SALMON'S
PHYSICAL
OBSERVATIONS

1687

45612/A

OBSERVAT

Παραληρήματα:

OR

Select Physical and Chyrurgical

OBSERVATIONS:

CONTAINING

Divers Remarkable Histories of CURES, done by Several Famous

PHYSICIANS.

And above Seven Hundred Eminent Cures, in the most usual Diseases happening to Humane Bodies: Performed by the Author hereof

WILLIAM SALMON:

Professor of PHYSICK.

With Useful Tables for the whole VVork, as also large and plain Directions for the Use of every Instrument.

Licensed *December* 8th. 1685. *Rob. Midgley.*

LONDON,

Printed for *Thomas Passinger*, and *John Richardson*, and are to be Sold by *Randal Taylor* near *Stationers Hall*, and *Josias Mitchel* in St. *Christophers Alley* in *Threedneedle-Street*, 1687.

WEL
HIST
MEDICAL
LIBRARY

THE PREFACE.

I. THE following History of Cures (such as was performed by my self) is a short Collection (under the most usual Diseases) out of a vastly greater number, which I have by me, and do also design for the Press: But because it may be something long before that Great Work will be brought to perfection and see the Light, I thought it convenient to oblige the World with this short Specimen following.

II. I have also been so Candid, as not only to Relate the whole Process of the Cure, but also to Discover all the Medicines I have made use of in performing the same: What they are, and how they are to be made and prepared you will certainly find in some of my Books already published, of which matter I need speak no more in this place.

III. By Reading this History of Cures, a wise and understanding Physician may learn many things; and by a serious Consideration, the Reasons of things will appear; and withall, because the things here declared are only matter of Fact, so they will not only give a greater satisfaction to the Mind, but also be a means to Elucidate or bring to Light, some greater

greater Good, which through the Series of all Ages, to this day have lain, and do yet lye in Obscurity.

IV. The Chief of the Foreign Authors from whence the Rest of the Observations in this Book were deduced, were men of great Fame and Reputation in their Generation, Men of Learning and Integrity, and such as by reason of their great Skill and Industry, attained the highest pitch of Preferment in the way of their Faculties and Professions. *Faber* and *Poterius* were both of them Chief Physicians and Counsellors to the then Regnant Kings of *France*.

V. The famed *Rulandus* was an Ancient and long Experienced Artist, Physician to the Duke of *Bavaria*, and Prince *Palatine* of the *Rhine*:

And as he was a Man of Accurate Parts, and a Great Physitian, so he was a Man of Singular Piety ; as these following words of his give Evidence to.

I thank thee, O most merciful God, and Father of Our Lord Jesus Christ, for that out of thy fatherly mercy, and by thine All-powerful Hand, thou hast Cured my Sick Patients. Give them Grace out of a thankful mind and memory to acknowledge the Benefits thou hast conferred upon them by me the unworthiest and meanest of thy servants ; that having Recovered their Health, they may always give thee Praise ; Repent, and Sin no more, but live a Godly Life according to thy Commandments. I do also beseech thee, most merciful Father,

Father, that thou wouldst have mercy also upon the rest of my Patients; Forgiving their Sins and Infirmities, Converting them to thy Faith, and giving them true Repentance. And forasmuch as it is thou that Woundest and Healest, Smitest and Restorest, that Mortifiest and Revivest, bringest to the Grave and back again; and in a word, seeing that thou hast the power of Life and Death, heal them also, O most powerful Physician, out of thy Fatherly Good Will, Indulgence and Mercy, by these Medicaments, which thou thy self hast made and Blessed. And save them by thy Power, and through the most Holy Name of thy Well-beloved Son Jesus, the most Excellent Physician of Languishing Souls and Bodies. Let thy Name be by me all the days of my Life, Sanctified,

Praised and Glorified. Hear, O most Gracious Lord and Saviour, the Voice of my Prayer, according to the Promise of thy most dear Son, saying, Verily, verily, I say unto you, Whatsoever you shall ask of the Father in my Name, he will give it you. *Grant therefore I beseech thee, O faithful Father and the Almighty God, that which I beg of thee in the name of my sick Patients. Grant it I pray thee, for the sake of thy most beloved Son Jesus, who with thy Self, in the Unity of thy Blessed Spirit, Lives and Reigns, God over all, blessed for ever,* Amen. *To thee O Father, to thee Jesus Christ, to thee O Holy and Comfortable* Spirit, *to thee O Holy Trinity, be Blessing and Honour, Wisdom and Thanksgiving, Power and Strength to the Ages of Ages,* Amen, Amen.

VI. The

VI. The Obſervations themſelves are Choice, and ſelected out of many others, ſuch as I doubt not but will be of ſingular Advantage (if well conſidered) to all the Profeſſors and Practiſers of our Art. Nor have we been contented only to give you a Collection out of thoſe three, but here and there, we have introduced among them, the Choice Obſervations of ſeveral other Learned Phyſicians.

VII. Now in the Reading of things of this Nature, the Induſtrious Artiſt is ſedately to weigh and conſider the weight of the words, and there intendment, that he may the more accurately apply them to practiſe in other the like Caſes. But he ought to obſerve this withal, that he is not Religiouſly

giouſly bound to the exact following of any one Obſervation, though the Caſe ſeems much the like; foraſmuch as that from different Bodies, Conſtitutions, Complexions and Temperaments, different Diſeaſes will ariſe, or ſuch, as will not in all reſpects be the ſame.

VIII. For which Cauſe ſake, he ought to Exerciſe his Wiſdom and Prudence in varying the Medicaments according to the different Habits and Symptoms; and he is withal to conſider, that Obſervations are not publiſhed for any man exactly to follow; but to be as a Light and Guide to him in the way of his Practiſe, which whoſo has Wiſdom prudently to Uſe, will make a ſpecial advantage of.

IX. The

IX. The Kinds of the Obſervations are twofold, *viz.* both *Medical* and *Chyrurgical*: We were induced to add the *Chyrurgick Obſervations* from the apparent neceſſity of *Chyrurgery* in many places and parts of this Kingdom, where men of that profeſſion, are either wanting, or not to be met withal, unleſs at great Diſtances. The Obſervations themſelves are good, and worthy the ſerious Artiſts Conſideration; and may alſo be of good uſe to other perſons affected with that Learning, to wit well diſpoſed Ladies and Gentlewomen, who in the Country may and are oftentimes ſerviceable to their poor Neighbours, who without their help would many times otherwiſe inevitably periſh.

X. For a thing of General Uſe in the

the Chyrurgick Part, for the curing or healing of Green Wounds, Fistulaes, Old Sores and Running Ulcers, as also for the easing of any intolerable Pain in any part of the Body arising from Cold; as Gouts, Sciatica's Rheumatisms, *&c.* removing of Numbnesses, Palsies, Convulsions, and the like, I commend the *Balsamum de Chili*, as a thing most admirable in that kind. The Vertues and Uses of which you have here immediately following this Preface.

From my House at the Blew Balcony by the Ditch side near Holborn Bridge, *Decemb.* 7th. 1685.

William Salmon.

POST-

POST-SCRIPT.

HAving by a long Series of practising Physick, either by reading of Authors, or trying of many Experiments, and diligent Study, found out several admirable things, in order either to the Preservation or Restauration of the Health of Mankind; and being confirmed in the use of them, by the wonderful success of their Operations; I thought good for my own conveniency and satisfaction, to digest the same in Writing, in such a Method as the nature of the thing required, Which being particular, and withall Specifick Recipe's, we thought good to do it after such a manner, as might be satisfactory to all the Sons of Art. And therefore in the following Tract, We have faithfully given you their Compositions, Preparations, Virtues, Uses, and Doses: By which their Natures and Qualities will be the better understood; and the reason of such their so admirable Virtues and Operations.

This Collection of Excellent and Specifick Medicaments, We could not but (at the request of some worthy persons) befriend the World withall. They are those very Medicines which we daily use in our Practice, and have now had Experience of, for more than twenty Years. We recommend them to the publick, most of them, after more than a thousand Trials; nor in the ordinary way of Practising, are there any other Remedies of greater Virtues and Effects. These you may use safely, and in small Doses, with a certain expectation of Success, which is for the most part as stupendious, as it is admirable.

I could write much in their Commendation, but I need not, for their own worth will extoll them beyond all that I can possibly say. For this cause sake, I have been large in their Virtues, exact in their Doses, and very plain in the way, or manner of their Exhibition, so that any one, though of an ordinary Capacity, may adventure to exhibit or give them, though no Physician be present. These for the Publick Good and Benefit of Mankind, we have here communicated to the World. It now remains, that with grateful Hearts, and Souls fill'd with a sense of the Divine Goodness, We humbly pay our Acknowledgments to Heaven.

These things presented in this Book, we keep ready prepar'd by us, being in a manner the very substance of our Practice, except some few Arcana, *which we are not yet willing to discover. And in these we offer our help, they being wholly salubrious and beneficial to the Body, of a small Price (considering how small a matter does a Cure) and admirable against the diseases specified. These Medicaments may be of excellent use for all* Travellers, Soldiers, Seamen, *and such like, who cannot attend upon a Cure, but are forced to go about their Business.*

They may take these things to Sea with them, where they will stand them in great stead, in all Sea-sicknesses, sickly Seasons, Agues, Scurvies, Poxes, Gouts, Poysons, Fluxes, Feavers,

POST-SCRIPT.

Feavers, Calentures, and other Diseases, *commonly attending* Armies, Camps, and such as go to Sea, *I verily believe, I have performed more Cures with them, than any other Physician* in England, *by the use of other things, especially* in Scurvies, Dropsies, Gouts, Agues, Worms, Fluxes, Feavers, *&c.*

And although we every where give you the Price *of each Medicine in particular, as we hereafter severally treat of them; Yet for your farther ease; that you might see them all at one View, We have taken the pains to Collect the same together in the following Catalogue, being* the Value of each Medicine by the Ounce.

Lastly, *These Medicines are all firm and durable, so that* neither the Sea, season of the Year, nor Age, will spoil them, *if they be kept close; and they may be all had faithfully prepared by the* Author at his House aforementioned.

March 27. 1684.

W. SALMON.

Catalogus

Johannes Reisz Mentz 1758

Catalogus Medicamentorum.

	Price per Ounce	l.	s.	d.
1	Aqua Regulata	0	1	0
2	Aqua Bezoartica	0	0	6
3	Catharticum Argenteum	0	5	0
4	Tinctura Corallorum	0	5	0
5	Tinctura Stomachica	0	2	6
6	Tinctura Bezoartica	0	1	0
7	Tinctura Hysterica	0	2	6
8	Tinctura Cathartica	0	1	0
9	Guttæ Vitæ Nostræ	0	2	6
10	Tinctura Martis	0	2	6
11	Tinctura Antimonii	0	5	0
12	Spiritus Anticolicus	0	2	6
13	Spiritus Anodynus	0	1	0
14	Spiritus Aperiens	0	1	0
15	Spiritus Antiasthmaticus	0	2	6
16	Spiritus Cosmeticus	0	1	0
17	Potestates Baccarum Juniperi	0	1	6
18	Potestates Carui	0	1	0
19	Potestates Cornu Cervi	0	2	6
20	Potestates Crinum Humanorum	0	5	0
21	Potestates Lavendulæ	0	1	6
22	Potestates Limonium	0	1	0
23	Potestates Lithontripticæ	0	10	0
24	Potestates Mercurii	0	10	0
25	Potestates Pulegii	0	2	6
26	Potestates Rosmarini	0	1	6
27	Potestates Succici	0	1	0
28	Potestates Terebinthinæ	0	0	6
29	Potestates Viperarum	1	0	0
30	Elixir Proprietatis	0	2	6
31	Elixir de Sulphur	0	1	6
32	Oleum Sulphuris	0	1	6
33	Oleum Salis Tartari	0	1	0
34	Syrupus Nephriticus	0	0	4
35	Syrupus Elaterii	0	0	6
36	Tabulæ Emeticæ	0	2	6
37	Tabulæ Catharticæ	0	8	0
38	Sal Mirabile	0	6	0
39	Sal Vitriolatum	0	1	6
40	Calomelanos	0	2	6
41	Aurum Vitæ	2	10	0
42	Angelus Mineralis	2	10	0
43	Arcanum Coralinum	0	6	0
44	Pulvis Regalis	0	5	0
45	Pulvis Antifebriticus	0	2	6
46	Pulvis Bezoarticus	0	10	0
47	Hercules Noster	0	10	0
48	Antidotus Nostra	0	1	0
49	Theriaca Londinensis nostra	0	4	0
50	Laudanum Volatile nostrum	0	16	0
51	Extractum Pectorale	0	1	0
52	Pilulæ Panchymagogæ	0	8	0
53	Pilulæ Angelicæ nostræ	0	12	0
54	Pilulæ Familias nostræ	0	5	0
55	Balsamum Sulphuris	0	2	6
56	Balsam. Amicum nostrum	0	1	0
57	Balsamum Arthriticum	0	1	0
58	Balsamum Ophthalmicum	0	2	6
59	Balsamum Polychrestum	0	1	6
60	Balsamum de Chili	0	1	6
61	Vehicula Generalia			

Adver-

Advertisement.

THere is lately brought over from Chili *in* America, *an Excellent Natural Balsam (containing the Properties and Vertues of all other Natural Balsams) which has done very Famous Cures Inwardly and Outwardly, for many or most Diseases incident to Mankind; which is sold only by* Thomas Passinger *at the* Three Bibles *on* London Bridge, *at* 18 *d.* per Ounce. *And there you may have larger Quantities, with Directions for the Use of it.*

Errata.

Pag.	Col.	Line	
129	a	35	read *Spleen, which.*
169	a	22	r. *Stomachica, Tincture of Coral, ana.*
220	a	7	r. *vain repetition.*
257	b	2	r. *in the twentieth.*

Select

Select Physical
OBSERVATIONS
OUT OF
POTERIUS, FABER, RULANDUS, And Others.

CHAP. I.
Of the HEAD-ACH.

I. *Head-Ach, with Sweating of the Head.*

THE Wife of a certain Baker complained of a great Pain in her *Head, Sweating*, Loss of *Appetite*, and *Weariness*, her Urine was thick; I prescribed the following Pills: *Take* Pil. Aureæ *one drachm*, Species hieræ Pacchij *five Scruples*, *with* Oxymel Simple; *make fifteen Pills, which she is to swallow with one ounce* Syr. Acetosi simplicis. *For the bitterness of the Mouth, and Reviving of her Strength, let her use the* Pulp *of* Citrons *confected*; *And she is to wash her Feet with the following Decoction, Take the Leaves of* Mallowes, Thyme, Mugwort, Ivy, Smallage Water-Cresses, *of each one handful, and let her take black* Poppie *heads with the Seeds, Numb.* 3. *Gabelchoverii Cent.* 4. *Cur.* 47.

II. *Pain of the Head.*

One being afflicted with the Pain of the *Head, Sweating, Thirst, Vomiting*, want of *Appetite*, unless of such things as are cold, and pain of the *Shoulders*, *Back*, and Limbs; I præscribed the following Medicinal Wine, *Take the Roots of*

Elecampane, Avens, Succorie, Mechoacan, *black* Hellebore, *of each two drachms, the Leaves of* Wormwood, Mint, Germander, Eupatorium, *of each five handfuls, the Leaves of* Sena *one Ounce,* Rhubarb *five Scruples,* Spike *one Scruple,* Ginger *and* Galingal *of each one drachm, the* Bark *of* Citron *two scruples,* Raisons *two Ounces,* Liquorish *scraped five Ounces,* Agarick trothiscated *two Scruples, cut, bruise, and mix them well,* cum Sandalo albo *make a Physical Wine, then use the following gross powder, take* Species Incisæ *one Ounce, Tables of* Diarrhodon Abbatis, Diatrion pip., Galangal, *of each five Ounces, mix them;* By the use of these Medicines he recovered in a few dayes. *Gabelchoveri Cent.* 4. *Cur.* 48.

III. *A great Pain in the hinder part of the Head.*

Another was taken with a great Pain of the *Head,* first in the Crown, then towards the hinder part of the *Head,* with loss of *Appetite,* his Urine was very Cholerick, with a Copious Sediment: I ordered him to take the following *Head* Pills, *Take* Pil Cochiæ, pil Aureæ, *of each two Scruples,* Diagridium 3 *Grains, with the Water of* Betony, *make fifteen Pills, which let him swallow with one Ounce of the Syrrup of* Roses Solutive; Let him use the following *Epithym* for the *Head: Take Water of* Verbena, Betony, Plaintain, Roses, *of each two Ounces, the Oyl of* Camomil *and* Roses, *of each two Ounces,* Vinegar *of* Roses *one Ounce,* Nutmeg *beaten to a powder, one drachm, mix them for an* Epithym which having used, she grew much, better. *Gabelcoveri Cent.* 4. *Cur.* 49.

IV. *Another of the same* Disease.

One being afflicted with an Universal pain of the *Head,* I prescribed the following Electuary to be taken before Meat.

Take Flores Cassiæ novæ extractæ *one Ounce,* pulp *of* Tamarinds *five Ounces, the Oyl of Distilled* Caraway-seeds *two drops, mix them, applying to the* Head *the following* Epythem.

Take Aqua Verbenæ, plantaginis, Solani, *of each two Ounces, the Oyl of* Roses *and* Camomil, *of each one Ounce, mix them;* By the use of these Remedies he grew well in a few dayes. *Gabelshoveri Cent.* 4. *Cur.* 50.

I approve of Frictions of the Extream parts, chiefly of the feet, with Ligatures, and washing of the same; but above all, for these Epidemical pains of the *Head* I commend Scarification of the Thighs without Cupping-Glasses, yet Cupping-Glasses with Scarification applyed to the Shoulders, and the upper part of the Neck are not improper: Afterwards the following strengthning Electuary may be used.

Take Conserva Florum Acetosellæ, Oxyscacharum, *of each two Ounces, Conserve of* Citron *two Ounces,* Pearls *prepared one drachm; make a mixture, and then let the Patient take a potion of the Electuary, drinking thereafter one Ounce or two of the following Waters.*

Take Aqua Verbenæ, Scordij, Calendulæ, Sorrel, *and* Endive, *of each one Ounce, Syrrup of* Sorrel, Citron, *and* Carduus Benedictus, *of each one Ounce, the Oyl of* Vitriol *two drops*

drops, mix them: Outwardly apply to the Coronal future and the Temples Oxyrodinum *made of* Water, Vinegar, *and Oyl of* Roſes, *ſome add a little of the Water of the Flowers of* Sambucum, *which mitigates the heat and pain in which Caſe the Water of the Flowers of* Nymphæa *or* Tabacum *is mightily commended, ſome allow of the following* Epythem:

Take Water of Roſes, Sambucum, Betony, Verben, Senecia, *of each eight Pugils, with which they mix an Emulſion of bitter* Almonds *and* Peach Kernels *with a little of the ſeed of white* Poppies, *put through a Sieve, and applyed to the affected place in a double cloth, which are to be often changed becauſe they dry preſently*; But they that cannot endure the Werneſs of an *Epythem*, may uſe this Bag for the *Head.*

Take the Flowers of Purple Violets, Nymphæa, *and* Roſes, *of each one drachm, the ſeeds of White* Poppies *two drachms, Flowers of* Camomil *one ounce, mix and make a Powder, ſprinkle it with the Water of* Roſes *or* Tabacum, *a little of the Vinegar of* Roſes *being added, which being put up into a ſilken Bag,* is to be applyed to the *Head.* Ex Annotatione *Gabelchoveri* in eodem Capite.

V. *A Pain of the Head in a Woman with Child.*

A Woman big with Child complaining of a great pain in her *Head*, I preſcribed the following means to be uſed, by which ſhe felt her ſelf much the better: I ordered the middle Vein of the Right Arm to be opened, and the following *Epythem* to be applyed to the pained *Head.*

Take the Oyl of Roſes *one Ounce*, Vinegar *of* Roſes *five Ounce, the white of one Egg, mix them*: Afterward ſhe is to be anointed with *Unguentum Alabaſtri Gabelchoveri Cent.* 4. *Cur.* 51.

VI. *Pain of one half of the Head, or the* Hemicrania.

One complaining of pain in one half of his Head, which was ſo violent, that he almoſt grew mad; I ordered for him the following fomentation of the Decoction of the Leaves of *Wormwood*, with one Ounce of the roots of *Cucumbers Aſin*, one *Pugil*, Flowers of Purple *Violets* in an equal part both of Wine and Water; in which Decoction a Linnen Cloth is to be dipped, and applyed to the pained part: When he had uſed this fomentation a day or two, and opened the ſhoulder Vein of the ſame Arm, he was freed from this dangerous Symptome. *Gabelchoveri Cent.* 4. *Cur.* 52.

VII. *Head-ach, with a Vertigo.*

Experimented upon the Wife of *Martin Freytag*, who dwelt at *Natta*, ſhe being 32 years old, was troubled with a pain of the *Head* and *Vertigo*; I ſoon cured her after the manner following. I gave her this purging decoction: *Take* Sena *half an Ounce*, Trochisks *of* Agarick *two drachms*, Mugwort *one ounce*, Ginger *one drachm and half*; *mix, and let them boyl a* Walm *or two in clarified* Whey, *then let them ſteep all Night cloſe covered.* Of this ſhe drank five Ounces hot in the Morning, and as much an hour before Supper; and ſhe was therewith well purged: Her Body being purged, I ordained her a Bath

of fresh Water, wherein was boyled *Penny-Royal, Origanum, and Juniper berries.* Her food was hot and moist, her drink was *Wine*, in which *Sage* was infused. *Rulandus Cent.* 5. *Observ.* 23.

VIII. *Head-ach, with Dimness of Sight, Swimming, Jaundice, and lost Appetite.*

A Doctor of Divinity about 40 years of Age, was long vexed with these Infirmities, through abundance of Choler, for the mitigation and Cure whereof, I prescribed these few following Remedies. A Choler purger. *Take Conserve of* Esula *two scruples:* White Wine 4 *ounces, mix, and strain and make a Potion*, he drank it off, and voided much cholerick Excrements upwards and downwards, and presently his infirmity began to abate. A Sneezing powder, for some daies following he used this Sternutatory. *Take* Darnel, Nigella seeds, *White* Hellebor, *of each a Scruple*, Sweet Marjoram, Rosemary, Sage, *of each half a drachm:* Musk *two grains, mix, and make a powder*; of which let the quantity of a Pea be blown into his Nostrils in the Morning. His Body being thus well purged, I opened the inmost Arm Vein, out of which, (because his Veins did strut with fulness, I took a large quantity of Blood, and so he became perfectly well. *Rulandus Cent.* 1. *Obser.* 26.

IX. *Head-ach, and want of Appetite.*

A young Man and a Student about 17 years of Age was troubled with the aforesaid Infirmities, and was cured only by this following potion:

Take Extract of Esula *one drachm,* Wine 4 *ounces, mix, and strain them.*

This Potion brought away many clammy Excrements and filthy matter, both upwards and downwards, and the Patient was suddenly cured. *Rulandus Cent.* 3. *Observ.* 35.

X. *An Old Head-Ach in a young Man.*

A young Man, a Printer, aged about 26, or 28 years, had for a long time been troubled with a vehement *Head-ach*, nearly 8 or 10 years, but for the last 5 years with an Extraordinary Vehemency. An eminent Dr. was his Physitian, who had prescribed many things to him, and had purged him for 5 whole Moneths every day, without intermission, so as that the sick was reduced to a very low condition, he had also many Vesicatories applyed to the Nape of his Neck, and other parts, but all this without the least amendment, yea, rather he grew every day worse and worse, so that when I was sent for his Relations, Wife, Mother, *&c.* dispaired of his Life. The pain was in the hinder part of his Head, and vehemently hot, so that he was almost mad with it: I cured him thus, First, I commanded him to give over all manner of purging, for that Experience for more than twenty Weeks together had declared it hurtful to him. I ordered him every Night a Dose of my *Volatile Laudanum*, or *Cordial Pill*; Then I caused the Hair to be shaved off from the place pained, and a strong *Vesicatory* to be applyed: When

When healed, I caused 6 Leeches to be put to the place affected, which drew strongly, and he bled well, about eight ounces of blood. A few dayes after 6 Leeches more were in like manner applyed: About 4 dayes after the place was shaved again, and another Vesicatory was applyed 6 dayes after, being whole, 6 Leaches more were applyed, and a while after 6 others; then his *Head* was bathed with warm Water, in which *Sal prunellæ* was dissolved for some dayes: Thus in 6 weeks he was restored to his perfect Health, so as his Disease returned no more. *Salmon.*

CHAP. II.

I. *Of the* VERTIGO.

I. *A Vertigo, with pain of the Head,* &c.

A Certain person about the sixteenth year of his Age was extreamly afflicted with the *Vertigo*, insomuch that he made a grievous noise all the Night, he was also troubled with frightful dreams, as if he had fallen from the top of some high Mountain, and other high Precipices; amongst the rest of his miseries the Relaxation of the Uvula was none of the least, having likewise a vehement pain in his Head, his Urine was Cholerick, thick, muddy, Excrementitious, and with a frothy Crown. I præscribed the following Syrrup, which was to be divided into three parts, and to be taken in the morning.

Take Syrrup of Stechas, *of* Cichory, *with* Rhubarb, *of each two ounces,* Oxymel Simple, *and Honey of* Roses *strained, of each six drachms,* Aqua Langij *one ounce, the Water of* Endive *and* Sorrel *of each two ounces, and Water of* Roses *and* Vervain, *of each one ounce*; mix them for a Syrrup, afterwards he must take the following Pills. Take *Pil' Arabicæ* one dram, with Syrrup of *Stœchas*; make Eleven Pills, and let him take frequently for his thirst, and heat the following composition. Take Conserve of *Roses, Acetosella,* of each one ounce, mix them. After he had taken the foregoing Medicines, one came to me from him, and gave me an Account that the Pills had wrought well, but that he left a great wearinesse in all his Members, with Gripings of the Belly, and pain of the Head, and that his Belly was constipated for 4 daies afterwards; the following decoction with prunes was prescribed.

Take the Leaves of Sena, Raisons *of each one ounce,* White Wine, Tartar, *two drachms, the three Cordial Flowers, the* Roses *being taken away, of each one Pugil, the leaves of* Mallowes, Mercury, *the Flowers of* Camomil, *of each one handful, the Seeds of* Anise *and* Fennel, *of each one drachm,* Ginger *five drachms, mix them.* And for comforting and Reviving the

whole Body, let him use the following gross powder.

Take Species incisæ *two ounces*, *the Confection of* Coriander Seed, *Tables of* Diarrhodon Abbatis, Diarmargariton frrgidum, Citron *peels, of each five ounces, they being all well mixed, make a gross powder:* By the use of these Medicines the Patient found himself very much eased. *Gabelchoveri Cent.* 4. *Cur.* 1.

II. *A Vertigo by consent from the Stomack.*

A young Man about 28 years of Age did complain of a troublesom *Vertigo*, which he perceived manifestly to arise from Vapours ascending from the Stomack to the Head; his Urine had no bad colour, I prescribed the following Pills.

Take Pil Aggregativæ *three scruples*, Diagridion *three grains, with the Syrrup of* Stæchas; *make fifteen Pills*, which he was to swallow with 6 drachms of Syrrup of *Roses Solutive* Morning and Evening: let him wash his Feet with the decoction of the Leaves of *Swallowort, Thyme, Hederæ terr.* the flowers of *Camomil*, and *Water-Cresses*, in his Meat he is to use the powder of *Nutmegs*, and when he goes to Bed, let him eat *Carraway* seeds wetted in the Vinegar of *Roses*, and then presently dried: After he had used these things, he recovered in a few dayes. *Gabelthoveri Cent.* 4. *Cur.* 96.

III. *The Vertigo.*

A certain Bookseller about 25 years of Age laboured under the *Vertigo*, and could not be recovered by common Purgatives and Phlebotomy, I cured him, (his Body being purged with our *Antimony*, and the Essences of *Thyme* and *White Amber* mixed with *Cinnamon-Water*, the quantity of three drops in one ounce of *Cinnamon-Water* distilled, which he took in the Morning fasting; afterwards we prescribed one Dose of our *Antimony* every full Moon, with generous *Wine*; After this purge he did use *Conserva Vitæ*, or our vital *Electuary* composed of the Oyl of *Cinnamon, Anise, Fennel, Vitriol*, the *Tincture of Gold*, the *Salt* of *Pearls* and *Corals, Musk*, and *Amber* mixed together, with *Citron Peels*. *Petri Johannis Fabri. Cur.* 82.

One was troubled three years with a Giddiness in the Head, whom I cured within a Moneth by drinking the Oyl of *Vitriol. Paracelsus.*

IV. *A Vertigo, or swimming in the Head.*

A Nun about 27 years old was taken with a *Vertigo* by consent, for it was accompanied with Headach, Sickness at Stomach, want of Appetite, ill Digestion, Heart Qualms, Heaviness, and Weariness of the whole Body, *&c.* I being called to her, did soon cure her with the few Remedies following.

Take Pilulæ fine quibus & Aureæ, *of each half a dram:* Diagrydium 2 *Grains, with Syrrup of* Roses Solutive *of* Montanus, *make all into nine Pills, and gild them with Gold:*

These she took early in the Morning, and was thereby lustily purged, and profitably: Being thus cleansed, I caused the *Vena Cephalica* to be opened, and took away ten ounces of Blood; Her Table Drink was Sage Wine; By these Remedies

Remedies she was perfectly cured. *Rulandus Cent.* 2. *Obser.* 67.

V. *An old Vertigo, or swimming in the Head.*

A Jesuite in the University of *Dillinga*, of a Phlegmatick Constitution, 38 years of Age, sent for me, and complained of a grievous Swimming or Giddiness in his Head, with which he had been a long time troubled: he had also a pain and heaviness in his Head, a dimness in his Eyes, noise in his Ears, and such like symptoms; which argued the Distemper was primarily in the Head. For the Cure I ordered these things;

Take powder of Sena Laxative, *powder of* Rhubarb, *of each one dram and half; infuse them in* Lavender-water 5 *ounces: and let them stand* 10 *hours in a hot place; then strain out the Liquor and press it hard: sweeten it with Syrup of Roses solutive half an ounce, and make a potion.*

This he took three days together, and was well purged, and presently grew better. After this, once or twice every week he took in the morning the quantity of a Pea, of this following Sternutatory, which provoked him to sneeze, and brought away much thick clammy snevil with Vapors.

The Powder.

Take Nigella seed, Darnel, *white* Hellebore, Ana, *one scruple*; Marjoram, Rosemary, Sage, *of each half a dram*; Musk *two grains*; *make all into a very fine powder.*

His drink at Meals was Wine, wherein the Flowers of the *Line-tree* had been infused. Thus was he soon and perfectly cured. *Rulandus, Cent.* 2. *Obser.* 66.

VI. *A Vertigo*, or *Scotomia.*

A man about 46 years old, was troubled with a Vertigo, *quæ Græcis* σκότωμα, and σκοτωματικὸν πάθος *dicitur.* He was grievously and dangerously afflicted, yet I easily cured him thus: I purged him with this:

Take Pil. sine quibus, Cochiarum, *of each two scruples, with Syrup of* Roses solutive, *make* 15 *Pills, which rowl in* Cinnamon *powder.* It wrought excellently well. His Food was easie of Digestion; his Drink, a decoction of Hyssop. Once every week, for a Month, he drank half an ounce of Spirit of Wine, upon a fasting Stomach, and so was perfectly restored. *Rulandus Cent.* 9 *Obser.* 61.

VII. *A Vertigo cured in a man forty years of Age.*

This Man had for some years been afflicted with this Vertigo, which at length would be so troublesome as to cause him to fall. I cured him thus, First I shaved his head, and caused an *Epispastick* to be applyed, which was twice repeated; then I purged his Brain by his Nostrils, by blowing up a small quantity of my *Pulvis Regalis*, five or six times: Lastly, I caused him to take my *Catharticum Argenteum* to two drams; which wrought excellently well, both upwards and downwards, and brought away a great quantity of filthy, viscous, and pituitous Excrements: This last Medicament was six times repeated, and he became perfectly well. *Salmon.*

CHAP. III.

Of DEAFNESS.

I. *Deafness in a man grown into years.*

A Father of the *Roman* Church was afflicted in the forty eighth year of his Age, with a Deafness, which increased gradually, he could not hear almost any sound, unless it was very great; this was by the Obstruction of the Nerves which serve the sense of hearing; he took the advice of many Physitians, and had for the space of five years tryed many Medicines which had been exhibited by the Physitians of *Tholouse* and others; at length he took my advice for the Cure of his Deafness which I performed by the following things; First, I purged him six times with twenty grains of my *Antimony*, whereby he had stools plentifully; this is agreeable to the Judgment of *Hypocrates*, who saies that Deafness is cured by Purging, afterwards we applyed *Potential Cauteries* to his Thighs, that might repel the Humours from the Ears to the Inferiour parts, then we did instill the Essence of *Thyme* and *Cloves* mixed together into his Ears Morning and Evening, and he did alwaies carry in his Ears Cotton sprinkled with these Essences, by these Remedies he was cured in the space of a Moneth, *Petri Johannis Fabri. Cur.* 51.

II. *Another troubled with the like Affect.*

A Gentleman of 60 years of Age became deaf in both Ears, by reason of the excessive penetrating cold of the *Pyrenian* Mountains where he lived, who, because I was his intimate Friend, consulted with me for his Cure; I perfectly cured him by a Method and Medicines not unlike the former; and is yet alive and perfect in that sense; But that he might be preserved from Relapsing into the former Distemper, he used *Cotton* in the Cavities of his Ears, diluted with the Essence of *Aloes*; which also preserves from a cold in Winter, and from a Distillation of the Humours; the heat of this Essence strengthens the Brain, dispersses cold Humours, and defends the Auditory Nerve against Obstructions, and so the Animal Faculty without any Impediment performs its office easily to that sense of hearing. *Petri Johannis Fabri Cur.* 55.

III. *A Deafness and Tinkling, or Noise in the Ears.*

A *Nun* about 34 years of Age was very thick of hearing, and somewhat Deaf, and had a great and frequent Noise in both her Ears;

Ears: By Gods assistance I cured her with the following things.

A Lie to wash the Head.

Take Mint, Penny-Royal, Asarum Roots, *of each a handful; cut all, and bruise them a little, and put them into a Bag, and boyl it in Lie.*

In the Morning before Meat her Body being exonerated of its Excrements, her Head was every day washed with the said Lie, then well rubbed with hot cloths, dryed and covered. After washing and cleansing of the Head, the quantity of a Pea of the following Sternutatory, was blown up into her Nostrils, by which sneezing was provoked, and much thick and clammy snevil was cast forth, out of the foremost Ventricles of the Brain.

Take Darnel, *black* Nigella *seeds*, *White* Hellebore *Roots*, Ana, *one scruple*, Marjoram, Rosemary, Sage, Ana, *half a drachm*, Musk *two grains*: *make all into fine powder.*

Her Head thus purged, I caused her to bleed plentifully from the *Head-Veins* in each Arm: Thus was her hearing restored, and the noise taken away. *Rulandus Cent.* 2. *Obser.* 15.

IV. *Great Difficulty of Hearing, with Ulcers of the Ear.*

A man about 30 years of Age had an Ulcer in his right Ear, with a great difficulty of hearing, whom I cured after this manner; I opened the *Vena-Cephalica* in the hand of the side affected: the following day I opened the *Vena Mediana* of the other Arm: by which means the hearing was more easie; Also for some dayes we caused him to sneez with the Sternutatory in the foregoing Observation. After the sneezing we cleansed the Ear by applying Oyl of *Sulphur* 5 drops Morning and Evening warm: and by these Remedies in few dayes the hearing was restored, and the Ulcer healed. *Rulandus Cent.* 4. *Obser.* 30.

V. *A perfect Deafness cured.*

A Senator of *Langinga* about 76 years of Age, was become perfectly deaf, so that for a long time he was able to hear nothing. This man by the Grace of God was cured by me. Every day in the Morning for 3 days, his Head was well purged with Sternutatory of *Darnel*, &c. mentioned in the before-going Observations: Also Morning and Evening the Ears were cleansed, by dropping into them three little drops of the Oyl of *Sulphur*: Thus in 15 dayes his hearing was perfectly restored. And after the same manner, praise be to God, we have cured many others of Deafness. *Rulandus Cent.* 8. *Observ.* 55.

Nota. *This Oyl of Sulphur ought in this case to be cautiously used.*

VI. *A Woman deaf of one Ear, and thick of hearing on the other.*

This Woman being thus affected, of her own Head often let blood, but was still worse. I gave her twice or thrice *Pil. fine quibus*, made up with *Fennel Water*. I applyed Cupping-Glasses without Scarification to her shoulders three daies together,

together every Moneth, this did much good. Her Head and Feet were washed with a *Lixivium of Cephalick* Herbs, the day after she took Pills for 14 dayes, with rubbing and combing. At night she put on a Cap quilted with *Orrise* Roots, Marjoram, *and* Coriander. Pellitory *of* Spain, Angelica, Zedoary, *and* Staphisacre *made into a masticatory with Wax*, she chewed. which made her spit much, so that a great Revulsion was made from the Ears. At Night she dropt into her Ears this: *Take* Fennel *and* Caraway-*water*, *after the Oyl is taken off*, *of each an ounce*: *Spirit of* Juniper *half an Ounce*, *mix them*. She dropt it in with one drop of a Carps Gall, and let it come out again. In the Morning she took a fume into her Ears of *Origanum*, *Rue*, *Marjoram*, *Lavender*, *Juniper*, and *Bay-berries*, *Fennel*, *Carrawayes*, and *Cummin* boyled in Wine with a funnel. *Platerus Observ. Lib.* 1.

VII. *Difficulty of Hearing.*

A Woman many years being thick of Hearing, was thus cured: First, she was often purged, (with head Pills) Then she took into her Ears this fume. *Take* Orrice, Masterwort Roots, *of each half an ounce*, Saye, Rosemary, Marjoram, Time, Bays, *of each a handful*, Carraway *half an ounce*, Bay-berries *six drachms*, *boyl them in* Wine; and let the fume be taken into the Ears with a Funnel. Then, *Take Water*, *of* Galls, Honey, Turpentine, Fennel-Seed, Sulphur Vive, *with* Eye-bright; *mix them*. Put three drops warm into the Ears, and let them come out again, when the Ear is well wet within, and repeat it often. By the use of these things the Woman recovered her Hearing. *Platerus Observ. Lib.* 1.

VIII. *Difficulty of Hearing, and a noise in the Ears from a fall.*

An Aged Woman fell with her left Temples to the Ground, which caused difficulty of Hearing, and a noise in her Ears, coming to me, I suspected that by the fall some blood might flow to her Ears, and therefore first let her blood. Then applyed three Cupping-Glasses on both sides, one under the Ears, the next on the top of the shoulders; and the lowest on the shoulder-blades with fire; the next day the same again, and the third day with Scarification. After I purged her with this: *Take* Pilulæ fetidæ, aureæ, ana, *a scruple*; *with* Chervil *water make Pills*. After Meat she took this powder against Vapours flying into the Head. *Take* Coriander Seed, Fennel, Anise, Carraway-Comfits, *of each half an ounce*, Diacydonium *without* Species *a drachm*; Cummin-seed *half a drachm*, Juniper-berries *two drachms*, *with* Sugar *make a powder*. She dropt this into her Ears. *Take* Aqua Vitæ *a Spoonful*, *Juice of* Onions *half a Spoonful*, Oyl *of* Spike *four drops*, *mix them*; This did her much good. On her Head she had this quilted Cap: *Take* Orrice Roots, Coriander seeds, *of each half an ounce*, Marjoram, Rose-leaves, Lavender, Gith *and* Carraway-seeds, Nutmeg, *of each half a drachm*; *make a Powder to quilt in a Cap*. She sweat fasting in a Hot-House, and often washed her Head and Feet with a Lye of Oak

Oak Ashes, and a little Lime, in which were boyled *Lavender* and *Spicknard*. By the use of these things the noise of her Ears ceased, and came no more. *Platerus Observ. Lib.* 1.

CHAP. IV.

Of MADNESS.

I. *Madness from Grief and Discontent.*

A Certain person because of some considerable Losses became mad, whereupon I was called to give my Advice; I attempted the *Spagyrick* Method of Cure; Blood was let in the right *Cephalick*, to the quantity of eight ounces early in the Morning, the same at Evening. I caused the Temporal right Arterie to be opened, and there was seven Ounces of Blood taken, the sick was about the Age of forty, of a strong Robust Nature, of a well-set and square Stature, black Hair, and Melancholly Temper; the very following day *Antimonium præcipitatum* was offered in Water of *Cinnamon*, to the quantity of twenty grains; let that *præcipitatus Antimonij* be of that Gum which by distillation is extracted from *Antimony* and *Common Sublimat*; This Gum is to be twice or thrice sublimated, till it be most pure and white, then let it be precipitated into clear and pure Water, and shake them often together in a Glass-Bottle, and let the white powder which is hereof præcipitated be so long washed till the Water tast sweet, and the *Acrimony* be quite extinguished, then let the powder be dryed, which may be then called *Antimonium præcipitatum*; by a portion of this *præcipitate Antimony* he Evacuated copiously both upwards and downwards, and every eighth day the same potion of *præcipitate Antimony* was repeated; let him take the rest of the daies very early the quantity of one drachm of the *Arcanum* of mans Blood, with three or four grains of the *Arcanum opij*, or Mandrake; by these alone Medicaments he was perfectly cured within a Moneth, the course of his Diet being cold and moist; what he drank was cold, often bathing himself in things that were of a cold Nature; In the curing he hapned to receive a wound in the right thigh by a sudden fall, and through the neglect of the wound it gangreen'd; I was again called with a Chirurgion, and touched the Wound and adjoyning parts which were burnt with the afflux of a burning scorching Humour, with the Oyl of *Mercury*, or *Gum* abovementioned, and after sublation of the Scar, which I procured with the

Oyl

Oyl of Eggs, I used for cicatrising the Wound the Tincture of *Mars*, and round *Birthwort*, and he was perfectly cured. *Petri Johannis Fabri. Cur.* 1.

II. *A Madness and Schirrhous Tumor.*

A young Man about the 25*th* year of his Age was exceedingly vexed with a *Schirrous Tumor* in his right Leg, feeling neither Inflammation nor pain, but a great cold in that part; I was called in order to cure him of that *Tumor*; therefore a Clyster being first given of *Emollients* and *Carminitives*: I ordered that the quantity of 9 ounces of blood should be taken out of his Right Arm; the following daies he was purged with three doses of our *Antimony*, afterwards a *Balsam* of *Sulphur* according to *Rulandus* his description was applyed with his Emplaister of *Sulphur*, this part being anointed and rubbed with the Oyl of *Tartar* with the Spirit of Wine *Alcholisated*; and so by these Medicines the *Tumor* vanished away in a few dayes by insensible Transpiration; But he was for a whole year Melancholly and sad; and could not sleep, having also lost his Appetite: At length, within six or eight Moneths after he had been cured of that *Schirrous Tumor*, he fell into down right madness: Being again called by his Parents, I caused him to be let Blood in the *Cephalick* Vein; For he was strong, and of a well set, and compact Body; I purged him, the following dayes with the Extract of *White Hellebore*, and our *Antimony* for 6 dayes together, after that, Bathing him for as many dayes more in cold Water; it was in a very warm season, causing him to observe a moist and cold course of Diet; as also to drink cooling Liquors; he was perfectly cured in the space of a Moneth with the Spirit of *Violets*, and to this day he lives free from all sorts of Diseases. *Petri Johannis Fabri. Cur.* 6.

III. *A Madness cured by* Antimony

Four mad men were cured in the same year only by a purge of our *Antimony* taken once a week, and by a Potion dayly of the Acid Essence of *Mercury* in Broaths, and their ordinary Drink together with *Nepenthe* or *Laudanum Paracelsi*; in every one of their Potions *Simple Fountain Water* was used, ten drops of the Acid Essences of *Mercury*, with three drops of *Laudanum*, and by these alone Medicaments the *Mercurial Spirit* sublimated to the brain and alcholisated above the due temper of the Brain, causing madness and fury, is now condensed, insomuch that being reduced to its natural order, the persons were rendred capable in the space of forty or fifty days to perform the decent and congruous actions of Life, and with the same Method of Cure, there was above Sixty Mad People recovered. *Petri Johannis Fabri.. Cur.* 81.

IV. *Madness from Love.*

One falling in Love, was besides himself, whom I helped by giving him in Drink, *Lapidem sive Calculum Microcosmi. Paracelsus.*

V. *Mad-*

V. *Madneſs or Frenzy from a ſharp Feaver.*

A Prince in *Germany* was afflicted with a Madneſs or Frenzy by reaſon of a ſharp Feaver; I cured him by exhibiting five grains of our *Laudanum*, which expelled the Feaver, and cauſed him to ſleep ſix hours afterwards. *Paracelſus.*

VI. *Madneſs, with want of ſleep.*

A Schólar about 22 years of Age in *Langinga Univerſity* became mad, and many dayes and nights together could take no reſt: I cured him with this *Hypnotick* or Sleeping Medicine. *Take* Roſe Water 10 *Ounces*, Opium *half a Drachm*: Saffron 10 *grains*, *mix all into an Epithem.* This was frequently applyed to his Forehead, Temples, and Noſtrils, by which means he fell preſently to ſleep, and ſo recovered his Wits. *Rulandus. Cent.* 1. *Obſerv.* 22.

VII. *Another troubled with Madneſs and want of Sleep.*

Approved upon a Man 40 years old; who by theſe few Remedies following was cured. I cauſed live Crabs to be ſtamped, and the Juice ſtrained forth, which I applyed to his Forehead, with Cloths dipped therein, changing them as ſoon as they became dry. Then I applyed this *Hypnotick*. *Take* Roſe-Water 10 *Ounces*; Opium 1 *drachm*, Saffron *a little*, (*viz.* 10 *grains*) *mix them well.* This was frequently applyed to his Temples and Noſtrils, which cauſed him to reſt, and ſo he was reſtored to his Wits again. *Rulandus Cent.* 1. *Obſer.* 22.

VIII. *Melancholly Madneſs.*

A Fiſherman about 34 years old fell into a Madneſs without a Feaver; he was a long time troubled with want of ſleep, he laughed, refuſed his Meat, ſang Songs, preached, diſputed with the By-ſtanders; mingled I know not what *Latin* words with his *German* Speech, boaſted that he was the moſt Learned man alive, and playd many mad tricks. I being called, and conceiving that his Infirmities proceeded from abundance of Blood, cauſed the *Vena Cephalica* in both Arms to be opened near his Thumbs, and cauſed plenty of blood to be taken away. Preſently after he had done bleeding, I cut a black *Hen* through the Belly, (her head and feet being firſt taken off) and preſently applyed it to the fore part of his Head, and to his Fore-head, which continued bound on for certain hours; after this application I provided this following *Hypnotick*. *Take* Breaſt-Milk, *for for want thereof*, Goats, *or* Cows-Milk *half a pint*: Opium *a dram*: *diſſolve the* Opium *in the* Milk, *and mix them.* In this Liquor being hot, double Linnen Cloths were wet, and rung out, and ſo frequently applyed to his Fore-head and Temples: I alſo put oftentimes ſome drops thereof into his Noſtrils. After which he began to be ſilent, fell into a deep ſleep, and when he awaked, was found well. *Rulandus Cent.* 2. *Obſer.* 47.

IX. *A furious Madness.*

One *Elias* a Drummer to the Bishop of *Augsburg*, returning from the Court to his own house, became mad, and was outragious like a Wild Beast, he was angry, rash, exclaimed, threatned, was unquiet, and had not for a long time slept, but without a Feaver. Him the Prince his Master did commit to my care, whom I cured after this manner. First, I purged him with this. *Take* Bugloss Water 5 *Ounces*, Sena powder Laxative 2 *drachms*, *mix them for a Potion.* This voided much Cholerick Excrements by Stool, and he was soon after much better. His watching I cured after this manner: *Take Oyntment of* Alabaster *half an Ounce*, Opium *half a Scruple*, *mix them over the Fire*: With this his Temples were smeared Morning and Night. An Epithem: *Take* Vine Leaves, Violet *and* Lettice *Leaves*, Ana *two handfuls*, Willow *Leaves*, *Flowers of* Violets, *of* Bugloss, *of* Water Lillies, *of each one handful*; White Poppy-heads, No. 5. *boyl all in* 12 *pints of* Water *till* 4 *be consumed.* With this decoction, being hot, he often washed his Hands, Arms, and Feet, and three double Cloths were dipt therein, and applyed to his fore-head. These *Hypnoticks* presently brought him to sleep, and he recovered his right wits. The day after purging I visited him, found him amended, and ordered him to be bathed in fair warm Water before Noon: After Noon I took store of blood from his *Cephalick Veins*, and in three dayes he recovered a sound mind in a sound body. *Rulandus Cent.* 3. *Obser.* 64.

X. *Melancholly Madness in a young Merchant.*

A young Merchant in this City of *London* was overcome with a Melancholly Madness: He was of a thin and spare Body, and by reason of the Melancholly which had for some daies before hand seized upon him, had neither eat nor slept for near a weeks time. He would cry out and rage for fear of being seized on, as a Criminal, declaring and asserting constantly his Innocency, but still cryed out they would have his Life, nor could he be perswaded to the contrary. He was afraid of all that came near him, thinking that they would cut his Throat, nor would he eat or drink any thing, (unless by force and threatning) for fear of being poysoned; his Mother and Sisters he exceedingly dreaded, (although very Vertuous Ladies) and all his cry was, that they would poyson him that they might have his Estate; sometimes he would laugh, sometimes cry, sometimes talk *Latine*, and sometimes speak foolishly and nonsense; at other times he would talk with as much Sense and Reason as any man of his Quality, and then all of a sudden, without any manifest cause talk foolishly, and of something far distant from the matter. I cured him thus: First, I caused his Temples and Nostrils to be well bathed twice a day with my *Guttæ Vitæ*. Then I ordered him every Night 60 or 80 drops of the same *Guttæ Vitæ* to be given him in Sack: Thus in two dayes time we brought him to rest.

On

On the fourth day I gave him this following preparation of *Sena*, which purged him well. *Take* Sena *one ounce*, Salt *of* Tartar, Juice *of* Liquorice, *of each a drachm*: Spring Water *a pint*; *make an Infusion to Redness for* 4 *doses*; being four times purged with this, and afterwards continuing to take the *Gutt. Vitæ* at Night; he was in 14 dayes time restored to perfect Health. *Salmon.*

XI. *Madness occasioned by a Philtre.*

A young Student of about 20 years of Age, received some Junkets of a Witch, which he did eat; and when he was gone from her, in the way, he began to grow Mad; and being brought home, he grew madder, and fell into a perfect *Mania*. For the curing whereof some of his Fellow Students came to me, and told me of his Madness, and of the Philtre or bewitched Junkets he had eaten, desiring a Remedy against the same. Whereupon I gave them 6 ounces of *Aqua Benedicta*, which I bid them give him presently in the Name of *Jesus*; which he having drunk, presently after vomited up the Philtre, or poysoned Junkets; which being cast upon the ground, did, to the amazement of all the By-standers, boil, and work, like Meat boyling over the Fire. The Poyson being thus disgorged, presently beyond Expectation, his Madness went away, and in the space of two daies he recovered his Understanding, and was perfectly well. His Drink was Wormwood-Wine, which he drank for some daies together; his Diet was slender and easie of Digestion *Rulandus Cent.* 3. *Obser.* 91.

CHAP. V.

Of MELANCHOLY.

I. *Melancholy and Gangreen.*

A Very devout man about the age of forty, from his too earnest studies and contemplations fell into a simple Melancholy without any Feaver, he was so unhappily deprived of Rest, Sleep and Appetite, that he could enumerate whole Moneths wherein he had not slept and whole weeks he had not dined; the Physitians of *Tholouse* were convocated to advise about the cure of this miserable Gentleman, all Remedies being tried in vain for the space of six Moneths; I did attempt at last a cure after a *Spagyrick* manner. First of all I purged him often with our *Antimonium præcipitatum*; afterwards for the space of fifteen dayes together he did use about his time of going to Bed, the quintessence of silver, and the

Arcanum

Arcanum of *Henbane*, the quantity of twenty grains in half an ounce of the spirit of *Violets*, and so was perfectly cured, a cold and moist kind of Diet being observed; he did drink cold Water, wherein he often bathed himself. Having received a wound in his left Thigh, it Gangreened, which I cured by the like method and the same medicaments; to wit, the *Oyl* of *Mercury*, *Antimony*, the *Tincture* of *Mars* and round *Birth-wort*, and so he Recovered. *Pet. Joh. Fab. cur.* 2.

II. *Melancholy in a married woman.*

A Married Woman came to me complaining of divers melancholick Accidents, and several pricking pains in her left side, near the *Præcordia*; she also told me that she had neglected breathing a Vein which she had accustomed her self to, as also Purgation; her Urine was very green; I prescribed her the following Pills, take species *hieræ Pacchii* one drachm, the roots of black *Hellebore* one scruple, *Cinnamon*, *Citron-peel* of each three grains, with the Syrup of *Bugloss* make fifteen Pills, which she swallowed with the same syrup; there was infused in Wine the leaves of *Sage*, *Scolopendria*, the Flowers of *Borage*, *Bugloss*, *Roses*, the Roots of *Elecampane*; the *Basilick* Vein of the left Arm was opened. By these Remedies alone she Received great Benefit. *Gabelchoveri Cent.* 4. *cur.* 54.

III. *A Hypochondriack Melancholy with other Symptoms.*

A Goldsmith confessed that he had been for a very long time labouring under a Hypocondriack Melancholy, with a mighty defluxion that had troubled him day and night, as also with sorrow and a pain in his Belly and both the Hypochondria's; his Urine was well coloured, yet it was gravelly and the top froathy; this Man before he had taken my advice did use *Acidulis Daynachenfibus*, and because he had not taken for ten weeks any Purgative Medicine, therefore I prescribed the following thing.

Take Electuarium Diacatholicon *one ounce*, Confectio hamech *three ounces*, *a decoction of* Flowers *and* Fruits, *in which boyl the Leaves and Flowers of* Fumitary *and* Epithymum *of each one Pugil*, Anniseeds *and* Cinnamon *of each one drachm*, *mix them, and make a Potion:* And because he said that when he lay and rested he found himself pretty well, but as soon as he got up, he did perceive some notable alteration and perturbation of the Animal Spirits in the Ventricles of the Brain; therefore I ordered him to take this gross Powder. *Take* species incisæ *two ounces*; Tabulæ diarrhodon Abbatis, Dianthos, Diamargaritum frigidum, Diacinnomonum, *of each five ounces*, Citron *and* Orange-peels *of each five ounces. These being well cut and bruised, make a gross Powder according to Art*; And I commanded for repelling the Vapours that did fly up to the Head, that he would for some days use to wash his Feet and Thighs in the decoction of the Leaves of *Wormwood*, *Origanum*, *Thyme*, *Betony*, the Leaves of *Mallowes*, and the Roots of *Asarabacca*. It will be very convenient also to use

use a Wine that purifies blood, of Cordial and Splenetick Leaves, Flowers and Roots; he continued almost a Month washing in *Acidulis Daynachensibus*, as also the use of other Medicaments; afterwards he returned home having had in his Journey a most grievous fit of two hours continuance, upon which followed plentiful sweating, and a perfect recovery. *Ghabelchoveri*, *Cent.* 4. *Cur.* 55.

III. *Melancholly in a young Man, accompanied with Temptations of the Devil.*

A young Man, Aged about 19 years, Secretary to the Duke of *Bavaria*, being a hard Student in the University, fell into a Melancholly, accompanied with divers temptations of the Devil, whom by the good hand, and help of God Almighty, I soon cured, thus, *Take Pills of* Fumitory *one drachm*, Hellebore *prepared 7 grains*, *with* Bugloss-water, *make seven Pills*: These he took three hours after Supper, and was well purged. The day following I opened his Head Vein, out of which flowed plenty of black Blood. On the seventh day, he took the aforesaid Pills again, and was perfectly cured. During his Cure, I gave him a moistning and temperarly warming Diet. His drink at Meals was Wine, in which the Roots and Leaves of *Borrage* had been boyled. *Rulandus*, *Cent.* 1. *Obser.* 4.

IV. *Melancholly and long Sadness.*

A young Man, Aged about 24 years, had been Melancholly for five years together; I brought him into his right mind by this following method. *A Purge for Melancholly.* *Take* Sena *one ounce*; *Syrup of* Hellebore *an ounce and half*; *Decoction of* Sena *made in the* Whey *of* Goats-Milk, *an ounce and half*; *mix them.* This he drank about three of the Clock in the Morning, and was well purged. The day following he took this Sternutatory. *Take* Darnel, Nigella-seeds, white Hellebore, Ana, *a scruple*: Sweet Marjoram, Rosemary, Sage, Ana, *half a drachm*: Musk *two grains*; *mix and make a subtil Powder.* Of this the quantity of a Pea was blown into his Nostrils in the Morning. On the third day he took the aforesaid purging Potion; on the fourth and fifth days he took his sneezing Powder again. On the sixth day after Supper, he took these following Pills. *Take Pills of* Fumitory *and* Aureæ, *of each half a drachm*: Black Hellebore 10 *Grains*; *with* Bugloss-water *make seven Pills, which gild with Gold*: These wrought well. On the eighth day I opened the *Vena Mediana* of his Left Arm, and took away almost a pound of Blood. On the ninth day after I opened the *Vena Cephalica* of his Right Arm, and took out half a pound of Blood. Also every Morning, (saving when he purged) I made him sup up three new laid Eggs, sprinkling into every Egg this following Powder: *Take* Epithymum, Time, *of each two drachms*; *biting* Cinnamon, *one drachm*; Saffron *three grains*, *make all into a most fine Powder.* His other Meats were moistening and temperate, rather then hot, as Capons, Hens, Kids, boyled

Mutton (not roasted nor fryed). His drink was thin White-Wine, not old, in which Flowers of *Borrage* and *Bugloss* had been boyled. This Wine he drank continually for two Months. Thus by Gods Gracious Assistance he was perfectly restored in 14 days, and lived many years after sound in his Mind and Wits. *Rulandus, Cent.* 1. *Obser.* 5.

V. *Melancholly in a Man well stricken in Years.*

A man 52 years old was much troubled with Melancholly, being out of his right mind. I Cured him in few days by these following Remedies. In the first place I throughly purged his Body, with this potion, which he drank cold in the Morning. *Take Extract of Esula two scruples and half, Whey six ounces, mix and strain*; This he drank, and was thereby well purged. Afterwards he took divers mornings the quantity of a Pea of the sneezing Powder, in the former Section, into each Nostril, which made him to sneeze lustily, and purged his Head to good purpose. His Head and whole Body being thus purged, the *Vena Mediana* was opened, and about a pound of Blood was taken away. Live *Crabs* also by my order were beaten, and put in a Linnen Cloth, and applyed to his Forehead, being changed when they grew dry, which did him much good. During the Cure, he kept a temperate Diet, warming and moistning, and his Drink was this following Decoction. *Take Bugloss an handful, Hops, Endive, Succory, of each half a handful*; *Raisins stoned and bruised three ounces*; *Sugar an ounce, boyl all in a sufficient quantity of Water, till a third part only remains.* By these Remedies he was suddenly and perfectly recovered. *Rulandus, Cent.* 2. *Obser.* 71.

VI. *Melancholly in a middle aged Person.*

A man about 29 years old, the Son of the former, was taken with the same Melancholly, whom in a few dayes (with Gods help) I cured in the same manner, as I did his Father, but instead of the aforesaid Purge, I gave the Son this following Potion: *Take Aquæ Benedictæ, Fountain water, of each one ounce*; *mix them.* This he drank cold, and vomited and purged very much; with this and the other Medicines, he was happily cured. *Rulandus, Cent.* 2. *Obser.* 72.

VII. *Melancholly in a Person possessed with the Devil.*

A Woman 60 years of Age was troubled with a malignant Spirit many years, because, some time formerly, she did commit Incest with a Kinsman of hers, by whom she conceived and bore a Son; and seeing she could not Marry with her Kinsman, nor have any more to do with him, she prostituted her Body to the Devil, but not her Soul; from which time the wicked Spirit began to vex and torment her many ways, to beat her, to tempt and provoke her to cut her Throat, drown, or otherwise kill her self: She could not pray in the Church, because the Devil intercepted her words. These things

things the Woman her self confessed to me four years ago, being brought to me, and imploring and beseeching my help. Her Urine was of a Leaden colour, troubled, thick, and stinking, which shewed that Melancholy did concur with the Disease aforesaid, for Melancholy is the Devils Engine. These things being known, and well considered, for her cure, in the first place, we fly unto the most strong God, the most Excellent and Omnipotent Physician, whom in publick and private we invocate with most Ardent Prayers, and calling upon the name of Jesus, thus I began the Cure. A purge for Melancholy. *Take Aqua terræ sanctæ eight ounces*: this she drank hot in the morning in her bed, being well covered; after which she did sweat, and purged upwards and downwards; voiding much Flegmatick and Melancholick Excrements; she repeated the same draught the two following dayes, which purged her in the self-same manner, and thereupon grew better and better. Her Urine became natural, and like that of a sound person; and at the last the Devil was foiled by the powerful Arm of Jesus Christ. Her Body being thus purged, she was by my advice let blood in the *Venæ Cephalicæ* of both Arms, and much Blood was taken away, not without much benefit. After Blood-letting, she used for three dayes together, the sneezing powder (in one of the Sections above) not without much profit. Eight dayes after Blood-letting, I gave her an ounce and half of my *Spiritus vitæ aureus*, by which she voided the rest of her evil humors upwards and down-wards, and so the cure was happily accomplished. For by these helps of Physick, and strong Prayers through Faith, by the blessing of Jesus Christ, the most potent and strong Physician, the Tempter was driven away, and the miserable Woman freed from the power of the Devil, and all his snares, Vexations, and Temptations, in a short time. *Glory be to God on high, on earth peace, and good will towards men*, Amen. *Rulandus, Cent.* 3. *Obser.* 100.

CHAP: VI.

Of LETHARGY and CARUS.

I. *The Sleepy disease in Children.*

A Girl Eight years of Age, was taken with this sleepy evil, with frequent convulsions, to whom the Physicians had given many Medicines, and applied divers Remedies, *viz*, Clysters, Frictions, Cupping-glasses, Vesicatories, Sternutatories, *&c.* I gave her one dram of white Vitriol in Broth, whereupon she Vomited, and was perfectly cured.

The Son of a certain Gardiner, was taken with the same Disease, to whom I gave half an ounce of the *Aqua Benedicta Rulandi*, which purged him up and down, and cured him.

A Girl a year Old, troubled with the same Disease, without convulsion fits; took juice of *Onions*, and ordinary *Oyl*, of each one spoonful mingled together, wherewith she vomited and was well.

Another Girl four years Old, troubled with the same Disease, was cured with the same Medicine. *These Observations are worth the noting. Riverius, observ.* 4. 26.

II. *A Lethargy cured by a Cautery.*

In the Apoplexy, Carus, and other Diseases meerly cold, to rouse the faculties, and melt the clammy humor, the whole Body and Brain being first evacuated, both ancient and modern Physitians have unanimously applied Cauteries, Iron red hot, Sinapisms, and exceeding hot Plaisters. I was called to visit a Patient, who after 30 dayes being taken with an inconquerable necessity of sleeping, with a small slow Feaver, so that he could hardly hold up his Eyelids, being drowned in deep sleep. He had sundry Revelling and Evacuating Remedies applied, and therewith not being help'd, I proceeded to a Cautery, with exceeding great good. Wherefore with a burning Iron, I raised Scabs in the Top of his Head, one in the hind-part of his Head, and many round about, whereby, the Patient being roused, and the Humors issuing forth, he awaked, and came to his Senses. With this Remedy I remember I have twice cured Persons in dead sleeps, when all other Remedies had been tried in vain, and the case seemed desperate. For the coagulated flegm being melted by force of the Fire, and running many dayes out of their Mouths and Nostrils, the Patients recovered. *Zacutus. lib.* 1. *obser.* 14.

III. *A Lethargy in a middle aged man.*

A man about 40 years of Age being seized with a Lethargy, after the eighth day I was sent for: *Purging, Bleeding, Frictions, Clysters,*

ſters, Cupping, &c. had already been done, and all in vain, for the Diſeaſe grew more and more upon him. Theſe things being conſidered, I cauſed all his Hair to be ſhaved off, and applied an *Epiſpaſtick* all over the whole Head, which drew a mighty Bliſter, and ran ſo much as to wet a dozen of Napkins: this did him good and almoſt brought him to himſelf again: after the Bliſter had done running, I purged his Head by the Noſtrils four times, with theſe ſolid *Errhines*. *Take* Cambogia, Scammony, *of each alike in fine powder*, Confectio Hamech, *enough to make it into a maſs of Pills*. Of which long Roles were formed to put up the Noſtrils, which wrought exceeding well: Laſtly, all his Head was morning and evening well bathed with the *powers of Amber*; by the uſe of theſe things, in about ten days the patient was perfectly recovered. *Salmon.*

IV. *A ſleepy Diſeaſe cured with a ſleepy Remedy.*

A Maiden having a double Tertian, was alſo afflicted with extream or deep ſleep, redneſs of Face, ſticking out of the Eyes, a pricking pain on her left ſide, extream difficulty of ſwallowing and vomiting up of her Food. Now before ſhe was taken with her fit (becauſe ſhe could then ſwallow very well) ſhe took by my advice four grains of *Laudanum*, made into four little Pills: not long after her Fit came. But after two Hours the *Laudanum* beginning to operate, all ſymptoms abated, and ſhe was well all that Night; whereas the foregoing nights ſhe was extreamly tormented. The day after in the morning ſhe took an *Hyſterical and purging Apozem*, and continued the uſe thereof three dayes together, wherewith the cure was perfected. I doubted much when I gave her the *Laudanum*, becauſe ſhe was wont to fall into a deep ſleep in her Fits, which might be encreaſed by the uſe of the *Laudanum*. But at laſt, I reſolved with my ſelf, that the ſaid deep ſleep did ariſe from Vapours aſcending plentifully from the Womb into the Head, by prohibiting the aſcent whereof, the ſleepy fit might be hindred. *Riverius Obſer.* 126.

V. *A Lethargy.*

A certain perſon falling into a continual burning Feaver, and having no perfect *Criſis*, was about the fourteenth day taken with a Lethargical Sleep; his Wife thinking him a dying, came to me a begging for advice in ſo deſperate a caſe; I went to the Patient whom I found to be of a pale clayie colour, his Reaſon and Memory being hurt, his Tongue white, and his Lethargy great, his Feaver was great and his body was full of red ſpots. I did provoke Vomit with my ſalt of *Vitriol*, diſſolved in *Sage water*, by this he Vomited much, and I let him blood, upon which his perpetual Drowſineſs vaniſhed away; I purged him again with fifteen grains of my *Antimony*, and after purgation he grew well. *Petri Johannis Fabri, cur.* 37.

VI. *Lethargies cured by Paracelſus.*

1. One after an Ague fell into

such a dead sleep, that he felt not himself being pricked, nor could open his Eyes, nor speak any thing, he was sick of the Lethargy, whom I cured with Oyl of Salt.

2. A certain young Woman being awoke, was vexed with a Lethargy, so that her Eyes were always shut; and if any had called her, she could scarce open her Eyes, and no man could understand what she said, nor yet answer any man; the which Woman was brought to her perfect health only by the use of the Oyl of *Vitriol*.

3. *Note*, I know for certain that the Oyls of *Salt* or *Vitriol* being dulcified with the most pure and best rectified *Spirit of Wine*, performs the intention to the best Advantage; and then you may exhibit the *compositum* in a proper Vehicle. *Salmon*.

VII. *A Carus.*

One fell into such profound sleep that he could not be awakened; I exhibited to him one drachm of my *Salt of Vitriol*, dissolved into one ounce of *Sage-water*; by this Potion he did vomit much Phlegmatick and watry matter; after this, I gave him the distilled water of *Cinnamon*, and did advise him to take a little good Wine; by these he was perfectly Cured. *Petri Johannis Fabri*. Cur. 36.

CHAP. VII.

Falling-Sickness and Catalepsis.

I. *Astonishment or Congelation.*

1. A Knight being in an Assembly was suddenly astonished, and diseased over all his Body, as if he had had the *Apoplexy*, whom I cured by Anointing the hinder part of his Head with *Balsamum Hetenii*, and *Essentia Mercurialis. Paracelsus*.

2. A Physician being astonished with a Clap of Thunder and Lightning, so that he seemed to have an *Apoplexy*, or the Disease *Syderatio*, and by us *Congelation* or *Blasting*, was restored to his former Health, with *Oleum Auri* in *Aqua Melissæ*.

II. *The Falling-Sickness in a young Child.*

An Infant Boy six days old was taken with the *Falling-Sickness*, foaming much at the Mouth; I was immediately sent for by the Parents; and after I had seen the Child, I prescribed this following: *Take of my* Guttæ Vitæ *one Ounce*; *Powers of* Caraways *six drachms*, *mix them*. Of this mixture there was given to the Child six drops, two or three times a day in a spoonful of *Sack*, and continued for 10 or 12 days, in which space of time the child was perfectly cured. *Salmon*.

III. A

III. *A Boy of three Years old cured of the Falling-Sickness.*

This Infant having been about six weeks troubled with the *Falling-Sickness*, the Parents then sent for me: I cured him by giving him morning and evening 16 grains of the Powder of a dead Mans Skull, in Conserve of *Barberries*: This he took for a month together, and became perfectly well. But this is to be noted, that it was the Pouder of a Skull which had been buried (as was supposed) 30 or 40 years.

Another little Girl I cured, aged about two years and half, by giving her morning and evening four grains of *Volatile*, *Salt of Mans Skull* in water of *Misselto of the Oak*.

Another Child I cured by giving it every morning and evening one drop of the *Oyl of Mans Skull*, in Conserve of *Lilly-Convally*, for 36 days.

Another Child seven years old I cured, by giving the Powers of Mans Skull, in a Glass of Rosemary water, morning and evening for 40 days. I gave 30 drops at a time, in three ounces of the water. *Salmon.*

IV. *An Epilepsie cured in a young Man.*

A Youth 19 years of Age, had been for five years troubled with an *Epilepsie*, at first the Fits came but four times a year; but after the first year, they used to come once a month, and after a while twice a month; *viz.* at change and full of the Moon; But for the three last years, they were at no certain, but returned still more often: Sometimes five or six times in a month, sometimes every third day, and every other day, and sometimes every day; sometimes he would be free from them a week or fortnight, and presently after he would have them every day, it may be for a month together. Thus the time of the Fits returning was irregular, and at no certain, so that the Youth could not tell when to look for them, nor when they did come, had he any forewarning. Much means had been used during these years, so that it seems that no kind of Remedies had been omitted. His Relations came to me, and gave me the abovesaid Account; and desiring my help, I considered a while what was most fit to be done, but to do those things over again, which had been successlesly used before, was a manifest vanity, therefore I attempted a new course. First, I gave him two drachms of my *Catharticum Argenteum*, which wrought admirably with him both upwards and downwards, and I repeated the dose five or six times every third or fourth day: The purging being thus over; I caused his whole Head to be shaved, and applyed all over it an *Epispastick*, which was four times repeated. Mean season, while this was doing, I caused him to take inwardly *Potestates Cranii humani* morning, noon and night; he took 30 or 40, and sometimes to 60 drops thereof, in a Glass of Canary, the use of which he continued for 90 days. But after the time of Blistering was

wholly over, I caused the brain to be purged by the Nostrils, with the Errhine mentioned in the last Sect. of the former Chap. their use was repeated seven times; and the Head was outwardly bathed morning and evening for a month, with the *Powers of Rosemary*: By the use of these means the Youth was restored to his perfect Health in less than four months. *Salmon.*

CHAP. VIII.

Of SMELLING Lost.

I. *The Privation of the Smelling.*

ONE having complained of sensible diminution and obstruction of that sense, and that by reason thereof he was necessitated to open his mouth wide to draw in Air; I therefore prescribed the following pills for purging the Head.

Take Pil Aggrevativæ *four scruples, and let him swallow them in one ounce of the syrup of* Roses solutive *in the morning fasting, deferring eating and drinking three or four hours afterwards; then let him use the following* Errhin. *Take* Marjoram-water *two ounces, Honey of* Roses *five ounces, then let him draw up his nostrils four drops thereof warm at one time.* And perceiving this Persons Veins to be full of blood, I caused the *Cephalick Vein* of the Right Arm to be opened, by which and the foregoing Medicine he was perfectly cured. *Gabelchoveri Cent.* 4. *cur.* 44.

II. *Smelling lost by taking a great Cold.*

A young Man about 25 years of Age, by taking of a great cold, had lost his sense of Smelling for some Months. He came to me to be cured; his Head and Nostrils seemed to be mightily stufft with thick Viscous Humors, nor had his Nose run for many weeks. I first purged him well with my *Pulvis Regalis*, 25 grains, given in the pap of an Apple in the morning Fasting: which the fourth day I repeated. This done, I caused some small quantity of the same Pouder, to be every night (an hour before going to Bed) blown up both his Nostrils, which wrought well, and in 10 or 12 dayes perfectly removed the Obstruction and his Smelling came to him again, as well as ever. *Salmon.*

III. *Smelling lost in a woman forty years of Age.*

This Woman had lost her smelling for above three years, so that she was out of all hope of having it restored again, she having tried many things in vain, as, Purging, Cuppings, Blisters, Frictions, Clysters, *&c.* Coming to me I cured her thus. I first caused her to receive

receive up her Noſtrils by a Funnel, for a long time the Vapours of the following Decoction.

Take Spring-water, White-wine of each a pint and half: Muſtard-ſeed bruiſed, Pepper in powder of each two ounces: make all boil together: then put the whole into a ſtone bottle, and by a Funnel let the Vapours be received up the Noſtrils.

After this had been done for about an hour and half, I cauſed her to receive up each Noſtril, a ſmall quantity of my *Pulvis Regalis*, which wrought well, and purged her Brain admirably: when the working was over, I anointed her Noſtrils with Oyl of *Amber*. This courſe was done every day for 10 or 12 days, in which ſpace of time, the Woman came to the ſenſe of her Smelling again. *Salmon.*

IV. *Smelling loſt in an Ancient Man.*

When this man came to me firſt of all, I much doubted of his Recovery, by Reaſon of his Age, and the long continuance of his trouble; but by his much perſwaſion, I attempted it. I cauſed him to receive up his Noſtrils the fumes of the Decoction in the former Section, in the ſame manner; that done, I cauſed a Liquid, Emollient and Abſterſive Errhine to be put up his Noſtrils; it was thus made:

Take Hydromel three ounces, juice of Primroſe roots ſix ounces, mix them for an Errhine.

And after the working of the *Errhine* was over, I cauſed his Noſtrils to be anointed with a little *Oyl of Muſk*, that thereby I might ſtir up, as it were, and recal into Act again, the faculty of ſmelling, which for a long time had been laid aſleep: This courſe was taken for about 14 days, and the Old Mans ſenſe of Smelling came to him again. *Salmon.*

V. *Smelling loſt in a Maid-ſervant by taking a great Cold.*

By reaſon this Creature had taken a great Cold, there was a notable obſtruction created, whereby the *Noſtrils* and *Proceſſus Mamillares*, ſeemed to be wholly ſtopped up by a Viſcous, pituitous matter lodged there. For the cure thereof, I cauſed her to be laid in a great ſweat in her Bed, giving her this Bolus.

Take Venice Treacle, two drams; Bezoar mineral, ten grains; mix them.

This was given her, and ſhe drank after it a little Treacle-water; her head was well covered, and ſhe did ſweat well for four hours or more: At night (being leiſurely cool'd) ſhe roſe up, and I cauſed preſently a ſmall quantity of my *Pulvis Regalis* to be blown up her Noſtrils, which purged away thoſe Viſcous Humors in the Brain and *Proceſſus Mamillares*; as ſoon as the Operation was over, I cauſed her to repair to Bed again, ſhe reſted quietly, breathed freely through her Noſtrils, and roſe well the next day. *Salmon.*

CHAP.

CHAP. IX.

Of the HICCOUGH.

I. *The Cure of the Hiccough.*

ONE that was divers times grievously afflicted with the *Hiccough*, was cured by applying a brown Toſt warm to his Stomach. The Toſt was ſteeped in *Treacle* and *Aquavitæ*. Many have been cured of this Malady by taking four or five grains of our *Laudanum*.

II. *The Hiccough in a young Maiden.*

A Maiden of thirteen years of Age was vexed an whole year together with a moſt troubleſome *Hiccough*, which came by Fits four or five times a day, continuing ſometimes a quarter, ſometimes half, otherwhiles an whole hour. All the foregoing Winter, ſhe had been vexed with this ſymptom, but in the Summer ſhe was for the moſt part free, ſo that it came but ſeldom. In the fall of the Leaf, it returned as fierce at ever. Her Father asked my Advice, and I cauſed her to take *ſixteen grains of Calomelanos*, *with eight grains of Diagredium*; with which only Remedy, the Diſeaſe was quite cured that very day. *Riverius. obſer.* 242.

III. *A preternatural Hiccough in a Youth.*

A Boy ten years of Age complained of a pain in his Stomach conſtantly for 8 days; and had the *Hiccough* night and day; he was brought to me, and I gave him water of Green Nuts, ſteep'd with Radiſhes in Vinegar, ſuch as I uſe to provoke Vomit with, and though he vomited but little, yet the *Hiccough* preſently ceaſed; he took another draught of it at night, and was cured. *Platerus Obſer. lib.* 1.

III. *An Immoderate Hiccough.*

A Chirurgeon being ſick, had a *Hiccough* conſtantly night and day, ſo that he could neither ſleep nor ſpeak plain, or Eat, and ſo was extreamly weakned; when nothing did good, and he was at the point of Death, we gave him with fear, at his earneſt requeſt, a ſtrong Chymical Vomit, which a Phyſician had in readineſs. He vomited abundance of green and black matter, ſo his *Hiccough* ceaſed, and he preſently amended and recovered. *Platerus Obſer. Lib.* 1.

IV. *Another vehement Hiccough.*

A young man about 30 years of Age, upon drinking too much Strong-waters, was ſeized upon with the *Hiccough*. It had continued almoſt for a week, without any intermiſſion, notwithſtanding all that the Phyſician, Chyrurgeon and Apothecary could do, inſomuch

much as that he was lookt upon, and given over for a dead Man. At length I was sent for, the Patient being truly miserable, and without hope: In this condition I gave him *three grains and half of my Volatile Laudanum*, and in less than an hours time the Hiccough ceased, and the sick went quietly to rest. I ordered the same Dose to be repeated every day for six dayes (for security sake) and he became perfectly well. *Salmon.*

CHAP. X.

Of the GREEN-SICKNESS.

I. *The Green-sickness.*

A Gentlemans Daughter being very pale, did greedily eat small Stones, Chaulk, Lime, Dust, and such like, (as they commonly do, which have the Longing sickness called *Pica*, or *Malachia*) thorough the loathing of the Stomack; This Person I cured, by purging her with *Essentia Mercurialis* for the first Vomit, afterwards for certain daies I gave her the Oyl of *Vitriol* to drink with the Water of *Mint*. *Paracelsus.*

II. *A Depraved Appetite, or Green-sickness.*

This Disease happens most of all to Women with Child, and Virgins that are Marriageable, their courses not flowing; they become Pale, and fall into this Distemper by reason of bad Vapours which ascend to the Stomack from the Womb, which is evilly affected: Men are seldom afflicted with this Malady, but Children more frequently, because of the great Crudities which are begotten and collected by bad Diet: I my self had a Child about Three years old, who had this Disease; he would eat Earth, Ashes, *&c.* Things nourishing, and of a good Juice he refused, yea, sometimes he would not suck his Nurse; We delivered him from this by the following Medicine; We gave him four grains of our *Antimony* prepared, which he swallowed in Broath; the same Remedy being taken again about two or three hours after the former, he did Vomit up much Cholerick and Green Matter, he did evacuate also downwards, we did also exhibit to him a *Julap* of the Syrrup of *Pomegranates* with our Tincture of *Gold* prepared with the Oyl of *Vitriol*, and by these he was cured. *Petri Johannis Fabri. Cur. 62.*

III. *Another troubled with the same.*

A young Gentlewoman was afflicted with a depraved Appetite, and

and the *Green-sickness* in the twentieth year of her Age; her Terms did not flow, her Body was all over of a greenish pale colour, she was also feaverish, and had a pain in her Thighs, and a difficulty of Breathing: Being called, I cured her by the following Method; First of all, an *Emollient Clyster* was injected, then blood was taken from the Ankles of both feet, to the quantity of six Ounces, afterwards there was exhibited one drachm of the Salt of *Vitriol*, in *Sage-Water*; by which potion, she did vomit much; the next day I gave her fifteen grains of my *Antimony*, by which she did evacuate both upward and downwards; by these Medicaments she was perfectly delivered from all the abovementioned Symptomes. *Petri Johannis Fabri. Cur.* 63.

IV. *Appetite destroyed or lost.*

A Gentleman who was a breeder up of youth, was afflicted with this Distemper, whole dayes and nights not eating any thing, when he came in the sight of Meat, he did presently nauseat; and his body growing every day leaner, he fell into a slow Feaver; I being called, I gave him fifteeen grains of the White powder of *Antimony*, this made him purge upwards and downwards, the next day I gave him Syrrup of *Corals*. *This Syrrup is prepared of the dissolution of Corals in the Juice of Lemons, and animated with some drops of the Oyl of Vitriol; this dissolution being filtrated and clarified, is boyled with a sufficient quantity of Sugar into a Syrrup*; this Syrrup was used for three dayes, taking in the Morning two Spoonfuls, and immediately he recovered his Appetite the first day, and could eat with pleasure. *Petri Johannis Fabri Cur.* 64.

V. *The Green-sickness and Looseness.*

I have cured very many of the *Green-sickness*, and of *Looseness* proceeding from Obstructions, and thereby wasted away, by Chalybeat Medicaments, who by the use of thickning things, grew worse and worse, and would at last have dyed in the continuance of such Medicaments. *Zacutus Praxis, Lib.* 2. *Observ.* 19.

VI. *The Green-sickness cured by a Magistral Syrrup.*

A Noble Virgin after that by continual eating of Chalk and Bricks, she had her Courses stope, she had at length a swelling of her Legs, Eye-lids, and Face, was troubled with unusual sadness, fear, and shortness of Breath, Urin thin and void of colour, the Arteries about her Temples did beat vehemently, there was loathing of Meat, weakness of Stomach, and a continual subversion thereof, joyned with Stomack sickness and belching, the colour of her Face, Cheeks, and Lips was changed from Rosey and Purple into Paleness, she had a continual lingring Feaver, not accompanied with any trouble to the feeling, nor Acrimony of the skin, proceeding from an hidden and stubborn obstruction of the Womb, Liver, and Bowels, her strength was decay'd and languishing, so as that she could

could not so much as go, and if she endeavoured to walk, being vexed, with puffing and anxiety, she would swoon away: her Body did languish by little and little, and pining away for want of nourishment, she seem'd to have an Hectick Feaver, or a putrid and Hectick joyned together. At first several Remedies were prescribed by Physicians, while she was yet strong, as frequent bleedings in the foot, Cupping with Scarification to her Thighs; Leeches frequently to the Hæmorrhoidal Veins, purging of the Melancholick humour, repeating of Purgations, opening Apozems, Issues in her Legs, Cordial Medicaments, Lotions and Oyntments for her Legs, not only to strengthen her Body, but open a way for her Courses; Steel also was given her in substance for thirty dayes, all which things did her no good. Her kindred call together five Learned and Expert Physitians who are all of this opinion, That the Cure did wholly consist in removing the Pertinacious Obstruction of her Bowels; but in the manner how this was to be done, they all differ'd. Now because it is unseemly, and hateful among the illiterate and Vulgar, for Physitians advising about one and the same Disease to differ in their opinions, they caused another consultation wherein I was present; and I prescribed the following admirable Syrrup, which being taken fasting to 4 ounces, requires no exercise, and wonderfully satisfies all Indications of the Cure, which when she had used the space of 40 days, her Courses came down, she grew fat, was fresh coloured again, and her Feaver went away, so that she was married, conceived, and bare Children. The Syrrup, *Take Maiden-hair, Finger fern, Agrimony, Ana a handful, Raisins stoned two pugils, Anniseeds two pugils; Parsley-seed, Fennel-seed, ana half an ounce, red Vetches an ounce: Roots of Endive, of Parsley, of Eryngus, of Grass, of Bugloss, of Scorzonera, of Fennel, of Butchers-broom, of Asparagus, of Smallage, Ana one ounce; the four great cooling seeds half an ounce; Barks of the Roots of Capers and Tamarisk, ana one ounce; Roots of Madder, of Dock, ana one ounce; juice of fragrant Apples three Ounces; Hops, Fumitory, Ana, a handful; Sena two ounces, Cordial Flowers three drachms, Polypody, Epithimum, Cinnamon, Ana, 2 drachms; Barly two Pugils; Prunes stoned, Number 20. steep them all Night in a Gallon of Goats Milk Whey, then boyl over a gentle Fire till half the Liquor is consumed, and strain: to the straining add choice Rhubarb three drachms; Rhaponticum a drachm and half; Agarick trochiscated 2 drachms; boyl a little gently, strain out, and let a pound of prepared steel be seven times made red hot, and quenched therein; in which for a Night infuse Bezoar poudred, and made up into a Nodule 2 drachms; to the strained Liquor add Syrrup of Borrug, of Maiden Hair, Ana 5 Ounces, Bizantine, 2 ounces; of Cichory of Nicholaus, with double Rhubarb, of Endive, Ana an ounce and half; of Fumitory compound an Ounce; old Treacle, Mithridate, Confect of Hyacinths, Ana 2 drachms, make it pleasant with refined Sugar, and aromatize it with 2 drachms of Diamargariton Frigidum. Zacutus Praxis. Lib. 3. Obser. 11.*

VII. *The*

VII. *The Green-sickness, with Cholick pains.*

A Maid Servant was troubled with exceeding great Obstructions of her Liver and Spleen, so that she was not able in that regard to go up a pair of Stairs, being also oppressed with extream weariness and shortness of breath: Moreover she had an Extream thirst, her Courses were stopt, her Hypochondria stretcht, and her whole Body of an ill colour; but above all, she was horribly tormented with Cholick pains, which came twice or thrice a day; for the curing of which Symptoms the following Remedies were used; First, (Because her condition could not bear long taking of Physick) I ordered her only one Potion purging Flegm, premising blood-letting the day before, and I caused her to take the same Potion three dayes after. Afterwards she took every day in the Morning *Spirit of Tartar*, with a *decoction of Common Wormwood*. After the second taking whereof, the Cholick pains were wholly vanished; and continuing this medicine 10 days together, she was restored to perfect Health. For her Drink she took White Wine, wherein Steel had been infused, which I ordered her to continue for some time. *Riverius Observ. Lib.* 1. *Obser.* 5.

CHAP. XI.

Of a COUGH.

I. *A Cough, and shortness of Breath.*

THis Cure was performed upon a Woman with Child: I purged her with this; *Take Syrup of Senna an ounce and half; decoction of Senna an ounce and half; Ginger one scruple; Benedicta Laxativa two drachms; make all into a Potion*; with this alone she was cured. *Rulandus, Cent.* 1. *Obser.* 19.

II. *A Cough and shortness of Breath.*

This was performed upon a Man 72 years of Age. I purged him with this: *Take extract of Esula two scruples and an half; Whitewine five ounces; mix them into a draught, and let him drink it cold.* He did so, and by the sanative quality thereof, was in a short time cured. *Rulandus Cent.* 1. *Obser.* 21.

III. *A Cough, Asthma, Thirst, Appetite lost.*

A young Girl about 16 years of Age, being troubled with the aforegoing infirmities, I, by Gods assistance cured by this only Potion:

tion. *Take Pectoral Decoction one ounce and half; Troches of Agarick one drachm; Extract of Esula a scruple; Syrup of Sena three drachms; make all into a Potion.* This she took, and by the Operation thereof amended in a short time. *Rulandus Cent.* 1. *Obser.* 46.

IV. *A Cough, Asthma, Thirst, Appetite lost.*

A young man 18 years of Age, was taken with these symptoms, which I took away with these few Medicaments following. First, I purged him with this. *Take Pectoral Decoction two ounces; Extract of Esula two scruples; make them into a Potion.* This he took, and voided upwards and downwards many Flegmatick, Cholerick, and very stinking Excrements, and so grew better. After this Purgation, for some dayes following I advised him to sweat every Morning in his Bed, with this following decoction, of which he took 5 ounces at a time hot, and afterwards being covered with Blankets, he did sweat strongly for a long time together, and so grew well. The decoction, *Take Centory flowers three handfuls, boyl them in Spring Water a sufficient Quantity, till half be consumed.* *Rulandus Cent.* 1. *Obser.* 56.

V. *An old Cough and Asthma.*

A man 40 years of Age was troubled with an old and vexatious Cough, and a most grievous shortness of Breath, which Infirmities to the Amazement of the Bystanders I presently cured with this only purging Medicament. *Take Extract of Esula the quantity of a Chesnut, Metheglin six ounces, mix, and strain them.* This Potion he drank, was well purged, and perfectly cured, without any other Medicaments. *Rulandus Cent.* 2. *Obser.* 81.

VI. *An old Cough and Asthma.*

A man 34 years old had been long troubled with a sharp Cough and shortness of Breath, whom I presently cured with the Blessing of God, whom alone, I alwayes invoke: I cured him with this only Potion: *Take Extract of Esula two Scruples, Hydromel 6 ounces, mix, and strain them.* This Potion he drank hot, and by the forcible and happy operation thereof, he presently was excellently and miraculously cured. To God alone be ascribed the praise, who works all in all things, whose Name be blessed to Eternal Ages. His Diet was of a warming and smoothing Nature; and his drink was sometimes Wine, and sometimes a decoction of Hyssop, sweetned with Sugar. *Rulandus Cent.* 2. *Obser.* 86.

VII. A *Cough and Asthma.*

A Woman 41 years old was troubled as aforesaid, who was cured only by this following Potion. *Take Decoction of Sena three ounces, Syrrup of Roses Solutive one ounce; Troches of Agarick a drachm, Ginger 10 grains, mix them.* She drank all hot, and by the plentiful operation thereof, through Gods Blessing she was cured. *Rulandus. Cent.* 2. *Obser.* 92.

VIII. *A*

VIII. *A Cough, and Shortness of Breath.*

A Married Wife 52 years of Age was much weakned with the aforesaid infirmities: I presently cured her with this only Potion following. *Take Spiritus vitæ aureus Rulandi one ounce*, with this she was throughly purged upwards and downwards, and she presently recovered. Her Food was Liquid, her Drink Decoction of French Barley sweetned with Sugar. *Rulandus Cent.* 3. *Obser.* 81.

IX. *A most vehement Cough, shortness of Breath, and difficulty of breathing.*

A man 40 years old troubled with the aforesaid Diseases; desired my help: I gave him this moist excellent and safe powder. *Take Flowers of Sulphur half an ounce, Flowers of Benjamin half a scruple, mix them in a most fine powder.* This I gave to two scruples in a new laid Egg, morning and evening for three dayes without intermission; and by this only Remedy in four dayes space he was freed from his Disease, and restored to his perfect Health. *Rulandus Cent.* 3. *Obser.* 97.

X. *A long Cough, with pain and noise in the Ear.*

A man 49 years of Age was troubled with a tedious Cough, with pain and noise in his left Ear. I gave him 6 ounces of *Aqua terræ Sanctæ* which he drank warm in the Morning in his Bed, being well covered, he sweat much and long, and it also purged by Stool; it was repeated again the next day, and presently his Cough remitted, and in a few daies wholly left him. Afterwards I caused blood to be drawn from the Cephalick Veins on both Arms; while these things were doing, I dropt into his Ear 5 drops of *our Oyl of Sulphur* in the Evening for 7 daies, and so in short time he was made perfectly whole. *Rulandus Cent.* 4. *Obs.* 82.

XI. *A Vehement Cough, with shortness of Breath.*

A man and his Wife about 60 years of Age, troubled with the aforesaid Diseases, were thus cured. *Take decoction of Sena two ounces, Syrup of Rhubarb 3 ounces, mix them for a draught*: The Man and his Wife both took it, and it purged them very well: Then I gave them these Rouls. *Take Gums Arabick, Tragacanth, White Starch, of each half a drachm, Juice of Liquorice half a drachm, Sugar Candy an ounce and half, with Violet Water, make Rouls.* These they took often, and were cured: Their Food was humecting, and their Drink Wine sweetned with Sugar. *Rulandus Cent.* 9. *Obser.* 30.

XII. *A Vehement old Cough.*

The man was 70 years old, and I cured him thus: His Food was little, and easie of digestion; his Drink Hydromel, or this *Aqua mulsa. Take Spring-Water a Gallon, Clarified Honey half a pound; Hyssop half a pugil, Elecampane half an ounce, Liquorice a drachm, boyl to the consumption*

tion of a quart, then strain. I purged him with this: *Take pectoral decoction, Syrrup of Violets Solutive of each two Ounces, mix them for a draught*; which was repeated again the next day. The third day, *I* gave this. *Take Pilulæ Hieræ cum Agarico, Agarick trochiscated, of each a scruple; with Syrrup of Violets Solutive, make 7 Pills.* By these Medicines his whole Body being well purged, he was restored to his perfect Health. *Rulandus Cent. 9. Obser. 47.*

XIII. *An old Cough, Pissing matter, Gravel, Rupture.*

A Reverend Dean of *Burgundy* was troubled, 1. With a constant Cough for a long time, more in Winter than in Summer, he spit little, and with difficulty, like the white of an Egg, slimy, waterish, and sometimes Salt. 2. His Urine was often like thick Milk, thick at bottom, white and glutinous. 3. A heavy and stretching pain in the Loins, on the right side chiefly, from whence he voided Sand and Gravel. 4. That Coughing, he felt a pricking in his Cods, about the seed Vessels, and feared a Rupture. This was a dilatation of the Vessels, and a kind of Rupture from too much Venery or Riding. He valued not the Rupture, but desired Remedies against his Cough, for which he had taken much, and been often purged. I prescribed him therefore a pectoral Wine, and Oxymel. And when his Cough was violent, he used these Troches between his Teeth, to melt in his Mouth at Night. *Take powder of Diatragacanth frigid, a drachm and half; White Henbane seeds a scruple, Penidies an ounce, Opium dissolved in Wine 6 grains, with Infusion of Gum Tragacanth in Rose-Water make Troches.* To cleanse his Reins, that they might not be ulcerated or consumed, I gave him *Turpentine 2 drachms mixed with Honey in a Mortar, and dissolved in Wine*, and my Tablets against Ulcers of the Reins: After some Moneths he sent me word, that by the use of these things he was very well, and cought not. *Platerus Obser. Lib. 1.*

XIV. *A Cough and Catarrh in an Infant.*

A Child 11 Moneths old was afflicted with a continual Cough and Feaver, joyned with a Catarrh; he vehemently vomited Flegm, suckt much, and pist little; many things being used to no purpose, I caused them to anoint the Region of his Kidneys with *Oyl of Scorpions* of *Matthiolus*, thrice a day: By this means he made Urine more plentifully, and his Catarrh was abated. For *Mercatus* saith, *Lib. 8. chap. 13.* of Childrens Diseases, that Catarrhs sometimes happen to Children by fault, and by weakness of the Kidnies, when they do not draw the Wheyish Humour whence it is, that the said Humor flowing upwards, becomes matter of a Catarrh. *Riverius Observat. Number 55.*

XV. *A Cough, shortness of Breath, and pains of the Shoulders and Arms.*

A Woman was 8 Moneths trou-

bled with a Cough, shortness of breath, straitness of her Breast, and pains in her Arms and Shoulders; voiding by Coughing much flegmatick and watery matter. She had taken many Potions and Apozems from others, but all in vain. At last she desires my help. I gave her this. *Take Calomelanos 20 grains, Diagredium 10 grains, make a Bolus with Conserve of Roses.* Two hours after she had taken it, she did sweat plentifully, and after that, had 3 large Stools, and the day after she was perfectly well: Notwithstanding, three days after, I caused her to take the same Medicine again, which gave her 4 Stools, and from that time she was freed from the said Symptoms. *Riverius Obser. Number* 231.

XVI. *An Inveterate Cough.*

A certain Counsellour of *Castrinori* was afflicted all Winter, and the Spring with a vehement Cough, and with a slow Feaver, he thought himself inclinable to a Consumption of the Lungs, though he had tryed many Medicines to free him from that Distemper, yet he was cured by this one Remedy: To wit. *Tables of the Essence of White Amber, and the Oyl of the same, or ten drops of the Essence in a Spoonful of Cinnamon Water, and while he slept, there was instilled into his Ears some drops of that Essence,* and so he was cured within a Moneth. *Petri Jubinnis Fabri. Cur.* 55.

XVII. *A Cough, with shortness of Breath, and a Suspicion of a Consumption of the Lungs.*

My Wives Sister, of Age 18, was troubled for some years with a dry Cough, and with shortness and difficulty of Breath, insomuch that she could not go up stairs without being helped; she was of a pale Complexion, not having as yet her Courses; her Urine was at first white and muddy, after it had stood a while, it became well Coloured with a copious sediment, round and white. I prescribed her the following purging Claret. *Take the leaves of Sena three ounces, Polypody of the Oak, Rhapontick Rhubarb, of each five ounces, choice Turbith one drachm, choice Rhubarb two drachms, Spike seven grains, Cinnamon two drachms, Cloves two scruples, Galangal five drachms, Anniseeds two drachms, Coriander prepared one drachm, the leaves of Lungwort, Colts-foot, Hyssop, of each one Pugil, Raisins two ounces, Damascens numb. 9. Jujebs numb. 7. Sebestons numb. 5. Tartary of White-wine three drachms, Agarick trochiscated, the Roots of Mechoacan, Ginger, of each two drachms, Mace, Citron, of each five drachms, being cut and bruised, infuse them twenty hours in a measure of generous White-wine, then press them hard, and strain them twice or thrice by Hyppocrates his sleeve, after the first straining add three ounces of choice Manna, afterwards strain them again.* By using of this Purgative Claret, which she drank every day fasting, she got three or four stools after Dinner. On the sixth of *June* I looked upon her Urine, which by standing

ſtanding long, had a white globous ſediment full of little ſmall réd Sand, it had a frothy ſuperficies, her courſes appearing a little, I preſcribed the following ſimples for waſhing of her feet, in order to provoke her Courſes: *Take the Leaves of Mugwort, Penny-Royal, Thyme, Betony, the Flowers of Camomil, of each one handful, the Leaves of Bawm and Origanum, of each five handfuls, Bay-berries, and the Roots of Briony of each five ounces, the roots of Aſarabacca, the ſeeds of Fennel and Daucus, of each two drachms; mix them:* Notwithſtanding this was according to our Directions, her Courſes was not all this time provoked. On the 26*th* of *June* her Urine was a little tinctured with a copious, white, and round ſediment; I ordered her to take the following Electuary of *Johannes Stockerus*, which he ſaies will certainly expedite and expel the courſes. *Take Myrrh, Caſtorium, Calamitæ, of each five drachms, Cinnamon, Savin, of each fifteen grains, clarified Honey, a ſufficient quantity*; make an Electuary, of which ſhe may take in the Morning one drachm, with the following medicated Wine: *Take the leaves of Penny-Royal, Bawm, the Flowers of Camomil, of each one handful, choice Cinnamon, Fennel Roots, Aniſe ſeed, of each one drachm, Madder Roots five drachms, Red Cliches bruiſed after a groſs manner two ounces, Liquorish ſcraped and cut five ounces, the Roots of Elecampane two drachms, the Flowers of Borage, Bugloſs, of each one pugil, cut, bruiſe, and mix well:* Afterwards I ordered the following groſs powder to be taken. *Take Species Inciſæ three ounces, confection of Aniſeeds and Fennel, of each five ounces, the Tables of Diambræ, Diamargariton frigidum, of each one Ounce, Diamoſchi Dulcis, Diatragacanthum frigidum, of each five ounces; Diaireos ſimplicis, ſixteen drachms; Citron and Orange peels, of each five ounces, the Flowers of Borage, Bugloſs, Violets, of each five ounces; being all mixed and cut, make a groſs powder; by theſe things ſhe was reſtored to his former Health. Gabelchoveri Cent.* 4.

XVIII. *A dry Cough.*

A Woman being afflicted with a dry Cough, eſpecially at Night; I preſcribed the following Remedies, by which ſhe was freed in a few daies. *Take the Leaves of Mallowes, Colts-foot, of each one handful, the Flowers of Violets, the Leaves of Hyſſop, Sage, of each one pugil, Aniſeed, Fennel, Cinnamon, of each one drachm, boyl them in a ſufficient quantity of Fountain Water to the conſumption of a third part, ſtrain and take of the Colature three ounces, in which diſſolve Manna two ounces, Electuarium Lenitivum five ounces, Diaphænicon two drachms, the Water of the Flowers of Violets one ounce; mix them, and make a Potion: Uſe Confectio diaireos ſimplicis*; and let her take for her dayly drink the following Decoction. *Take the chips of Lignum Guaiacum three ounces, fat Raiſons two Ounces, Liquoriſh ſcraped ſix drachms, the Leaves of Mallowes, Violets and Coltsfoot, of each five handfuls, Aniſe ſeed, Fennel, Cinnamon, Galangal of each one drachm, mix them. Gabelchoveri Cent.* 4. *Cur.* 7.

XIX. *A Fierce dry Cough.*

A Youth in the fourteenth year of his Age did complain of a violent dry Cough, which had held him for five weeks, with a pain in his Head, difficulty of Breathing, and voiding of his Excrements. I prescribed him the following Draught. *Take Manna two ounces, dissolve it in a sufficient quantity of a pectoral decoction, in which boyl Agarick trochiscated one drachm, take of the straining three ounces, to which add Syrrup of Roses solutive two ounces, Syrrup of Violets five ounces, mix them, and make a Potion:* Let him use often in a day a Liquorish stick dipped in the following Lohock. *Take Lohock of pine-nuts one ounce, Lohoch of Colts-foot five ounces, mix them:* At Night let him use *Confectio Diatragacanthum frigidum*, with the following Lotion for the feet, *Take the Leaves of Thyme, Origanum, Betony, Colts-foot, Mouey-wort, of each one handful, the Roots of Marsh-Mallowes, Fennel-seed, of each five ounces, Roots of Asarum two drachms, mix them*, and let him drink the following Hydromel. *Take clarified Honey four ounces, Fountain Water three Measures, Liquorish scraped, and cut five ounces, fat Figs*, Numb. 6. *Fennel-seeds, the Root of Burnet; of each two drachms, the leaves of Colts-foot, Scolopendria, Mallowes, of each one handful, Sage, the Flowers of Purple Violets, of each one pugil, Coriander-seeds prepared one drachm, Cinnamon, Galangal, of each two scruples, boyl them together to the consumption of the half:* Let him avoid sharp and sowr things, flesh dryed in the smoak, Salt Herrings, *&c.* Let him abstain from all cold Drink, as well Wine as Water, let him keep in warm and dry Air, rear Eggs, Veal, &c. dressed with Saffron are good; by making use of these things, his Cough remitted, and was totally removed. *Gabelchoveri Cent. 4. Cur. 8.*

XX. *An Uneasie difficult Cough.*

About the same time another person was afflicted with a very troublesome Cough, to whom I præscribed the following Electuary: *Take the Flowers of Cassia ten drachms, white Sugar Candy two drachms, Oyl of Fennel five drops, mix them, and let him take it two hours before Dinner:* Let him use for the Cough the following Lohoch. *Take Lohoch of pinenuts one ounce, Syrrup of Violets and Jujebs, of each five ounces, mix them.* He having complained of a pain in his Loins proceeding from the Distillation, I prescribed him the following Liniment. *Take Ointment of Roses one ounce, Oyl of Spike one drachm, mix them:* Having washed in the sweating Bath, he hapned afterwards to be troubled with an Inflamation in his Head chiefly about his Ears with a pain and difficulty in swallowing; I advised him to lick by little and little *Rob of Dwarf Eldar*, And for his Ear let him use the following fomentation. *Take the Leaves of Mallowes, Betony, Flowers of Camomil, Melilot, of each one handful, the Flowers of Red Roses, Malleyn, of each one pugil, the Roots of Marsh-Mallows five ounces, Line-seed, Fænugreck, Caraway, and Fennel-seed, of each two drachms, Coriander-*

Coriander-seed one drachm, mix them. After fomentation dip greasie woolt not scoured in the following oyles to be applyed hot to the Ears. *Take Oyl of Roses one ounce, Oyl of Camomil and Mullein, of each five ounces, mix them.* By the use of these he grew presently well. A Leather-Dresser was also afflicted with a violent Cough, which troubled him day and night. I did advise him to use *Lobock sanum* with the Syrrup of *Liquorish*, the quantity of a Nut at a time, which he should take frequently every day, at Night let him take *Confectio Diaireos simplicis*; by which his Cough was suddenly mitigated. *Gabelchoveri Cent.* 4. *Cur.* 9, *and* 10.

XXI. *A vehement Cough, with loss of Appetite.*

A Victualler had a vehement Cough which afflicted him most in the Night; by means whereof he came to lose his Appetite, his Urine was of the colour of Saffron, I prescribed the following purging Potion. *Take the Leaves of Sena 6 drachms, Polypody of the Oak, Liquorish scraped, Raisons of each five ounces, Annise and Fennel-seeds, the Roots of Succorie and Elecampane, of each two drachms; Boyl them in a sufficient quantity of Water to the Consumption of a third part: Take of the straining 4 ounces, in which dissolve Electuarium Lenitivum five ounces. Electuary of the Juice of Roses three drachms, mix them, and make a Potion:* Let him also use *Confectio Diaireos simplicis*: Let him abstain from Vinegar, and sour things; he having followed these Directions for about a fortnight, was freed from this troublesom Cough. *Gabelchoveri Cent.* 4. *Cur.* 10.

XXII. *A Most troublesome Cough.*

My Father in Law did labour at different times under a very troublesome Cough, insomuch that he could scarcely rise out of his Bed; he was also troubled with a Distillation which caused him to spit much; to him I prescribed the following Tables: *Take Species Diatragacanthum frigidum four scruples, Diacinomoni, Diaireos simplicis of each one drachm, Diambræ two Scruples, a sufficient quantity of White Sugar dissolved in an equal part of Water, of Roses and Colts-foot.* Make a confection in Rowles, let him also drink the following Hydromel: *Take Colts-foot, White Hoar-hound, Maiden-hair, of each one handful, Scabiose, Hyssop, Sage, of each five handfuls: the Flowers of Purple Violets two drachms, New Figs Numb. 6. Jujubs, Sebestins, of each four pair; the Roots of Elecampane, choice Cinnamon, the Roots of Succorie, Avens, Liquorish scraped, Polypody of the Oak, Annise and Fennel, of each five ounces; choice Cinnamon 2 drachms, Coriander-seed prepared five ounces; Sassafras one ounce, Citron bark one drachm, fat Figs two ounces; boyl them in 6 measures of Fountain Water, to which add four ounces of clarified Honey, boyle to the consumption of one half;* strain and drink thereof warm in the Morning fasting; let him anoint his Breast Morning and Evening with a pectoral Ointment, a decoction of Turneps, the first Water being thrown away, without Salt, but with Sugar-Candy; to which you may add a quantity of fresh Butter; at night when he is going to Bed, let him take a draught of Goats Milk, in which

fresh butter and Sugar-candy is dissolved; which having used, he was delivered from a troublesome Cough. *Gabelchoveri, cent.* 4. *cur.* 12.

XXIII. *A Cough from a Catarrh.*

One was troubled with a Violent Cough, insomuch that in coughing he threw up much blood, besides he was afflicted with a troublesome Catarrh; his Urine was thin and a little tinctured; I did exhibit the following Bole.

Take the fresh flowers of Cassia ten drachms, Diagridium three grains, oyl of Anniseed distilled 3 drops, mix them well. He took it about an hour before Supper, at Night he used, *confectio diatragacanthum frigidum*; morning and evening, about the time of going to bed he used the following powder or Tragæa.

Take Species diaireos simplicis two drachms, red Sugar-candy, and white Sugar of each six drachms, mix them. By the use of these Remedies he was immediately eased of his cough. *Gabelchoveri cent.* 4. *cur.* 13.

XXIV. *A Cough.*

One who had taken a Journey, returning home both weary and hot, opened his Breast, and drunk cold Water, whereupon he had a grievous Cough, which was troublesom to him all night; he had also a weariness and soreness over all his Members, his Urine was thin and full of Choler, I did advise him to take for his Cough, *Diaireos simplicis*, and to drink the following Syrup: *Take Syrup of the juice of Scabiose, one ounce; Syrup of Succory compounded with Rhubarb, six drams; water of Wall-flowers, Scabiosa, of each two ounces; mix them.* Let him use the following purging draught. *Take the leaves of Mallows, Mercury, of each one handful, the leaves of Sena one ounce; white Tartar, Liquorish scraped of each five ounces, Roots of Bryony, Anniseed of each two drams, Cinnamon. Ginger of each one dram, boil after the usual manner with Prunes.* When he had drunk this decoction and opened a middle vein of the right Arm, he grew perfectly well within a few dayes. *Gabelchoveri, Cent.* 4. *cur.* 25.

XXV. *Cough of the Lungs.*

Recipe. *Aquæ Marrubii six ounces, Syrup of Jujubs three ounces, mix them and make thereof a Julip, whereof the patient took four spoonfuls with one dram of Balsamum sulphuris, every four hours till he was recovered.*

XXVI. *Another Remedy.*

First he was purged with *Aromatico Leonardo*, then he used this Diet with hot and dried meats roasted or sodden; *viz. Elecampane, Hyssop* and *Liquorish*, were infused in Wine, also he used every morning to drink or eat in a rear Egg half a scruple of *Balsamum sulphuris*, and he was thereby safely and quickly cured.

XXVII. *Another Remedy.*

The Worms called *Centum pedes*, or *Sowes* are of great Vertue to ease and discharge the Lungs that are stuffed with gross Flegm.

XXVIII. *A*

XXVIII. *A Cough with a pain in the side.*

Take the flower of Sulphur two drams, the extract of Elecampane one dram, Orrice and Liquorish of each one ounce with a sufficient quantity of Honey; make it in the form of an Electuary before it be made up, put thereto half a scruple of the Oyl of Sulphur; and use it morning and evening.

XXIX. *A Cough or Consumption of the Lungs.*

One being sick of Ptisick, which is an Ulceration of the Lungs, with a cough & consumption of the whole Body, the which he took by the Infection of his own Wife, I cured with the Oyl of *Petroleum*. At *Ingolstad* a City of *Germany*, a certain Man had the Consumption of the Lungs, whom I cured with the extraction of *Consolidæ Majoris* in Bread. *Theophrasti Paracelsi Exp.* 59. *and* 70.

XXX. *A vehement Cough.*

A young Man being vexed with a continual and violent Cough, I cured him by oft-times exhibiting the Juice of *Horehound* with our *Oxymel*, and after that he voided a Worm upward and was helped. *Paracelsus.*

CHAP. XII.

Of a PERIPNEUMONIA.

I. *A Peripneumonia, Inflammation of the Lungs, Asthma, Orthopnæa, spitting of Blood, and Thirst.*

A Man 72 years of Age, was vehemently afflicted with all the aforenamed symptoms; I being called to him, cured him with this small means. *Purgatorium panchymagogum. Take spiritus vitæ aureus one ounce.* This being taken in the morning, most happily purged him both upwards and downwards, bringing away most malign and tenacious Excrements. The third day, he took it again with the same success. The fifth day the *vena mediana* was opened. The 7th. day, he was restored to his perfect health, as one brought from the dead. *Rulandus Cent.* 6. *Obser.* 14.

II. *A Peripneumonia with a continual acute Fever, difficulty of breathing, vehement Cough, heaviness of the Breast, immense Thirst, and weakness of the whole Body.*

A Woman 73 years old was taken with a most dangerous *Peripneumonia,*

neumonia, accompanied with the aforegoing symptoms, having an Urine Frothy and Red. I invoking the help of God, by my faithfulness and Care, cured her after this manner. Her Food was Liquid, her drink, *Almond Milk*, prepared with the strainings of *Bran*, and sweetned with *Manus Christi simp.*

Take syrup of Violets solutive four ounces: Cichory water, two ounces; mix and make a draught, which caused a good evacuation, the Urine returning to its natural state, and all the symptoms becoming more remiss. The third day, I exhibited the same again, and from thence forward, she grew perfectly well. *Rulandus cent.* 10. *obser.* 43.

III. *A Peripneumonia with Palpitation.*

A Widow was taken with a shortness of Breath, Cough, Fever, and spitting of Blood, her Face being also red. I took from her right Arm eight ounces of Blood, upon which she breathed well. *A laxative Clyster was injected, and a julep given of Red-poppy-Water, syrup of Violets, sal prunellæ and confect de Hyacintho.* On the second day of her sickness, she had yet a Fever, a Cough, and spit Bloody matter, a heavy weight in the middle of her Breast, and an inward burning and pricking in the parts there. She was let blood in her left Arm, and the Clyster and Julep were repeated; her Breast was anointed with Oyl of Violets, and she frequently licked syrup of Violets: she had ease again. At five in the evening the *Saphena* was opened, and she was yet better; then she took the Julep, but slept little. On the third day, she was better, the symptoms and Fever remiss: but towards evening the Fever was acute, and the heavy weight in her Breast much increased: by consent of another Physitian, she was let blood again in her right Arm to seven ounces, and became better, and the other Medicines were continued with frequent Frictions, Ligatures and cuppings to the lower parts: on the fourth day I purged her with the following.

Take leaves of Bugloss and Lettice, ana, one handful; Tamarinds half an ounce; Liquorish three drams; Violet Flowers a pugil; boil all to four ounces: In the strained liquor dissolve one dram of Rhubarb infused in Bugloss water, with yellow Sanders, Manna and syrup of Roses, ana, one ounce; make all into a potion. She took it in the morning and voided much flegmatick, wheyish, sharp, and stinking matter. Yet the Disease was more violent towards the evening as formerly, but the weight in her Breast was less, and she felt a pain about her channel bone, sleeping little that night, and taking emulsions frequently. The 5th. day the Fever and pain in the channel bone continued, and a great palpitation in her right *Hypochondrium* and right side, which lasted not long; but about her heart it continued, and beat like a hammer violently. She was again let blood in her right Arm, and an Ointment ordered for the part pained. At evening the disease was again exasperated, and the Palpitation continued. We suspected now, Vapours

pours to arise from the Womb, so we ordered a clyster for the Mother, Frictions, Ligatures and cuppings to her lower parts, *Emplastrum Hystericum* to her Navel, and a *Julep of Scabious, Carduus-water and Orange-flower water with Bezoar stone*, for the Womb, and to help sweating. In the night she had 3 large stools, and after midnight slept quietly till morning. On the 6th. day the Fever and Palpitation was small, and the heaviness and pain in her Breast quite gone; about evening she sweat a little, and became better; after voiding her clyster, the palpitation was encreased, and her Fever more intense, but she was pretty well in the night. On the 7th. day, all things were as before, and in the evening she had cupping with scarification, which did good. On the 8th day, her courses began to flow, by which means all symptoms were abated. On the 9th. day, she was yet better. On the 10th. day, she vomited much bitter stuff, then had a small looseness with a Tenasmus. On the 11th. day, the looseness was less, at night it quite stopt, and the Fever vanished; from which time she plainly amended. About eleven days after, when she felt her self exceeding well, and was busie about the house, setting her self down in her chair, she fell suddenly to the ground and died. She was opened, and we found the *Mediastinum* full of wheyish blood, which doubtless the membrane being broken towards the upper part of the Lungs, and pressing the same and the *Aspera Arteria*, might suddenly choak her. Also, the whole substance of the Lungs was full of a purulent matter, very heavy. And her left Testicle was as big as a small Egg, blackish, and as it were Gangrenated, which being opened there leapt out of it something like a Nut Kernel, and like a putrified clotter of Blood. Doubtless this was the cause of the mother-fits, and palpitation of her heart, filthy Vapours arising from that part. *Riverius, obser.* 60.

IV. *A Peripneumony and Catarrh on the Muscles of the Breast.*

A married Woman, yellow haired, wanted her Termes nine years, and had no shew of them; she was well, but with a red Face: at length she had a show of them, and, in that year defluxions were dangerous; about noon she shaked till night, and could not be hot, but after she had a continual Fever, she complained of the right side of her Breast of a pricking pain, and she could not lye on that side, and it pained her, if it was but touched; she had withall a little cough, and spit some froth, not much. I judged this to be a *Peripneumony*, and that the Lungs were inflamed in the place pained; there was also a *Synoch*, from the Heat, Head-ach, red Face, and veins of the Eyes swoln, with a defluxion on that side, which fell upon the intercostal Muscles of the Breast. Because it was the time of her Terms, I ordered a vein in the foot to be opened the next day, *being Thursday, and the second of her sickness.* And this syrup. *Take syrups of Jujubes, of Violets, of Oxymel simple, ana, an ounce; mix them.* Of this she took a spoonful often. When she was thirsty

thirsty, she drank water with Raisons, Bean shales, and Liquorice boiled in it. Her breast was anointed with the Resumptive Oyntment. *On the third day*, her face was inflamed, *I* had opened a vein again: but because she had been long bound, I gave this potion.

Take simple syrup of Roses solutive two ounces; Electuary of the Juice of Roses two drams; with Endive and Bugloss water make a potion.

It purged her, at Night her Courses appeared but little, and the next day left her. She complained of a pain in her Back, she anointed the place with Oyl of *Camomile* and *Violets*. *On the fourth day*, by reason of her restlessness, heat, and thirst, she had this Epithem to the Heart and Pulses.

Take Rose and Bugloss water, of each an ounce and half; Borrage water and Vinegar of Roses of each an Ounce: Red Sanders a dram and half; Camphire a scruple; juice of Limons two drams; mix them. When she coughed, she used still things to expectorate. *On the fifth day (being the Lords day) I* gave her against her pricking pain this; *Oyl of sweet Almonds newly drawn, an ounce and half; mixt with Ivory in Broth.* And at night in *Carduus-water*. She had Tables also of *Diatragacanth frigid*. *On the sixth day*, the Fever was strong and increased. I ordered this Julep.

Take Julep of Violets and Roses, of each an ounce and half; juice of Limons two drams; Oxymel simple half an ounce; Vinegar of Roses a dram; Endive water an ounce and half; mix them. Let her take it at times. When she doted a little, and swooned, so that her friends bewailed her, *I* said there was a *Crisis* at hand, and that it was the 6th. day, which is called as it ought to be by the name of *Tyrant*; and that the 7th. would be *Critical*. At Night she had this Cordial. *Take manus Christi with pearl, two drams; Julep of Roses and Cinnamon water, of each an ounce: Rose-water half an ounce; mix them.* She sweat a little that night, but rested not. *On the seventh day, being Tuesday, I* touched her Pulse, and found the Fever gone. She complained of a straightness of her Breast, and her Cough. I ordered this *Cerot* for her Breast, to disperse what was there in, and in the Intercostal Muscles. *Take Figs four ounces: Althea and Lilly roots, of each an ounce: with Wax and a little Turpentine make a Cerot.* And this Eclegma to be licked. *Take syrups of Liquorice, of Hyssop, of Coltsfoot, of each half an ounce; Tables of Diaireos, and Diamargariton frigid, of each a dram: Loboc Sanum two drams: mix them.* Give it with a Liquorice stick, as a *Loboch*. *On the eighth day*, I came again to see her, and then she eat her meat, was refreshed, and gathered strength again. *Platerus observ. lib.* 2.

V. *Peripneumonia, or Inflammation of the Lungs.*

A certain Gentleman in the year 1623, fell into a violent Feaver, having therewith a grievous pain of the Head, difficulty of Breathing, a pain in both sides reaching to the Shoulders, a redness about the Eyes, and drowsiness; all these symptomes together with a Feaver, assaulted

assaulted our Patient at once: I was at length called, and I presently ordered, that Blood should be taken to the quantity of eight Ounces; and we Anointed the grieved parts with the Oyl of Wax. The third day we let him Blood again in the other Arm, to the quantity of eight Ounces, and we did anoint the grieved parts with the *Balsam of Sulphur*, and the *Oyl of Wax* mixed together. On the fourth day we gave him 1 drachm of our *Antimonial Sulphur*, with some drops of the *Oyl of Cinnamon*, mixed and incorporated with Citron-peels in the form of a Bole, by which he did sweat plentifully all that day, and the following day; neither was the Feaver and the other Symptoms yet removed for all this; Therefore I ordered the following Juleps for that purpose: We did exhibit morning and evening the Pectoral Decoction to the quantity of six Ounces, with two Ounces of the *Syrup of Colts-foot*, and one drachm of *Sal Prunella*, and half an Ounce of the *Syrup of Poppy*, and one drachm of the distilled water of Cinnamon; from all which was prepared a Potion to be taken for one dose, by which he was perfectly cured; A Crisis happening by plentiful sweating the seventh and eleventh day; in which dayes, to help Nature to act its part, in order to a more plentiful Evacuation by sweat, we exhibited one drachm of our *Sudorifick Antimony*, as was ordered in the fourth day of his sickness, and by these means he was freed from that mighty Distemper. *Petri Johannis Fabri.*

VI. *A Peripneumony very dangerous.*

A Man about 40 years of Age, was taken with a *Peripneumony*, and lay in a very dangerous condition. He had a burning Feaver with a Cough, exceeding shortness of Breath, and a great pain in his Breast, but without any swelling of the *Pleura*. I judged it to be a *Peripneumony*, and accordingly proceeded to the Cure, as follows. First, I prescribed this; *Take Hydropiper water six Ounces; Spirit of Sal Armoniack a drachm, with Syrup of Raisins, make it pleasant.* Of this he took a spoonful every hour. He was very thirsty, and desired much drink: He drank a moderate sort of Ale, (for he could not be perswaded to the taking of Juleps) with *Spirit of Harts-horn in it*, twelve drops in every draught he drank; These things by night made him breathe freely: At night going to Bed, I gave him 3 grains of my *Volatile Laudanum*, this made him rest exceeding well; The next morning going to see him, he told me he was well, and needed no more Physick. However I ordered the former prescription, with the use of *Spirit of Harts-horn* in all his drink, and the *Volatile Laudanum* to be taken for 3 dayes longer, in which time he seemed to be perfectly recovered. On the fifth day I purged him with *Elixir Proprietatis*, of which he took half an Ounce in a large glass of Sack, in the morning fasting. It purged him plentifully without Gripings, and from thence he remained in perfect Health. *Salmon.*

VII. *A*

VII. *A Peripneumony in a young Virgin.*

This young Lady was of a sudden taken ill, as was supposed from some cold she had got; she was afflicted with an intense Feaver, pain in her Breast, and difficulty of Breathing, so that she would often cry out she should dye; two Eminent Doctors were sent for, who for 4 days prescribed many things, but all in vain, so that the Life of the young Lady was despaired of: Her Courses had been stopt upon her 14 months, and she then lay in much pain. The means these Men prescribed not prevailing, some of her Relations desired I might be sent for; when I came, I saw the miserable Object in a very sad condition; I was loth to meddle with her, but by the entreaty of her Friends I was prevailed upon. I first prescribed my *Spiritus Antiasthmaticus* to be taken in all her Drink, 10 or 12 drops at a time. Then this Julep; *Take Mint-water 8 Ounces; Spiritus Antiasthmaticus half a drachm; Syrup of Raisins enough to sweeten it.* Of this she took three spoonfuls every two hours. At night I gave her three grains of my *Volatile Laudanum*, and she rested quietly upon it: Her Stomach also was morning and evening bathed with the *Powers of Amber*; and by the use of these means in 4 dayes time she was restored to her perfect Health: However I caused her to be purged every day for 8 days, with my *Elixir Proprietatis*, which she took 2 drachms in a Glass of Sack in the morning fasting, and it wrought well with her, and without the least griping or making sick. *Salmon.*

CHAP. XIII.

Of SPITTING BLOOD.

I. *Spitting Blood, Pluriſie, and other Symptoms.*

A Woman 32 years of Age, troubled with the aforesaid Infirmities, was suddenly cured of them by these following Remedies. *Take infusion of Crocus Metallorum one ounce, Mountain Water 6 drachms, Syrup of Violets half an ounce, make all into a Potion.* This she took cold, and it wrought very well upwards and downwards. The day following I caused her to be let blood in the Liver Vein plentifully, on the same side which was diseased: And she drank no other drink even at Meals than Barley-water sweetned with Sugar. *Rulandus Cent. 1. Obser. 23.*

II. *Spit-*

II. *Spitting of Blood from the Lungs, with a Cough.*

That you may receive some ease of your shortness of Breath, and that it may be hereafter prevented, lest you fall into a Cough and spitting of blood in so great a quantity as lately happened, you must with all care shun vehement exercise, great heat, wrath, and other perturbations of mind: Also you must abstain from strong Wines, hot Meats, salt, or spiced, and all other occasions which may overstir, or heat the Body, nor must you eat or drink liberally. Moreover 4 times a year, when the season is most convenient, and on some fitting daies your Body must be purged with the underwritten *Bolus*, and it will be good to take *Conserve of Roses* frequently when you are going to Bed. But if your spitting of Blood should happen to return, it will be convenient after a gentle Lenitive, to open the *Vena Basilica* in your Arm, which is best for the fluxion into your side. And the day after to drink a little Potion with *torrified Rhubarb* in it. And frequently to use every hour a familiar Opiate, (such as was long since prescribed for you) till the spitting of blood ceases. And in the mean space to abstain from Wine, and to quench your thirst with the *Julep of Roses*, or with *Syrrup of Myrtles*, or *Syrrup of Purslane*. The Bolus, *Take Pulp of Cassia new drawn 6 drachms, Rhubarb poudred one drachm and half: Electuary of Diatragacanthum frigidum, or white Sugar a sufficient quantity, mix, and make all into a Bolus.* The Potion: *Take Rhubarb torrified one drachm and half, Syrrup of dryed Roses 6 drachms, Plantane-water 4 ounces, mix, and make a Potion.* The Opiate: *Take conserve of dryed Roses one ounce, fine Bole 3 drachms: Terra sigillata 2 drachms: Red Coral, Amber, Harts-horn burnt, of each half a drachm, Syrrup of Myrtles a sufficient quantity, mix, and make an Opiate.* Also for prevention, although you spit no blood, you ought often to take this Electuary. *Take conserve of Roses and Comfrey, of each half an ounce; Troches of Amber, and of Terra sigillata, of each a scruple, red Coral, choice Pearl, of each half a scruple; Sugar of Roses a sufficient quantity, make all into an Electuary.* Dose a spoonful before Meals. If blood shall break out again, the use of *Bole Armoniack* will be very profitable: And afterwards when it is suppressed, your Lungs must be strengthened, gently purged, and cleansed with this following Syrrup. *Take Raisons stoned one ounce; polypody of the Oak, Liquorice scraped, of each 2 drachms; Colts-foot, Scabious, Pimpernel, Knot-grass, of each one handful; Seeds of Marsh-Mallowes, and of Cotton, of each one drachm; make a decoction to a pint; in the strained Liquor dissolve white Sugar nine ounces; and make it into a Syrrup of an indifferent Body.* Let him use it every hour, and at all times out of a Spoon without any Waters: It strengthens and cleanses the Lungs. *Fernelius.*

III. *Spitting of Blood in a new Married Woman.*

A Woman 49 years old, who had been a Widow 20 years, at length

length married a strong *Helvetian*, who being too boisterous with her, caused her to spit Blood; and as often as he copulated with her, she still spit blood; which was doubtless, because the Seed Vessels and the Womb (for want of copulation so many years) were moved too much, not being lately used to it; and therefore they sent the Natural Blood out of the *Vena Cava*, into the Lungs, by too much motion: Against which Symptom I ordered this. *Take Rhubarb four scruples, Infuse it in Plantane-water, Syrrup of Roses an ounce and half, mix them.* Also, *Take Juice of Purslane 3 ounces, Juice of Plantane and Shepherds purse, Ana, two ounces, Juice of Roses an ounce, with Rose and Plantane-water, and Sugar 4 ounces, make a Syrrup.* Also, *Take conserve of Roses, Quinces, of each an ounce and half; conserve of Comfrey-Roots an ounce; Troches of Winter Cherries a drachm; with Syrrup of Myrtles make an Electuary.* After two Moneths using of these she mended, and sent to me afterwards about other Diseases, which came from the stone in the Kidnies, caused by long abstinence from Venery. *Platerus Obser. Lib.* 3.

IV. *Spitting Blood in a Man.*

One voided much blood some dayes from his Mouth by a Cough, and grew very weak, and was ready to dye. I gave the *Troches of Alkakengi with Opium*, to be taken some Nights with Goats-Milk. They did excellently, and he after commended them to me, as saving his Life by them, and preventing a Consumption. *Platerus Obser. Lib.* 3.

V. *Spitting of Blood, which returned again.*

One coughed up Blood in abundance, and had a Catarrh, his Belly being bound; he feared a Consumption, which usually follows a Vein broken in the Lungs, as he had read in a *German* Physician, so that I could scarce comfort him. I gave him *Manna an ounce and half in broth*, which is good for the Breast, he purged well and gently; then he bled from the *Median Vein*, After I ordered Tables of Henbane-seeds, against spitting of Blood, to be taken Morning and Evening: It ceased and returned again, he took the Tables again thrice, and by their long use he spit blood no more. *Platerus Obser. Lib.* 3.

VI. *Spitting of Blood after a Feaver.*

One had a long constant Feaver, and in the declining of it she began to spit blood in abundance, by reason of a dry Cough, which continued long in her Feaver, and broke a Vein in her Lungs. I ordered this, *Take fine Bole washed in Rose-water 2 drachms; Purslane and Lettice-seed, Ana half a drachm; Henbane-seed a scruple, Gum Arabick and Tragacanth, Ana, 2 scruples, starch half a drachm, Water-Cress seeds torrified half a drachm; Red Roses two scruples; Date stones half a drachm, Sugar of Roses, Sugar-Candy, Ana an ounce, with Syrrup of Myrtles, make little Balls to be held in the mouth.* This abated the bleeding. *To thicken the blood. Take conserve of*

of Roſes three ounces; conſerve of Violets half an ounce; fine Bole and Terra ſigillata, Ana 2 drachms, with Syrrup of dryed Roſes make an Electuary. Let him take as much as a Cheſnut at a time. To cleanſe the blood from thin humours. *Take Liquorice an ounce, Bugloſs, Fumitory, Hops, Succory, Endive, Agrimony, Plantane, Polytrychum, Ana, a handful; Aſparagus tops, Vervain, Eyebright, Ana half a handful, Gourd and Melon ſeeds, Ana half an ounce; Endive ſeeds and Dodder, Ana a drachm and half; Raiſons, Prunes, Ana ſix Pugils, Polypody of the Oak two ounces; Agarick tyed in a clout 3 drachms, Ginger half a ſcruple, Sena two ounces, cordial Flowers, red Peaſe, Ana a pugil, dryed Citron peels half an ounce, boyl in Water: to 4 pints ſtrained, add half a pound of Sugar, Juice of ſweet ſcented Apples two ounces, make a Syrrup, infuſing in it a little yellow Sanders and Rhubarb tyed up in a clout 3 drachms:* Let her take 3 or 4 ounces, according as it works for 14 dayes. Let her take heed of all things that inflame the blood, and keep a good Diet, ſo ſhe was cured and freed from a Conſumption which uſually followeth. *Platerus Obſer. Lib. 3.*

VII. *Spitting Blood, Dyſpnæa, Cough,* &c.

A young Lawyer of a fair Complexion, and leaner than he uſed to be, in *November*, ſpit blood, and ſaid that he had uſed ſo to do, his breath was quick, he cought, but ſpit little. I ordered the Tablets of *Diatragacanthum frigidum, with Syrrup of Jujubes, and Colts-foot*, and his ſpitting of blood ceaſed, otherwiſe I had given him the pouder of Henbane-ſeeds. He deſired my advice to prevent a Conſumption, and to cure his Dyſpnæa and Cough. The defluxion muſt be removed, and preſervatives for the Lungs ordered: And among many things that other Phyſicians ordered, theſe muſt be chiefly obſerved. Let him eat ſparingly, and but little Supper, forbear ſalt and ſpiced Meats, and Varieties: Let him eat Barley, Eggs, and freſh Meat, and uſe exerciſe before eating. His Head and Feet muſt be kept warm, and his feet ought ſometimes to be waſht with a *decoction of Sage, Betony, and Camomil in Lye*: He muſt ſweat twice in a Month in a Stove, and purge once a Moneth with this. *Take Pil ſine quibus, of Agarick, Ana a ſcruple; with Honey of Squills make Pills,* And take theſe Lozenges often. *Take powder of Diatragacanth frigid, 2 drachms, Comfrey, Elecampane Roots, Ana half a drachm, Crabs-Eyes and Coral, Ana, a drachm, Henbane-ſeeds a ſcruple, Sulphur half a ſcruple, Sugar diſſolved in Roſe-Water 4 ounces, mix, and make Lozenges according to Art.* After a Rear Egg, or a little Broth taken in the Morning, let him drink this excellent Wine. *Take Liquorice 4 ounces, Comfrey Roots 2 ounces, Elecampane an ounce, Aniſeed two ounces, Colts-foot, and hore-hound dryed, Ana an ounce, Raiſons, and Figs, Ana a pound; Honey a pint: White Wine eleven pints, infuſe them in a Veſſel.* In *May* following he took Barley-broth in the Morning, or an Egg, and then a draught of Warm Goats Milk for a Moneth, forbearing for that time his Wine. After his Tables eſpecially, he took this

this Julep often. *Take Water of Colts-foot, of Violets, of Scabious, of Snails, of Betony, Ana 2 ounces, Julep of Roses an ounce, mix them. Platerus Obser. Lib. 3.*

VIII. *Spitting Blood, with a vehement Cough, Consumption, &c.*

A Gentleman had for nine weeks spit Blood, and withal had a vehement Cough, so that by all his Physicians he was thought to be in a Consumption, as indeed he was: four Eminent Doctors were consulted and made use of, during that time, but without any amendment, or hopes of Recovery, yea, rather the Patient was much the worse for all that had been done: A vast quantity of Medicines had been exhibited, but all in vain; amongst which were several nauseous things which overturned the Stomach, and withal they took from the Patient much blood. In this hopeless and despairing condition he sent for me, desiring my thoughts and advice. I saw the Patient in a deplorable condition, and very dangerously affected, for he spit blood plentifully, and all day long he was very much weakned, and withal mightily cast down in his Spirits; with these things he had a very vehement Cough, with a kind of shortness of Breath, and difficulty of breathing; a great pain in his right side, which seemed to pierce through him, as if a Sword had been run into him, and his Flesh was fallen away, and he was much wasted, so as that it might very well be suspected that he was also in a Consumption. I view'd the Patient well, saw much danger, yet with some hopes, if he would follow my advice; for I saw, that what had been hitherto done, had been all against the Intentions of cure. The Catarrh, and flux of Rheum was vastly thin, which required *in the first place* Incrassaters or Thickners, that thereby the tickling in the *Aspera artèria*, might be in some measure removed. *Secondly*, To heal the Rupture of the Veins whence the blood came, proper *Traumaticks* or Vulneraries ought to be administred. *Thirdly*, Things which might remove the pricking pain in his side were to be applyed. *Fourthly*, Analepticks, or things restaurative were to be given, that the lost strength, and flesh might be restored. To answer the *First*, and *Third Intention*, I caused him to take my *Cordial Pills*, one every night going to Bed, and to drink a little Ale, or some such like after it: he began with two grains, and by degrees encreased the Dose till he took 7 or 8 grains: The *Second Intention* was performed by giving him the *Vulnerary Spirit of Sulphur*, which he took in all the drink he drank, putting so much therein as to make it grateful to the Pallate therewith. I ordered him also to take every day a pint of my *Vinum Miraculosum*, which restored his Stomach, and made him eat his Food again (who had eaten very little for several Weeks last past,) and he eat it as heartily as ever he did in all his Life. The *Third Intention* was performed partly by inward means, partly by outward: The *inward* means which was used was only *the Cordial Pill*, and *Powers of Caraways*, which last he

he took in drops in a Glass of drink. The *outward* means was the *Powers of Amber*, with which his pained side and stomach was well bathed Morning and Evening, and after he had bathed very well therewith for some Weeks, I applyed over all the pained side a *Plaister of Ammoniacum* spread upon Leather, which lay on 4 or 5 Weeks or longer, and was once more renewed. *Lastly*, *The Fourth Intention* was performed by taking inwardly our *Electuarium ad Tabidos*, a most excellent Medicament, and which went not without its desired effects. Upon the giving of the *first cordial Pill*, his *spitting of blood ceased*, nor has he spit blood again to the day of the writing hereof, although it be about 16 or 17 moneths since. But he took the *Cordial Pills* for some moneths space for security sake. The *Vulnerary Spirit* did in a very short space consolidate the broken Veins, so that he neither spit blood nor matter; but he continued the taking of it for 10 or 12 Weeks. The *Vinum Miraculosum* perfectly restored his Stomach, before vastly weakned and overturned by filthy and nauseous Medicines; so that in two dayes time he began to eat his Food very well, which has continued alwaies after. And what with inwardly giving our *Cordial Pill*, and outwardly bathing with the *Powers of Amber*, with application of the aforesaid Emplaister, the pricking pain in his side was removed. *Lastly*, The taking of the *Electuarium ad Tabidos* restored the lost flesh to a wonder; so that in a few Weeks he looked full as well as ever he did in all his Life, and in a little time was restored to his perfect health, and so still remains to the day of the Writing hereof: Thanks be given to the Great God, the Author of so great a Mercy, who by so mean an Instrument as me, perfotmed so eminent and memorable a Work, and so singular and great a Cure. *Salmon.*

XI. *Spitting of Blood, with vehement pain in the side, Cough, Feaver, Consumption, &c.*

This person aged about 35 years, was an Apothecary, and had been for about 20 Weeks or more exercised with the above-named Diseases, and other Symptoms; two Eminent Doctors being his Physicians; they had caused him to be let blood twenty times, and took from him in that twenty weeks time above 200 ounces of blood, as he told me; in the mean season also keeping him very low, forbidding him all sorts of flesh, or broth made thereof, and feeding him only with Milk and Water: But what with their weakening of him by taking away so much blood, and keeping him with so ill a Diet, for so long a time; and withal destroying the powers and forces of his Stomach with filthy and nauseous Medicaments, his Appetite was so lost, as that he could scarcely eat any thing. At first they said it was a *Pluritie*, or *Pleuretick* pains, but that continuing longer than an acute Disease ought to do, the Symptoms not changing, they knew not what to say it was; at length their Learned Worships determined it to be an *Empyema*,

(which is also an acute Disease still) and that to save his Life, his side was to be opened between the fifth and sixth Rib, to let the plentiful aggregation of matter forth, which they conceived to be there heaped up: Whereupon a new consultation was again had, and some Chyrurgions were drawn into the conspiracy. Mean season the Patient was much concern'd, and very dubious what might be the event of this undertaking. He thought of me, and desired that I might be sent for, which was done. When I came to him, he desired my opinion of his Disease, and whether I had any hopes of cure, having first related to me all the precited things. Upon a little consideration, I positively determined that there was no *Empyema*, and that the opening of his side would prove fatal to him, for that I conceived there was no matter lodging in the Cavity of the *Thorax*, so that instead of letting out the Disease, they would certainly let out Life; the thing which confirmed me in this opinion was, for that the Symptoms then exuperate upon him had been the same, and with equal vehemency; for near all the twenty weeks past of his illness, which were it an *Empyema*, would be impossible so to continue without alteration. Then as to the hopes of cure, I conceived it to be very doubtful, and that his condition was very dangerous, considering how long he had lain by it, the great imbecility of his Stomach, his extream dolour, and his vast weakness of Body. However, since it was his desire, I promised to do my best endeavour towards his Restauration, invoking the great Physician to give a Blessing to the Undertaking. His continual and extream pain was almost inexpressible, for when I first came to him, he told me, that from the beginning of his sickness till then, he had not had one day of ease, notwithstanding all that the Physicians had done for him, but continual pain; he then held forth his hand, and bad me tear it, cut it off, or burn it with red hot Iron, do what I pleased, put him to the greatest of Tortures, he was willing to endure it, provided I could but give him ease; yea, he desired to dye, rather than to live any longer in that pain. First, I gave him a Dose of my *Volatile Laudanum*, and caused his side and stomach to be well bathed with the *Powers of Amber*: This did him much good, and gave him ease the first Night, which was more than he had felt in all his sickness before. I forbad his being any more let Blood, caused him to refrain his Milk and Water, and to take instead thereof strong broth made of good Buttocks of Beef, the sinnews, fat, and skin being taken off, to drink good drink, and now and then a glass of fragrant Wine to comfort him, for his former course of Life had vastly weakned him. And by reason his Stomach was weak, I caused him to take *Spirit of Sulphur* in his Drink, which he did for a while, but notliking of it, declined it again. The Medicines which I gave him inwardly were the *Powers of Vipers*, which he took in the day time twice a day, about 10 in the Morning, and 4 in the Afternoon, from

from 10 drops to 20, in a Glass of Sack; these he took for about 14 dayes; as also the *Electuarium ad Tabidos* to restore him, the quantity of a drachm and half, or two drachms at a time, upon a knives point in the Morning fasting. Thus by the constant use of our *Volatile Laudanum* every Night from 3 grains to 5 or 6, and bathing his Stomach Morning and Evening with the *Powers of Amber* as aforesaid, with the taking of the *Powers of Vipers*, and *Electuarium ad Tabidos* as afore directed, this deplorable Patient was (through the help and blessing of the great Physician, to whose Great and Glorious Name be ascribed Immortal Praise) in about 6 Weeks time freed from the danger of Death, and restored to his former health. *Salmon.*

X. *Spitting Blood, with an Intolerable Pain of the Stomach.*

A young Woman about 27 years of Age was afflicted a long time with a *Hemoptysis*, and an intolerable pain at Stomach, so that she despaired of her Life, for that a vast number of things had been given her, and all in vain, bleeding often, Frictions, Ligatures, Unctions upon the Stomach, Fomentations, Epithems, with various sorts of Internals, as Purging, Vomiting, Pectorals, with a number of other varieties, of almost all sorts of Forms and Medicaments of every quality, as hot, cold, moist, dry, Aromaticks, Salins, Acids, *&c.* yet nothing did do, so as to give her the least ease; At length I was sent for, and a Relation was given me of all that had been done, so that it was in vain to repeat any thing that had before past: Moreover she informed me that the pain of her Stomach came by fits, and was then most vehement when it first came upon her in every paroxysm, which was alwaies after eating; and 3 or 4 hours after eating, when her Stomach began to be empty, she would then have ease. Upon this I concluded that the Spitting of Blood was from a Rupture of some of the Vessels of the Lungs; and that the pain of the Stomach proceeded not from any of that cause, but from an Ulcer in the Stomach, which was continually disgusted with all sorts of Medicaments of almost what kind soever. Now whereas the pain of the Stomach seemed to be the most obnoxious to her, we first provided against it, for which I prescribed this. *Take Impalpable Powder of Oriental Pearl, Bezoar mineral, of each* 10 *grains: Terra sigillata in fine powder* 20 *grains, mix them*: To be given in the Morning fasting, and half an hour before Dinner: At Night going to Bed, she took 3 grains of our Cordial Pill, drinking after it a draught of Malago Wine: This course she took every day for thirty dayes; at the end of which time she found her self perfectly recovered. *Salmon.*

XI. *Spitting Blood occasioned by a fall.*

A man about 38 years of Age being flung off from his Horse back, was dangerously bruised, so that he spit blood: I gave him this. *Take dulcified Spirit of Sulphur, Guttæ viginti, of each an ounce: Malago Wine a quart, mix them*: Of this he took

about 2 ounces at a time, 2 or 3 times a day: at Night going to Bed he took 4 grains of my *Volatile Laudanum* in a little Conserve of Red Roses, drinking a Glass of Mallago after it; this he took for 12 or 14 dayes, and in that space of time, bathing also his side and stomach which were bruised, with *Powers of Amber*, he became perfectly well. *Salmon.*

XII. *Spitting Blood in another which fell from the top of an House.*

Another Man about 45 years of Age, upon an occasion fell from the top of a high house, but did himself no other hurt but bruising his Breast and Stomach, upon which he spit blood, and had withal a soreness at his Stomach, with a shortness of breath. I being immediately sent for, gave him this: *Take Mallago-Wine 6 ounces, Guttæ vitæ 80 drops, Spirit of Sal Armoniack 28 drops, mix for two doses.* The half of it I gave immediately, and the other half at night going to Bed; I repeated the same the next Morning, and again at 4 in the Afternoon; and lastly at night again going to Bed; bathing also his Breast and Stomach with the *Powers of Amber* Morning and Night. The third day in the Morning the Dose was repeated again, and at 4 in the Afternoon; but at night going to Bed I prescribed 4 grains of my *Volatile Laudanum*, upon which he rested very well, and felt no more of his pain, nor spit any more blood. I ordered him to take the said *Laudanum* every night for 12 or 14 nights together, which he did, and was then perfectly well. *Salmon.*

XIII. *Spitting Blood in a young Man after Running of a Race.*

A young man about 22 years of Age, by running of a Race, through the vehemency of the Motion brake some Vessel in the Lungs, upon which he spit blood in an abundant manner, a pint or more in a day, so that he feared it would never be stopt. A Neighbour of his being sent for in this extremity, thought of my *Cordial Pill*, which he had by him, and presently gave him 4 grains of it, which was repeated again in the like Dose the next morning, and 6 grains again at night, and 4 grains the next morning again, and 8 grains again at night; 5 grains again the next Morning, and 10 grains again at night: The reason why he thus increased the Dose every night was, because of the great flux of blood which attended him by the mouth, and would not by the small Doses be stopt; the next Night he gave him 12 grains, and then ceased to encrease the Dose, upon which the spitting totally ceased, and he spit blood no more after it: however to secure the Cure, he gave it him constantly every night for about 12 nights following, at the end of which time, the young man found himself restored to his perfect health. *Salmon.*

XIV. *Spitting of Blood, with shortness of Breathing.*

A man about 30 years of Age was taken with a great spitting of blood through a vehement Cough; so that it was supposed, that he had

had spit some quarts of blood. The Cough was much abated by the means of other Physicians, but his spitting of blood remained; nor did they do any thing towards the stopping of that flux; he had withal a vehement shortness of Breath: Being wearied out with continual taking of many Medicines to no purpose, he was resolved to give over, but being perswaded to make use of me, I was sent for: When I came to view him, he was wasted to skin and bone, his shortness of Breath was extream, and the flux of blood great. The first thing I gave him was my *Volatile Laudanum*, which he took every night for 6 weeks together; beginning with three grains, and increasing it till it came to 7 grains: In the Morning fasting he took this: *Take choice Canary 4 ounces; Spirit Antiasthmaticus, Guttæ Vitæ, Ana 20 drops, mix them.* By the constant taking of these things he was perfectly restored. *Salmon.*

XV. *Spitting of Blood, with pluritick Pains.*

A young Woman about 25 years of Age spit blood, and had withal vehement Pluritick pains; Three Eminent Doctors were her Physicians, they let her blood, purged her, drew Blisters, used Frictions, Ligatures, with various sorts of Medicaments; at length her Relations sent for me. I caused her to take every night going to bed *our new London Treacle*, she took it from 20 grains to 2 Scruples, made up into a Bolus with conserve of Roses, drinking after it a glass of Sack: The next morning she took this following mixture. *Take Canary 6 spoonfuls, Guttæ vitæ 25 drops, Spiritus Antiasthmaticus 10 drops, mix them.* Also Morning and Evening she bathed her Stomach and side with the *Powers of Amber*, by this means constantly used, she was recovered from the imminent danger of Death in about a months space, and in less than 2 months time, continuing still the same Remedies, she was perfectly restored. *Salmon.*

XVI. *Spitting of Blood, with a Feaver and Vomiting.*

A Woman 40 years of Age had spit Blood for about 4 Moneths, at the end of which time (though her spitting of Blood continued) she was taken with a burning Feaver, and a Vomiting: When her former Physicians could do her no good, she sent for me: Now it is a Rule in our Art to provide first against the most vehement and dangerous Symptoms, then to encounter the Disease; but in this our Patient we were at a loss, nor could we easily tell which of the three presaged the most danger. At length we concluded upon the following Compositum. *Take dulcified Spirit of Sulphur 40 drops, Spiritus Anodynus 30 drops, Mint-water drawn by an Alembick from the Green Herb 3 ounces, mix for a draught.* This was given at Night going to Bed; and her Stomach was well bathed with the *Powers of Rosemary*. The next Morning the former dose was given again, and her Stomach bathed in like manner with the *Powers of Rosemary*. At Night 4 grains of my *Volatile Laudanum*, or *Cordial Pill* were

exhibited, after which she drank a draught of Sack, with the vulnerary Spirit of Sulphur in it; and the following morning the first was again given: Thus giving the Cordial Pill at night, and the said Potion in the Morning, with bathing her Stomach Morning and Evening with *Powers of Rosemary*, this poor Woman was in about 3 weeks time happily delivered from all her Diseases, and in a short time became perfectly well. *Salmon.*

XVII. *Spitting Blood by reason of a vehement Cough.*

A Child about 10 years of Age having gotten a great Cough which mightily strained him, so that the Physicians supposed a vein to be broken in the Lungs, spit blood, and sometimes vomited blood in large quantities, so that he was in danger of suffocation, and his life truly despair'd of. When those men could do him no good, I was sent for by his Parents, sorrowful for this their only Son. When I came, I saw the youth bad indeed, yet as I supposed not without hopes of Recovery. By reason that Vomiting attended him, and that for the most part blood was vomited up, I thought good first to give him a Vomit, which was a drachm of Salt of Vitriol in broth, a Specifick Emetick in this case; and I repeated it thrice; by which I cleared his Stomach of much filthy, putrified, and clotted blood; and by these the Cough and Spitting blood ceased; however to secure him against the said Cough, and spitting blood for the Future, I caused him to take every night going to bed 3 grains of my *Volatile Laudanum*, and every morning fasting 20 drops of my *Gutta vitæ* in a glass of Sack, and in a Months time he became perfectly well. *Salmon.*

XVIII. *Spitting of Blood.*

One having twice fallen in the street, did spit up much Blood; and having omitted Phlebotomy, he felt pricking pains throughout his whole body; then broke out little spots, which grew larger and larger, together with a great heat and thirst. I prescribing him to take the following *Sudorifick*. *Take Aqua Cardui Benedicti, Scabiosa, Cherefolium, Rob of Ivory, of each 5 ounces, mix them and let him drink it warm.* He is to take for his ordinary drink this following. *Take Cic. Rub. five pound, Figs five or six, Raisons two ounces, Liquorice scraped two drams; boil them in two measures of fountain water to the consumption of the 8th. part.* And he is to apply to his pained side the following Bag first put into warm Wine and then after expression to be laid to the grieved part.

Take the leaves Brambles, Chervil, hederæ terræ, Pauls Betony, Money-wort, of each one handful, Lineseed and Caraway seed of each five handfuls; mix them. After he had used these Medicins he was restored to his former good health. *Gabelchoveri cent. 4. cur. 22.*

XIX. *Another.*

A certain Woman spat a great quantity of Blood for three or four dayes, she was cured by drinking the decoction of Mints in Vinegar.

Also

Also five or six drops of the oyl of Mastick drunk in *Cinnamon-water* stayeth the spitting of Blood.

XX. *Another.*

One that did spit Blood I cured by giving one scruple of *Laudanum Opitatum* in the water of *Plantain*, and outwardly I applied a Linnen Cloth to his Breast dipped in the decoction of the bark of the Roots of Henbane. *Theophrasti Paracelsi, Exp.* 18.

XXI. *Another.*

One that spit Blood was cured in the space of ten dayes by drinking Honeyed water morning and evening; another also was healed by drinking the decoction of Mint in Vinegar. Another by drinking of *Crocus Martis.*

XXII. *Spitting of Blood in a young man, occasioned by a great Fall.*

A young man about twenty years of Age, falling from the top of a high Booth, was very much bruised in his Head and Breast, so that he spit blood; a Chyrurgeon had him in hand who cured his head, and the bruise in his breast, but his spitting blood remained, nor could he by all his skill cure him; after a months expectation without help (though the external hurts of his head and breast were well performed) he came to me. I ordered him to drink an *infusion of Rhubarb* in his drink, and to take *my Cordial Pill* every night going to bed, which was given him from three to six grains. By the means prescribed he was in fourteen dayes restored to his perfect health. *Salmon.*

XXIII. *Spitting and Vomiting of Blood in a young Virgin from Obstruction of her Courses.*

This young Maiden, eighteen years of Age, had her Courses obstructed for above two years, by reason of which she look'd pale, long'd after strange things, and loathed her Food: At length, they came upwards as was supposed: We cured her with the following things. I caused her every Night going to Bed to take the *Tincture of Mars*, in a Glass of Rhenish Wine and Sugar; and every morning the *Elixir proprietatis* 2 or three drams, or so much as might give her three or four stools: these things she took for twelve dayes together till near the time that she expected her Flux: the day before the time I gave her two drams of my *Catharticum Argenteum* in Rhenish Wine, and it work'd very well both upwards and downwards; and the next day her *Menses* appeared. I caused her to continue the taking of *Elixir* in the morning, and the said *Tincture of Mars* at night, and the Flux came plentifully upon her and well coloured, upon this her spitting and vomiting Blood ceased, and she became perfectly well. *Salmon.*

XXIV. *Spitting Blood in a young man afflicted with the Kings-Evil.*

A young Man of Seventeen Years of Age, had from six or se-

ven years old been afflicted with *Struma*, and though many things had been used, whereby the Disease was kept under, yet no absolute Cure could be obtained: at length he fell into a spitting of Blood and Pining. The Physicians said that the Disease had affected the Lungs, and that the spitting of blood came from the *Strumatick* cause. When those men could do no good, his Friends sent for me. I was loth to meddle with him, for that I saw no extraordinary hopes of Cure, for that his Distemper was dangerous; and that by reason of the complication of Diseases, (for it was *Struma* in a scorbutick habit of Body:) the long time they had continued upon him, and the Pining which now followed him, there could be no great expectation, but that the cure if performed would be with a great deal of trouble and difficulty, and if not performed, a disgrace to the Physitian: The first difficulty they removed by a promise of being grateful *ex abundanti*: The other, that it should be no disgrace to me if not performed, for that other Great and Learned Men had failed in like manner, and had given him over with the sentence of Incurable. I was prevailed upon by these Arguments, and proceeded after this Manner. At night going to bed I gave him this.

Take Aurum Vitæ Cathartick 6 gr. Conserve of Roses 1 dram; mix them. The next morning I gave this.

Take Pil. Panchymagogæ nost, a scruple, Aurum vitæ Cathartick three grains, mix them. He took after it broth, and it wrought exceeding well: Every fourth day this course was taken for three whole months, or more; and in the intermediate dayes, he took the *Aurum vitæ sudorifick*, at night going to bed, during all the time. In all his drink he took *our Antiastmatick spirit*; ten or twelve drops in every Glass of drink. And outwardly the *Strumatick tumors* were every morning and evening well bathed with the *Powers of Amber*, after, *a plaister of Ammoniacum upon leather* was laid upon the part. By the use of these things his spiting of Blood was taken away, and the Kings-Evil and Scurvy perfectly cured. *Salmon.*

XXV. *Spitting of Blood with a Canker in the mouth and throat.*

A married Woman Aged about thirty four years, had a Canker in her Mouth and Throat, and her Pallat was partly eaten away with it, it had also gotten into her Nose, whereby the *Ala*, on one side was eaten off, and she also spit blood, which the Physicians believed to be from the same cause, and that the Ulcer had seized upon some part of the Lungs, causing a Rupture of some of the Vessels. 'Twas doubtless the *French Pox*, (but she constantly denyed it) and accordingly I proceed in the Cure. I purged her every fourth day with *our Pil. Panchymagogæ* given to twenty five grains, and washed her Mouth, Throat and Nose with Lime-water in which *Mercurius dulcis* was dissolved: I repeated the Pills six times; and with a good Diet of *Guaiacum*, and *Quotidian* taking of *Bezoar Mineral* 20 grains at a time, at night going to Bed, she was in about

about five or six Weeks time perfectly Cured. *Salmon.*

XXVI. *Spitting Blood from a vehement Cough.*

A Maid-servant by getting an Extream Cold, was attended with a vehement Cough, from the violence whereof at length, she came to spit blood, as was believed, from the Rupture of some vessel in the Lungs: The houshold Physician was called, who after six weeks making Experiments upon the body of the poor Creature left her worse than he found her and without hopes of Cure: at length her Master and Mistress sent for me, I prescribed her only my *Volatile Laudanum*, or Cordial Pill, which she took to four grains every night going to bed, and by degrees increased the Dose till it came to seven grains; but by reason of the vehemence of her Cough, she was forced to take a small Pill of three grains about ten in the morning; she also bathed her breast and stomach with *the powers of Amber*. 'Tis wonderful how great an effect, and what benefit she found in the very first dose: so that upon taking of the third Dose, she concluded her self well; however by reason of the stubbornness of her Disease, it recurr'd again, so that she was forced not only to continue the taking of it at night going to bed, but also at ten in the morning as aforesaid; by these two things she was perfectly restored in a months time. *Salmon.*

XXVII. *Spitting Blood with vomiting.*

This was a young Woman of about thirty years of Age, whose Courses were stopt: I gave her (after gentle purging with *Pil. Rudii made up with Calomelanos*) the *tincture of Mars*, which she took every morning fasting in a Glass of Rhenish Wine and Sugar, for near a Month together: and after the first 14 days, I ordered her to take my *Volatile Laudanum*, from three to six grains, every night going to bed; by the use of these means in about five or six weeks time she was eased of her vomiting and spitting of Blood, and at length perfectly cured. *Salmon.*

XXVIII. *Spitting of Blood with a Scirrhous Tumor of the Spleen.*

This was also in a Woman about 42 years of Age: The Tumor of the Spleen was great and hard, that it made a great swelling outwardly, so as it might be felt. I ordered her to take my *Volatile Laudanum* or *Cordial Pill* every night, which she took from three to seven grains, in the course of her taking of it: Also every morning she took of our *Tincture of Mars* in a Glass of Sack; and for her ordinary drink, she constantly took a *small decoction of Juniper berries in fair water*, and made a little pleasant with white Sugar; bathing also the Region of the Spleen Morning and Evening with the *powers of Amber*. By the assiduous use of these things for about ten whole Moneths, the Scirrhous of the Spleen was taken away, and she was restored to her perfect health. *Salmon.*

XXIX. *Spit-*

XXIX. *Spitting of Blood, with a pining of the whole body.*

A young Gentleman a Lawyer, by reason of some violent exercise spit blood, which continued upon him for eight or nine months; the Physicians which he the whilst applyed himself to, doing him no good, he fell into a consumption or pining: yet no Ulcer of the Lungs was supposed to be; for he spit no matter or froth, but only a pure florid blood, so that the pining came not from any Consumption of the Lungs, but purely from the perpetual Loss of blood. I cured him after this manner; first I well purged him with an Infusion of *Rhubarb* in white wine five or six times. Secondly, I caused him to drink no drink but what had *Rhubarb* infused in it, during the whole Cure. Thirdly, I caused him to take *my Volatile Laudanum* every night going to bed from three to six grains drinking after it a glass of *old Mallago*. Fourthly, I ordered him to take every morning my *Pulvis Bezoarticus* to one scruple in conserve of Roses. With all I caused his Breast and Stomach to be constantly bathed twice a day *with Powers of Amber*, by the use of which things in about eight weeks time, he was restored to his perfect health. *Salmon.*

XXX. *Spitting of Blood with obstruction of the Lungs, shortness of Breathing*, &c.

An Ancient Gentleman, about 50 years of Age of a gross body, Fat, Flegmatick, and mightily obstructed in the Lungs, was seized with a violent Cough and spitting of Blood; the Obstruction was so great, that sometimes he could scarcely breathe, and would be ready to faint away: in this miserable condition he sent for me. I prescribed the following things by which he was cured. First, I gently purged him with *an infusion of Sena and Rhubarb*, four several times. Then I caused him to take my *Volatile Laudanum* every night going to Bed, from three grains to six. And every morning ten drops of *Balsam of Sulphur* mixt with Sugar, and taken in a Glass of Old *Malaga*; and in all his drink *Our Spiritus Antiasthmaticus*; by this means in three weeks time he was made very well. *Salmon.*

CHAP.

CHAP. XIV.

Of a CONSUMPTION.

I. *The Preservation of Infants newly Born from a Wasting or Consumption.*

A Certain married Woman who came to ask my Advice, told me that she had brought forth four Children that were lusty, well-coloured and sound, which about the third or fourth day after they were born, did begin to waste and consume away and in eight dayes died; and as for her self she was a fresh and wholesome Woman; I advised her to take about the time she was half gone one spoonful of *Balsami Embryonatum*, twice in the morning fasting every week, and that she should take *Galangal* cut into small pieces boiled in Broth. Moreover I ordered her to take for fourteen dayes before the Birth, the quantity of a Nut Morning and Evening of the following Conserves.

Take conserve of Red Roses, and Rosemary flowers of each one ounce. As soon as the child is born, give it before it sucks or takes any other sustenance the oyl of sweet Almonds with fine sugar for cleansing the faeces; boil in the childs Bath the bark of Sassafras, which is very good for the consuming members. The Infant being Rubbed dry after the Bath, you should anoint its Members with the following Oyntment. *Take fresh Butter, the oyl of Roses, oyl of Violets of each two drachms, the fat of a Hog six drachms, white wax five ounces; dissolve them all into an oyntment. Gabelchoveri. cent. 4. cur. 16.*

II. *A Phthisis, Ulcer or Consumption of the Lungs.*

A young man having for some dayes spitted up Blood, fell into a consumption of the whole Body with a leanness and perpetual Cough; the Excrements of his Belly were full of Choler and Froth, as also his Urine. I did exhibit for purgation, the fresh flowers of *Cassia* six drachms in a Bole: let him drink the following Decoction also.

Take Barley hulled, one handful; (Johannes Marquardus sayes, *that in diseases of the Lungs, Barley hulled is to be used in decoctions, because the Husk is hurtful to the* Lungs, *yet in other diseases Barley with the Husk is to be taken) Figs cut numb. five, Raisons two ounces; the Roots of Liquorish cut and scraped five ounces, Aniseed, Fennel, the Roots of Burnet of each two drachms, the leaves of Scolopendria, Sage, Hyssop of each one pugil, Orrice Root, Cinnamon of each a dram; Boil them in three quarts of Water to the bursting of the Barley, then strain; and let him drink thereof as often as he*

pleases,

pleases Morning and Evening, let him use Conserve of Roses: This Youth recovered by taking of these Remedies. *Gabelchoveri Cent. 4. Cur. 14.*

III. *A Preservative against the Phthisis.*

Another Youth about 18 or 19 years of Age being inclinable to a *phthisis* or Consumption of the Lungs, *Take Pulvis Haly prepared against the Phtisis 4 ounces, Colts-Foot, Liquorish, the Lungs of a Fox cut in pieces, of each five ounces, Pauls Betony dryed and well bruised two drachms, white Sugar Candy one ounce, mix them exactly*; of which powder let him take Morning and Evening one drachm, but let him drink nothing immediately after it, if his thirst be any wales hurtful to him, let him take two or four spoonfuls of the Water of Colts-foot and Pauls Betony; the following Lohoch is also commended to the use of the Patient: *Take the Lohoch of a Foxes Lungs one ounce, the Syrrup of Violets and Jujebs, of each six drachms, Red Sugar Candy a sufficient quantity; let him use it with a Liquorice stick*; I did order the following powder to my Wifes Sister who did fear falling into the same Disease. *Take Pulvis Haly contra phthisin six ounces, Red Sugar Candy two ounces, mix them.* These Remedies were very profitable to both Patients. *Gabelchoveri Cent. 4. Cur. 15.*

Besides the many common Medicines, the first of those which preserve from a Consumption, is, *Diacodion* retained in the Mouth, the second is *Diatragacanthum frigidum*, both these held in the Mouth, but especially at night is a great preservative from a Consumption, a third is the use of *Manna*, or the *Flower of Cassia*, a fourth is *Bolus Armeniæ orientalis* one scruple thereof, with two drachms of the Sugar of Roses Boriginated. *Ex Annotationibus ejusdem.*

IV. A *Phthisis or Consumption of the Lungs.*

Another labouring under a fierce Cough with a Leanness of his whole Body; at night he grew alwaies worse, he delighted in cold things, and his Belly was hard; his Urine was yellowish, with copious sediment. I prescribed him the following purging draught: *Take Electuarium Diacatholicon one ounce, Juice of Roses two drachms, Pectoral Decoction a sufficient quantity, in which one handful of the leaves of Colts-foot is boyled, mix them, and make a Potion.* Let him take morning and evening *Pulvis Haly contra Phthisin*, and let him drink following Mead. *Take the leaves of Colts-foot, Pauls Betony, true Liverwort, with spotted leaves, Maiden-hair, of each one handful, the Flowers of Borage and Violets, of each one pugil, fat Figgs Numb. 3. Raisons 2 ounces, the Roots of Elecampane and Liquorice scraped, of each 2 drachms, Anise and Fennel-seeds, Cinnamon of each 1 ounce*; Boyl them, and let him take of it so often as he pleases: By the use of which Remedies he grew instantly well. *Gabelchoveri Cent. 4. Cur. 18.*

V. *The like Affection.*

A married Woman was afflicted with a dayly Phthisis, she also coughed day and night, grew lean, and

and was mightily extenuated, she spat up a great quantity of flegm, her Cheek bones were very red, and her Head ached; her Urine was indifferently tinctured, and was thin enough; I prescribed her to take *Pulvis Haly contra Phthisin*; and to drink because she was poor a Mulse made of the decoction of the Leaves of Hyssop, Thyme, Sage, and Scolopendria; I ordered her to get the middle Vein of the right Arm opened, and to abstain from things sharp, as Vinegar, *&c.* and Salt Meats and Spices. *Gabelchoveri Cent.* 4. *Cur.* 18.

VI. *A Phthisis.*

A young Man in the fifteenth year of his Age had a grievous Cough with a universal leanness, a heaviness and pain of the Head, and a mighty defluxion, he did change often the colour of his face in a day; I prescribed the Confection *Diatragacanthum frigidum*, with a pectoral Ointment, and the following powder for the Lungs. *Take the seeds of white Poppie one drachm fifteen grains, Gum Arabick, Tragacanth and White-Starch, of each one scruple the seeds of Mallowes and Purslane, the four greater cold seeds and Cotton-seeds, of each 5 drachms, Sugar of Roses tabulated, white Sugar Candy of each one ounce, the Lungs of a Fox 2 drachms, Colts-foot, Liquorice 2 scruples, Penids one ounce six drachms*; make of them all a powder, and let him drink the following decoction. *Take the Shavings of Lignum Guajacum three ounces, Raisons two ounces, Liquorice scraped, Polypody of the Oak, of each five ounces, Cinnamon, Galangal, of each one drachm, Anise and Fennel-seed, Coriander prepared, of each two scruples, mix them:* Not long after being the 12*th* of *November*, he told me that his Cough which had been much abated by the use of the decoction, was now returned again with a difficulty of Breathing; for which I ordered him to take *Confectio Diairεos simplicis*, with the following Potion: *Take Electuarium Diacatholicon six drachms, the Electuary of the Juice of Roses 2 drachms, let it be dissolved in a sufficient quantity of the pectoral Decoction, to which add Syrrup of Hyssop one ounce; mix them, and make a Potion.* About the 18*th* of *November* one came from him, who related that his Cough was not yet altogether remitted, but that his Stomach was much offended by the Choler which was infused thereinto by vertue of the Cough; I did take care again to prepare the powder for the Lungs with the following Lohoch. *Take Lohoch sani & experti one ounce, Syrrup of Violets and Liquorice 5 ounces, mix them.* And let him also take for the bitterness which he feels in his Mouth, the Roots of Succorie confected; by the use of these Remedies he was restored to his former perfect Health. *Gabelchoveri Cent.* 4. *Cur.* 68.

VII. *A Phthisis or Consumption cured with Womens Milk.*

A man 50 years old, without flesh, and dry, through a sharp Distillation into his Lungs fell into a Spitting of Blood, and in tract of time into a Phthisis, which caused a leanness of his whole Body, so that his Bones might be told. To this

this man, besides all kind of gentle Purgations, Expectorators, and other Remedies used against leanness, (since a melting and Hectick Feaver did continually consume his whole body.) I enjoyn'd him above all things, to drink Goats-Milk. Having used this for the space of three Moneths, he felt very little good thereby. Observing this, I advised him to suck the Milk of a Woman out of her Dugs, his Belly full. Good God! he found so great good by the use hereof for one Moneth, that thereby, and by an Oyntment made of the said Milk, he became pretty fat, and attained perfect health: With the Ointment three hours after Supper, he anointed his whole Body, which is better than all other Restorative Oyntments, into which Marrowes and fats are mingled. The description of this Ointment, by the use whereof I have many times seen persons in Consumptions made fat; I ingenuously confess I had from *Amatus Lusitanus*, who in *Lib.* 1. *Curet.* 92. doth propound the same. *Take Gum Tragacanth, Gum Arabick, Ana, a drachm: Infuse them in a little Rose-water a day and a night; add to them Oyl of Violets an ounce and half: New fresh butter half an ounce: Camphir a drachm; mix them in a Mortar, and with Womans milk make all into an Oyntment. Zacutus Lusitanus. Praxis admirand Lib.* 1. *Obser.* 120.

VIII. *A Consumption cured only by the various use of Sugar of Roses.*

The Wife of a certain most generous Vice Roy of *Portugal*, from a Salt Rheum and Spitting of blood, fell into an Ulcer of the Lungs, with a continual Feaver, and extream falling away of her Flesh. She earnestly implores help, First, from God, who only heals Diseases, and in the next place of the Physicians: She had taken Asses Milk, Goats Milk, Flesh of Tortoises, Ptisan, Expectorators, Resumptive, or Restaurative Medicaments, Cordials, and almost a thousand others. Being sent for, I enquire what Remedies had been used. In conclusion I rely upon *Sugar of Roses*, as the only thing to do the Cure. And although *Avicen, Mesues, Arculanus, Crato, Valleriola, Foreſtus, Poterius, the Conciliator*, and *many more*, do give *Sugar of Roses* to persons in *Consumptions* by it self alone for Food; yet you shall now hear, that it may be given other waies: For with *Conserve or Sugar of Roses*, she kneaded her Bread, and she eat Bread spread therewith; she eat Flesh of several Creatures boyled therewith. She supt with rosted Chickens, which had been well fed with *Conserve of Roses*. She eat yolks of Eggs with Syrrup of Red Roses. Fasting, She would drink Broth of Chickens fatned with *Sugar of Roses*, She eat March Pane made of Almonds and Pine-Kernels, mixt with Conserve of Roses. And if for to refresh her, I allowed her any time a Sallet, it was made of Leaves of Borage and Roses, with Oyl and Sugar: In a word, no Dish was brought to her Table which did not smell of Roses; so that were it not for fear of being counted a Lyer, I would set down the quantity of *Sugar of Roses*, which this woman did eat, by the use whereof,

of, in the ſpace of ſeven Moneths ſhe became fatter and livelier: But the two laſt Moneths ſhe uſed Goats Milk, wherein (preſently from the Dug) *Sugar of Roſes* was diſſolved. In a word, ſhe became more fair, ſo that a lively and Roſie colour appeared in her Cheeks. The Roſes in the two firſt Months for the greater abſterſion ſake, had the whites cut away, but in the other Moneths they were not cut away. Exceeding great therefore is the vertue of *Sugar of Roſes*, to cure perſons in *Conſumptions*; for by its moderate cooling it helps the Feaver; by its abſterſive or cleanſing faculty, it purifies the Ulcer; and by its Glutinative or Soddering Faculty it heals the ſame. That theſe Faculties are in Roſes, the moſt skilful ancient Phyſicians do affirm. *Zacutus Praxis Lib.* 1. *Obſer.* 121.

IX. *A* Tabes, *or Conſumption of the Back, ariſing from Venery, with a Gonorrhœa.*

Hypocrates amongſt Conſumptions *reckons the Conſumption of the Back, which principally ſeizes upon new married men, and ſuch as are given to Venery.* I cured a young Man, Hairy, Lean, and Melancholick, who being newly married, was immeaſurably addicted to Venereal Delights. This man, though he was nouriſhed with ſtrong Meats, yet was dayly extenuated more and more, till being ſeized with a ſmall Feaver, and fetching his Breath ſhort, the retentive Faculty of his Spermatick parts being weakned, he fell into a *Gonorrhœa*, with extream leanneſs, ſo that he could not go without a Staff. Being called to cure this man, becauſe he had before laſciviouſly addicted himſelf to his Wife, I order him to abſtain from her, and the Company of all Women, and Venereal Diſcourſes. I refreſh him with Sports, the Converſation of his Friends, an Healthy Air, Singing, Muſick; and ſoft Meats: And becauſe the Diſeaſe aroſe from Emptyneſs or Inanition, I uſed Meats that did breed a tenacious Juice that would ſtick to the Ribs, as we uſe to ſay. I gave him broth of Sheeps-Heads and Feet, new laid Eggs, Claret-Wine, Reſtaurative Electuaries. I ſtrengthened his Liver with Epithems, I applyed Roborating Plaiſters to his flagging Stomach. Laſtly by theſe things, and by the help of Milk being nouriſhed, he recovered. *Zacutus Praxis Lib.* 1. *Obſer.* 122.

X. *A Conſumption in an Infant.*

One cauſe of a Conſumption in children is from a worm bred in the Body. This is a Diſeaſe which many times puts Phyſitians to their Wits ends, in which the Infant pines away with a ghaſtly countenance, their skin cleaving to their Bones, and their natural moiſture being conſumed, ſo that they pine to Death. Old Wives attribute this Diſeaſe to Charms or Witchcraft. Phyſitians give them many Medicines to fatten them, but all in vain. I have by the Bleſſing of God upon my Endeavours cured very many Children taken with this Diſeaſe, and extreamly fallen away, by giving them 3 times a *Scruple of Caſtoreum* mixed with Milk.

Milk. They voided by Stool a thick worm, after which they grew fat again. For *Caſtor* takes away ſnotty flegm, and by its ſtrong ſmell potently kills Worms. *Zacutus Praxis. lib.* 1. *Obſer.* 124.

XI. *A Conſumption ariſing from the Hip-Gout.*

In the firſt place I abated the vehemency of the Feaveriſh heat, with Goats-Milk Whey, wherein ſometimes *Lignum Guaiacum*, otherwhiles *Sarſaparilla* were ſteeped all Night. I gave alſo to the ſame intent *Ptiſan drink*, and *Almond Milk* made with Cool-ſeeds, being tempered with a decoction of *Lignum vitæ*. I uſed alſo Chicken-broth, made of ſuch as had been fatted with cooling Medicaments. Sometimes the Patient drank diſtilled water of Snails and Tortoiſes, as alſo cordial and cooling Juleps. Epithems were applyed to the Loins and Liver: Strengthning Ointments were uſed to his Stomach: Theſe things being done, although the Feaver did continue, and that in an high degree, I adventured to proceed to the uſe of ſweating Drinks made of *Ebony* and *Sarſa*, though all the other Phyſicians were againſt it. For the firſt 20 dayes I boyled the Wood in *Endive-Water*. Thereupon the Sanies (proceeding from an Ulcer in the Hip) began to be leſſened, and the Feaver to be more mild. Wherefore I inſiſted reſolutely in this Remedy, and I cauſed the decoction to be made in Fountain Water inſtead of Endive Water, with a greater quantity of *Ebony*, and ſo for a Month once in a day; and after to give him leave to gather ſtrength, I cauſed him to ſweat every other day divers times. This being done, the Ulcer began to be filled with fleſh, he was leſs troubled with pains and watchings, his Feaver was much aſſwaged, and his ſweats being repeated 40 dayes, it was quite extinguiſhed; and the Ulcer being covered with a Scar, the Patient became fat, and recovered his perfect Health. By this courſe I cured ten of this Hip-Conſumption, and none of them infected with the *French* Diſeaſe. Doubt not of the truth hereof; For *Ingraſſius*, *Arcæus*, *Fracaſtorius*; *Mundanella*, and *Eraſtus*, boaſt that they have cured Ulcers of the Lungs, of their own Nature ſuppoſed Incurable, only with a *decoction of Lignum Sanctum* or *Guaiacum*. Let no man therefore too much deſpair in difficult caſes, but truſt rather in the wonderful power of God, for he it is that can alone do all things. *Zacutus Praxis lib.* 1. *Obſer.* 126.

XII. *An Atrophia cured by applying of Pitch.*

Celſus a moſt Elegant Author, *lib.* 3. *cap.* 22. calls that Diſeaſe *Atrophia*, when the Body is not nouriſhed; and whereas naturally there is alwaies ſomewhat periſhes from the Body, if nothing is reſtored in the room thereof, extream leanneſs doth thence ariſe, and it kills a man at laſt, unleſs it be helpt. A certain burly fat man was troubled with this Diſeaſe, who by reaſon of a Feaveriſh heat, and long laſting dry Diſtemper of his Liver, had the paſſages of his skin

ſhut

ſhut up through the dryneſs, ſo that he was not nouriſhed; yea, by little and little he conſumed away. This man received no good by a gentle Purgation, a cooling Diet, Whey of Goats-Milk, cold Epithems, Baths of freſh-water, or by Aſſes Milk it ſelf, which he took for a long time together. I being weary of giving him Medicines, happily thought of at length of that in *Galen. Method. Medend. lib.* 1. *chap.* 7. and *lib.* 14. *chap.* 16. where for the nouriſhing of extenuated Bodies, he highly commends the application of *Pitch*. This Remedy, though of old, it was uſed by the moſt knowing Phyſitians frequently, to reſtore Fleſh to parts fallen away, yet in our Age it is grown quite out of uſe; but I have found it to be very profitable by experience in this Diſeaſe. Wherefore I applyed the ſame to this Patient for fifteen dayes together, according to the Rule of *Galen*, by the uſe whereof his Body was ſo fatned, that with a few Remedies he was reduced to his former Health. By this means the leaneſt Member is made to become fat and fleſhy. *Zacutus Praxis lib.* 1. *Obſer.* 127.

XIII. *A Conſumption Aſthmatical.*

This is a Conſumption which proceeds from a Cough and ſhortneſs of Breath, which being vehement, and of a long continuance, cauſe a pining away: With this Diſeaſe a Boy three years old was miſerably weakned, who could receive no benefit with any Medicaments, whether Purgatives, Pectorals, Correctors of the cold, and moiſt Diſtemper of the Brain; no nor by a Cautery applyed to the Nape of the Neck, and an iſſue made in the fore part of the Head. This Boy once in a fit, being taken with ſhortneſs of Breath, and choaked as it were, the fit went away of it ſelf, a ſmall Tumor ariſing under his Arm-pit, which being hard, and reſiſting the touch, was ſoftned and turned into quittor. The Apoſtem being opened, ſtore of a Virulent humour came away, and leſt the Ulcer ſhould be ſhut up, a pellet of Wax was put into it: And corrupt humours flowing out of this Iſſue for the ſpace of three Months, he was perfectly cured of his ſhortneſs of Breath. Being by this Example made more couragious, in other ſick people vexed with the like Diſeaſe; I made tryal of the ſame Remedy, making Iſſues, or raiſing Bliſters under the Arm-pits. Much good I did by this practice, for thoſe whom generous Remedies could not cure, this Remedy did exceedingly help, even like a Charm, or as if it wrought by Witchcraft. Now that the Pellets of Wax, or the Pea, ſhould not fall out of the Iſſue, and that the Veſicatory might be firm, you muſt bind the Arm-pits with a ſwath-band carried over the Shoulder. Nor is this Effect ſo ſtrange, for the Inſtruments of Breathing, eſpecially the Lungs, do plentifully expel their bad humours into the Arm-pits, as their natural Emunctories or Privy-houſes. In cold Diſeaſes therefore of the breaſt, this Remedy is moſt excellent, and more gentle than perforation, or opening of the breaſt, with the An-

cients advised in the pernicious Disease, that so an hole being made in the part, the breathing may come the more easily. *Zacutus praxis lib.* 1. *Obser.* 113.

XIII. *A Consumption from corrupt Lungs turned to an Empyema.*

A Boy 8 years old fell from a Ladder, and spit blood, consuming with a constant Cough, voiding of matter. He had a Hectick without great heat, and his Appetite remained. In some Moneths he grew very lean like a Skeleton, only skin and bones, and his brest stuck out, and his ribs were stretched without flesh. And between his Ribs against the Diaphragma on the left side, there was a soft tumor, and of the same colour, when it was pressed, it went into the breast, and returned. Hence I judged that his Breast was full of matter from the corruption of his Lungs by a Consumption, which he caught by breaking of a Vein in his fall, and that there it sought for a passage where the tumor was, and the rather, for that there was such a Tumor in the back, also between the Ribs, which were divided far asunder one from another. When there was no hopes of Recovery, we thought good to try the last Remedy, which was cutting it open, his Parents consented, the Chyrurgion presently thrust in his Lancet into that in his Breast, and matter flowed out in abundance, so that if it had not been stopped, it would have filled a Bason: but to keep up strength, a Tent was put in, and it was let out by degrees. The Tumor in the back not ceasing, we thought that the matter came only out of the middle of the Breast, for it was in the right side of the back, therefore we opened that also, and it voided matter as the former, till the flux from the Breast ceased. The strength failed, but still the Boy desired to eat, and a little before Death, eat a Pear, besides other things. Afterwards we opened him, and found his Lungs turned to matter, and the Vessels of the heart that joyned to the Lungs consumed, and about their Roots covered with a Callous. The membrane also that girdeth under, called *Succingens*, swollen with matter like green pap. *Platerus Observ. Lib.* 3.

XIV. *A Phthisis or Consumption from corrupt Lungs.*

Another dyed of a long sickness, his Belly was grown very great, and when it was opened, there came forth stinking matter, that filled some Barbers brass Basons; and the same came in like manner from the breast being opened, in which the Lungs on one side (as is usual in Consumptions) were wholly consumed and turned to Corruption, which filled not only the Breast, but the Belly. And it appeared that it came from the breast, because there were no bowels in the belly corrupted; but the Lobes of the Liver, the Guts, and Muscles of the Belly, with the Mesentery and Cawl were only a little black, and infected. *Platerus Observ. Lib.* 3.

XV. *A*

XV. *A Phthisis or Consumption from a wound in the Lungs.*

A Citizen of *Basil* had a Stab by his Servant in the lowest part of his Breast very deep; it voided stinking matter that annoyed the By-standers, and some pieces of the Lungs, in which some gristles of the Wind-pipe were plain to be seen, came forth at the Wound. This continued long and he consumed, yet at length, the flux of matter abated, and the Wound healed, and he was cured, living after it a sound man forty years, though it was probable, that he lost the most part of his Lungs, on the one side. *Platerus Observ. Lib.* 3.

XVI. *A Consumption from wounded Lungs.*

A man 40 years old had for 10 Moneths a Wound in his Breast, which pierced into his Lungs, being made with a knife. Blood came first out, then water or sanies, and at last stinking matter, and some pieces of the Lungs, which were rotten. They came forth long after with matter, but less stink than at first. He had a Consumption and Hectick, but yet could eat well, drink and walk about. *Anno* 1605 he asked me about it, and I told him that I had seen the like cases, and some such that were cured. To encourage him, (for it is possible for Ulcers in the Lungs to be cured, if there be a passage for the corruption, as reason and experience confirms;) I advised him thus, Let the Wound be kept open, for if it be shut, the matter retained in the breast will cause Death. First, Use cleansing injections, then dryers and healers, by degrees, with a Syringe; and let the Body be placed so afterwards that they may come forth again. The cleansing Injection: *Take Whey eight ounces, Honey of Roses two ounces, with Juices of Celandine and Smallage a little, make an Injection.* The Glutinating or healing Injection. *Take Goats Milk in which flints have been quenched a pint and half; Juice of Plantane and Comfrey Roots, Ana, an ounce, Sarcocol (infused and dissolved in Milk,) a drachm; Venice Turpentine (dissolved with the yolk of an Egg) two drachms. mix them.* If much matter comes forth, use the cleansing Injection oftenest; if little matter come forth, use the healing Injection most. Let him drink all this while Goats-milk to heal, and if the matter cease flowing, sheeps-milk before he arise in the Morning, and last at night about four ounces, with a drachm and half of this powder in it. *Take Comfrey-Roots two drachms, Marsh-mallow Roots a drachm; Hen-bane-seed half a drachm, Liquorice three drachms, Plantane-seed a drachm, Crabs eyes a drachm, Gums Arabick and Tragacanth, Ana half a drachm, Sugar of Roses four ounces, mix, and make a powder.* I ordered this Julep for his Consumption and Hectick, to be taken an ounce and half at Bed time, after a light Supper. *Take Syrup of Plantane and Purslane, Ana, and mix them with the Waters of the same Plants:* Make also Pills of Turpentine, with the powder mentioned, three of which may be taken twice a week

at midnight. Take heed of Spices and Salt Meats. Let him eat Barley and Rice, Fresh Meat, and new laid Eggs. By these things he was cured, and lived a long time after. *Platerus Observ. Lib.* 3.

XVII. *A Consumption of many years standing.*

A Noble Lady sent her kinsman a Noble man to me with Letters out of *France*, signifying that she had a Cough eight years, with spitting of Blood, and sometimes matter, alwayes flegm. And a Feaver which made her hot after Meats that her body grew leaner every day. She earnestly desired my help, because she had used much means, without any effect. I shewed that a Vein was first broken in the Lungs, by which they were hurt, then ulcerated, which encreasing dayly, there arose a Hectick, and thence a Consumption. I judged the Vein broken from some external cause, and not from a defluxion; but yet there might be a defluxion upon the parts, they being weak, (for Nature disburthens her self upon weak parts alwayes) and a Cough encreasing withal. And that the Cure was hard to be performed, and almost impossible, because that after the advice of so many learned Physicians, there is neither abatement of Feaver, Cough, Spitting, nor Consumption, but that they have continued so many years. Nevertheless I prescribed these choice Medicines, to ease, what may not be cured, and to prolong her Life, which was earnestly desired. First, To take every morning a spoonful or more of this Syrrup alone, or with Snail or Purslane-water. *Take Juice of Purslane half a pint; of Plantane and Bugloss, Ana four ounces; Distilled Water of live Snails and Frogs, Ana three ounces; Scabious, Violet, and Rose-water, Ana an ounce, white Sugar a pound, mix, and make a Syrrup.* At Bed time let her hold one of these Balls in her Mouth at night. *Take Gums Arabick, Tragacanth, Frankincense, Ana a scruple, Starch a drachm, Melon, White Poppey, and Henbane seed, Ana half a drachm, Red Coral, Crabs-Eyes prepared, Ana two scruples, Opium dissolved in Wine six grains, with Mucilage of Althæa and Comfrey, and a half part of Penedies, make Troches of half a drachm weight.* Lest Nature should be used too much to one Medicine, and not be moved by it, instead of Troches, let her take of this Diacodium. *Take Liquorice two ounces, Comfrey-Roots dryed, and Althæa roots, Ana an ounce, boyl them, and in a quart of that Water, boyl Garden-Poppy-heads not ripe four ounces, strain and add Penedies dissolved in Wine three ounces, boyl them thick.* Dose an ounce more or less as the Cough is. She used Goats-Milk, and other Remedies usual in Consumptions, and therefore I would prescribe no more. Three years after, when I was with the Prince of *Lotharing*, I understood by her Kinsman at the Court, that she was alive, and (which was a wonder) she had a Son, who was a lusty Boy, and she gave it suck. *Platerus Obser. Lib.* 3.

XVIII. *A*

XVIII. *A Consumption in a middle aged Woman.*

This Woman had been 7 or 8 Moneths under 3 or 4 great Physicians hands, till she had spent all she had to live upon, and then was deserted of them, as one uncurable. She had a Feaver, an exceeding weakness of Stomach, so as that she had not eaten a Meals meat for many weeks, and withal a Vomiting, so that what she eat for the most part, she vomited it up again, whereby her Body received but little nutriment from the food received. Moreover all this was attended with an extream pain in her left side and belly, so that she could scarcely stand or sit upright, and a continual wasting of her flesh and pining, which weakned her so much, that she could not go or stand without being upheld by two others, her body being become as it were a Skeleton, and nothing but skin and bone appearing. Her Distemper seemed to me so discouraging, that I was very unwilling to meddle with her, yet by reason of her moanings and that miserable poverty which attended her, I was perswaded to attempt something. I prescribed her the constant taking of my *Tinctura Stomatica*, which she took to as large a quantity as she could endure it for its heat; this she took three, four, or five times, or oftner a day, but principally in the Morning fasting, just before Dinner time, and last at night going to Bed. I gave her leave to take it in Beer, Ale, Wine, or Milk, for her Stomach sake, but rather in Milk by reason of her weakness, she sometimes took it in one, sometimes in the other, but principally in Milk, because I desired it: Also I ordered her to drink what quantity of Milk she would, but not any without the drops of *My Stomatick Tincture* in it, and withal to make the Milk pleasant with Sugar of Roses. This she constantly did, and drank Milk, encreasing the quantity by degrees, till she drank about six quarts a day. By the assiduous use of this alone Medicine in less than two Moneths time, she was restored to her perfect Health, and has lived in that condition, fat, plump, and lusty, for above these sixteen years since; Thanks be given to the great Physician, whose tender mercies are thus universally extended over all his Works. *Salmon.*

XIX. *A Consumption in another Woman, about 40 years of Age.*

This Woman had been languishing by Relation about two or three years, used many Physicians, taken much Physick, and tortured her self (all in vain) by reason of their prescriptions. She was wasted to skin and bone, and by reason of the extream weakness of her Stomach, and pain there, she could scarcely either eat or drink, or sleep, or rest either day or night: But she had no Ulcer of the Lungs, or at any time spit either blood or matter. But her pining proceeded purely from the pain and weakness of the Stomach, which I conceived to be over chil'd. For the remedying of these evils I prescribed her constantly to take *my Stomatick Tincture*

in like manner as the former; and withal every night to take the following Bolus: *Take Conserve or Sugar of Red Roses two drachms; Volatile Laudanum two grains to four grains, mix them.* This gave her immediate rest and ease; 'Tis wonderful how great an effect she found by it, insomuch that at the first or second Dose she thought her self to be well; but I caused her to persist in the constant taking of these things for sometime. Outwardly also she bathed her breast, stomach, and bowels with the *Powers of Amber*, which warmed and comforted the weakned parts very much, insomuch, by that time she had taken these things for a week, she was so revived and restored, that she could scarcely be perswaded to take any more. And considering what, and how much Physick she had taken for near three years before, and the small or rather no effects which it had, whereby she was almost induced to believe there was nothing at all in Physick, she could not but wonder at the so stupendious effects of these Remedies, which after so wonderful a manner, and in so short a time had done so great and admirable things. However, notwithstanding this great amendment, and restauration of her Stomach before lost and decay'd, I caused her to continue the use of them for three whole Moneths, at the end of which time, she not only seemed, but also confessed her self to be restored to her perfect Health. This was confest to be a very great Cure, and scarcely inferiour in my Opinion to any that ever I performed. *Salmon.*

XX. *A Consumption in a young Lady from Distemper of the Lungs.*

This is a most remarkable Observation, and though perform'd not long since, deserves commemoration for the benefit of Posterity. This young Lady (of good Parentage, and of ample Fortune and Estate, whereby it might be supposed nothing could be wanting to her, which the Wisdom and care of her Physicians should prescribe, or mony could procure) had lain under a long indisposition of body: She had an extream Cough, an Asthma, which caused a very unusual shortness of breath, whereby her Life was often despaired of, and a notable spitting of blood from the vehemency of the Cough, together with a very great pain and soreness in her breast and side, which was often very exquisite and sharp, whereby her natural rest and quiet was taken from her, nor could she sleep in the night, so that she became very much emaciated and wasted away, and her whole Body so consumed, as that she was esteemed by all uncurable. She had had many Physitians, the best and most Learned which the whole Country would afford, who had tryed long what they could do, and the best of their skill, having given her very many and great variety of Medicines, but without any advantage or profit to the sick. Upon this they gave her over as uncurable. After which an honourable Gentleman in the same Country, commended me to her and

and her Relations, perſwading them to make tryal of me, with a great deal of confidence that I could cure her. They ſent me a Relation how ſhe was, and what had paſſed and been done in writing (for to this day I never yet ſaw her) and deſired my ſpeedy advice and help, fearing ſhe could ſcarcely live till I ſhould ſend down to her. I muſt confeſs upon reading the Letter, I had but little encouragement to do any thing, rather deſpairing of her recovery; but by reaſon of the earneſtneſs of her Friends, (without much conſideration, by reaſon her caſe was ſo deſperate) I ſent her what upon the ſudden I thought might be beſt for her. The things I ſent her were 1: *My Volatile Laudanum.* 2. *My Guttæ Vitæ.* 3. *My Spiritus Antiaſthmaticus.* 4. *Spiritus Vulnerarius.* 5. *My Tincture of Coral.* 6. *My Powers of Amber.* The *Volatile Laudanum*, I ordered her to take every night going to Bed from three, to ſix, or ſeven grains, increaſing the Doſe gradually, and drinking after it a glaſs of Sack, made pleaſant with the Vulnerary Spirit. The *Guttæ Vitæ* I ordered to be given the next morning (if the Cough and ſpitting of blood continued violently) to twenty drops, mixing therewith fifteen drops of the *Spiritus Antiaſthmaticus.* The *Spiritus Antiaſthmaticus* I ordered her to take to fifteen or twenty drops in the day time in all the Liquor ſhe drank, whether Bere, Ale, or Wine, and that ſo long as her ſhortneſs of breath continued. The *Vulnerary Spirit*, I ordered to be taken with the Pill every night, as alſo in all the Liquor ſhe drank in the dry time, after the ſhortneſs of breath was taken away, and the uſe of *Spiritus Antiaſthmaticus* was given over. The *Tincture of Coral* I ordered to be given to forty or fifty drops in a Glaſs of generous Wine, when ſhe found any fainting or ſickneſs at ſtomach afflict her, (to which ſhe was in this ſickneſs very ſubject.) *Laſtly*, I cauſed her to bathe her ſide, ſtomach, belly, and reins (for in all theſe places ſhe complained of pain) with the *Powers of Amber* Morning and night. Theſe Directions ſhe conſtantly and aſſiduouſly followed; and immediately found good, even by the firſt or ſecond Doſe, and in a ſhort time, *viz.* in leſs than the ſpace of three moneths, ſhe was (through the mercy of the Omnipotent, and moſt Gracious Phyſician, to whoſe moſt Holy and Glorious Name be aſcribed Immortal Praiſe and Thankſgiving) perfectly reſtored to her deſired health, and ſo continues to the Writing hereof: But ſhe continued the uſe of the *Volatile Laudanum*, *Vulnerary Spirit*, and *powers of Amber* for three or four moneths after, for her greater ſecurity ſake. *Salmon.*

XXI. *A Conſumption, with a vehement Cough, Spitting of Blood.*

About Eighteen years agon, towards the latter end of *May*, I had been walking, and being extream hot, coming to a Friends houſe, out of kindneſs he would needs give me part of a couple Bottles of of cool Ale, which we drank very heartily; but in leſs than an hour after, by reaſon of the coldneſs of the drink, a great pain took me in

my left side, which was very extream: I hastned to another place, where I was going, but by the time I got there, I was past going any farther, or going home; it proved to be an exquisite Pleurisie; I was had to Bed, but Life was despaired of, yet with the care and diligence of those in the place which were about me, by the means that was applyed and used, I was retrieved out of the jaws of Death, and in about fourteen dayes went home; however I was not perfectly well, but something of the Distemper lurked about me, a great pain in my bowels, and in my Stomach, which continued, and by no means which I used, either of my self, or by the advice of others could I get rid of it, but it continued with much vehemency, which so afflicted me, that it took away my Stomach that I could scarce eat, so as to support Life; my whole Life was extream uneasie and unpleasant, so that what with this unaccountable pain, in the upper part of the *Abdomen*, and on the left side, near the Region of the *Spleen*, loss of Appetite, weakness of the *Stomach*, and Indigestion, together with a vehement Cough, which caused spitting of blood and restlessness all Night; I fell into a deep Consumption, I used many things both by my own, and the opinion of other Physicians, but to no purpose, for I still consumed more and more, so that all those that saw me, esteemed me no better than a dead man: Nor indeed could I think any better of my self; my eyes were sunk in my head, my flesh was fallen away, my Countenance was pale like Death, and ghastly, and I was reduced to skin and bone, under all which disadvantages, the aforesaid dangerous Symptoms continued, and rather encreased, or grew more vehement; in this condition I lay for near twenty Weeks, to the wonder of all my Acquaintance; at length, as if it had been by Inspiration, I bethought my self of my *Laudanum*, or *Cordial Pill*, (for during all this time I had taken none of it;) which after a little consideration I resolved upon to take, with a strong belief that it would do me good, and be the means of my Restauration. I took three grains of it the first night; good God! How great a good did I find by that first and single dose! Its not to be thought, nor can tongue well express it. I neither cought nor spit all night; I felt none of that pain in my Stomach and Spleen, and I slept and rested well all the said night; and found my self mightily refreshed the next morning; nor did I spit any more blood. Being thus encouraged by this first Dose, I resolved to continue the taking of the same Dose, till I found my self perfectly well. I used the Medicament accordingly, encreasing the Dose as I saw occasion, till I was restored to my pristin Health, which was in a short time; nor did I use any other Medicament but this, whether external or internal, to the Consummation of the Cure: To this Medicament, under the blessing of God, the Great, Allwise, and most Powerful Physician, I attribute My being alive at this day, and out of a grateful sense of so signal a mercy, return to the

Author

Author thereof all possible thanksgiving and praise, who only can do great and wonderful things; who by his Almighty Power, out of his wonderful goodness, and his compassions that fail not, redeemed my soul out of the Pit, and my Life from the Power of the Grave. And withal, out of pitty to humane kind, and such as may hereafter fall into the same condition, could not (having this opportunity) but communicate the same to the World. *Salmon.*

XXII. *A Consumption, with a continual Diarrhœa or Looseness.*

A young Maid about 18 years of Age fell into a deep Consumption, with Cough, spitting of blood and a continual *Diarrhœa* or Looseness: This indisposition had continued upon her for about eight or nine Months; and notwithstanding that many things had been used, and variety of means tryed, by the Counsel and Advice of several Learned Physicians, yet nothing did her any good, nor could they by all their Arts stop the Flux or Looseness, which for so long a time had attended her; so that both her self and Friends gave her up to despair. At length, by the perswasion of a Friend they sent for me, desiring my advice and help. When I came to visit her, I beheld a miserable Object, one so emaciated and weak, by reason of the vehement Symptoms which attended her, that I almost despaired too of doing her any good. She had truly an *Hippocratick* Countenance, her whole Body was a Skeleton, wasted even to skin and bone, so that she lived to the admiration of the Beholders. Nevertheless, by the earnest entreaty of her Friends, I was prevailed upon to try my skill. In the first place I ordered her to take my *Volatile Laudanum* every night going to Bed, which she did from three grains to ten, encreasing the Dose gradually; and to drink after it a Glass of Sherry Sack. The next Morning I prescribed her *Antidotus nostra*, to be taken upon a knives point a drachm at a time, and to drink after it a Gill of *Our Aqua Bezoartica.* And by reason she complained much of her Stomach, I caused her to take in all her drink *Our Tinctura Stomatica*, in the same Dose which we have prescribed in *Our Polygraphice*, the fifth Edition, *pag.* 649. but more especially before eating. And whereas, by reason of her extream weakness she would sometimes have fainting fits, I prescribed this following *Julep. Take choice Canary a pint; Tincture of Coral two ounces; Tincture of Antimony one ounce, Syrupus Sacchari, enough to make it pleasant:* Of this she took two or three spoonfuls at a time, when she found those fainting fits upon her, which gave her a mighty relief: Moreover to corroborate and strengthen the Bowels and Stomach which had been thus weakned by so long a Flux. I caused her to bathe them morning and evening with the following Compositum. *Take Powers of Amber, of Rosemary, and of Caraways of each an ounce; Powers of Juniper-berries, of Lavender, of Limons, Ana two ounces, mix them to bathe withal.* By the use of these things she in a short time mightily amended; but notwithstanding

withstanding the vespertine taking of the *Laudanum*, she complained very much of the want of sleep, and told me that she believed that she should be perfectly well, if I could do any thing to make her sleep. For which purpose I caused her Hair to be shaved off from the fore part of her Head, and then her Head and Temples to be first very well bathed with warm Water for a quarter of an hour, or more; which done, and dryed with Cloths, and being well rubbed, I caused her immediately to be bathed in the same places, in like manner for as long a time with *Our Guttæ Vitæ*; by this means she came to have good rest, and to sleep well. These things being thus continued without neglect or intermission, she found her self much amended in a Months time, and in less than three Months was restored to her perfect health; so that she looked plump, fleshy, fat, and in as good liking as she did before she fell ill. *Salmon.*

XXIII. *A Consumption in a young man, with a vehement Diarrhœa.*

This youth about 22 years of Age had been lingring in a Consumption about sixteen Moneths, at which time he fell into a great Loosness, which by no artifice of the good Women could be stopt: at length they sent for Physicians, who laboured for near eight weeks, prescribing many Medicaments to him, but all in vain. At last, hearing of me, they sent for me, desiring my advice and help: when I came to see him, I found him in his Bed very weak, and not able to help himself, or to turn himself as he lay. His Parents and Relations (being sorrowful) intreated me, if there was any hope, to do my best; for his case was very dangerous, and the Flux so violent, that he went to stool at least 16 times in 24 hours. I first of all prescribed him this Clyster: *Take new Milk 8 ounces, the yolk of one new laid Egg; which beat with the Milk, being first boyled, and of a convenient heat to be exhibited; then mix therewith four ounces and half of the best Cinnamon-water, and let it be put up.* This Clyster went not without its desired Effects, which were wonderful and stupendious, for in a quarter of an hour after the exhibition thereof, the Patient found himself revived and comforted, in a very marvellous manner, beyond whatever he could have imagined, so that he rested very comfortably after it, and slept without going to stool (at least) 12 hours. Inwardly, I ordered him to take of my *Volatile Laudanum* from three to seven grains every night going to Bed, drinking after it a Glass of choice Canary. And the next morning to take my *Guttæ vitæ* from twenty to thirty drops in a Glass of Sack likewise. I advised to give the Clyster, or cause it to be repeated twice aday, till the Diarrhœa or Flux should be stopt, then to give it over: but to continue the use of *my Cordial Pill* and *Guttæ Vitæ*, so long till he should be restored to his perfect health. The looseness was stopt in 2 days time, and afterwards he went orderly to stool; and by continuing the use of the other things, in less than 12 weeks time he was restored to his pristin State. *Salmon.*

XXIV. *A*

XXIV. *A Consumption in a Worthy Lady, of some years continuance.*

This Lady near forty years of Age, had been two or three years lingring in a Consumption: She had no *Catarrh* nor *Diarrhæa*, and she eat her food very well, but continually wasted and pined away, even to skin and bone; the great thing she complained of, was a pain and weakness at stomach, a pain so vexatious, that her whole Life seemed a burthen to her: This pain caused her thus continually to pine away, and withal gave her such an universal weakness in all her Limbs, that she could scarcely either go or stand, and her bones seemed to be so loose, as if they were out of Joynt. I cured her with *my Volatile Laudanum, my Tinctura Stomachica, and Powers of Amber. The Laudanum*, or *Cordial Pill* I caused her to take from three to six grains every night going to Bed, and to drink after it a Glass of Sack. *The Stomatick Tincture*, I caused her to take every morning fasting in a Glass of *my Aqua Bezoartica. Take the Bezoartick water two spoonfuls; Stomatick Tincture twenty to thirty drops, mix them for a draught.* And withal to take the said Stomach Tincture from twenty to forty drops in all the Liquor she drank in the day-time. Lastly, I caused her to bathe morning and evening her stomach, and all her weak and feeble Limbs and Joynts with the *Powers of Amber* to strengthen and restore them. These things she did for nine or ten weeks, and was wonderfully restored: She used above forty ounces of the *Powers of Amber*, which strengthned her Limbs to admiration. She continued the use of the Pill for about three months; but the *Stomatick Tincture* she took for a year together, and was desirous so to do, from the mighty good she found in it: By these things she was rescued from the jaws of her cruel Distemper, and made perfectly well. *Salmon.*

XXV. *A Consumption, with a vehement Catarrh, Rheumatisme, Running pains, &c.*

A Gardners Wife about thirty seven years of Age, by taking a great cold in the Garden, was seized with a Cough, Catarrh, and violent running pains, so as she could not rest either night or day: Much means she used, but all in vain; in this condition she lay for ten Months, not able to help her self; so that from the vehemency and continuance of the Symptoms, she fell into a very deep Consumption, her Appetite being lost, and a loathing or nauseousness attending her. When after many months more none of her Physicians could do her any good, she gave her self up to despair, not expecting any thing but Death. Her Catarrh was so great, as that she spit near two quarts a day. Lying in this condition she heard of me, and by the perswasion of some of her Friends sent for me, desiring my advice and help. I came to her, and found her in the præcited condition, under extream weakness, and much despair. I comforted her, and although I could not promise her a cure, yet I assured her, I would

would do my best, and entreated her not to fear or despair, for that the Great Physician was able to restore her, was her condition yet worse than I then found it to be. The first thing I gave her was *my Volatile Laudanum* or Cordial Pill. I began with two grains, and by degrees increased the Dose to eight grains, augmenting it half a grain at a time once in four dayes. And whereas she was troubled with faintings, I caused her now and then in the day time to take an ounce of my *Aqua Bezoartica*. Every Morning fasting I ordered her to take from twenty to thirty drops of *my Guttæ vitæ* in a Glass of burnt Claret; and just before dinner time to take a drachm of *my Tinctura Stomachica* in a Glass of Sack. All the places pained, I caused to be very well bathed with *Powers of Amber* every day, morning and night, so that in about three Weeks time she used no less than four pounds of the said *Powers*. Thus by the constant and assiduous use of these alone Medicaments, this miserable and deplorable Object was in less than sixteen Weeks time restored to her perfect Health: However she continued the use of *my Cordial Pill*, every night for near a year together. *Salmon.*

XXVI. *A Consumption, Catarrh, Rheumatisme, with a Complication of many other Diseases: Advice concerning the same to a certain Noble Lady.*

Madam,

I have read the Relation of your illness, and how variously it affects you, from which (upon serious consideration of the matter) I conclude your Disease to be complicate, fixed as it were, and inveterate; and do much doubt whether your Physicians (although men of great Names) have yet truly understood it, whereby erring in the Foundation, and building upon false Principles have failed in their Superstructure, to your great prejudice. We shall therefore take the pains to search a little into your present case, and to determine (from the Relation we have had of your Distemper) as modestly as we can. 1. *What your Disease may be.* 2. *From what cause it may arise.* 3. *The* Ubi, *or* Sedes Morbi, viz. *what part it affects.* 4. *The Prognosticks, whether curable, or not.* 5. *The* Indicationes curativæ, *or proper Method of Cure.* 6. *Peculiar and specifick Medicaments proper for the same.*

1. *As to what your Disease is,* since by the Symptoms related, it appears to be complicate, it is not to be determined under a singular Name. Part of the Symptoms bespeak the Body to be highly *Scorbutick*, as your wandering pains, Catarrh, uneasiness, and general disquietness; Part likewise declare great Obstructions of the *Viscera* and Nerves, as your mighty oppression of Wind, frequent Vomitings, Vapours of all sorts; twitchings of the Nerves, loss of Appetite, Fainting Fits, though not swooning, *&c.* Part shew an Hysterick disaffection, as the Obstructions of the Vessels of the Womb and Mesentery; Convulsive motions, Risings up, or Swellings

in

in your ſtomack and upper part of the *Abdomen*: and part ſhew a real Conſumption with Hypochondriack Melancholy, which like a flood has over-run your whole body, as the oppreſſions of the Hypogaſters and diſturbance of your mind, ſeems to demonſtrate: ſo that in ſum it ſeems to be a Conſumptive, Hyſterick, Hypochondriack, and Neurotick diſaffection in a *Scorbutick* Habit of body.

3. The cauſes of your Diſeaſe are either *Pro-catartick*, or *Proeguminine* as Phyſicians commonly ſpeak, to wit, either Antecedent and External, or Conjunct. The *Antecedent Cauſes* have Relation to the Courſe of Life you have formerly lead, conſidered in the ſix Non-naturals, *viz.* 1. *Air.* 2. *Food.* 3. *Sleeping and Waking.* 4. *Motion and Reſt*, 5. *Expulſion and Retention.* 6. *Paſſions of the Mind.* As to theſe I can ſay little having no knowledge of them, as they are related to your Ladiſhip; but this in General: 1. *As to the Air*, If it be not clear and ſerene, free from putrefaction and ſtinks, it is apt to breed Obſtructions, corrupt humors and contaminate the Spirits. 2. *Food, as meat and drink*, being irregularly taken, or at unſeaſonable times, or in too great quantity, as to Fulneſs, Loathing, Surfeiting, *&c.* for the moſt part breeds a Scorbutick habit of body. 3. *Sleeping too much* dulls the Spirits, as *Waking too much* diſturbs and confuſes them, whereas a due proportion of ſleep, nouriſhes the body even as Nature it ſelf requires: 4. *Motion* too great ſets the Spirits and whole humane frame on fire, and excites an unnatural fermentation of the Humors, which is for the moſt part the precurſor of ſome vehement diſeaſe, according to the part or parts which nature is pleaſed or diſpoſed to ſend forth the excretive matter unto. This ſent *to the Head*, procures Frenzy, Madneſs, Apoplexies, *&c. to the Spleen*, or *Hypochonders*, Melancholy, pain in the Bowels: *To the Meſentery or Womb*, Hyſterick Fits, Vapours. *To the Nerves*, Palſies, Convulſions, Tremblings, Weakneſs. *To the Joints*, Gouts, *&c.* And too much Reſt, is apt to cauſe a depreſſion of the vital heat and flame, a putrefaction of the humors by ſtagnation, whence comes *Obſtructions.* 5. *Expulſion and Retention*; theſe are conſidered chiefly to the Excrements of the Body, as of the Head, Bowels, Bladder, and Womb; if the expulſion be too great, the body waxes thin and lean, and for the moſt part falls into a conſumption: if too little, as that in ſome parts there be an abſolute Retention for a time, it cauſes diſeaſes of a contrary nature, as Retention of the Excrements of the Bowels, diſtempers of the Head and Stomach: *Of the Womb*, Vapours and Hyſterick Fits: *Of the Head*, Apoplexies, Epilepſies, Palſies, *&c. Of the Bladder*, the Dropſie, Anarſarca, Aſcites, *&c.* 6. *Paſſions of the Mind.* Though poſſibly Joy and Gladneſs being too extream may hurt, as they have ſome and deſtroy'd them too; yet Anger, Fear, ſadneſs, ſhame and diſcontent have much oftner as great influence on the ſpirit, which acting by means of the native heat with the blood and natural ſpirits,

cauſe

cause an extraordinary alteration in the body, whence proceed many times Diseases of the Brain, faintings at Heart, Fits, *&c.*

4. *As to the Proeguminine, near or conjunct Cause*, we must consider it according to the complications of your Disease. But by all that has been written to me Madam, I can scarce determine whether your Constitution be hot or cold; yet by the last Letter it seems by some hints, to be hot, for that you fear hot things, as finding them to make you worse: if this be true, it appears to be a scorbutick habit in a hot constitution; but when again I consider, that you have a great sowreness upon your stomach, and that almost all things which you take presently turn to a great Acidity, I am apt to believe the contrary, for that Acidities for the most part proceed from a cold principle, or parts too much chill'd, from the want of a sufficient generation of spirits; and by so much as any thing (suppose Wine) loseth of its spirits and native heat by so much it grows sowre. I conclude therefore your constitution to be rather cold than hot, and that it is a scorbutick habit in a cold constitution, wherein the humors and juices of the body being made Acid, have made some small coagulations or thickning of the said juices, whereby their circulation is in some measure impeded, from hence proceeds Obstructions in several parts, as of the *Mesentery*, *Womb*, *Stomach*, and other *Viscera*.

5. These Acid Vapours being distributed through the whole body, cause your universal illness, weakness, and inquietude of Mind: being conveyed through the blood, they cause a slight coagulation thereof, whereby the Celerity of its circulation is hindred; and from thence, the blood being weakened in its Crasis, and the *Serum* being separated in all parts, more than naturally it ought; it is thrust out into the fleshy parts, which in the Legs, by reason of the narrowness and straitness of the skin causes them the more apparently to swell and shine: this swelling by the warmth of the bed and openness of the pores, by the morning vanishes, the said superfluous *Serum* being perspired in Vapours.

6. These Acid Vapours seizing in like manner upon the *Genus Nervosum*, or Nervous system, causes this consumptive Rheumatism which so much afflicts you: and these Acid particles meeting with some putrid and obstructed matter in the Womb and Mesentery; where pricking the intricate Mesenterical *plexures of Nerves*, every where distributed into infinite Capillary Ramifications, excite those Hypochondriack and Hysterick Passions you so much complain of: and according as those *Plexures of Nerves* and their Ramifications are prejudiced, either in whole or in part, so are the excited Mesenterick convulsions either greater or lesser; and from the long continuance of your Disease, I cannot but conclude that all the Hypogastrick, Mysenterick, and Hysterick Nerves vastly suffer in that Agitation.

7. These

7. These Distempers for the most part cause a great pain and weakness in the back and Reins, and sometimes an obstruction of Urine, whereby many Physicians have been deceived, and have thought it to be the stone in the Reins; but Sand, Gravel, or a slimy and viscous matter obstructed in the Reins, may cause a pain and weakness in the back, without any thing of a Stone; and sometimes that pain is caused by a weakness of the Part, and of the Expulsive faculty, where no other cause has been present: And this I have known by experience in a certain man, who having been some moneths under the Physicians hands for the Stone, was at length cured without voiding either Stone, Sand, Matter, or Slime, and has now remained well several years without any symptoms of that kind.

8. But what should be the cause of the present soarness of your stomach, and weakness of that part remains to be enquired into, and this proceeds doubtless from the universal Acidity of all the Juices which have contaminated all the *Viscera* in general, and the *Spleen* in particular. Now the Spleen as it is supposed sends the Acid Juice into the Stomach, where meeting with the meat and drink, it turnes the Chylous matter deduced therefrom into an Acidity, after the manner of a ferment; which fermentation of the Acid matter, and sharp particles of the same, pricking the Nervous tunicles of the stomach; causes oftentimes a sickness at stomach, Vomitings, and manifold fainting or swooning fits, with a confusion of the Animal Spirits, for that the Nerves of the *Par Vagum* descending from the *Cerebrum* replenishes also the stomach and parts adjacent.

9. As to the *Ubi*, or *Sedes Morbi* we conclude the blood and nervous juice in general, so that not only all the *Veins*, but the whole Nervous System are truly affected: But as to particular parts, the Head, stomach, spleen, Womb and Mesentery seem most to suffer: and that all these places are touched with the disaffection appears from the symptoms present, and complications of the Disease. But that the Lungs must also bear a part in this disaffection is evident from that *Catarrhous* disposition which continually attends you. This matter being spit up, does you some kindness, for was it momentarily and forcibly stopt, it would revert, and falling upon some more noble parts, as the Lungs, Liver, Spleen, or Nervous System, it might cause either a *Phthisick*, which is an Ulceration of the Lungs, or else a *Convulsion* or *Palsie*, which in a short time might so far enervate you, as to deprive you wholly of the use of your Limbs.

10. As to the *Prognosticks*, we can deliver them but imperfectly, without we had the conveniency of seeing your Lady-ship, whereby we might more curiously examine all the Symptoms concomitant, as also the manifold prescriptions of others, and various courses of Physick you have undergone: But I fear Madam, That your Disease will be of difficult Cure, considering how long you have lain by it,

it, *viz.* for these twelve years, and what advice you have taken of Great and Learned men, (as they have been accounted) and all without success; wherein scarcely any thing has been wanting to you, which they have not attempted in the Vulgar or ordinary method, (for extraordinary means I perceive they have used none:) But more especially for that you have been so far from receiving good by them, or continuing your illness at a stay, that your Disease has, notwithstanding all their endeavours continually got ground upon you.

11. The *Indicationes Curativæ* come now to be considered. 1. The Acidity of the Blood and Nervous Juice must be altered: 2. The Obstructions must be opened and removed. 3. The *Viscera* must be coroborated and comforted. 4. The External parts strengthned and fortified. For since the conjoyned cause is the Acidity of the Juices, without that acidity be abolished, and the Juices made sweet, whatever we shall do, will be done in vain. And since acidities for the most part fix the matter, it is reasonable that it should be loosned in order to a removal thereof, which is done by the use of Volatiles, and such things as resolve Coagulums; and after the matter is as it were resolved and made more Lax, it is to be removed, that thereby the parts offended may be freed from the Obstructions: And lastly these things being done, it is necessary to exhibit such things as by corroborating the stomach and other *Viscera*, fortifying the Spirits, *&c.* their natural and healthful Tone may be so restored, as that they performing their operations, there may be no fear of a relapse into the same Distemper for the Future.

12 For the performing of these things in order, we are to consider what those things are, which by absorbing the acid sweeten the blood and nervous Juice; and of this kind are Pearls, Antimony Diaphoretick, all shells of shell-fish, Chalk, Coral, and the like stony concretions. But in regard, that the Disease has been of long continuance, and manifold obstructions are thereby created which cannot easily be removed, nor will fall under the reach of those ordinary remedies, we must have recourse to other things more powerful and subtil, and of a volatile property, and such are Volatile salts of Vipers, of Harts-horn, of Mans Scull, of Urine, of Sal Armon, and such like; to which we may add for the singular vertue it has in this case *Bezoar Minerale*, a most admirable thing for sweetning of the blood, and containing within it self an Essential Fire, yet not such as shall any wayes inflame, but rather resist all perternatural ardors, and only excite the native heat and vital flame: Out of these things we may prescribe the following Compositum. *Recipe Chio Turpentine an ounce, Volatile Salts of Vipers, of Harts-horn, of Mans-skull, of Sal Armoniack, of each a drachm and half, the Salts being in fine powder, mix them with the Turpentine, and with Bezoar mineral a sufficient quantity make a Mass, which form into little Pills about the bigness of a grey Pea.* I make choice of *Chio Turp.* in this case, because it is a very good Balsam, admirably keeps the belly

belly soluble without pain or griping, wonderfully sweetens the blood above any other vegetable production, and is of an exceeding Volatile property; Dose from two Pills to six, as you find your stomach can bear them.

13. These Pills perform the two first Intentions compleatly: but that we might do all things with as much vigour and life as may be, I should advise your Ladyship to take immediately after the Pills this following Tincture of Mars. *Take filings of steel half a pound, Sal Armoniack a pound; mix and distil in a Retort, with a gentle fire at first, then with a stronger; the Magma remaining edulcorate by much washing, then put it into a Cucurbit, and with Spirit of Vine extract a Tincture: decant, and put on new Spirit, till the Magma will yield no more Tincture; then abstract the half of the Spirit by an Alembick, and the remaining Tincture filtrate through brown paper, and keep it for use;* dose from six to 20 drops in Ale or Wine, you may begin with six drops, and encrease two drops every day till you come to twenty.

14. After you have taken these things for about sixteen dayes, I would have you intermit them for about five or six dayes, and in the mean season take this following powder. *Take choice Rhubarb in fine powder two drachms; Bezoar mineral one drachm, mix them,* and make thereof six doses to be taken successively in six mornings; after this is done, you may return again to the taking of the former Medicines for sixteen other daies as before; and after the sixteen dayes take again this powder even now prescribed.

15. The other intention, which is for corroborating the Stomach and other *Viscera*, is performed by my *Volatile Laudanum*, the Receipt of which you may find in My *Polygraphice (last Edition) lib. 7. chap. 38.* and in My *Iatrica lib. 2. chap. 3. Sect. 1. §. 10.* It is made of a *fermented Opium* filled with *Volatile Salts* and *Volatile Oyls*, and perfected by adding as a complement a sufficient quantity of *Bezoar Oriental*, *Bezoar Mineral*, *Camphir*, and *Cochinele*, of each a like quantity in fine pouder. Your Ladyship may take it without any danger; for the *Opium* being *fermented* and filled with *Volatile Salts*, it becomes almost wholly another thing from the *Laudanum* of the Shops: I my self took it for more than 700 dayes with great delight, and that to excess, *viz.* to thirty grains, and I am confident without the least imaginable hurt, being now through the blessing of God as perfectly well, as ever I was in all my life. Now the reason why the *Opiates* which your Ladyship formerly took, had not the desired effect, was for that they were devoid of that Life, Volatility, and Activity, which they ought to have been impregnated withal, You may take it from the first, or as soon as you begin to take the former Medicines: Take it at night going to Bed, being made up into a little Pill, and drinking after it a little Glass of Ale or Wine; begin with a grain, or grain and half first; and encrease the Dose half a grain every fourth or fifth day; till you come to ten, twelve, or more grains; so will

you encreaſe the Doſe without danger, at which height you may continue it as you pleaſe, or as you ſee need, and then gradually diminiſh it half a grain at a time, till you come back again to the loweſt Doſe.

16. The laſt Intention is for comforting and ſtrengthning the external parts, as the Regions of the Stomach, Liver, Spleen, Back, Reins, Womb, and Joynts, *&c.* being afflicted either with pain or weakneſs, or defluxions of humours: And this is done by bathing them as you ſee occaſion every morning and evening with the *Powers of Amber*: It is a ſubtil Medicine, and pierces the part in a moment; it neither greaſes like Oyl, nor wets like Water, but is ſo neat a Medicine, that it will not foul the fineſt or cleanneſt Linnen. I pray God to bleſs the means here preſcribed, and to crown our endeavours with the wiſhed for ſucceſs: Theſe are the deſires of

Madam,

London *the* 7*th* April 1685. *Your Ladyſhips moſt faithful and humble Servant*

W. SALMON.

CHAP. XV.

Of the Aſthma, Dyſpnœa, Orthopnœa.

1. *Aſthma or ſhortneſs of Breath.*

IT proceeded from aduſt blood that cannot run in the Veins; This Diſeaſe is cured four manner of waies: Firſt, You ſhall let them blood under the Tongue, cutting thoſe Veins overthwart and ſuck them as much as they can; For it evacuateth and openeth the oppilation of the blood, and eaſeth the Lungs of all that evil matter which offendeth. Secondly, you ſhall give them a Doſe of *Aromatico*, which evacuateth the Stomach of all evil qualities that offend the Lungs, The third is to let them eat for a Month together, every morning one ounce of our *Electuario de Althea*: The Fourth to anoint the Stomach every night with *Magno Liquore*. But every ten daies you muſt take a Doſe of our *Electuario Angelica*. You muſt alſo obſerve a good Diet, refraining Fiſh, Pork, Slimy things, Spice, Baked Meats, Cheeſe and ſuch like, which nouriſh groſly, and do infect the Blood. *Phioravant.*

II. *A*

II. *A Dyſpnea, or difficulty of Breathing from default of the Organs, with a great Weakneſs of the Stomach.*

A Perſon complained that he could ſcarcely draw his Breath, and that after eating he felt a pain about his Stomach, and that he was troubled with Ulcers about the Hypochondrias; I preſcribed the following draught. *Take the Leaves and tops of Hops, Dodder, groundpine, of each 5 handfuls, the Roots of Elecampane, Succorie, Liquorice ſcraped and cut, of each two drachms, Aniſeed, Cinnamon, of each one drachm; Boyl them in a ſufficient quantity of Water to the Conſumption of a third part, ſtrain and take three ounces of the ſtraining, in which diſſolve choice Manna two ounces, Confectio hamech five ounces, mix them, and make a Potion:* He drank alſo the following Hydromel, *Take clarified Honey one pound, Fountain-water three quarts, the leaves of Sage, Hyſop, Scabioſa, Mint, of each one pugil, the Roots of Mechoacan, Agarick Trochiſcated of each two ſcruples, Raiſons one ounce, Liquorice ſcraped five ounces, Anniſeed, Fennel, Cinnamon, Zedoarie, of each one drachm. Boyl them to the Conſumption of the quarter part, and let him take it hot faſting in the Morning. Gabelchoveri Cent. 4. Cur. 20.*

III. *A great Dyſpnea, or difficulty of breathing from default of the Organs.*

A young Gentlewoman about 26 years of Age did labour long under a ſuppreſſion of her Flowers, at length her Mother came to me, who related that her Daughter was for two daies ſwelled and puffed up like a Paſt, (no part excepted) with an Intolerable heat, and that ſhe drank frequently, was in danger of Suffocation, and was alwaies worſt at Night; and if that at any time ſhe did move, though never ſo little, ſhe was ſcarcely her ſelf, and was oppreſſed with a moſt violent Cough; her Urine was as if it had been ſo much Lye. I preſcribed the following Purgative Pouder which ſhe was to uſe when her ſtrength was a little repaired: *Take the Roots of Mechoacan bruiſed ſubtlely five Scruples, Elaterium 3 grains, Citron-bark 5 grains, mix them.* Let her alſo drink the Water of the decoction of Raiſons, Liquorice ſcraped, Galangal, Cinnamon, Fennel-ſeed, and in this Water let her diſſolve Rob of Dwarf Elder for her Thirſt. By theſe Remedies ſhe was reſtored to Health in a ſhort time. *Gabelchoveri Cent. 4. Cur. 48.*

IV. *A Dyſpnea, and a pain about the Præcordia, with a conſtipation of the Belly.*

A Gentlewoman complained of a great pain about the Præcordia, with a difficulty of Breathing and Conſtipation of the Belly which afflicted her for eight daies. She for four daies waited the benefit of Nature, and that ſhe might breathe freely, ſhe cauſed blood to be let, but was rather the worſe than the better for it, ſhe ſeeing her Health to be every day more and more impaired, and a Feaveriſh heat to ſucceed, adviſed with me; At length I preſcribed the following with Prunes. *Take the Leaves of*

Dandelion 6 drachms, Liquorice scraped, Polypody of the Oak, white Tartar, of each five ounces, the Leaves of Mallowes and Mercury, of each one handful, the Flowers of the Sloe-Tree one pugil, Ginger, Ani-seed of each one drachm, Cinnamon five drachms: Having used this Laxative decoction, and had eaten about 12 Prunes; at Supper boyled in the same a very little after she had as many Stools as she had eaten Prunes, and she was delivered from all trouble. *Gabelchoveri Cent.* 4. *Cur.* 81.

V. *An high Asthma in a Fryer,*

A Fryer 41 years of Age I cured of an Asthma, with this only purgative following, *Take Pectoral decoction two ounces and half; Syrrup of Hyssop half an ounce; Troches of Agarick a drachm and half a scruple; Extract of Esula half a drachm, Ginger half a drachm, mix, and make a draught.* This he took, and by the operation thereof his *Asthma*, or shortness of Breath was cured: His Diet in the mean time was hot and dry. *Rulandus Cent.* 1. *Obs.* 29.

VI. *An Asthma in an Ancient woman.*

A Woman 54 years of Age was troubled with shortness of breath, whom by God's blessing I happily and soon cured with the following Purgation. *Take pectoral decoction three ounces, Benedicta Laxativa one drachm, Troches of Agarick two Scruples, Extract of Esula one scruple, mix them, and make a draught*: Herewith she was duly purged and grew well. *Rulandus Cent.* 1. *Obsrv.* 38.

VII. *An Orthopnœa, or straitness of Breath.*

This man could not breath but upright, and withal had an extream shortness of breath; he was thirsty; and had a Cough; I presently cured him with the following purge. *Take Pectoral decoction three ounces, Extract of Esula two scruples, mix them for a potion.* This wrought very well up and down, and cured him. *Rulandus Cent.* 1. *Obser.* 39.

VIII. *An Asthma in a Woman.*

This Gentlewoman was extreamly tormented with a frequent shortness of Breath, a violent Cough, Head-ach, *&c.* whom with Gods help I recovered with this following purging decoction. The Purge, *Take Sena six drachms, Raisons half an ounce, Sugar half an ounce, Ginger half a drachm, steep them all night in a pint and half of Whey, of Goats-Milk well prepared.* Afterwards let her take four ounces of the decoction in the morning warm, and four ounces before she goes to Bed at night. By the reiteration hereof, she was daily well purged, and became at last perfectly well. *Rulandus Cent.* 1. *Obser.* 40.

IX. *An Asthma, Thirst, want of Appetite, and swelling on the Head and Face.*

A man at *Langinga* was vexed with all these Symptoms, of which I cured him with this only purge following. *Take Pectoral decoction an ounce and half, Syrrup of Roses Solutive,*

lutive of Montanus half an ounce; Diaturbith with Rheubarb 2 drachms, Extract of Esula half a drachm, make all into a Potion. This he took and was lustily purged and perfectly cured. *Rulandus Cent.* 1. *Obser.* 67.

X. *An Asthma and Flux of the Belly.*

A Preacher at *Memminga* a Village near *Gienga*, a Godly and Learned Man, being 42 years old, had been some years afflicted with shortness of Breath, and so great a heavines in his Breast, that he was almost stifled. Also he had had a long Looseness, by which he voided much black Choler. He desired my advice, and I cured him as follows: *A Purging Medicament. Take Syrrup of Sena an ounce, Pectoral decoction two ounces, mix them for a Potion.* This he drank, and voided the evil humours, whereby he every day grew better and better, till he was perfectly well. Instead of drink I ordered him this Barley-water. *Take Barley cleansed two ounces, Roses and Violets, of each a pugil and an half; Liquorice half an ounce, Figs Numb. 7. Raisons four ounces: boyl all in a sufficient quantity of Water till a third part be consumed.* *Rulandus Cent.* 1. *Obser.* 69.

XI. *An Asthma, Cough, &c.*

A young Woman about twenty three years of Age I freed from the aforesaid Symptoms, by Gods Assistance, with this only Potion following. A purging potion. *Take decoction of Sena, Syrrup of Sena, of each an ounce and half, Ginger half a drachm, mix them.* This she drank, and was with the operation thereof perfectly cured. *Rulandus Cent.* 1. *Obser.* 70.

XII. *An Asthma, Cough, and want of Appetite,*

A Country fellow being about an hundred years old, was grievously vexed with the aforesaid Infirmities, for which he desired my advice. This man, though of a decrepit Age, by Gods Assistance I cured with this following potion. A purging Potion. *Take Pectoral decoction three ounces, Troches of Agarick a drachm, Extract of Esula a scruple, Syrrup of Liquorice two drachms, mix and make all into a Potion.* By vertue hereof, he amended, and grew dayly better and better till he recovered his health. But by reason of his old Age and coldness, I ordered him (instead of Barley-water) to drink Juniper-Wine (to corroborate and comfort the inward parts,) and his Meat of an hot and moist nature. *Rulandus Cent.* 1. *Obser.* 71.

XIII. *An Asthma, Cough, Thirst, want of Appetite, Vomiting.*

I cured this man, being an Husbandman, and about 26 years of Age of the aforesaid Infirmities, by these following Medicaments. A Purgation. *Take Aqua Benedicta, Hysop-water, of each one ounce, Syrrup of Hysop three drachms, mix all into a Potion.* This he drank cold, and voided many filthy Excrements both upwards and downwards; by means of which Evacuation he presently grew better,

for his Vomiting was stayed, his shortness of breath removed, his Appetite restored, his Cough stopped, and his Thirst quenched. Besides the said Potion these following Remedies were used. A fomentation. *Take Wormwood four handfuls, boyl it in a sufficient quantity of sharp Vinegar, and Spring-Water, with which being put into a bag, and squeezed, his stomach was fomented.* Moreover he used for certain dayes together, a bath of fair warm water Chalybeated. For Drink I allowed him Wormwood and Claret-Wine mingled together, and with these remedies he was throughly restored. *Rulandus Cent.* 1. *Obser.* 82.

XIV. *An Asthma and Looseness.*

A man 31 years of Age was grievous ill of the aforefaid Diseases; but God cured him with this only Potion following, An Universal Purge. *Take Aqua benedicta one ounce; Fountain-water half an ounce, mix them.* This voided the evil humours upwards and downwards, and the day following (strange to tell) he recovered his breath, his Looseness being also stopped. *Rulandus Cent.* 2. *Obser.* 45.

XV. *An Asthma, Wheezing, and an old Looseness.*

A youth sixteen years of Age was troubled with a shortness of Breath, Wheezing, and an old Diarrhæa; I soon cured him by Gods assistance as followes. An Universal Purgation. *Take Aqua Benedicta five drachms; Hyssop water half an ounce, Syrrup of Horehound two drachms, mix them.* This Potion he took in the morning, and thereby voided the Vitious humours upwards and downwards. For some dayes following I caused Bran to be boyled in the strongest Vinegar and put in Bags, which were applyed hot to his fundament. At meals he drank Claret Wine, in which red hod steel had been divers times quenched; and Plantane leaves and roots were all night steeped in the said Wine. Thus was he quickly and perfectly cured, Praise and Glory be to God only, who is the great Physician. *Rulandus Cent.* 2. *Obser.* 84.

XVI. *An Asthma in a middle aged Woman.*

A married Wife 42 years of Age was troubled with an exceeding shortness of Breath, so that she feared to be choaked. Her Relations implored my help, and I sent her this Potion following. *Take Whey well clarified 6 ounces, Extract of Esula two scruples and a half, mix and strain them.* This Potion she drank, which workt very well, and she was perfectly cured. She used also by my order a Diet hot and moist, and her drink was Hyssop Wine. *Rulandus Cent.* 2. *Observ.* 90.

XVII. *An Asthma in a very Ancient Woman.*

A married Woman 70 years of Age was grieved with extream shortness of Breath, being speedily and happily cured with the following purge. *Take clarified Whey six ounces, Extract of Esula two Scru-*

ples

ples and half, mix them, and ſtrain them through a thin ſtraining Cloth. This ſhe took, was dayly purged, and ſo cured. *Rulandus Cent.* 2. *Obſer.* 91.

XVIII, *An Aſthma and weak Digeſtion.*

A Clergy-man in the 47 year of his Age, was troubled with a great ſhortneſs of breath, and evil digeſtion in his Stomach, whom by the Grace of God I ſuddenly cured with this only Potion. *Take decoction of Sena two ounces, the beſt Cinnamon-water half an ounce, Manna four ounces, mix, and make of them all a Potion.* This wrought ſeven times, and preſently after he ſaid he found himſelf well. I cauſed him alſo to keep a Diet heating and moiſtning. *Rulandus Cent.* 2. *Obſer.* 95.

XIX. *An Aſthma, want of Appetite, and bad Digeſtion.*

A Schoolmaſter in the 75 year of his Age was afflicted with great ſhortneſs of Breath, loathing of Meat, and a very bad Digeſtion, with a great wearineſs of his Members, and all his Body over. His Urine was white, watery, thin, and without any ſediment. This Infirmity ſprang from an over cold Diſtemper of his Stomach, Liver, and other Bowels. But through the Mercy of God I reſtored him, and cured him of the aforeſaid Infirmities in this manner. A decoction to purge flegm. *Take Alexandrian Sena one ounce, Hyſſop half a handful, Liquorice ſcraped a drachm and half; Figs Numb.* 3. *Bi-ting Cinnamon half a drachm, Sugar-Candy one ounce, boyl all over a gentle fire in a pint and half of good White-Wine a quarter of an hour, afterwards let them ſtand all night.* Of this decoction he drank five ounces every Morning faſting, and was plentifully and profitably purged. *Aqua vitæ* good for old men. *Take of the beſt Spirit of Wine one pint, Hyſſop pounded one ounce and half, Sugar-Candy half an ounce; Infuſe in a cloſe Glaſs three dayes together.* Of this he drank an ounce every Morning: at Meals he uſed meats hot and moiſt, ſmall in quantity, and drank ſtrong Wine: Thus was he reſtored to his Health. *Rulandus Cent.* 2. *Obſer.* 100.

XX. *An Aſthma in a middle aged man.*

A Country-man 36 years old was troubled with Wheezing, his Breaſt was ſtraitned and ſtopped, his breathing ſhort and difficult, with a frequent Cough, bringing up but little. Being requeſted to give him my beſt advice, I preſcribed for him as follows. I ordered his Air to be hot and dry, his Meats alſo heating and drying, as roſted or broiled Fleſh, his Drink to be thin Wine, alſo Hyſſop-Wine, and Elecampane-Wine, and Methe-glin, in which a little Hyſſop had been boyled a while; with light and moderate Exerciſe, and to ſhun all paſſions of the mind. I purged him alſo with this: *Take Aqua Benedicta one ounce, Wine the ſame quantity, mix them.* This he drank and voided much viſcous matter by Vomit and Stool, and a few dayes after he ſent me word,

that he was perfectly well. *Rulandus Cent.* 3, *Obser.* 2.

XXI. *An Asthma with difficulty of Breathing.*

A young man 18 years of Age troubled with these Distempers, was thus cured by me. *Take Extract of Esula one drachm, Water 4 ounces, mix, and strain them.* This Potion he drank, and was plentifully purged up and down. After which purgation he did sweat divers days together, taking 5 or 6 ounces of this following decoction hot in the Morning, and being covered very well with cloths till he did sweat strongly, which presently cured him. The sweating decoction. *Take Carduus Benedictus, Hyssop, tops of Centory, Ana a handful and half, boyl all in a sufficient quantity of Water till half be consumed. Rulandus Cent.* 3. *Obser.* 36.

XXII. *An Asthma in a young Student.*

A Student 24 years of Age I presently cured of an Asthma by this following Purgation. *Take Agarick one drachm, Sena a drachm and half: Ginger half a drachm; boyl in a sufficient quantity of Clarified Whey to three ounces: Add to the strained Liquor Benedicta Laxativa half an ounce, Troches of Agarick half a drachm, make all into a Potion.* This brought away store of various and flegmatick Excrements, and he was presently cured. His Meats were Broths and Suppings, and his drink was this pectoral decoction: *Take French Barley three ounces, Carduus ben. one handful, Roses, Violets, Ana one pugil, Liquorice scraped three drachms, Figs Numb.* 3. *Raisons an ounce and half, Sugar-Candy two ounces, boyl all in sixteen pints of Water till two pints be consumed.* Of this Liquor strained let him drink as much as he please. *Rulandus Cent.* 3. *Obser.* 45.

XXIII. *An Asthma, or shortness of Breath.*

A Youth 14 years of Age fell into an Asthma, having his Urine frothy and troubled. His Mother coming to me for my advice, I gave her five ounces of *Aqua terræ sanctæ*, which he drank cold with a very good will; because it is like natural and fountain-water in colour, taste, and every respect, save in its hidden and divine vertue and quality, wherewith the most great and good God hath gifted the same, and by which it is good for almost all inward Diseases. It excellently and gently purged him, and in two dayes it perfectly cured him. *Rulandus Cent.* 3. *Obser.* 72.

XXIV. *An Asthma, Cough, Gripings in the Bowels, Black Jaundice, &c.*

A man thirty years of Age was almost consumed with the aforesaid Diseases, being deadly sick, his Urine was livid, troubled, and frothy; being called to advise, I cured him suddenly (through the assistance of God) after this manner. Take *Aqua terræ sanctæ six ounces*: This he drank hot, and in his Bed well covered with clothes, which made him sweat lustily, and purge well by Stool: The day following he took the same Dose again, which wrought after the same manner, and

and all the Symptoms abated, only the Asthma remained, for the removing whereof I gave him two dayes together in the Morning one ounce of my *Spiritus vitæ aureus*, which carried away by Stool, flegmatick, clammy, cholerick, black various and many Excrements, after which he recovered dayly, and regained his former health. His meats were broths and other liquid things. His Drink was Wormwood Wine, and a decoction of Hyssop. *Rulandus Cent.* 3. *Obser.* 83.

XXV. *An Asthma and Cough.*

A married Wife, aged 52, was much weakned by these Infirmities, whom I quickly cured with the following potion. *Take Spiritus Vitæ aureus one ounce*; This emptied her upwards and downwards admirably, and she grew perfectly well. Her food was liquid, her drink Barley-water sweetned with Sugar. *Rulandus Cent.* 3. *Obser.* 81.

XXVI. *An Asthma very dangerous.*

A certain Painter, a Traveller, sent for me to his Inn, where I found him in great danger of Death, for he could not fetch his breath, but with a great deal of pain, and holding of his head upright, and with great rattling and wheezing, being frequently like to be choakt. He had a great heaviness, straitness, and anxiety in his breast, and was as weak as water. I conceive this Disease had its original from intemperance in Diet, but especially from flegm thick and clammy, which stuck like Birdlime in the pipes of the Lungs, the Aspera Arteria, Breast, and Stomach. Taking therefore my aim from this Indication, I gave this desperate Patient of my *Spiritus vitæ aureus two ounces.* By the vertue whereof, through Gods blessing, he voided by Vomit about 8 pints of thick, clammy, and stinking flegm, with choler, after which evacuation he was freed from this most cruel and deadly disease. To the most Good and Merciful God, be only praise. *Rulandus Cent.* 3. *Obser.* 96.

XXVII. *An Asthma and Cough.*

A Woman 60 years of Age, by reason of a Catarrh, had an Asthma and Cough, whom I cured with the following Medicament. *Take Flowers of Centory the less, Bawm, Horehound, Ana half a handful, boyl them in Wine and Water Ana three pints, to the half, then strain.* Of this she took dayly seven ounces warm, and in her Bed well covered, which caused her to sweat stoutly. After she had thus sweat 7 daies, I opened the Median Vein of the right Arm, and she became perfectly well, Her drink was Barley-water sweetned. *Rulandus Cent.* 4. *Obser.* 18.

XXVIII. *An Asthma, Cough, want of Appetite, Vertigo.*

A Minister more than 60 years of Age complained of these griefs; his Urine was frothy and troubled. I cured him with this only draught. *Take our Spiritus vitæ aureus one ounce.* This brought forth much pituitous Excrements, and in two days space, by the assistance of God

we

we freed him from all his Diseases, his Drink was Wine, his Food broth, and other things easie of digestion. *Rulandus Cent.* 4. *Observ.* 20.

XXIX. *An Asthma, Loathing, Dyspepsia,* &c.

A man 32 years of Age was troubled with an Asthma, Loathing, and bad Digestion, whom I cured thus. *Take Extract of Esula one drachm, White Wine* 4 *ounces, mix, and strain for a draught.* By this he was well and throughly purged, and grew well. His drink was Hyssop-Wine, his food heating, and easie of concoction. *Ruland Cent.* 4. *Obser.* 21.

XXX. *An Asthma, Orthopnœa, and great Cough.*

A Woman 45 years of Age was afflicted with all these Diseases, who had taken many Medicaments for the same, but all in vain. At length I cured her, by giving the following *Catharticum Panchymagogon. Take Spiritus vitæ aureus one ounce*; she drank this, and it moved her Body downwards. *I* gave it her again the third day, and it did not only provoke Stools, but it also copiously provoked the Terms; and thereupon she suddenlo grew well: Her food was broth, and food light, and easie of digestion. Her Drink Decoction of Hyssop. *Rulandus Cent.* 4. *Obser.* 45.

XXXI. *An Asthma, and Cough.*

A Clergy-man 74 years old was long troubled with an Asthma and tedious Cough, whom I immediately restored to health thus. Take *Our Spiritus Vitæ aureus one ounce*, It purged him well and largely, and he presently grew better and recovered. *Rulandus Cent.* 4. *Obser.* 78.

XXXII. *An Asthma and Orthopnœa.*

A man 60 years of Age was troubled with an Asthma, and difficulty of breathing, so that he could not breaths night or day but sitting upright, and with a great noise, being in fear of suffocation and sudden Death, continually Coughing, but bringing up nothing. Being called to him, *I* thus cured him. Take *Our Spiritus vitæ aureus, one ounce:* Being drunk, it presently moved Vomit, so that much viscous, flegmatick, and cholerick matter was cast forth; also by stool it sent forth for two dayes many kinds of mucous, pituitous, cholerick and stinking Excrements. Thus in two dayes, to the admiration of all, through the help of God he was cured. *Rulandus Cent.* 4. *Obser.* 87.

XX. *An Asthma, Cough, Anorexia.*

A man going of an hundred years of Age, troubled with the aforesaid Diseases, was thus presently cured by me. *Take pectoral decoction three ounces, Troches of Agarick one drachm, Extract of Esula half a drachm, Syrrup of Liquorice, two drachms; mix them for a purging draught.* It purged him well and throughly, and from thence he recovered. His food was broths, and other liquid things. His Drink decoction

coction of Hyſſop. *Rulandus Cent.* 5. *Obſer.* 20.

XXXIV. *An Aſthma, Cough, and Melancholly.*

A man 27 years of Age, troubled with theſe Diſeaſes, was thus cured. *Take choice Sena half an ounce, Troches of Agarick an ounce and half; Conſerve of Hyſſop two ounces; infuſe them all night in Goats-Milk Whey, a pint and half*: Of which take in the Morning ſix ounces, and as much at night two hours before Supper. The following day he took this other draught. *Take Syrrup of Sena and of Hyſſop, Ana half an ounce, pectoral decoction two ounces, Troches of Agarick a drachm and half, mix and make a draught.* By this he was ſuddenly cured. He drank Hyſſop Wine at Dinner and Supper. *Rulandus Cent.* 5. *Obſer.* 32.

XXXV. *A Chronick Aſthma, Laſſitude, and want of Appetite.*

A man 43 years of Age falling into theſe Diſeaſes. I thus cured, with this alone Cathartick. *Take Syrrup of Roſes Solutive half an ounce, Troches of Agarick three drachms and half, Diaphenicon a drachm; Hyſſop-Water four ounces, mix them.* By this he was ſuddenly reſtored to his health. *Rulandus Cent.* 6. *Obſer.* 23.

XXXVI. *A Chronick Aſthma.*

A man 60 years old much afflicted with an Aſthma in the day time, imploring my help, I thus cured him. *Take Aqua bened. an ounce and half.* This preſently took away the noxious humours, and reſtored him to his wonted health. Praiſe and Honour be given to God to Eternal Ages. Amen. *Rulandus Cent.* 6. *Obſer.* 25.

XXXVII. *An Aſthma, Cough, and want of Appetite.*

A young man 24 years of Age thus diſeaſed, I cured with this purgation. *Take pectoral decoction two ounces, Troches of Agarick a drachm, Conſerve of Carduus ben. a drachm, diſſolve and make a draught.* It operated well. He drank at his Meals decoction of Hyſſop, and was made well, *Rulandus Cent.* 6. *Obſer.* 50.

XXXVIII. *An Aſthma, Cough, Pain of the Stomach, and want of Appetite*

A man aged 32 years, troubled with the aforeſaid Diſeaſes, *I* thus cured. *Take Diaturbith cum Rhabarbaro two drachms, Conſerva benedicta a ſcruple, pectoral decoction three ounces, mix, and make a Potion*; being taken in a ſhort time (praiſed be God) it reſtored him to his perfect Health. *Ruland. Cent.* 6. *Obſ.* 51.

XII. *An Aſthma, Anorexia, or Queaſineſs of Stomach, Belly-ach, and Laſſitude.*

A married Wife 24 years of Age fell into the aforegoing Diſeaſes whom, invocating the Divine Aſſiſtance, I cured by the means following. *Take Benedicta Laxativa a drachm, Troches of Agarick two ſcruples, Conſerva Benedicta a ſcruple, decoction of Sena made in Whey two ounces, mix them.* By the vertue

and

and power of this mixture, she found great benefit. I also commanded the *Saphena Vein* to be opened. Her drink at Meals was Wine, in which the following things were infused. *Bawm a handful, Elecampane half a handful, Liquorice scraped, or rasped half an ounce, Manus Christi half an ounce*; by the use of these things she was restored to her pristin health. *Rulandus Cent. 6. Obser. 52.*

XL. *An Asthma, Cough, want of Appetite, Lassitude.*

One 72 years of Age afflicted with the aforesaid Diseases, *I* cured with this Purgative. *Take Syrrup of Sena an ounce, Agarick Trochiscated a drachm, Conserva benedicta a scruple: Pectoral decoction an ounce and half, mix, and make a draught.* This cast forth many tenacious and flegmatick Excrements both upwards and downwards, whereby the sick recovered. *Rulandus Cent. 6. Obser. 54.*

XLI. *An Asthma, and difficulty of Breathing.*

A man 60 years old, from thick, viscous, and pituitous humours, was troubled with an Asthma, and difficulty of breathing, whom I thus cured. *Take Troches Alhandal poudred three scruples, Figs Numb. 3. infuse them in generous Wine a pint for one night, then strain it out,* Dose 6 ounces in the Morning fasting. It was taken the second and third times, by which he was throughly cleansed, and became perfectly well. *Rulandus Cent. 3. Obser. 73.*

XLII. *An Asthma and pain of the Joynts.*

A certain Jesuit 26 years of Age was taken with an Asthma, difficulty of breathing, and a Catarrh, serous and sharp humours distilling down, whereby he was afflicted with a pain in his Joynts: *I* cured him thus, *I* gave him *a drachm of the Extract of Coloquintida infused in five ounces of good Wine; it stood a night, and the Wine was strained out for a draught.* It caused him to evacuate a great quantity of pituitous humours, and exhibited the same draught again the third day, and he was compleatly restored. *Rulandus Cent. 7. Obser. 19.*

XLIII. *An Asthma, Cough, bad Appetite, Thirst.*

A man 42 years old thus afflicted I cured after this manner. *Take Syrrup of Liquorice an ounce, Agarick trochiscated a drachm; Conserva benedicta half a drachm, Pectoral decoction an ounce, mixe and make a draught.* By this the Symptoms were abated; but the Disease not being yet taken away, the third day I purged him with this. *Take Aqua benedicta an ounce, Syrrup of Hore-hound two drachms, mix them;* drinking this, he presently became well. At Meals he drank decoction of Barley sweetned with Sugar. *Rulandus Cent. 7. Obser. 82.*

XLIV. *An Asthma, Orthopnœa.*

A man 49 years old suffered under those Distempers, whom presently through the help of God, *I* thus

thus cured. *Take Troches Alhandal in pouder a ſcruple; Wine five ounces, make an Infuſion for a night, then ſtrain.* It wrought well both upwards and downwards, and beyond the expectation of all people: It reſtored him again to his health. *Rulandus Cent.* 8. *Obſer.* 59.

XLV. *A Suffocating Aſthma.*

A man 42 years of Age was in danger night and day of being ſuffocated by an Aſthma; his Urine was troubled and frothy. I thus quickly cured him. *Take Pulvis ſenæ laxativus five drachms, Wine a pint and half; macerate for a night for four Doſes*, and let it be taken for four days without intermiſſion. It purged well downwards, and he was delivered from his Malady. His Food was liquid, his Drink *water, in which Hyſſop, Violet Flowers, Liquorice and Raiſons were boyled.* *Rulandus Cent.* 10. *Obſer.* 45.

XLVI. *An Aſthma, Cough, Queſineſs of Stomach, Throat, and pain of the Head.*

One 44 years old troubled with the aforeſaid Maladies, I quickly cured after this manner. *Take decoction of Sena three ounces, Syrup of Roſes Solutive half an ounce, Electuary of the Juice of Roſes half an ounce; Diaphenicon three drachms; mix them.* By this the ſick was well purged both upwards and downwards; after which I opened a Vein, and ordered Food eaſie of digeſtion, and for Drink, this Decoction. *Take Flowers of Violets and Roſes, Ana two pugils, Liquorice raſped two drachms, Raiſons three ounces, Water a Gallon, boyl all together to the Conſumption of a pint.* *Rulandus Cent.* 10. *Obſer.* 50.

XLVII. *An Aſthma, Orthopnœa, Anorexia, or Queaſineſs of Stomach.*

A Woman thirty years of Age labouring under the aforeſaid Diſtempers, with a frothy and troubled Urine, I thus eaſily cured. *Take of our Sublimated Wine an ounce.* This purged both upwards and downwards, by which the Symptoms became more remiſs. I gave it the following day again to one ounce; and ſhe vomited Choler, and thick tenacious Flegm; after which ſhe became perfectly well. *Rulandus Cent.* 10. *Obſer.* 70. This Wine *Rulandus* called his *Vinum Sublimatum Paxtonoſagogum.*

XLVIII. *An Aſthma, Orthopnœa, Cough, want of Appetite.*

A Woman about 50 years of Age was troubled with theſe Chronick Diſeaſes, with a Urine frothy and troubled. I cured her with this Cathartick. *Take powder of Troches Alhandal a drachm, Aqua Mulſa a pint, make an Infuſion for three times.* It wrought much and and in the ſpace of three days time well, ſhe began to grow well. Her Food was broth, and other liquid things, her Drink Decoction of Barley ſweetned. *Rulandus Cent.* 10. *Obſerv.* 75.

XLIX *An*

XLIX. *An Asthma in a middle aged Man.*

A man forty years old, taken with shortness of breath, had such vehement fits at times, that with great noise, wheezing and blowing, he would lye three days together in his bed, as it were strangled, and black in the face, until such time, as having voided snotty flegm at his mouth, he came by little and little to himself. This man had already tryed many medicaments, by which he hardly found any good, only he said he was a little amended by an Issue made in the Nape of his Neck, especially when he liked a little powder of *Turpentine* mixed with syrup of *Hyssop*. This man taking every other day this following syrup, and voiding by spittle a Clammy humor, was thereby cured. The syrup was this.

Take leaves of green or dry *Tobacco*, a handful; round *Birthwort*, *Elecampane*, *ana*, two ounces; *Mountain Hyssop*, *Maiden-hair*, *Violet flowers*, *ana*, a handful; *Raisons stoned* four ounces; *Liquorice* scraped and bruised an ounce and half; *Fenugreek-seed* an ounce; fat *Figs numb.* 6. *Dittany*, *Origanum*, *Horehound*, *Scabious*, *ana*, a handful; Seeds of *Nettles*, of *Dill*, *ana*, two drams; *Aniseeds* a dram; *Guaiacum Wood*, *Sarsaparilla*, *China roots*, *ana*, an ounce: *Colts foot* a handful; *Pine Kernels numb.* twenty; *Dates numb.* ten, boil them according to Art in a sufficient quantity of Water to three pints. To the strained Liquor add juice of *Squills* half an ounce; Juices of *Elecampane* and *Hyssop*, *ana*, one ounce; let them boil till the juice is consumed; and adding *Balsam* or oyl of Liquid *Amber*, two ounces; with *Honey* and *Sugar* make a syrup. *Zacutus Praxis*, *lib.* 1. *observation* 114.

L. *An old Dyspnœa or difficulty of Breathing, Cough, Catarrh.*

One had a Dyspnea, with a Cough and Catarrh a long time, he spit up crude matter, and it vexed him most morning and evening: He snorted often, had a pose in his Nose, and when he went up a Hill was very short winded. I perceived the defluxion fell from his Head upon his Lungs, and there heaped up many Excrements. After I had conveniently purged him, and ordered a good diet, and a light supper, I prescribed as followeth. To mitigate the Cough, he took *Diacodium* made with *Mead*, according to *Galen*, a spoonful at bed-time, and swallowed it by degrees. To stop his Catarrh he used these Lozenges.

Take *Pine Nuts* steeped in Barley-water, *Pistacha Nuts*, sweet *Almonds* blanched, *ana*, six drams: powder of *Diatragacanth* and *Diapenidion* without species, *ana*, two drams; powder of *Diareos simple*, a dram; pulp of *Raisons* half an ounce; white *Sugar* four ounces or more; with *Gum Tragacanth* dissolved in *Rosewater* make Lozenges, to eat often. He took this following also at bed-time.

Take *Barley* cleansed and boiled in Water, till it dissolve half a pound; sweet *Almonds* blanched three

three ounces; the four greater cold Seeds, *ana*, half an ounce; white *Poppy-seed*, three drams; *Lettice-seed*, a dram; boil them a little with *Barley-water*, and make an Emulsion; a quart of which mix with the former *Barley-broth*. Dose an ounce and half with Tabulated Sugar of Roses. *Troches* for to burn.

Take *Frankincense*, *Mastick*, *Storax Calamita*, *Labdanum*, *ana*, two drams; *Gum* of *Juniper* and *Ivy*, *ana*, a dram; *Gum Sandarack* a dram; *Red Roses*, *Coriander seed*, *ana*, two scruples; pound them, and with dissolved Gum make *Troches*.

He took a dram of this purging Electuary ten dayes.

Take *Cassia* new drawn, *Diacatholicon*, *ana*, an ounce and half: *Manna* two ounces; *Diacarthamum* in Tablets poudered an ounce; with syrup of *Roses Solutive* make an Electuary. He used a good diet, and never after complained. *Platerus. Observat. lib.* 1.

LI. *A Dyspnœa, Coughing, Spitting, and a Catarrh.*

An old man towards Winter being abroad in the cold, and coming home at night, was taken with a sudden Catarrh, Cough, and straitness of his Breast, with spitting of white, crude, and slimy flegm; his Head aked, he sneezed, and vomited flegm, his Appetite was lost, his pulse quick, a small Feaver, his Urine high coloured, and his strength abated. By advice he drank the *Pectoral Decoction*, and took *Tablets of Diaireos*; but the symptoms abated not, I was therefore sent for; but because the man was humersome and doting, and would scarcely take any Medicine, *I* prescribed this following pleasant Julep. *Take Aqua vitæ rectified till the burnt taste be gone, half an ounce, Cinnamon-water an ounce, Rose-water half an ounce, white Sugar Candy two ounces, Florentine Orrice root in pouder half a drachm, mix them.* He took a spoonful often, by help of which he hawked out tough matter. And because he refused Oxymel of Squills, *I* prescribed him this Wine. *Take white Horehound, Carduus benedictus, Colts-foot dryed, Ana a handful, Wormwood a pugil, infuse them in white Wine.* He drank a draught in the morning, and his vomiting ceased; and he voided much spittle. Then *I* perswaded him to take these Pills. *Take Pil. Cochy a drachm, Oyl of Cinnamon three drops, mix and make Pills.* He took them at midnight, and they gave him twenty stools that day, and some the next, so that he feared a *Diarrhœa*, but I bad him not fear, for that they would do him good, because he voided glassy flegm. *I* also prescribed this Lotion for his feet. *Take Sage, Betony, Marjoram, Origanum, Penny-Royal, Celtick Spicknard, Ana a handful, Flowers of Stœchas a pugil, Agarick half an ounce, Bay-berries, Salt, Ana a pugil, boyl them in Lye and Wine for a Bath.* He washed therewith night and morning for some daies. He held these Tablets in his Mouth to stop the Catarrh. *Take Species diatragacanth frigid a drachm, Sugar Candy half an ounce, powder of Red Roses a Scruple, Juice of Liquorice half a scruple, Oyl of Cinnamon three drops, with Gum Tragacanth dissolved in Rose-water, make Tablets.* By these things

things with good Diet he amended: He drank Wine with Cinnamon, Elecampane, and Orrice-Roots infused in it and sweetned with Sugar, and was fully recovered. *Platerus Observ. Lib.* 1.

LII. *A Dyspnœa from Congestion of humours.*

An old man in the depth of the Winter was almost dead, with a difficulty of breathing, straitness of his Breast, and Cough, so that he could neither lye down, nor breathe, but sit upright and snort. His Wife and Children which were many, gave him over for dead. *I* was called to him *Decemb.* 4. 1600. and when Expectorators would do him no good, *I* gave him *half an ounce of the Juice of blew Flower de luce Roots, with Water, Honey, and Wine*: This a little griped him, but he had that day nine stools; and he vomited green matter in abundance, with much flegm, and slept three hours in his Bed, which he could not of a long time before. The night following, he slept in his Bed, had a stool, grew better, and recovered. *Platerus Observ. Lib.* 1.

LIII. *A Dyspnœa from Water in the Belly in a Dropsie.*

A Lady had a great Dyspnœa which lasted all the year long, with a Dropsie and swoln Feet. I cured her with *half an ounce of the Juice of blew Flower de Luce mixt with half an ounce of Sugar, and an ounce of Sack*: She vomited tough slimy flegm, half a Chamber-pot full, and had three Stools, and then breathed freely. *Platerus Obser. lib.* 1.

LIV. *A Dyspnœa in one disposed to be in a Dropsie.*

To a Woman in a Dyspnœa, who by her crude Urine, and swollen feet seemed to be in a Dropsie, I prescribed this Wine. *Take blew Flower de luce Roots, Elecampane, Squills prepared Ana half an ounce, Horehound a handful, bark of the Roots of Elder and Dane-wort, Ana, an ounce, Sena an ounce, and half; Agarick two drachms; Ginger a drachm, Wine two quarts, boil them a little.* She drank a draught for six dayes every night going to bed; the tumour vanished, and she was excellently cured. *Platerus Observ. lib.* 1.

LV. *An Asthma from Congestion of humours in the Lungs.*

A man 40 years old had seven or eight years before a sudden Dyspnœa, and a Cough, which Physicians thought came from a Catarrh, and he recovered after a little means used. Five years after he had the like fit; and they thought again that it came from a defluxion, though he only complained of difficulty of breathing without any great Cough: They used many Revulsions, Issues in both Arms, and in the crown of the head. The *Dyspnœa* abated for 3 years, but the *February* after, it took him so suddenly, that he was ready to be choaked: The Physicians still thought that it came from a Catarrh, and used Remedies only against that, and among the

the rest, Bleeding; which they found to do him so much good, that they blooded him seven times in a Week, 9 ounces at a time. But the straitness of his Breast still remaining, they came to me, and told me all the Accidents. I concluded it to be an *Asthma*, and rather by congestion of Humors in the Lungs, than by a defluxion. And I advised these Remedies for to expectorate.

A Julep. Take *Aniseed-water* two parts, Honey of *Squils* one part: *Cinnamon-water* half a part; mix, and give a spoonful at a time. Another. Take *Oxymel* the best, made of Wine, one part; Honey of *Squils* two parts; with syrup of *Hyssop* and *Liquorice* as much; give it as the other. A Physical Wine, *Take Liquorice four ounces, Orrice roots two ounces, Elecampane an ounce, Angelica roots half an ounce, Squills prepared an ounce, heads of Leeks so prepared, two ounces: Bean-Cods or Shales 4 ounces, Anise and Fennel-seeds Ana an ounce, Nettle and Angelica seed, Ana two drachms, Water-cress-seed, a drachm; Honey half a pound, Sugar a pound, Cinnamon 6 drachms, Spirit of Anise-seed half an ounce, Wine seven or eight quarts, mix, and digest.* Nine weeks after he sent a Knight to me, to certifie that he amended, ever since he used his Oxymel and Julep dayly, and felt no Catarrh, but breathed freely, and felt no straitness in his Breast or Lungs; He then requested (that since only a little Wine remained which he drank before Dinner,) that he might have his Julep and Oxymel again, which was done. *Platerus Observ. Lib.* 1.

LVI. *A Dyspnœa by fits from a defluxion.*

A Noble man 50 years of Age had this Disease long, but without fear of a Consumption. I ordered him every fourteen dayes to take these Pills. *Take Pilulæ sine quibus aureæ, Cochiæ, Ana a scruple, with Aqua vitæ make* Pills to be taken in the morning fasting: And twice in a week take these that are more gentle. *Take Pil. Aloephanginæ, Pil. Mastich, Ana two drachms, Aggregativæ a drachm, sine quibus, half a drachm, with Syrrup of Hyssop make a mass.* : Dose two scruples at a time. After meat, to help concoction, let him take this powder. *Take Coriander-seed two drachms, Fennel, and Caraway-seed, Ana three drachms, Galangal, Nutmeg, Ana a drachm, Sugar of Roses as much as all the rest, make a powder.* Tablets to be taken in the Morning. *Take Species of Rosata Novella, Diagalangal, of Nutmegs, Ana half an ounce, Cinnamon 2 drachms, Coral a drachm, Caraway-seeds a scruple, make a powder; and with Sugar dissolved in Rose and Cinnamon-Water make Lozenges.* A wash for his feet. *Take Sage, Camomil Flowers, Pennyroyal, and Origanum, Ana, boyl them in Wine and Lye, and add Salt and Crude Tartar, Ana a pugil;* he washed his feet often therewith. He used also an *Errhine* to put into his Nose a little time after he had purged. *Take bruised Marjoram, put it in a thin Sarcenet like a Suppository, dip it in the Juice of White Beets, and put it into the Nose.* His Head was shaved, and this Plaister was applyed there-

to, to be worn night and day, and renewed. *Take Orrice Roots, Galangal, Cypress, Angelica, Ana two drachms, Pellitory roots, Agarick, Rhubarb, Squills, Ana a drachm; Sena two drachms, Marjoram, Coriander-seed, Bay-berries, Cloves, Nutmegs, Mace, Ana a drachm; Gith-seed, Mustard-seed, Ana half a drachm, Benjamin, Storax, Ana three drachms, White Vitriol half a drachm, Lapis Calaminaris two drachms, Alum a drachm, Oyl of Nutmegs by expression, with some drops of distilled Oyls of Marjoram and Sage, together with Turpentine, Rosin, and Wax, make an Emplaster.* Let him if possible for six weeks, eat but a little twice in a day, and that of wild Foul roasted, or young Cattel, with a little bread and Salt; and abstain in the time from all broths, and other like food. Let him drink morning and evening six or eight ounces of this decoction of Guajacum. *Take Guajacum, and the bark of the same, Ana a pound, and in twelve pints of water boyl them till half be consumed.* This his ordinary drink. *Take Guajacum three ounces, Spring-water 3 quarts, boyl them to the consumption of the half,* and dash your Wine therewith. *Platerus Obser. lib. 1.*

The two last notes of this Observation are well worth the remarking, and may be of great service upon the like occasions: For as the Disease might be supposed to proceed Originally from a discrasy of blood, these and the like decoctions of Guajacum, notably sweeten and restore it.

LVII. *An Asthma, with Coughing, and Wheezing.*

A man 30 years old had been long troubled with an Asthma, and at length with a great Cough and Wheezing. The Physicians gave him for ten or eleven Months Pectorals Lohoch of Fox Lungs, and other insignificant and loathsome Medicines: Being thus wearied out, he sent for me, when I came to him, I found him a fat Pursie, unweildy fellow, and so stopt up that he could not go up a pair of stairs without once or twice resting of himself, I first of all purged him with *my Pulvis Regalis*, which wrought very well with him. The fourth day following, I purged him with an *Infusion of Sena and Rheubarb*, by which he found very much good, and was much relieved. This done, I caused him to take in all his Liquor *Spirit of Sulphur*, and to take no drink without; and withal to drink it as sharp as he could well endure it; he did this constantly for a Month, and became very well; he continued it yet a Month longer, whereby he became as well, as if he never had any Disease, his Cough, wheezing, and shortness of breath went so perfectly away. *Salmon.*

LVIII. *An Asthma, vehement Cough, and Dropsie.*

This was a man about 40 years of Age, extream fat, pursie, and not able to go the length of a room without help; he sent for me, and required my assistance; when I came to him, I found him very dangerously ill, void of Appetite, and so stopt, as that he could scarcely speak, all which came (by his own relation) only from excessive drinking: I first of all purged

ged him very well with 2 drachms of my *Catharticum Argenteum*, which wrought exceeding well both upwards and downwards, and gave him some relief; the third day I purged him again *with the same*, and it wrought yet better, and brought away many pituitous, viscous and filthy Excrements, and cleared both his Stomach and Bowels: This done, I caused him to take constantly the *Spirit of Sulphur* in all his drink, and to make it as sharp as he could well endure it, which having done for about six or seven weeks, he was miraculously restored, breathed as freely as ever, was cleared from his Dropsie, and as nimble (to his own apprehension) as ever he was in his life; and has now continued very well without relapse; nere 20 years since, being yet alive and well, at the writing hereof. *Salmon.*

LIX. An Asthma, with a Cough and Catarrh, want of Appetite, &c.

A Woman about 30 years of Age was extreamly troubled with shortness of breath, a great Cough, a continual Catarrh, or flux of Rheum tickling in her Throat, which caused her constantly to spit, together with a very weak Stomach, and want of Appetite, so that she indeed appeared to be in a deep Consumption, all her flesh almost being wasted from off the bones. She had tryed many things in vain, and several eminent Physicians had done what they were able, and at last gave her over as uncurable; for her shortness of breath increased, her Cough was more vehement, her Catarrh constant, and her Stomach still worse and worse, so that it was believed she eat not a penny-worth of food in a week; They had given her Pectorals, Openers, Lohochs, and almost a Cart Load of other *Galenical* Medicines, but all in vain, so that her Stomach loathed all sorts of Medicines whatever. In this condition it was very difficult to know what to do, her case was bad, and it would be very difficult to give her any thing, because of her loathing of Physick. I at length thought of some things which were pleasant. Outwardly I caused her Stomach to be bathed morning and night with this Composition. *Take Powers of Amber, and of Rosemary, of each an ounce; Powers of Penny-royal and of Lavender, of each two ounces, mix them to bathe withal.* Inwardly I caused her to take *my Volatile Laudanum* every night going to Bed, beginning with two grains and half, and increasing the Dose by degrees to eight grains in about ten weeks time. Every day in the Morning fasting she took this. *Take Aqua Bezoartica two ounces, Tinctures of Coral, and of Antimony, of each 12 drops, Guttæ Vitæ 20 drops, mix them for a Dose.* Lastly in all her drink, I caused her to take *Spirit of Sulphur, to a pleasant and grateful acidity*, and to drink no Liquor, whether Bere, Ale, or Wine without it. It is wonderful to consider it, this Creature given over by all her other Physicians as uncurable, received so much benefit in two dayes, that she thought her self to be well; her Cough presently ceased, the Catarrh abated, and in less than a weeks time was

wholly taken away, and her Appetite was so restored, that she could eat an indifferent Meals meat; she continued the use of these things for about twelve weeks time, at the end of which, she conceived her self to be truly well; and was so to the admiration of all that knew her. *Salmon.*

LX. *An Asthma, with a great pain in the Spleen.*

A man about thirty seven years old, had been for a long time vexed with an *Asthma*; and by Travelling in a wet night, got a vehement cold; he fell into a *Feaver*, and had an *exquisite Pleurisie* withall; of which he was cured; but there remained a constant pain in the *Spleen*, which mightily afflicted him. He had taken things for near a year together by the advice of several Physicians: They gave him Pectorals, Aperitives, Stomaticks, drew Blisters in several parts, applying Cupping Glasses upon the Region of the Spleen (which in my opinion did him a great injury) made him Issues in his Arms, nape of the Neck, *&c.* for that they said the humor, or matter causing the pain, fell from the Head upon the spleen, with other like non-sensical stories; but all that was done, doing him no good in that long time, they gave him over, with a protestation that no man could cure him. But hearing of me, in this heartless condition he sent for me, and required my help. I perceived a Universal discrasy of the Blood; and that there was a great acidity, in the Sanguinous and Nervous Juice, without the alteration of which, it would be impossible ever to restore him. Upon these considerations, I first of all purged him with my *Catharticum Argenteum*, giving him two compleat drams, which wrought admirably both upwards and downwards: The fourth day I repeated the same Dose, not without a singular advantage, for it emptied the body of many filthy, pituitous, viscous and fætid Excrements, some of which were black as soot: mean season I ordered the constant taking of this Compositum.

Take of Our Aqua Bezoartica, eight ounces; tincture of Coral, two ounces; Stomatick Tincture, half an ounce; Spiritus Antiasthmaticus, an ounce; mix them.

Of this I ordered him to take six drams, or an ounce at a time every day, morning and night, drinking after it a little Glass of Sack; and this he took for at least six weeks. Outwardly I caused the Region of the Spleen to be bathed 'twice a day, *viz.* morning and evening with this mixture.

Take Powers of Amber, Spiritus Anodynus, of each three ounces; Powers of Carraways an ounce and half; Powers of Penny-royal half an ounce, mix them.

By the using of these things for a few days the pain of the Spleen was wholy removed; he continued the use of them for seven or eight Weeks, and was compleatly restored to his former health. *Salmon.*

LXI. *An Asthma with a Catarrh, and defluxion of Rheum upon the Eyes.*

A young Woman was very much troubled

troubled with ſhortneſs of breath, and a tickling *Catarrh* in her Throat, which cauſed a Cough and wheezing withall, and a great ſpitting of frothy ſalt matter; ſhe had alſo ſore Eyes, and a great Flux of Rheum into the ſame. She had tried many Phyſicians and uſed much means, but in vain; at length her Parents ſent for me, deſiring my advice and help. I firſt of all purged her with my *Family Pills*, which wrought very well with her, and gave her ten Stools: The third day I repeated the Doſe, which wrought in like manner, by which her ſhortneſs of Breath ſeemed to be removed; but her Catarrh and Cough ſtill remained, with the ſoreneſs of her Eyes; for which I cauſed her to take every night going to bed from two grains of my *Volatile Laudanum* to five grains, encreaſing the doſe gradually; and withall to waſh her ſore Eyes with *Our Aqua Regulata*, and then to anoint them with *Our Balſamum Ophthalmicum*, by which in four or five dayes time, her Eyes became perfectly well, and the tickling Rheum in her Throat went away, and her ſpitting was wholy ſtopt. But whereas ſhe then complained of a ſtoppage in her Breaſt; I cauſed her to take my *Spiritus Antiaſthmaticus* in all the drink ſhe took in the day time; and to bathe her Breaſt and Stomach morning and Evening with *The Powers of Amber*. By obſerving theſe directions, and aſſiduouſly following my Advice, in about twenty dayes time ſhe was reſtored to her former health. *Salmon.*

LXII. *An Aſthma, with an extream Cholick in the Bowels.*

A Woman thirty ſix years old, having lain in about ſix weeks, and not yet out of her Child-bed, by taking cold, was ſeized with an *Aſthma*, and an exceeding griping pain in her Bowels, yet without any Looſneſs; ſhe ſent her Midwife to me, who deſired my help: I ordered her theſe things.

Take Rheubarb, very thin ſliced, an ounce; put it into a Gallon of new Ale in a Bottle; when it has ſtood a day, let the Patient drink it, as her ordinary drink.

She did ſo, and I cauſed her to repeat it twice more; by which ſhe received much benefit, and her Cholick pains, by a gentle kind of purgation, went away; and by the ſame her ſhortneſs of Breath was much abated: But to remove that wholy, I cauſed her to take *my Spiritus Antiaſthmaticus*, fourteen or fifteen drops at a time in all the drink ſhe drank, by which ſhe was much relieved; and ſeemed to be reſtored to her former health; theſe things ſhe did for fourteen dayes, and gave them over, as ſuppoſing her ſelf to be well: But a while after, ſhe complained of an exceeding fulneſs and heavineſs in her Stomach, and ſomthing riſing up in her Stomach, ſo that ſhe feared Choaking; for which I ordered her to take *Our Sal Vitriolatum*, fifteen or twenty grains, morning and evening in a Glaſs of Generous Wine; ſhe did ſo, and in about ſeven or eight dayes time became well. *Salmon.*

LXIII. *An Asthma with difficulty of breathing, a great Cough, and much Spitting.*

A Woman about 43 years of Age had been for seven or eight Months extreamly troubled with these Diseases, and although she tryed many Physicians, yet could get no relief: She sends to me, relates to me her condition, and desired my help. When I came to her, I found her very bad, and dangerously ill, so that some of the Neighbourhood despaired of her Life. I first gave her *a drachm and half of my Cathartieum Argenteum*, which wrought excellently with her both upwards and downwards, and gave her much relief, whereby she conceived some hope of her recovery: The fourth day following I repeated the same Dose again, by which she was yet much more sensibly relieved: This done, I ordered her to take every night going to Bed a Dose of *My Laudanum Volatile*, which was given her from three grains to six; by which she rested well, and found much comfort, for by it, her Cough and Flux of Rheum at mouth was stopt, and wholly went away; and she breathed much more freely than formerly: While this was a doing, a certain eminent Doctor came to visit her, who enquiring what she took, she shew'd him her Pills, who supposing it to be an *Opiate*, from the smallness of the Dose, told her the great danger in taking of it, and that it would stop her up, (although she had already found much relief by it, she breathing now as freely as ever she did in her life;) this put the Woman into a fright, who as soon as this Dr. (not a Physician) with his great name was gone, sent for me, and told me what he said. At which I must confess I could not forbear laughing. I asked her who that ignorant fellow was, that put her into that fright, she told me: I bad her not fear, and asked her, if she had not found much good already, and the stoppage in her breast and Stomach taken away, by what she had already taken: She confest it, I then enjoyned her to believe her own experience rather than the profligated Judgment and Opinion of such a one as was only a Doctor, but nothing of a Physician; and withal *I* assured her, that my constant and continued experience of that Medicine for at least twenty years, had given me manifold assurances against all that this Doctor either had or could say. But alas! the man, as he knew not the Composition nor preparation of the Medicine; so had he known it, had yet been as ignorant of its Worth, Vertues, and Effects. Nor by that simple discourse of his, did he ever know what quality *Opium* was of, or what it would do. *Opium* it self is not of so stopping a quality, as these men do pretend, but is full of Volatile parts; and though it puts a stop to unnatural fluxes of humours, and profusions of the blood, it does it rather by opening than by stopping; for by its Volatile parts, dispersing it self through the universal body, and penetrating through all the pores, it causes a perspiration of the serous and thin humours, whereby, that

that which remains being made more thick, it follows, that the so great fluxibility of the blood or humours must necessarily be in a measure stopt; but considering the preparation of it as we have ordered it, how that it is fermented, and fild with Volatile Salts; it is made ten times more opening than it was before, and thereby is made one of the most salubrious Medicines in the World. This by the way. This good Woman continued the use of this Medicine by my incitement for the space of five or six weeks time, and (notwithstanding all the frights the said Doctor had put her into) she was therewith made perfectly well, and has continued since well for some years. *Salmon.*

LXIV. *An Asthma, with an extream pain in the left side, near the Pap.*

A man about 35 years of Age had been long troubled with an Asthma, and an extream pain or soreness in his left side, under the dug, so that he breathed with much difficulty and trouble; he sent for me, and desired my help. In the first place *I* caused him to take my *Volatile Laudanum* from three grains to six every night going to bed, and to drink after it this mixture. *Take fragrant Wine four ounces, Spiritus Antiasthmaticus twelve drops, Tinctura Stomatica twenty drops, mix them for a draught:* The next morning *I* caused him to take three Pills of this following Composition: *Take Chio Turpentine an ounce, Bezoar minerale, pouder of Vipers, powders of Virginia-Snake-root, of Contra yerva, and of Bay-berries, Ana so much as may make the Turpentine into Pills:* Of this, half a drachm I caused to be made into six Pills, three whereof he took in the morning fasting, and three half an hour before dinner. These Medicaments he took constantly for ten weeks time, which evacuated the whole cause of the Disease by Urine: At first his Urine was extream thick, fœculent and fœtid, and so it continued and encreased for almost seven Weeks; at length by degrees it grew clear, and of an Amber colour, as the man increased in health; however during the whole course, he did morning and evening bathe his breast and side very well with the *Powers of Amber. Salmon.*

LXV. *An Asthma, with a Vertigo and Giddiness in the Head.*

A young man about 22 years of Age was very much afflicted with this illness, and requested my help; he was a man temperate, not given to debauchery, and of a good habit of Body, but very lean; I cured him after this following Method: First, I purged him with *My Family Pills* three times, which did him much good; then I caused a liquid *Errhin* made *of the Juice of sweet Marjoram, and Primrose-roots*, to be cast up his Nostrils, which was four times repeated. In the third place I caused his Head, Temples, Nostrils, Breast, and Stomach to be very well bathed with the *Powers of Rosemary.* Lastly, I caused him to take inwardly every day some of this following Composition. *Take Spiritus Aperiens noster a pint, Zedoary, Virginia Snake-root,*

Contra yerva, Winters-Cinnamon, Bay-berries, Ana half an ounce in pouder, Gentian extreamly thin sliced two ounces, mix them, and infuse for a week; of this *I* caused him to take from twenty to fifty drops every morning fasting, and likewise in all the Liquor he drank in the day time, and last at night going to bed, and that in Beer, Ale, or Wine: This opened his Breast and Stomach mightily, took away the obstruction of the Lungs, dissolved the viscid flegm, which had for a long time troubled him, comforted and strengthned the bowels, and perfectly restored him, who seemed to all appearance to be in a Consumption. He followed this course for near eight weeks, and in that space of time he was made well. *Salmon.*

LXVI. *An Asthma, with obstruction of Urine from Viscous flegm, Sand, Gravel, small Stones.*

A man about 43 years of Age had for above seven years been troubled with these infirmities; and although he had made use of many Physicians, and tryed great variety of Medicines, yet could he get no relief, but his Disease grew worse and worse upon him, he having now spent more than two and twenty hundred pounds, (as he related to me) without the least benefit: He hearing of me, came to me, and gave me a relation of his sad condition, whom *I* cured with the following Medicines. First, *I* gave him my *Laudanum Volatile*, every night going to Bed, beginning with two grains and half, and encreasing the Dose gradually half a grain every fifth day, till it came to twelve grains, which was in an hundred dayes, as this Table shews.

5	10	15	20	25
$2\frac{1}{2}$	3	$3\frac{1}{2}$	4	$4\frac{1}{2}$

30	35	40	45	50
5	$5\frac{1}{2}$	6	$6\frac{1}{2}$	7

55	60	65	70	75
$7\frac{1}{2}$	8	$8\frac{1}{2}$	9	$9\frac{1}{2}$

80	85	90	95	100
10	$10\frac{1}{2}$	11	$11\frac{1}{2}$	12

At the Dose of twelve grains he continued it an hundred days more, and then for another hundred days, gradually decreased the Dose half a grain every fifth day, till he came to his first Dose, and so after some few weeks gave it over, being in perfect Health; but during the taking of this Medicine, he took every day, in all the Liquor he took, *Our Spiritus Aperiens*, from twenty to sixty drops, according as he found he could bear it; and every morning this following Compositum. *Take Chio Turpentine five ounces, Camphir (dissolved, with a little Oyl of Juniper) half an ounce, Bezoar mineral, Cochinele, Bay-berries, in most subtil pouder, Ana enough to make it into Pills*; of this he took six Pills (every morning fasting,) as big as large gray pease. It is marvelous to think what quantities of viscous Matter, Sand, Gravel, and little Stones came away, several Stones as big as Pease, and above

above a pint and half of Gravel and Sand; he had eaſe the very firſt night in which he took our Cordial Pill, and continued to be in eaſe during the whole time of the cure, and continued free from any Symptoms of theſe Diſeaſes to his dying day, which was above ten years after. *Salmon.*

LXVII. *An Aſthma, vehement Cough, and ſtoppage of Urine through Sand, &c.*

This man about 40 years of Age had been for above 23 years afflicted with an Aſthma, and the ſtone as he related to me, inſomuch as upon that account he was forced to give over his Trade, not being able to follow it any longer. He had during this time made uſe of many Eminent and Learned Phyſicians, and tryed many Medicines, but all in vain, inſomuch that ſeeing in ſo many years he could meet with no relief, he gave himſelf up to deſpair, deſiring rather to dye, than to live any longer in that miſery. His Cough was ſo vehement, that I have ſeldom ſeen, or heard the like; and his Aſthma and ſhortneſs of Breath was ſo extream, that *I* wondred how he did to live. He ſent to me, and deſired that I would help him if poſſible. I much doubted of his condition, but by reaſon of his importunacy *I* adminiſtred the following things. Firſt, I ordered him to take every night going to bed of my *Laudanum Volatile*, beginning with two grains and half, and encreaſing the doſe half a grain every fifth day, and every morning faſting to take this following Electuary. *Take Venice Turpentine four Ounces, Oyl of ſweet Almonds two ounces, Camphir in pouder diſſolved, with Oyl of Juniper-berries an ounce and half, powder of Cochinele an ounce, Bay-berries in pouder enough to make it into an Electuary.* Doſe as much as a ſmall Cheſnut. And in all his Liquor to drink *Our Spiritus Aperiens*: by following this advice, he was perfectly freed from all his Diſeaſes in eight weeks time. *Salmon.*

LXVIII. *An Aſthma, Cough, Rheumatiſme.*

A young Woman 20 years of Age was troubled with an extream ſhortneſs of breath, and a violent Cough, together with a Rheumatiſme, or running pains in all the extream parts of the body; the Aſthma had been of a much longer continuance than the other Diſtempers; the Cough and Rheumatiſme came of late to her by means of a great cold, going wet on her feet, ſhe had been under many Phyſicians hands, who had given her variety of Phyſick, but without any ſucceſs; at length hearing of me, ſhe deſired my help. I preſcribed this: *Take Damask Roſe-water a pint, Sal prunellæ half an ounce, white Sugar ſeven or eight ounces, mix, and make a Syrrup by a ſpeedy and ſhort boyling, which to clear it from any filth, ſtrain through a flannel bag. Take of this Syrrup an ounce and half, Rheniſh Wine three ounces, Spiritus Antiaſthmaticus from fourteen to twenty drops, mix them for a draught.* This ſhe took three times a day, *viz.* in the morning faſting, half an hour before Dinner, and laſt at night

night going to Bed; a Dose of our *Laudanum Volatile* being first taken, which we ordered to be exhibited every night at bed time from three grains to 5 by a gradual increase of the Dose. Also all the weak and pained Limbs, (the pain continually running out of one part into another, through the Shoulders, Arms, Wrists, Hands, Fingers, Back, Hips, Thighs, Knees, Legs, Feet and Toes) we caused to be dayly (morning and evening) bathed with this following mixture. *Take Powers of Turpentine twelve ounces, Powers of Amber six ounces, Powers of Sassafras three ounces, mix them to bathe withal.* She constantly used these things according to our directions, and in six weeks time became well. *Salmon.*

LXIX. *An Asthma, Wheezing, and difficulty of Breathing.*

A labouring man about thirty years of Age, by going in the rain got cold, and not taking care of himself, grew Asthmatick, with a wheezing and great difficulty of breathing; I being sent for to see him, advised him to take *Spirit of Sulphur* in all the drink he drank, and to take this following purge two or three times. *Take pouder of Jallap a drachm, Cambogia a scruple, Crocus Metallorum ten grains, mix them for three Doses.* He took it at three Doses, early in the morning fasting, every fourth day, drinking after it a good quantity of broth or posset drink; it wrought well with him both upwards and downwards, and brought away many tough and viscous Excrements, after which he grew very well. *Salmon.*

LXX. *An Asthma, Cough, and extream pain in the Plura.*

A Woman 50 years old complained of a great shortness of breath, with a vehement Cough, and a continual pain in her left side, so that she could not rest or have any quiet either day or night, She sent for her Physician which she had made use of for many years, who after twelve or fourteen weeks could do her no good; then she sent for two others to meet with him to consult withal; they tryed practices upon her, and used many things but no purpose; as Purges, Vomits, Pectorals, Emulsions, Clysters, Cordial Juleps, Blistring, Cupping, Issues, Anointings, Bathes, Fomentations, and such like; after all which she grew still worse and worse; at length they gave her over as uncurable. She cought and spit much, and the perpetual pain wasted and consumed her so, that she lookt like the Image of Death. By accident a Friend commended me to her, and much perswaded her to make use of me. *I* was sent for, to whom she gave the sad relation of all her illness, and the barbarous usage (as she called it) of her Physicians. After a little consideration, I resolved to begin the Cure with my *Cathartic-um Argenteum*, which *I* gave her to two drachms at a time in the morning fasting in a little Mutton-broth, ordering her to drink broth or posset drink freely after it: This Dose I three times repeated with an admirable Success; which done, I caused her to take my *Volatile Laudanum* every night going to bed,

bed, beginning with two grains and a half, and increasing the Dose half a grain every fifth day, till she took it to ten grains, and then gradually declining the Dose again. The very first Dose of this my Cordial Pill gave her such wonderful ease, that it gave her a kind of assurance that she should recover and be well again, and every day as she took it, it gave her still more and more encouragement, her Cough abated, and the pain in her side went away. But withal *I* caused her to bathe her Stomach and side every day twice a day with the *Powers of Amber*, which she found also mightily to warm and comfort her. But whereas she seemed to be Consumptive, and had withal a very bad Stomach; I gave her the *Viper pouder*, every morning fasting half a drachm at a time, and to drink after it a glass of choice Canary; and in the day time to take *Spirit of Sulphur* in all the Liquor she drank; by the use of which things her Stomach was restored, and her strength and flesh were repaired to admiration. Thus in about five Months this deplorable Creature was through the powerful operation of these Medicaments restored to her former health. *Salmon.*

LXXI. *An Asthma, with a vehement Cough and difficulty of Breathing.*

A young Woman about twenty six years of Age being very much troubled with shortness of Breath, a vehement Cough and difficulty of Breathing, came to me, and desired my help: I first purged her very well with my *Family Pills* four several times at four days distance: She took them in the morning fasting, and took broth or possit-drink after them, keeping her warm for those dayes. This done, she took every night a Dose of my *Volatile Laudanum* from three to six grains, gradually increasing the Dose, and every morning a Dose of *Antidotus nostra*, by which her Cough was very much abated, or wholly taken away in the night, but such was the violence of the Cough, that though she rested well all night, yet it strangely troubled her in the day time, so that she could do scarcely any thing else but Cough; to remedy which, I caused her to take my *Extractum Pectorale* by holding it in her mouth all the day long (if need requires,) which took away that tickling in her Throat, which so provoked her Cough. Moreover I caused her every night going to Bed, and every morning rising to bathe her breast and stomach every morning with this mixture. *Take Powers of Amber two ounces, Powers of Rosemary one ounce, Powers of Sassafras half an ounce, mix them.* But because she complain'd that her Belly was bound, and that she had not gone to stool in 7 days, I ordered her to take this Clyster. *Take Milk a pint, Infusion of Crocus Metallorum an ounce and half, Oyxmel 2 spoonfuls, Honey 2 spoonfuls, mix them, and give it with a due heat:* This Clyster she used as often as she found her body costive, and had much good by it. These things being taken for near a Months time, reduced her to her former health. *Salmon.*

CHAP.

CHAP. XVI.

Of Kunorexia and Boulimos.

I. *A Boulimus.*

Raimundus de Monard about three or four Moneths after the cure of a precedent Disease, fell into a Boulimus, his hunger was so great that he could not be filled nor satisfied with Meat. I gave him *Pilulæ Aggregativæ* half a drachm, with 12 grains of my *Antimony* mixed therewith, he was purged both upwards and downwards; I prescribed the Syrrup of *Lemons*, diluting in it some drops of the Oyl of *Vitriol* impregnated with the Tincture of Gold; which he used Morning and Evening by taking two ounces at a time; having taken this Syrrup and the Purge above-named, he was perfectly freed from that Disease. *Petri Johannis Fabri. Cur.* 35.

II. *The Differences between Kunorexia, and Boulimos.*

These are both said to be a Dog-like Appetite, or an excessive Appetite to meat. And although the Learned *Barbet* saith, that the difference is almost no other, but a distinguishing in degrees: yet other Learned Men, as *Sennertus*, *Riverius*, *Joel*, *Deckers*, and others; distinguish them by certain symptoms: *Kunorexia, Appetentia Canina*, a Dog-like hunger or Appetite, is, when they continually eat greedily, or insatiably, and then like Dogs vomit after it. *Boulimos; Ingens fames*, a mighty and insatiable Appetite or hunger, is, when they eat greedily and insatiably, and either vomit not after it, but rather swoon away; or neither vomit, nor purge, nor swoon, but concoct and digest all whatsoever comes in their way. It is Periodical, and oftentimes ends in a nauseousness, with faintings away, and loss of strength. *Salmon.*

III. *The various names of these Diseases.*

They are called in general Κυμὸς ὄρεξις, *Canina fames, seu Appetentia, quæ est insatiabilis vorandi cibi cupiditas*, a Dog-like Appetite, which is an insatiable desire of Eating. This greedy eating is two fold, *viz.* 1. Κυνορεξία, *Fames Canina.* a Dog-like Appetite. 2. Βέλιμος, *Fames Bovina*, an Ox like Appetite, because the particle Βε, put to the other word, encreases its signification, as if it were compared to the greatness of an Ox; *Boulimos* is derived ἀπὸ τῆς Βε λιμὸς, quæ est *Magna Fames*, a great hunger. *Salmon.*

IV. *The*

IV. *The parts affected, causes, and signs of this Disease.*

This great or excessive Appetite to Meat, is a fermentation of the Stomach increased, the parts chiefly affected being the Stomach and Pancreas. The cause is either *inward* or *outward*; *the inward* is the Pancreatick juice made sharp; or a sharp lympha or juice in the Stomach like to *Aqua fortis*, preying upon whatever it meets with: As also the sharpness of the Juice of the Glandules of the *Oesophagus*; or the too long stay of the chyle in the Stomach, whereby it is made sharp, and also from Worms. *The outward cause* is, the taking in too much of sharp Meats, Sauces, or Medicines, too much Motion, Sack, or hot Spices. *Deckers* excepts against *Sack*, because *Joel* commends as a Specifick a piece of bread sopt in Sack; and because *Hippocrates* says that hunger is allayed by drinking of Wine. But because it is evident that the near cause is too great an acidity in the Stomach, and that too great a quantity of Sack in the stomach turns to an extream acidity, it is more than probable, that *Sack* may be one of the procatartick causes thereof. *The Diagnostick signs are* that they are ready to vomit, and yet throw up nothing, except a little flegmatick acid humour; Or otherwise they vomit up or eject by Stool immediately what before they had taken in by too much voracity and greediness, nor then does the hunger or desire of Vomiting cease, but are imployed *alternatim*, by turns, or interchangeably in vomiting and devouring like Dogs or Wolves. *Salmon.*

V. *The Prognosticks of this Disease.*

Sometimes they are plethorick and made fat, as in a *Boulimos*. But in a *Kunorexia*, by reason they cast up whatever they take in, and because they commonly vomit it up raw and unconcocted, there is but little nourishment goes to the heart, and so they wax lean, and so fall into a Cachexia, Dropsie, Diarrhæa, Lientery, Consumption, Pining, or other mortal Diseases. It is incurable if it happens in Chronical Diseases. *Salmon.*

VI. *The Cure of this Disease.*

In the cure hereof, the hunger it self is to be allayed, either with the use of fat things, or with the yolks of Eggs hardned by boyling, or, which is best the yolk mixt with Wine, that the acid humour may be temperated. The matter which offends in quantity is to be evacuated, which is thought to be best done with *Hiera Picra*, or an infusion thereof in Wine; but purges are cautiously to be used. For *Sylvius Prax lib.* 1. *cap.* 2. *Sect.* saith, I prescribe no purging Medicine in excessive Appetite, because I know none which do gently bring forth sharp humours. And experience has confirmed, that thereby they are irritated, and with great pain, and greater hurt than good purged out. *Hippocrates Sect.* 2. *Aph.* 21. saith, Wine plentifully asswages hunger; but *Aqua Vitæ* or Spirit of Wine does it much better. Those things properly sa-

tiate

tiate hunger, which do much moisten the Stomach, relax it, and asswage the sharpness of humours. Things which moisten and relax the stomach, are Wine, Oyl, Milk, Butter, *&c.* All fat things and Oyls, as *Villanovanus* relates, That one thus diseased, did eat a hot loaf dipt in Oyl: Another drank the melted suet of an Ox mixed with as much Oyl, which she took twice, and both these were so well cured, that they loathed food, and eat nothing in five dayes after. Things which asswage the sharpness of humours, are *Antimony diaphoretick*, *Bezoar mineral*, *all shells of shel-fish*, *Crabs-claws*, *Crabs eyes*, *Corals*, *Pearls*, *Amber*, *Chalk*, *Terra sigillata* (which does it to a wonder) *fine bole*, *Lapis hæmatites*, *filings of Steel*, *Mynsichts Tincture of Mars*, *Spirit of Wine*, *Tincture of black Cherries* made with Spirit of Wine or *Aqua vitæ*. *Take Pearls*, *Red Coral prepared*, *of each a scruple*, *Chalk half a scruple*, *white Sugar three drachms*, *make a powder for six doses*, to be taken three or four times a day after eating. *Salt and Oyl of Tartar per deliquium*, are profitable in this case: But all *Alcations Volatile Salts* a thousand times transcend the former things. Tincture of Cinnamon with Spirit of Wine is very profitable; so also Oyl of Mace by expression. Five or six grains of Amber-grease taken in a rear Egg, doth not only strengthen the Stomach, but by a special quality cureth this Disease. *Narcotick Medicines* also by dulling the too exquisite sense of the stomach, diminish this Disease, and sometimes cure the same. *New Venice Treacle*, and *Diascordium* of *Fracastorius*, taken with *Cinnamon-water* are admirable, or in *Sage-Wine*, which last is commended as a specifick by *Sennertus*, also the *Essence of Bawm*, *Tincture of Cinnamon*, *distilled Oyles of Cloves*, *Mace*, *Juniper-berries*, *Carraways*, *Anniseeds*, which last I here commend as a specifick upon my own knowledge. *Volatile Salts of Vipers*, *of Mans Skul*, *of Harts-horn*, *of Beans*, *&c.* are of singular use, being dissolved in Wine, and so taken. But to instance one thing more, to supply the place of all these, I commend to your use my *Volatile Laudanum*, than which there is not a more powerful thing in nature. *Salmon.*

VII. *A Boulimos in a young man.*

A young man about 23 years of Age had been for some Months troubled with a *Boulimos*, which returned once a month, and commonly vext him for seven or eight daies together, so that he devoured all that ever came near him, nor could his Appetite be satiated. I cured him with this. Take white Sugar three ounces, Oyl of Anniseeds 120 drops, mix them for twelve Doses, and in all his drink, he took powers of Anniseeds to 30 or 40 drops. Also morning and evening he took this, *Take Terra sigillata a drachm in fine pouder*, *white Sugar Candy half an ounce*, *mix them together for two doses*. These things were taken for about seven daies, in which space of time he was so recovered that his Disease returned no more. *Salmon.*

VIII. *A*

VIII. *A Dog-like Appetite in a man about 35 years of Age.*

This man had been for a long time troubled with this Diſeaſe, ſo that by no remedies which he had yet taken (although he had been under many Phyſicians hands) could he be cured. His inſatiable Appetite was incredible, ſo that he would eat up a whole ſheep in a day, might he have had his will; however whatever he eat, he was ſtill hungry and craving for more Victuals. I gave him this following. *Take Sheep Suet a pint and half, melt it, and make it potable, or fit to be drank.* He drank it juſt ſo warm, as to make it paſs down, and his Appetite was preſently ſatiated therewith (for it abſorbed the acidity of the Stomach,) ſo that he eat no food after it in ſix dayes time, and was by this alone Doſe perfectly cured. Had not this Doſe done the work, I would have repeated it again two, or three, or four times more, till that extream Vitriolick humour in his ſtomach had been mortified. *Salmon.*

IX. *A Dog-like Appetite in another perſon.*

This was a man about 30 years of Age, who fell into this Diſeaſe after his recovery out of a long tedious fit of Sickneſs. I tryed not many Medicines with him, but gave him a pound of melted Sheeps Suit, ſo hot only as to keep it of a potable liquidity. He took it, and deſired to eat nothing after it in 4 days time, after which he came to his ſtomach again, which was very moderate. *Salmon.*

X. *A Dog-like Appetite in a thin lean jawed Woman about 40 years of Age.*

This Woman had been ſome years troubled with this Diſeaſe, nor by any Medicines which Phyſicians preſcribed her, could ſhe get cured. At length being adviſed to make uſe of me, ſhe came under my hands: I adviſed her to take the former Medicine, *viz.* Sheeps ſuet melted, which ſhe repeated two or three times; it did her ſome good while ſhe was taking of it, but did not abſolutely cure her, ſo that I was forced to have recourſe to ſome more powerful remedy. I then preſcribed my *Volatile Laudanum*, which I gave her from ſix to twelve grains, encreaſing the Doſe gradually, a grain every three or four days: She took the *Landanum* every night going to Bed, and the melted ſheeps ſuet every other day about eleven in the morning, and was thereby in three weeks time reſtored to her former health. *Salmon.*

XI. *Another Woman cured of the ſame Diſeaſe.*

Her voracious Appetite was taken away, by taking every night from ſix to twelve grains *of my Laudanum Volatile*, encreaſing the Doſe gradually, and every morning faſting, and preſently after dinner; twelve or fifteen drops of *Oyl of Anniſeeds* dropt into Sugar, and then mixed with *Old Mallago Sack*: She continued the uſe of theſe things ſixteen

or

or eighteen days, and so was freed from her Infirmities. *Salmon.*

XII. *Another man cured of the same Disease.*

A certain eminent man, and my very good Friend did very much complain of this Disease, I prescribed a convenient Diet, and bad him drink *Rotterdam* Ale, and a little Wine, to which he was accustomed. I used no other Medicine than the *Syrrup of Succory with Rhubarb*, and *Syrupus Diacnacu*, which he took every day, and now lives sparingly and soberly. *Barbet praxis lib.* 4. *cap.* 1.

XIII. *A Boulimos in a young Man.*

A young man of more than 25 years of Age having a double quartan intermittent, fell into an excessive Appetite to meat, yet he did not vomit up what he first took, and therefore I adjudged him troubled with a *Boulimos*: but afterwards he greedily devoured nothing but unripe things, raw, sowr Apples, Pears, *&c.* upon which he vomited presently, and whatever afterwards was given him, he vomited it up immediately, from whence that double Quartan was worse every day, and chiefly in respect of the coldness, chillness, and shaking of the parts of the Body. I foretold them it would be a long Ague, (as it hapned, for he was not rid of it the following year) wherefore I prescribed the following things. *Take Diaphoretick, Antimony, red Coral prepared, Crabs eyes, Cinnamon, of each a drachm, Diascordium of Fracastorius half an ounce; Oyl of Mint distilled eight drops, Syrrup of Wormwood a sufficient quantity, mix and make an Electuary:* Of which he took three times a day the quantity of a Nutmeg. In the mean time he took continually with Sack *Spirit of Sal Armoniack* (mixt with an Aromatick Spirit, and conjoyned by Cohobation) eight drops, and at length he was cured with an Imminution, but not a sublation of his Ague. *Deckers apud Barbet prax. lib.* 4. *cap.* 1.

XIV. *An Excessive Appetite in two Infants.*

Two Infants from a continual Feaver (sharp things being too much used) fell into too great an Appetite to meat, and unless they had food in time, they swooned away, to whom we prescribed the following pouder. *Take of red Coral prepared, Diaphoretick Antimony, Cinnamon, of each a scruple, white Sugar two drachms; make it a pouder to be divided into eight Doses.* They took it with a roasted Apple, and afterwards they used nothing but *Sack with the yolk of an Egg, Cinnamon and Sugar,* with which they were also cured. *Deckers apud Barbet.*

CHAP.

CHAP. XVII.

Of a VOMITING.

I. *A Vomiting, from various Symptoms, arising from drinking of cold Water.*

A Glazier Travelling in a very hot and dry season, drank a great quantity of Water at several Fountains; when he returned, he vomited much filthy yellow matter, and felt a great weakness over his whole Body, with a weariness of the Members, Heat, want of Appetite, Thirst, a pricking pain of the Breast and Hypochondria, with a constipation of the Belly; his Urine was yellow and cholerick: I prescribed the following Potion. *Take Electuarium Diaphœnicon six drachms, Confectio Hamech 2 drachms, Electuarium Lenitivum 5 ounces, the decoction of Flowers and Fruits, with which boyl the Leaves of Scabiose one handful, the Flowers of Purple Violets, one pugil; Anise and Fennel-seeds, of each one drachm, mix them:* And let him drink the following pectoral Decoction. *Take Barley one handful, Raisons 3 ounces, liquorish scraped, Polypody of the Oak of each five ounces; Viol. Mart. 2 drachms, Maiden-hair, Sage, of each 5 handfuls, Anise and Fennel-seed, of each one drachm, Cinnamon five drachms,* Boyl them in two measures of Fountain-water to the Consumption of the eighth part, strain and drink. Let him open the middle vein of the right Arm; having followed my Counsel, he grew better within a few daies. Another having overheated himself in his Journey, drank cold Water plentifully, the Water being putrified in his Stomach, turned into Choler, he fell into a spurious intermitting Feaver, with an empty vomiting, and an unpleasant bitterness of the mouth; I helped him with the following remedies; *Take Electuarium Diacatholicon one ounce, the Electuary of the Juice of Roses three drachms, the decoction of Flowers and Fruits, a sufficient quantity, mix them, and make a Potion.* I ordered him afterwards to open the Basilick Vein of the right Arm; And that he would use for his Thirst and the bitterness of his Mouth; the Flowers of Violets and Wood-sorrel; his heat being not yet abated, and his Urine being still red, I prescribed the following Epithem. *Take the Water of Night-shade, Sorrel, Water-Lillies and Roses, of each two ounces, Wormwood-water, and Vinegar of Roses, of each one ounce, Species Diatrion santilon one drachm; Spodium 5 grains, mix them for an Epithem.* These Medicines being used, he recovered within a few dayes. *Gabelchoveri Cent. 4, Cur. 26.*

II. *A Remedy for Vomiting.*

A man of about thirty years old was a long time troubled with Vomiting; throwing up presently whatsoever he did either eat or drink; at length he was cured by the following Medicines: *Take Canary six ounces, Oyl of Vitriol six drops, or more*; mix them together, and take thereof every morning fasting one ounce, or thereabout; and within a short time, it will stay the Vomit, or this will stay Vomiting even of Blood. *Take five or six drops of the Oyl of Mastick, and drink it in Cinnamon-water.*

III. *Another Remedy.*

A Pultise made as followeth, and applyed to the Stomack will stay Vomiting. *Take Rie-leaven, and mix it with the Juice of Mints, and a little Vinegar over the fire in the form of the Pultise*; When you do apply it to the Stomach, strew thereon the pouder of Cloves, and so oft as it cooleth, apply it warm; Also a Rie-Toast steeped in Vinegar is profitable to the Stomach. The Oyl of Wormwood that cometh by Distillation being drank with convenient Liquors or Potions, and the same compounded with other convenient things, and applyed to the Stomach, doth work notable Effects this way, and is good against many other Maladies.

IV. *Vomiting Blood.*

A man about 40 years old had congealed blood in his Body, and did vomit abundance of blood; Evacuating also downwards a certain black matter. He had a great stitch in his side without a Feaver, and alwaies when he vomited, it was thought he would have dyed; this Man was by Gods help thus cured. First, he took this Potion. *Take Poppy water eight ounces, Oyl of Vitriol so much as will make it tart,* He drank thereof cold, which mitigated both the fluxes; then morning and evening was applyed the following Pultise warm, which wrought an excellent Effect. *Take the Crums of Rie-bread twelve handfuls, Red Wine or Alicant and strong Vinegar, of each a sufficient quantity, boyl them to the form of a Pultise*; then he took at the Mouth and Nose the Fume *of Amber*, which strengthned the Vital and Animal Spirits. His side was anointed with the following Ointment which took away the pricking and the pain. *Take Oyl of Mace by expression four ounces, sweet Almonds one ounce, mix them*; and therewith anoint the side morning and evening. His Diet was this, all his Meat was boyled in Red Wine or Smiths-water, his drink was the decoction of unripe Bramble Berrirs, wherein steel had been divers times quenched.

V. *Another Remedy of Vomiting joyned with a Feaver.*

A Gentlewoman being afflicted with these Maladies was eased after this following manner. *Take Aqua Balsami one drachm, Aqua preservans two drachms. Oyl of Pepper 6 grains, mix them well with a good spoonful of the Syrup of Quinces*, and so she drank

drank it at the beginning of the heat.

VI. *Vomiting in one 30 years of Age.*

This man for a long time together did vomit all that he did eat and drink, which vomiting I cured with this following Potion. *Take Malmsey or Muskadine six ounces, Oyl of Roman Vitriol 6 drops, mix them well.* He took hereof every morning an ounce, which stopt his Vomiting, so that he kept his Meat, and began presently to mend. *Rulandus Cent.* 1. *Obser.* 12.

VII. *Vomiting Blood by the kick of an Horse.*

A youth 12 years old received a grievous kick of an horse upon his side, whence proceeded pains, shortness of breath, sickness at Stomach and vomiting blood. Howbeit by Gods blessing I cured him suddenly with the following Remedies. A purging Potion. *Take Aqua Benedicta half an ounce, Chervil-water half an ounce, mix them.* This he drank, and was well purged upwards and downwards, and presently grew better. Moreover I caused his side to be anointed once in three hours with this following Oyntment, whereby the pain and Tumors were diminished and mollified. *Take Oyntment of Marsh-Mallowes two ounces, Oyl of sweet Almonds half an ounce, mix them.* And instead of ordinary drink, I caused him to take a decoction of Chervil with Raisons and Liquorice. *Rulandus Cent.* 1. *Obser.* 33.

VIII. *Vomiting in a Feaver.*

A youth 19 years of Age being extream sick, I, in a wonderful and unexpected manner recovered his health, (through Gods blessing) with this only little potion following. A Cholagogue. *Take Aqua Benedicta six drachms, Fountain-water half an ounce, mix them.* This Potion he drank, through the operation whereof he recovered his health. And I caused him to use for his ordinary drink Wormwood, Wine, and Wine tempered with a little water. *Rulandus Cent.* 1. *Obser.* 45.

IX. *Vomiting, with rising of the Mother.*

A married Wife 40 years old had a rising up of the Womb into her Stomach in form of a Globe, which grievously oppressed her; also she had a Vomiting, Shortness of Breath, and pain about her short Ribs; for which I gave her these few following Remedies. *Take Troches of Alhandal in pouder one drachm, Conserve of Rosemary-Flowers two drachms, steep them all night in seven ounces of white Wine, and strain out the Liquor.* Of this infusion she drank in the morning five ounces, and had divers Stools, her Stomach and Womb returning to their wonted course. I ordered her to keep an hot and moist Diet, and she drank Wine, in which Rosemary had been steeped all night. *Rulandus Cent.* 1. *Obser.* 78.

X. *Vomiting, want of Appetite, Bellyach, Thirst, Continual Feaver.*

A Girl about three years of Age was vexed with the aforesaid sad and grievous symptoms; but by the good hand and help of God Almighty I cured her with these following Remedies. An Universal purge. *Take Extract of Esula a scruple, new Milk one ounce, mix them.* This she drank cold, was very well purged and eased thereby, after she had taken many other Medicines in vain. A Fomentation: *Take Garden-Rue three handfuls, boyl it in Vinegar, put it in a bag, and apply it to her Belly.* By this her pain was asswaged. Her drink was Water sweetned with Sugar, or weak Wine mingled with water. *Rulandus Cent.* 2. *Obser.* 59.

XI. *Vomiting, Rising of the Mother, and other Symptoms.*

A married Wife 40 years old was troubled with a Vomiting, difficulty of breathing, pains in her Midriff, Back, and sides, together with a rising of the Mother; for her Womb was moved out of its place, and was carried upwards, and sometimes to one side. But by the mercy of God, and my diligent care, she was quickly, and perfectly cured as followes. *Take decoction of Hyssop, Bawm, and Briony roots, two ounces and half; Syrup of Roses Solutive of Montanus half an ounce, Troches of Agarick four scruples, make all into a Potion.* This she took hot in the Morning, and by the use and operation thereof, she began to be better. After her Body was well purged, she used this following Bath four daies together. *Take Mugwort, Penny-royal, Bawm, Origanum, Hounds tongue, Camomil-Flowers, Ana five handfuls, Celandine ten handfuls, boyl all in a sufficient quantity of Water to make a Bath.* In this bath she did sit morning and evening, and it availed much to pacifie her Womb. After the use of the bath I caused the Saphena Veins to be opened in her feet. I also caused her to steep in her Wine which she drank at Meals *Rosemary* and *Bawm*, and by these Remedies thus administred, she was (by the blessing of God) quickly cured, to whom be praise for ever. *Rulandus Cent.* 2. *Obstr.* 34.

XII. *Vomiting of Blood, Looseness of the Belly*, &c.

The Provost of the Emperours horse vomited in my presence divers pints of blood which had flowed into his stomach; also he voided by stool black blood like Pitch, without a Feaver; and he was troubled also with frequent faintings away, and grievous prickings in his sides; in regard of which most cruel and vehement Diseases he was in extream danger of Death. *His Pulse* was somtimes deficient, sometimes intermittent, and sometimes after his Vomiting we found the Mouse tail pulse, so that the By-standers did often think that he was departed. *I* being called by his Wife, and much entreated, that by Gods Assistance I would help her sad and deplorable Husband, at length I gave way to her entreaties, and called upon God Almighty

Almighty, the only Creator of Phyſicians and Phyſick, with a firm faith, that he would vouchſafe by me to cure this ſick man: For as *David* ſaies, (*Pſal.* 145.) the Lord is nigh to them who call upon him, even to them that call upon him in ſincerity, he performs the deſires of them that fear him, and he hears their prayers: Thus he reſtored Health to this dangerouſly diſeaſed patient by theſe following Remedies. A potion. *Take Water of Nettle-Roots ſix ounces, Oyl of Vitriol a ſufficient quantity to make it of a pleaſing ſharpneſs, mix them.* This Potion he drank cold, which ſtrengthned his ſtomach and Belly, and ſtayed the Flux of Blood both upwards and downwards, as it were by a miracle. A Cataplaſme, *Take Crums of Rye-bread twelve handfuls, Red Wine, and the ſtrongeſt Vinegar, Ana a ſufficient quantity, boyl them to the form of a Pultiſe.* This was ſpread all over his Breaſt and Stomach warm morning and evening, and this ſtopped alſo both the Vomiting and Flux of Blood. In the mean time I ſtrengthned his Vital and Animal Faculties, by cauſing him to receive in at his Noſtrils, the ſmoak of Amber burnt, which alſo did wonderfully help his fainting fits. Moreover the pains and prickings of his ſides, which aroſe from his often Vomiting, I removed with this following Ointment. *Take Oyntment of Marſh Mallowes four ouces, Oyl of ſweet Almonds an ounce, mix them.* Herewith his ſides were anointed morning and evening. His drink was a decoction of Nettle-roots, or Claret-Wine, wherein red hot ſteel had been quenched, as alſo red hot Gold. He had meat both dry and boyled, but the Liquor in which it was boyled was Water or red Wine Chalybeated. Thus beyond all expectation this ſick man was recalled to Life, and reſtored to his former health. *Rulandus Cent.* 2. *Obſer.* 68.

XIII. *Vomiting menſtrual Blood, and other Symptoms.*

A married Wife 38 years old, in the time when ſhe ſhould have her Courſes, fell into a frequent Vomiting of Blood, for ſhe did not only vomit all that ever ſhe did eat or drink, but much alſo of her menſtrual Blood therewith; becauſe her Courſes were ſtopped, it being now the time that they ſhould have flowed, which Nature therefore endeavouring to expel by other wayes, in the upper part of her body, ſhe was alſo troubled with giddineſs in her Brain, Head-ach, wearineſs in her Limbs, her Face being exceeding pale, and her Urine watery. I being called to adviſe, by Gods aſſiſtance ſoon cured her in this manner. I gave her of *my Spiritus vitæ aureus an ounce*, which having drunk down cold, preſently all the vomiting was ſtopped, and the menſtrual blood went away beneath. The day following the Symptoms vaniſhed, and the Urine became Natural. The Air and her Diet were heating, her drink thin Wine, or Wine allayed with Water. I enjoyned her to ſleep as much as ſhe could, and to avoid watching, and to give her Body reſt from motion, and her mind from paſſion. *Rulandus Cent.* 3. *Obſer.* 4.

XIV. *Vomiting, want of Appetite, Wormes.*

A Child about four years old thus afflicted, I soon cured as followeth. A Purging Potion. *Take Diaturbith with Rhenbarb one drachm, Extract of Esula* 10 *grains, new Milk one ounce, mix them for a draught.* This being hot, the child willingly drank it, voided Wormes, and was presently cured; its drink was Wine of Raisons. *Rulandus Cent.* 3. *Obser.* 21.

XV. *Vomiting of Meat and Drink, a most vehement Cough, and Spitting Blood.*

A Jesuite twenty years of Age, being troubled as aforesaid, I cured as followes. *Take Fountain-water six ounces, Oyl of Vitriol so many drops as to make the Water Tart.* This he drank in the morning fasting cold, and he took the same again an hour before Supper, with which his Vomiting was presently stopt. A Purgation. The day after he was purged with this following potion. *Take pectoral decoction five ounces, Cassia new drawn one ounce, mix them.* This he took, which wrought many times with him, and he quickly became well. His drink was a decoction of French Barly sweetned with Sugar: His Meat was broth and other Liquids. *Rulandus Cent.* 3. *Obser.* 44.

XV. *Vomiting up of Meat and Drink.*

A man more than 70 years of Age, vomited up all that he either eat or drank, whom *I* cured in few dayes, although very much debilitated. A quilt made of dryed Wormwood, I applyed to his Stomach: before Dinner and Supper he also took of the *Conserve of Wormwood two drachms*; these things being done, he began to retain his food whatever he eat or drank. He eat also meat easie of digestion, with which he mixed *Ginger*, and sometimes he drank *Wormwood-Wine. Rulandus Cent.* 9. *Obser.* 97.

XVII. *Vomiting, Dyspepsia, Asthma.*

A man about 40 years old troubled with these disaffections, I quickly cured with these few following Medicines: I gave him Tincture of Wormwood in Spirit of Wine, of which he drank a spoonful or two in the morning fasting, and after Vomiting, by which means it stayed. His vomiting being stopt, I purged him thus: *Take Pills of Hiera with Agarick two scruples, Agarick trochiscated half a drachm, with Syrrup of Violets Solutive, make 7 Pills.* These being rowled in Sugar, he took after Supper, which wrought well and excellently with him; his food was heating and moistning, his drink Wormwood-Wine. *Rulandus Cent.* 10. *Obs.* 22.

XVIII. *Vomiting up of Meat and Drink.*

A man about 42 years old was taken with a Vomiting, so that he could retain nothing whatsoever he eat or drank within him, but he presently cast it up indigested. His Urine was troubled and frothy, I cured him after this manner. A

stomatick

ſtomatick Fomentation. *Take Wormwood, Mint, Bawm, Ana 3 handfuls, boyl them in a ſufficient quantity of Wine and ſharp Vinegar, to the Conſumption of the third part, and make a fomentation for the Stomach*: Alſo by my order he took Marmalade or Gelly of Quinces Aromatized, the quantity of a ſpoonful an hour before eating. He eat moderately, and what was ſavory with Salt; his drink was water Chalybeated, made pleaſant with Syrrup of Juice of Citrons: By the uſe of theſe things he was well and perfectly cured. *Rulandus Cent.* 10. *Obſ.* 27.

XIX. *Vomiting, Feaver, and Aſthma.*

A man 30 years old thus afflicted, through the help of the moſt Great and Good God I thus cured. Dryed Mint groſly beaten and made into a quilt, was applyed warm to his Stomach, and with a faſting ſtomach (being firſt cleanſed) I gave a little Spirit of Wine, and about half an hour before eating, he took a drachm and half of the Conſerve of Wormwood, with ſmall Wine, which he drank, in which Mint was infuſed; and in a ſhort time after, he grew well, keeping what he received into his ſtomach without Vomiting it up again. *Rulandus Cent.* 10. *Obſ.* 55.

XX. *Vomiting and Looſeneſs in an extream manner.*

A man 45 years old was taken with a great Vomiting, Fainting, Sickneſs at ſtomach, and Swooning, and withal, a violent Diarrhœa; he lay in this condition near ſeven weeks, being under 5 or 6 Phyſicians hands who could do him no good. They purged him, vomited him, Bliſtred, Cupped him, applyed the Seton, made Iſſues, and clog him with many Cordial Juleps as they called them, but all to no purpoſe, for whatſoever they gave him it came up, nor could they give him any thing that would ſtay with him, ſo that the poor Gentleman was brought down even to Deaths door, and they gave him up to deſpair. In this wretched and miſerable Condition he ſent for me, and deſired if poſſible my help. I conſidered his preſent ſad ſtate, and ſaw danger enough to doubt, whether I might aſſert his recovery; however notwithſtanding all the danger that appeared, he engaged me to do what I could for him. I firſt of all preſcribed this Clyſter: *Take New Milk almoſt a pint, boyl it, and being of a due heat, mix it well with the yolk of an Egg by degrees; this done, add thereto choice Cinnamon-water ſix ounces, mix, and make a Clyſter.* This gave him immediate relief, comforted and warmed his Bowels, and made him as one which had life from the dead. This Clyſter I cauſed to be repeated four or five times, till ſuch time as I ſaw the Flux of his Bowels ſtopt: Every morning I gave him this: *Take white Wine half a pint: Choice Rheubarb thin ſliced three drachms: Infuſe all night over warm Embers, ſtrain out the next morning, ſweeten a very little, and give it for a draught.* This he took for three mornings, which gently cleanſed him both upwards and downwards: In the Interim, in the day time, I cauſed him to drink Morning, Noon, and Night

a Glass of Wormwood-Wine, and to take in all his drink; ten or 12 drops, or more as he could bear it of the *Tincture of Wormwood*, which mightily strengthned his stomach, and this Tincture I caused him to take all the time of his Cure. I ordered also his whole breast and stomach to be bathed Morning and evening with the *Powers of Wormwood*, by which those *Viscera* and parts adjacent were mightily strengthned. After the two first daies, I ordered him my *Volatile Laudanum*, or *Cordial Pill*, to be taken every night going to bed, which was given him from three grains to six, gradually increasing the Dose; by the joynt use of these few things, according to the order I prescribed, he suddenly began to amend; yea, by the first Clyster, and in less than three daies time, the fears or danger of Death were over, and in about 14 daies more he was brought back again to his former health. *Salmon.*

XXI. *Vomiting, Looseness, Shortness of Breath, difficulty of Breathing, and Feaver.*

A little Child, a Girl between two and three years of Age, by reason of eating something not agreeing with the stomach thereof, and also by taking of cold, was seized with a very great Vomiting and Looseness, Fainting Fits, Shortness of Breath, difficulty of breathing, and an Erratick or Wandering Feaver. Things had been given her by a former Physician and Apothecary, but the Child grew so bad with their cold and insipid Juleps and Fooleries, that Life was despaired of, and the Apothecary declared to all the Friends thereof, that it would certainly dy. Upon this the Parents sent for me, when I came to it, its pulses were so low that they could not be felt; It was outwardly cold all over from head to foot, its eyes seemed to be set, and its teeth so set that they could not be opened; (this was about eleven in the morning) and its breath so soft as scarcely to be perceived, having had the night before near forty stools, besides almost as many Vomits. In this despairing and truly deplorable and dangerous condition, they entreated my help. I first prescribed this Clyster. *Take Milk six ounces, being boyled, and something hotter than to exhibit, beat well with it the yolk of one Egg, with which mix three ounces of Cinnamon-water, and make a Clyster.* It was given about One in the Afternoon, which staid with the Child about an hour, and came away: I immediately prescribed the same again, which was given it about Four in the Afternoon; this staid with the Child, and it slept near Twelve hours, *viz.* till Four the next Morning. At my going away, I ordered the repeating of the Clyster so often, till the *Diarrhœa* was apparently stopt; and that it should be given to the Child for some daies, which was done. 'Tis almost miraculous to see how the Child was revived by exhibiting the second Clyster, and how much good it continually found by the Administration of the same, being reiterated. Without this singular help, it is to be feared the Infant had been lost, nor did I know any thing on Earth besides, which could

so

so long have retrieved its Life, till we could have applyed fit and proper remedies, and 'tis to be feared, that they would have otherwise been applyed unsuccessfully. The only thing at that time which I most feared, was a Chillness or Gangrene of the Guts, by reason of their corrosion, and taking cold by often going to Stool, which by this comfortable and Spirituous Clyster, were warmed; strengthned, corroborated, and healed. By this it appears of how great use *Aqua Vitæ*, or *Spirit of Wine* are, in the healing of all Wounds, Ulcers, Fluxes, and such like in any part of the Body, and how that by such like powerful and spirituous things great matters are done, which we here commend to the serious consideration of all such as are professors of our Art. But to our purpose again after the second Clyster, and in the time thereof the Child was mightily revived, for it slept near twelve hours, except waking only to take in a spoonful or two of Drink, or Cordial, or Sack, and so to sleep again. In all that it drank, for the first two daies I ordered the *Guttæ vitæ* four, five, six, or seven drops at a time; or to give ten or twelve drops at a time, and to give it punctually four times a day. And in the intermediate times, as it called for drink (which it was often apt to do, by reason of its late violent purging upwards and downwards, whereby its Body was as it were drained,) I caused them to give it eight or ten drops of my *Tincture of Coral*, by which the Spirits thereof were mightily revived, and its fainting went away. But by reason that after four dayes the shortness of breath still continued, I ordered some few drops of my *Spiritus Antiasthmaticus* to be given it, in all its Beer, which was also boyled, whereby in two or three dayes it began to breathe very freely, yet the stomach of the Child was very weak, for although it did not vomit as before, yet it would refuse its Meat, or take it very sparingly; for which purpose, I caused its beer to be boyled with Bay-leaves in it, and to drop into every little cup full (which it drank at once) *Tincture of Coral* twelve drops, *Spiritus Aperiens* ten drops, these not to be dropt in at once, but *alternatim*, as the Child called for any thing to drink, and constantly to continue giving the said *Guttæ vitæ* four times a day as aforesaid for the first six dayes, and afterwards, only morning and evening in a glass of Sack, sixteen, eighteen, or twenty drops at a time, which larger Dose, the present exigency, and extremity of the Disease forced me to: Outwardly her Breast or *Thorax*, and *Abdomen* were all over morning and evening bathed with the *Powers of Caraways*, which *Powers of Caraways* for change of Medicines sake, I ordered sometimes to be given inwardly in the place of the *Tincture of Coral* aforenamed. Thus in nine or ten dayes, this seeming object of Death was so restored and recovered out of its jaws, that no print or footsteps of the fear thereof was left behind, to the great content and satisfaction of the most indulgent parents. Having now brought my little Patient thus far on towards a cure, to perfect and compleat

pleat the same, and to put her out of danger of falling into a relapse, I ordered this powder to be put into all her boyled drink in a bottle, and to pour constantly the clear drink off of it, as she drank it, by which her Stomach and Bowels were yet farther cleansed and strengthned: The powder is this. *Take Rhubarb very thin sliced, and broken into bits an ounce, Zedoary, Bay-berries, Contra yerva, Ana a drachm, make a gross pouder,* which tye up into a rag with a stone in it, to be hung in a two quart bottle of Beer for the Child constantly to drink of: *By the use of these things, through the help and assistance of the most great and al-powerful Physician, I restored this dying Infant to its perfect health, as it now is at the writing hereof: To the most Wise and Holy One, the Almighty God who extends his Mercies and Bowels of Loving kindness, to as many as Invoke and call upon his most fearful and glorious Name, be given all Honour, Praise, renown, and Thanksgiving, for these, and all his other unspeakable benefits, to Eternal Ages,* Amen. *Salmon.*

XXIII. *A Vomiting and Looseness in another little Child.*

A little Girl between three and four years old, by taking cold, was seized with a Feaver, and therewith a vehement Vomiting and Looseness, which was so extream upon the Child, that Life was despaired of: Two Eminent Physicians, with an Apothecary were sent for; who prescribed and gave her many things, but without any amendment, so that the effects of their Medicines not answering their Expectations, they gave her over as uncurable. At length I was sent for, and my opinion desired; I found the Child extream bad, and chiefly through the ill management of those who had her in hand before; but I saw no reason to despair of the Life of it, and therefore gave the Parents encouragement, and bad them not to fear. She was thirsty, restless, and constantly sick at stomach, and griped in the Bowels. I prescribed *my Guttæ vitæ* to be taken from ten to fourteen drops in a spoonful of Sack three times a day, *viz.* Morning, Noon, and Night: But after the first day, to encrease the Dose at Night to twenty drops. Moreover I ordered the *Tinctura Stomatichæ* to be given a few drops at a time in all the drink (which was boyled with Bay-leaves in it) that she drank, and all her *Stomach* and *Abdomen* were Morning and Evening bathed with the *Powers of Carraways.* By the use of these things in about four dayes time the Child was restored to her former health, to the admiration of all about her. *Salmon.*

XXIII. *Vomiting and Looseness in a Labouring Man, with an Apostem in his back parts.*

A Labouring man about thirty years old; by surfeiting himself with too much drink, and 'tis probable also by taking cold together, was taken with a vehement Vomiting and Looseness, with a hoarseness and loss of Voice, the use of his Limbs being taken away withal. I purged him well with my *Family*

Pills

Pills three times in six daies; in the mean season, bathing his Breast and Stomach with the *Powers of Caraways*, and all the enfeebled Limbs, with the *Powers of Amber, and Turpentine mixed together in equal quantities*, which was done well, and constantly Morning and Evening. In the intermediate dayes of Purging, I gave at Night going to Bed three grains of my *Volatile Laudanum*, and caused him to continue the use of the same every Night, till he saw himself well: But at the end of ten dayes a great pain afflicted him in the lower part of his Reins on the left side near his Hip: I caused him to bathe it with the *Powers of Amber*, but it was very much inflamed, and in two dayes more appeared to be an *Apostem*, which in about a weeks time became very large, and grew ripe by the application of this Cataplasm. *Take Mithridate, four ounces, Pulp of Figgs four ounces, Turpentine, Balsamum de Chili, of each an ounce. Oyl of Roses six drachms, mix them*, and apply it warm to the part. When it grew fully ripe, I opened it with an Incision Knife, and took forth at times, nere a quart of matter and corruption. I was unwilling to take away all at once, to avoid the wasting of Spirits, which in this case would necessarily have followed; but at five or six times the greatest quantity of the matter came forth, the Orifice was kept open with large Tents; and I injected into the Cavity thereof this Lotion. *Take a weak decoction of Guajacum a pint, Aqua Regulata half a pint, Virgin Honey four ounces, Spirit of Wine a quarter of a pint, mix them.* By the use of this thing alone the Apostem was both cleansed and healed, the Orrifice thereof being kept open with Tents dipt into the *Balsamum de Chili*: But while this was a healing, another Apostem bred in the inside of his right Thigh, which was very painful and great: it was ripened as the former, and opened in like manner, but there came much more Corruption from it than the former so distempered, putrified, and filthy a Body had this man; but it seems Nature, chose these ways, to free her self from her Adversary, and to cast forth the offending matter, which doubtless, would otherwise have killed him. This latter Apostem being cleansed and healed, the man became well, and has lived many years since sound and healthy. *Salmon.*

XXIV. *Vomiting and Looseness in another young man.*

This came by Surfeiting and Drunkenness, and therefore was best cured by Evacuation. I first gave him my *Pulvis Regalis*, which wrought very well with him both upwards and downwards, and I ordered him a second Dose, which he took upon the third day. His Looseness seemed to be stopt, but his Vomiting remained, with weakness of Stomach, and want of Appetite; for which purpose I ordered him every night going to Bed, to take three grains of *Our Volatile Laudanum*, and every morning fasting two ounces of *Our Aqua Bezoartica*, and in the day time in all the Liquor he drank, (which was a moderate sort of Beer) twenty

twenty drops of our *Tinctura Stomachica*: By the taking of these things thus, according to my Directions in about a weeks time he became well. *Salmon.*

XXV. *Vomiting and Looseness in a Woman with Child, subject to miscarry.*

This Woman being with Child was very much subject to a Vomiting and Looseness; but chiefly to a Vomiting, so that she could scarcely eat any thing whatsoever, but it would come up again. She also complained of a pain at her Stomach, and an universal weakness and indisposition of the whole Body; she sent for me, and requested my help. I first ordered her to take every Night going to Bed *My Guttæ Vitæ ad gut.* fifty or sixty in a glass of Sack, and I was so much the more willing she should take this Medicament, because she was subject to miscarry, and had miscarried several times, for that it is a most excellent thing against Abortion, and by a specifick Virtue preserves the Fruit in the Womb. Moreover I caused all her Breast and Stomach, with the *Abdomen*, to be Morning and Evening bathed with this mixture. *Take Powers of Caraways two ounces, Powers of Rosemary and Lavender, Ana one ounce, Powers of Limons and Amber, of each half an ounce, mix them to bathe withal.* Every Morning fasting I caused her to take this, *Take Aqua Bezoartica nostra an ounce and half, Tinctura Bezoartica two drachms; Powers of Cloves twenty drops, mix them, to be taken alone fasting.* In the day time, in all her drink, I caused her to take *Our Stomatick Tincture*, so many drops at a time, as she could well bear for the heat thereof: thus by using these things according to order, she in less than a fortnights time became well: But by reason she had formerly been subject to miscarry, and was in great fears of it now: she resolved to continue taking the *Guttæ Vitæ*, during the whole time of her going with Child, for that she found very much good in it, and that it greatly strengthned her: She continued the use of it all the time of her going with Child, for that she found very much good in it, and that it greatly strengthned her; and was thereby preserved, and brought forth a brave Boy. *Salmon.*

XXVI. *A Vomiting in another Woman with Child.*

This Woman had been about eighteen weeks gone with Child, having been all the time troubled with a weakness of Stomach, and a kind of casting up her food again; but now it began to be extream, and affected her with sickness and fainting, and a continual provocation to Vomit. She sent for me, and requested my advice: I first caused her to bathe her Stomach with this mixture. *Take Powers of Rosemary one ounce, Powers of Caraways six drachms, Powers of Limons half an ounce, Powers of Cloves a drachm, mix them.* Inwardly, I caused

caused her to take *Tincture of dryed Mint made with rectified Spirit of Wine, and digested, till it look through the Glass of a red Colour.* This was put into all her drink as she drank it, about a drachm at a time: Also *My Stomatick Tincture*, she took in like manner; but they were taken together *alternatim*, or by turns, for the greater affectation of her Stomach. Moreover (because she longed for it, and much desired it,) I permitted her to eat now and than a *Lemon sliced with Sugar*, which she found to sharpen her stomach, and do her much good. At night going to Bed she took from three to six grains of *My Volatile Laudanum*, encreasing the Dose gradually; these things she continued the use of for a Month, constantly without intermission, by which the pain and sickness at stomach went away, her Vomiting ceased, and she became well. *Salmon*,

XXVII. *A Vomiting, with pain and difficulty of making Water.*

A man 70 years old was very much troubled with a Vomiting, and a great pain and difficulty in making Water, so that several Physicians under whose hands he had been, positively declared that he had the stone in the bladder, (for he never felt any pain in his Reins or Ureters;) after a year or more, lying in this condition, with a continual Sickness at stomach, loathing, and often Vomiting, he was searched, by an able Chyrurgion, but no stone could be found: Thus wearied and hopeless as he was, he gave himself over to despair, but at length, hearing of me, he desired my assistance; when I came to him, and saw his great Age, long continuance of his disease, and wasted Carcass; I was much disheartned from medling with him: but he earnestly entreating of me, that I would do my endeavours, and though I might think him uncurable; yet if I would be pleased but to give him some ease for the time he staid in the World, he should be well satisfied. I was prevailed with, and cured him after the method following. First, I gave him *My Laudanum Volatile* from three to ten grains every night, encreasing the Dose gradually half a grain every five dayes: Every morning fasting I gave him *My Tinctura Stomachica* in this following Syrrup. *Take Sal prunellæ sixteen drachms, Damask Rose Water a quart and half a pint; dissolve the Salt in the Water, and over a gentle heat with twenty ounces of Sugar, make a Syrrup by boyling, which being almost cold, let pass through a flannel strainer.* In two ounces of the Syrrup put fifty or sixty drops of the Tincture. Moreover I caused him Morning, Noon, and Night, to take the following Pills. *Take Chio Turpentine an ounce, Bezoar Mineral, pouder of Winter Cherries, pouder of Cloves, of each enough to make the Turpentine into Pills*: Of this Mass Pills were made about the bigness of gray pease, of which he took four every Morning, four before Dinner, and four at Night, an hour before he took the Cordial Pill: He continued the use of these things the space of sixteen weeks, and became well; for, through the Anodyn property of his

his Medicines, he had continual ease, and his Vomiting went away; and by their cleansing property, he voided a vast quantity of slimy, purulent, and gravelly matter. *Salmon.*

XXVIII. *Vomiting, with an extream pain of the Head, and a Vertigo.*

A young man 28 years of Age was troubled with a great Vomiting, a Vertigo, and extream pain of the Head, insomuch, that he said he was weary of his Life: The pain was in the fore part of his Head, and continued usually upon him eight or ten hours. He had for a year or more made use of several Physicians, but without any the least amendment; at length some Friends of his commended mé to him; he desired my help; and I cured him in this manner: *First*, I cleansed his Stomach with *My Cathariticum Argenteum* twice, which brought up a great quantity of Black, Cholerick, and Melancholy matter. *Secondly*, I caused the Hair to be shaved off the place pained, and a *Vesicatory* to be applyed; it was the common Vesicatory of the Shops: After the Blister was drawn, I caused only *Colewort Leaves* to be applyed, the smooth side the two first dayes, the rough side the following dayes till it was well: After a Week it was drawn again with another *Vesicatory*, and the Blisters were thus repeated in like manner four several times, applying six Leaches upon the part affected, each time, between the blistering; thus the pain and Vertigo were not only abated, but wholly taken away. Likewise I caused him to take every Morning fasting sixty or seventy drops of *My Elixir Proprietatis* in a Glass of Sack. And this following Tincture in all the Drink he drank, especially before eating. *Take Tartarised Spirit of Wine, or Tincture of Tartar eight ounces, Zedoary, Bayberries in pouder, Cloves, Gentian thin sliced and bruised, of each half an ounce, infuse ten dayes close stopt; shaking the Bottle every day; then being well settled, decant off the clear Liquor, which keep in a Glass close stopt for use.* Of this he took near half a spoonful in all his Beer and Ale, as he drank it; by the use of which and the other things, in two months time he was made well. *Salmon.*

XXIX. *Vomiting up of Food, with an extream sowrness of Stomach.*

A Gentlewoman 40 years old, had such an extream sowrness at Stomach, which caused her constantly to Vomit up her Food every day as she eat it. She complained to me, and *I* gave her *Spiritus Antiasthmaticus* in all her Drink, whether Beer, Ale, or Wine; She took to twenty drops at a time: Moreover Morning, Noon, and Night she took this Compositum. *Take impalpable pouder of Crabs-eyes, of Coral, and of Pearl, of each half an ounce, Volatile Salt of Harts-horn one ounce, Loaf Sugar in fine pouder five ounces, mix them, and keep it in a silver box with screws.* Dose two scruples at a time before eating, in a little

little glaſs of Sack. At night going to Bed, I cauſed her to take of my *Volatile Laudanum* from three to ſix grains, increaſing the doſe gradually. Thus continuing to take theſe Medicines for about ſeven or eight weeks, ſhe was made perfectly well. *Salmon.*

CHAP. XVIII.

Of STITCHES, SPLEEN, &c.

I. *A Scirrhous of the Spleen.*

A Young Woman after ſhe had been cured of a Quartane Fever, ſhe was afflicted with a hard and Scirrhous Tumour of the Spleen, the left ſide in the Region of the ſame was ſwelled, no Inflamation appearing; her Urine was black and muddy; ſhe was cured by the uſe only of the diſtilled water of Tamariſk, with the Oil of *Vitriol*, ſhe took four ounces of that water every morning Faſting, with ſeven drops of the Oyl of *Vitriol*; and within a moneth ſhe was cured, She was purged firſt with our *Antimony*, whilſt ſhe was under her Fever, which continued for ſix moneths, and left a Scirrhous in the Spleen, of which ſhe was cured by the foregoing Medicines. *Petri Johannis Fabri. Cur. 67.*

II. *The Cure of a Stitch in the ſide.*

A Gentleman about the Age of thirty ſix years, was troubled with a terrible Stitch in the ſide, and had proved many Medicines in vain; at length he became my Patient, to whom I exhibited our *Aromatico*, and after that the pain abated, the next thing I ordered him was to anoint all thoſe parts with the Oyl of *Nutmegs* and the Oyl of *Eggs* mixt together, and ſo he remained quite whole. *Leonardi Phioravant Secret. Chirurg. 49.*

III. *Another Cure of a Stitch.*

Firſt he took *Aromatico Leonardo*, and then took this following Potion for certain dayes. *Take Carduus Benedictus, Hypericon, Foſe-foot, a little Elecampane, make thereof a decoction with Ale; and he drank every morning one ſcruple of Balſamum ſulphuris, and a ſpoonful of Aqua Balſami Phioravante morning and evening till he was cured.*

IV. *A great Secret to help the Spleen.*

The Spleen or Milt is grieved through abundance of Humidity which it receiveth, and therefore you muſt endeavour to dry that Humidity, and for that purpoſe I will ſhew two great Secrets, the one is to be let Blood under the Tongue,

Tongue, in one of these two Veins that is on that side where the Milt lieth; that being done, you shall take Mustard and mix it with the Urine of a Boy, and lay it between two Cloaths, and apply it to the sore place one night, if then it be not well; continue the use thereof till you receive benefit. *Leonardi Phioravant, secret. Chirurg. pag.* 49.

V. *Another.*

A certain Melancholy Person being grievously afflicted with a swelling in the Spleen; was cured after this manner; first of all he was twice purged with one scruple of *Panchymagogon*, and one scruple of the extract of *Sena* mixed with syrup of Roses, and two or three drops of the Oyl of Vitriol; this being done, he took a quart of Posset Ale, made of White Wine and Burnet, and drank thereof Morning, Noon, and Night a good draught, with half a spoonful of *Aqua Balsami Phioravanti.* Also now and then he took morning and evening a Toast of white Bread steeped in *Aqua preservans*, and within ten dayes after, he purged again, and so remained in good health. *Phioravan.*

VI. *The pain of the Spleen.*

A certain person being sick of the Spleen, I cured by exhibiting *Crocus Martis* in the water of *Tamarisk* and *Elecampane*, and by outwardly applying the Balsom of *Gum Ammoniack.* I cured another who was afflicted with a pain and hardness of the Spleen, with my Plaister made of *Gums*, and *Oleum Philosophorum*, with the Juice of *Cyclaminus. Theophrasti Paracelsi*, 44. *and* 103.

VII. *Another.*

The Spleen is hardned by reason of superfluous Humidity that it taketh from the Liver and Lungs; therefore if you would have this Infirmity helped, it were necessary to use absterstive and drying medicines; which thou shalt do to this effect: First give them our *Aromatico*, and then let them use this following Electuary, which is of marvellous vertue in that operation,

Take Crocus martis, Scolopendria, of each one ounce, Spikenard, Lapis Lazuli of each two scruples, Cinnamon half an ounce, mix them and make an Electuary thereof with purified Honey, and take thertof every morning one spoonful, and every night two hours before Supper another spoonful, and anoint the outward part where the grief is with our Balsamo Artificiale, and in short time the disease shall be cured. Also the decoction of Oak helpeth the swelling of the Milt. *Phioravan.*

VIII. *Swelling of the Spleen.*

A young Woman, twenty years of Age, after a Tertian Ague ill cured, fell into a great swelling of the Spleen, which filled all her Belly almost with a slow Feaver, want of Appetite, Restlesness, and other Symptoms. I prescribed in the first place Phlebotomy in her left Arm, after a Clyster: After that *an Aperitive Apozem, with Cream of Tartar* for twelve days, and every third day, there was infused *two drams*

drams of Sena, and one ounce of syrup of Cichory with Rhubarb was added. At the same time there was applyed to her Spleen an Emollient and Aperitive *Fomentation*, morning and evening; and a *Liniment* after the Fomentation. She took also in the evening, *viz.* an hour before Supper, this following Conserve. *Take Conserve of the flowers of Tamarisk, conserve of Elecampane Roots, ana, one ounce: Conserve of Maiden-hair two ounces: Conserve of common Wormwood, and of preserved Citron-peels, ana half an ounce: Confectio Alkermes three drams: Salts of Wormwood and of Tamarisk, ana, two drams: Diarrhodon Abbatis one dram: with syrup of Maiden-hair, make all into an Electuary*; of which let her take the quantity of a Chestnut every day in the morning two hours before meat, and let her drink after it a little Wine, allaied with Water. With these Remedies she was cured in the space of fifteen dayes. *Riverius lib. 1. Obser. 50.*

IX. *Another swelling of the Spleen.*

The symptoms related declare that the Patients Spleen has been long affected, though perhaps neither swelling nor pain were perceived. *But that pain also of the Shoulder, is the fruit of a diseased Spleen, with distending and plucking asunder the membrane, is often found to bring such a pain, is evident by the connection, conformation and relation of the parts; even as when the Liver is inflamed, the pain reaches to the Jugulum.* The disease of her Womb seems to have arisen from the impurity of the Spleen, which has by little and little discharged it self into that part, but so that the Womb it self is at last infected, and the Humor by its Acrimony has burnt the Neck thereof, and of the Bladder; which is the cause that she cannot admit the Carnal Embracements of a Man. And therefore that Impurity of the Spleen collected by little and little, at length putrifying is grown hot, and has bred the Tumor and symptoms aforesaid. Now this Tumor, though it be troublesome by its heat, yet it is no Phlegmon, much less an Apostem, because this Bowel is not liable to such kind of swellings: Moreover this Tumor can by no other means be taken away than by Stool; and that way it may be derived by a *syrup made of Borrage, Bugloss, Fumitory, tops of Hops, &c. with Sena and Rheubarb.* The intermediate dayes let her Belly be loosned with a *Clyster of an emollient decoction, to which may be added Diacatholicon half an ounce; Honey three ounces.* To mollifie the Tumor, make a corroborative and emollient *fomentation of Mallowes, Violets, Pellitory of the Wall, Tops of Hops, Capar Roots, Red Roses, Betony*: let them be boiled in Water, adding a little Vinegar. Also a Liniment may be used of the same Virtue. Suppurators may not be applyed, because all Apostems in the Liver and Spleen are mortal; let her drink no Wine; and let her take syrups of Vinegar and of Maiden-hair. *Fernelius, cons. 42.*

X. *A Scirrhus of the Spleen cured by a Cautery applied to the Region thereof.*

A Schirrous of the Spleen is a

ſtubborn Diſeaſe, and which hardly gives way to Phyſick. In a certain Man troubled with this Malady, after ſundry Remedies were tried in vain, I uſed no other Remedy but a Cautery, applied to the Region of his Spleen, for Crufts being raiſed, and the Iſſues running, he was freed from the Tumor. This Remedy I learnt from *Avicen. And we muſt ſometimes* (ſaith he) *when Melancholy is predominant make five or ſix iſſues upon the Region of the Spleen, and keep them open. And if the Patient will not endure actual Cauteries, uſe Potential, ſuch as the Plaiſter of Figs and Muſtard Seed*, &c. So the Ancients apply Plaiſters of *Arſenick*, *Alum*, and *unſlaked Lime*. For you may ſafely make burnings in this place, ſince the *Spleen* is no principal part. And *Rouſſetus*, *Sect.* 14. *cap.* 5. ſaith he hath ſeen the whole Spleen cut out. *Aretæus* ſaith, he hath ſeen bits thereof voided, *lib.* 3. *acut.* 14. yet more *Pliny lib.* 11. *cap.* 7. informs us, that ſometimes it is burnt in Footmen, that it may not hinder their running. And *Laurentius de re Anat. lib.* 6. *Queſt.* 25. ſaith, men may live without a Spleen. And therefore burning may be conveniently practiſed upon the Region thereof. Upon which ſubject read *Tobias Knoblochius Inſtit. Anatom. de liene, Diſput.* 2. *Zacutus Praxis lib.* 2. *Obſer.* 43.

XI. *The Spleen wanting in a certain Woman.*

The Wife of a certain Gentleman, had her skin all over her Body died ſo black, that ſhe frighted all that look'd upon her. She had no Fever, but was continually ſad, being all over like a Blackmore. The Phyſicians diſputed long about the cauſe of this diſeaſe, and concluded that this black Jaundice or black colour, aroſe from a ſtubborn obſtruction of the *Spleen* and *Meſentery* (although no diſtemper or hardneſs of thoſe parts could be diſcerned by the ſenſe.) whereupon they preſcribe choice Remedies to evacuate Melancholy, and open the Paſſages; by uſe whereof ſhe was ſo much the worſe, that her Phyſicians cauſed her to leave them off. At laſt being taken with continual Faintings, and a Feaver, ſhe died. Her body being opened, it was found without a *Spleen*; which being the receptacle of the Melancholy juyce, no wonder, upon defect thereof that the whole body became black; becauſe the black Humor, not being attracted by the Spleen, it was carried by the Veins with the blood, and the body being therewith nouriſhed, became alſo black, *Zacutus Praxis, lib.* 3. *Obſerv.* 132.

XII. *A pain in the ſide, or Pleura.*

The *Pleura* is not only ſubject to Inflammation, upon which follows a Pleuriſie, an *Empyema*, and an Apoſtem, but alſo a certain Pain, proceeding from a ſalt humor. This Pain, may be diſtinguiſhed from a Pleuriſie, becauſe here is a dry Cough, yet no Feaver, alſo free breathing enough. I have uſed to remove this by Bleeding and Sweating: To prevent a *Pleuriſie*, you may apply this Plaiſter. *Take Oxes Marrow, Ducks Greaſe, ana three*

thre ounces; Mucilage of Marsh-mallowes, Lineseed, Fœnugreek seed, ana, one ounce: Frankincense, Mastick, ana, half an ounce: Oyl of Nutmegs by Expression two drams: Yellow Wax, enough to make it into an Emplaister. Barbet. Chyrurg. part. 3. lib. 3. cap. 2.

XIII. *A Pricking pain on the left side.*

A Gentleman, being a Bridegroom, complained to me of a pricking pain in his left side, which he called Pleuritick; but *I* presently refuted his opinion; for the pain was in the *Intercostal Muscles*, which some Authors call a bastard Pleurisie. He breathed difficultly; and complained that he could not for his pain embrace his Bride. *I* commanded the Plaister of Orrice to be laid to the side affected, and he was cured in one Night. Emplaister of Orrice. *Take plaister of Mucilages, or Diachylon cum Gumim, an ounce: root of Orrice poudred, two drams: distilled Oyl of Camomil, a sufficient quantity: mix and make a Plaister. Barbet. praxis, lib. 2. cap. 1. Obser. 1.*

XIV. *A pricking pain of the side, Cough, and difficulty of breathing.*

A young man twenty five years old, waxing hot, upon a more than ordinary motion and stirring, was troubled with these symptomes, whom in a short time we cured with the following mixture. *Take Hyssop water two ounces, Fennel water an ounce; simple Treacle-water, Prophylactick water, of each half an ounce: Crabs Eyes poudred, Bezoar mineral, ana, a scruple: Spirit of Sal Armoniack fifteen drops: Laudanum Opiatum two grains: Syrup of the juice of wild Poppies, one ounce: mix them:* of this he took every hour one or two spoonfuls. *Deckers apud Barbet. prax. lib. 1. cap. 1.*

XV. *An intolerable pricking pain in the right side.*

A Plethorick man of about forty seven years old, after much labour and being in a great heat, drank a great quantity of cold drink, which brought him into a great difficulty of breathing, and an intolerable pricking pain in his right side, without raising any thing, and an acute Feaver. By reason of his great pain, he scarce answered any question that was asked him. Being called to him on the afternoon, *I* presently commanded a Vein to be opened, according to *Hippocrates* in his first book of Diseases, *Text. 25. pag. 3.* whilst the blood was flowing the pain was a little diminished, and he breathed more freely. Presently *I* prescribed the said mixture a little altered on this manner. *Take waters of Carduus benedictus, of Hyssop, ana, two ounces; simple Treacle water an ounce: Prophylactick water six drams: Bezoar mineral, half a dram: Crabs Eyes lævigated, one dram: Sperma Ceti, a scruple: Laudanum Opiatum three grains: syrup of Violets half an ounce: syrup of the Juice, Corn Poppy, an ounce: mix them.* Of this he took every quarter of a hour a spoonful; and a discussive and Anodyn Topick was applied. Returning to him in the morning, *I* found the symptoms

somewhat asswaged, nevertheless I took care that moderate Phlebotomy should be used; and *I* prescribed a Clyster made of a Carminative and Emollient decoction; but about the fifth day after the invasion of the disease he died. *Deckers apud Barbet praxis, lib. 2. cap. 1.*

XVI. *A Stitch or pain in the left side.*

A young Woman by taking cold, was taken with a pain and Stitch in her side, so extream that she could not fetch her breath, without great pain and difficulty of breathings; a Chyrurgion, advised her to anoint it with the stinking *Unguent de Althea*, but it did no good: after three dayes, the vehemency of the stitch remitted, but still the pain remained, and if she breathed strongly, and drew her breath long, the pain would be almost insuperable: *I* advised her to take every night going to bed three grains of my *Volatile Laudanum*, and morning and evening to bath the pained side with the *Powers of Amber*. This she did for a Week and became well. *Salmon.*

XVII. *The Spleen tumified or swoln, with a melancholy habit of Body.*

A Woman forty years old, felt coming upon her by Degrees a swelling and load (as it were) upon the Spleen, having been for two or three years past of a very melancholy disposition, even to an Excess. This Melancholy was seldom or never off her, but she would have it by Fits to an extremity, so that she would permit no body to speak to her, but fancied all human kind to be her Enemies, and thus she would continue three or four dayes together, and sometimes a Week, sighing and sobbing, and crying and weeping, without being comforted, although she had no outward cause for the same; for she was Mistress of a plentiful Estate, and had a very kind and loving Husband, who was as tender of her, as if she had been his own life. While this Melancholy was thus upon her, this Tumor or swelling of the Spleen bred, and by degrees came to a very great magnitude so that some Physicians not only thought, but determined it to be a Scirrhous of the Spleen. At length, after several Physicians had done what they could to cure her, but in vain, her Husband sent for me and desired my advice and help. When *I* came, *I* found the Woman, as *I* have just now related, whose sad condition put me to a stand what to do. Yet after some consideration *I* pursued this following Method. *I*nwardly *I* caused her to take *Spiritus Antiasthmaticus* from ten to twenty drops in all the Liquor she drank, (abstaining as much as might be from all strong Drink and Wine) and this she did for several Months, that the sowreness of the Melancholy Humor might be destroyed, and the discrasy of the blood might be amended: Also for a constant drink, *I* caused her to make this decoction. *Take Juniper berries 3 ounces: bruise them extraordinary well seed and all: boil them in a Gallon or somewhat more of Spring water, till it comes to three quarts, then strain, and being*

being newly cold, filter it through brown Paper, and make the liquor very pleasant with double refined Loaf Sugar. This I caused her to take as her constant drink for a whole year, nor during that time, she scarcely between whiles, drunk any other Liquor. Once in three weeks *I* purged her with this.

Take extract of black Helleboy, Pil. ex duobus, of each a scruple, mix, and make it up into six pills for one dose. This she took early in the morning, and took after it Broth or Posset drink, as after other purges. *It* wrought commonly both upwards and downwards with her very well, and sometimes gave her four or five Vomits, and nine or ten Stools, bringing away a vast quantity of filthy putrid matter, and for the most part blackish, and sometimes both; her Stools and Urine would be as black as *Ink*. *I* permitted her to eat every morning fasting a bit of candied Ginger, which she told me she found much good in. Outwardly *I* caused the Region of the Spleen to be bathed well morning and evening with the *powers of Amber*, which was constantly done without intermission for six weeks together, whereby the Tumor grew much lesser; this don, *I* applyed upon it this Emplaister. *Take Gum Ammoniacum strained three ounces; oyl of Nutmegs by Expression six drams; oyl of Juniper-berries half an ounce; mix them well together over a gentle fire, putting in the Oyls to the melted Ammoniacum: which done, spread it whilst hot upon Leather.* The Plaister was made large, and laid all over the Region of the Spleen, upon which it lay nine weeks. Being taken off, the Tumor seemed to be half abated. *I* caused it to be repeated again, and another Plaister lay on for nine weeks more, in which space of time, the Tumor was yet much more abated. Being taken off, she was unwilling to have any more Plaisters laid on; yet the swelling was not wholly gone, and *I* was fearful it might encrease again, if it was not wholly taken away. For which reason *I* prevailed with her to have an issue made upon the lower part of the Region of that Bowel, which done, by the medicaments afore prescribed, and the constant running of the issue, the Woman was in a years time made perfectly well, and the Tumor wholly abolished. *I* obliged her to a constant and a long taking of these things, for that the Melancholy Humor is of too stubborn a nature to be destroyed or abated, by playing with it, or opposing it for but a little while; for when it seems to be overcome and lies as it were dead, of a sudden it revives again (if not perfectly overcome) and recurres with a much stronger force. From what Humor the Tumor of the Spleen proceeded, is evident enough, yet *I* can scarcely perswade my self that it was a Scirrhous, for these two Reasons; 1. Because it was not very hard, whereas all Scirrhous Tumours are hard like Stones, 2. Because there was pain in it, which is not a Pathognomick sign of that Affection. *Salmon.*

XVIII. *A Tumour of the Spleen, with a mighty Flux of the Terms*, &c.

A Gentlewoman, about forty eight years old, was troubled with a great pain and swelling of the Spleen; she had also a mighty Flux of the Terms, continually for seven weeks last past, and a great and hard Tumor of the Womb, very hard, and not with much pain; the Flux of Blood was so great, that it put me into admiration, and the Tumor of the Womb was bigger than a Mans fist doubled, She desired my opinion of her, and whether *I* thought her curable or not. But I must confess, it was above my knowledge to determine; however she was desirous that *I* would try my skill, and do my endeavor for her Recovery. I first prescribed her for her ordinary drink this decoction of *Juniper-berries*.

Take Juniper-berries two ounces: bruise them very well seeds and all; boyl them in a Gallon of Spring-water to three quarts; then strain; and being almost cold, filter it through brown paper, and make the liquor pleasant with double refined Loaf-sugar, which let be the quantity for two dayes.

This she continually made every other day, and drank it constantly for three or four Months; in the next place I caused her to take my *Cordial Pill*, which she did from three grains to eight, increasing the Dose gradually half a grain every third day. By that time she had taken these Pills four dayes, the great Flux of her Terms ceased; but, she resolved to continue the taking of them for some time longer by reason she found so much good in the using of them. Outwardly, I caused her to bathe the Region of the Spleen constantly twice a day with the *Powers of Amber*, and in like manner the lower part of the *Abdomen* between the Navil and the Share-bone. And this Injection following she constantly cast into the Neck of the Womb, with a Womb-Syring.

Take Aqua ophthalmica nostra a quart; Aqua bezoartica nostra eight ounces; mix and make an Injection to be used warm as aforesaid with the Syring. She injected it three or four times a day, and sometimes oftner, the use of which she continued as long as she used the other things, which was for the space of twelve or fourteen Weeks, in which length of time, she found her self perfectly well, and has now remained in good Health this five years since, not the least appearance of any Tumor either in the Spleen or Womb remaining. *Salmon.*

XIX. *A Stitch in the side with a great Cough.*

A young Man twenty three years of Age, by taking of cold in the Winter-time, had a great Cough with a pain in his side, and at fits a Stitch, so violent that he could not fetch his breath without great pain. He desired of me to do something for him to give him ease. *I* prescribed *My Spiritus Aperiens* to be taken every day in all the Drink he took, and so much to be taken at a time, as might give it a pleasant sharpness: Every morning fasting, half an hour before

fore Dinner, at three in the Afternoon, and at six or seven at night, he took the quantity of a Chestnut of this Electuary.

Take Antidotus nostra, four ounces; Indian Green Ginger, three ounces; Juice of Liquorice, half an ounce; Extract of Thebian Opium a scruple; mix all well together by beating in a Mortar, and keep it for use.

At night going to bed he took three Grains of *Our Volatile Laudanum*, drinking after it a Glass of Sack; and Outwardly he bathed his Breast, Stomach, and Side with the *Powers of Amber*. By the use of these things, in ten dayes time he became well. *Salmon.*

XX. *A great pain in the side, with obstruction of the Spleen.*

A Woman forty years of Age was taken with a very great pain in her side, and afflicted with great Melancholy, pain and heaviness in her Spleen, by which her whole Life became extream uneasie, so that she even desired to die: I purged her very well with my *Family Pills* three times, by which she had much relief; which done, *I* ordered her to take every night going to Bed, *My Volatile Laudanum* from three to seven grains, gradually increasing the Dose: and every morning fasting, and a little before Dinner and Supper to take two drams of *My Tincture of Coral compound* in a Glass of Wine. Lastly, morning and night to bathe the place pained with *the Powers of Amber*, These things she did for the space of fourteen dayes, and was made throughly well. *Salmon.*

XXI. *A pain of the Spleen.*

A labouring man 40 years old, had been for a long time afflicted with a great pain of the Spleen, which disturbed him for the most part in the night, and was so bad that he could not lye upon that side: I first prescribed the following Julep. *Take white Wine three ounces; Syrup of wild Poppies an ounce; Spiritus Antiasthmaticus twenty drops; mix them for a dose.* This was taken about ten in the morning, and at night going to bed, he took *my Volatile Laudanum* from three to seven grains; also morning and evening he bathed the Region of the affected Bowel with *Powers of Amber*. These things he made use of for about twenty days; in which space of time, he found himself to be recovered and made well. *Salmon.*

XXII. *A pain in the Spleen, with an Ulcer in the right Arm.*

A man twenty six years of Age, through Melancholy, and a blow which he received on his left side, was mightily pained in his Spleen, so that he could not stand upright without great pain; moreover, he had an old and running Ulcer in his right Arm, which mightily afflicted him: he had made use of several Physicians, who had tryed many practices upon him, but all in vain; *I* first purged him with this. *Take Spring-water a pint; choice Sena an ounce and half; Spanish Juice of Liquorice a dram; infuse and digest all night over warm embers; then strain out the next*

morning, and making it pleasant with syrup of Damask Roses, keep it for four Doses. This he took either every day, or every other day, and it purged him very well, and did him much good. Then instead of a diet of *Guaiacum*, I caused the following Tincture of its Gum to be made and given. *Take of the best rectified spirit of Wine a quart; of the best Gum Guajaci four ounces; reduce the Gum into fine powder, and put it to dissolve in the spirit in a Glass Body, over a very gentle heat: digest till the Tincture becomes reddish.* Of this Tincture I caused him to take a spoonful or more at a time, three or four times a day, especially before eating. He mixed it with syrup of Damask Rose-water, and so took it. These things he continued taking of for several weeks: but what with the *purging infusion of Sena*, and the *Tincture of the Gum Guajaci*, together with the following *Lotion*, the running Ulcer was healed in less than a months time. The Lotion. *Take Spring-water a pint; Sal Vitrioli, a dram and half; Saccharum Saturni half a dram; mel Rosarum, Spirit of Wine rectified, of each three ounces; mix them together and make a Lotion.* With this the Ulcer was injected by means of a Syring twice a day, the cold being first taken off of it. After he had done purging, he took every night of *My Volatile Laudanum*, a dose from three to eight grains, increasing it gradually; and morning and evening bathed his Breast, Stomach, and pained side with this following mixture. *Take powers of Aniseeds, of Caraways, and of Juniper-berries, ana one ounce; powers of Rosemary, Sassafras and Limons, ana, an ounce and half; Powers of Lavender and Cloves, ana half an ounce, mix them.* By the assiduous use of these things in about seven weeks time, the man was restored to his pristin health. *Salmon.*

XXIII. *A pain in the side, Cough, and Fits of the Mother.*

A young Woman twenty two years of Age, being married to an ill Husband, by fretting, vexing and being careless of her self, got cold, grew melancholy, and from thence was afflicted with a vehement pain in her side, Cough, and Hysterick Fits. She came to me, and desired my help. I first gave her *my Volatile Laudanum* every night going to bed from three to six grains, increasing the Dose gradually. Then I gave her in the morning fasting, and half an hour before dinner my *Tinctura Hysterica*, which she took in *my Aqua Bezoartica*. Lastly, I caused her side and Region of the Spleen to be bathed with this mixture. *Take Potestates de cornu cervi two ounces; Potestates Succini four ounces; mix them.* With this mixture she bathed morning and evening, and upon any fainting or fear of her Fits, she lightly besmeared her Nostrils with the *Powers of Harts-horn simple*; so was she through the use of these things reduced to her former health, her cough and pain went away, and after the second bathing of her Belly and side with the aforesaid mixture, and smearing her Nostrils with the *Powers of Harts-horn*, she never had any more fits. *Salmon.*

XXIV. *A pain in the left side with a great obstruction of the Lungs.*

A man about forty six years of Age, complained of a great pain in his left side, with a great straitness and difficulty of breathing, so that he was afraid to lye down in his bed. He had made use of two great Doctors, who had plyed him with Physick (as he said, of all sorts) but without any the least benefit to him, insomuch that one of them professt he knew not what to do more; they gave him over as incurable, and so left him to despair; but hearing of me, he desired my Advice and Help; when I first saw him, I could promise him nothing, for his case seemed to be desperate; for which cause fake I gave him a Dose of my Royal Powder; this wrought admirably with him, both upwards and downwards, and so well cleansed him upwardly, that he began to breathe very well. The 4th. day I repeated it again, which did him yet much more good; and I gave it him a third time, by which he was throughly purged: In the intervals of purging he took my *Spiritus Antiastmaticus* in all his drink, and morning and evening bathed his side with the *powers of Amber*, and in about a months time was made perfectly well. *Salmon.*

XXV. *A Stitch in the left side, Cough, Wheesing and difficulty of Breathing.*

A young Woman about twenty years old, was much troubled with a Stitch in her left side, which by reason of a Cough, Wheesing, and difficulty of breathing, coming from a very great cold, very much afflicted her; so that oftentimes she seemed to be at deaths door. *I* first purged her with *my Family Pills*, three times, two dayes being between every Dose; in the intervals of purging, as also for sometime after the purging was over, *I* caused her to take *my Spiritus Aperiens* in all her drink, to a gratefulness. The Pills wrought well, and brought away a vast quantity of filthy, viscous, and sometimes black Excrements, whereby her body was well cleansed: The *Spiritus Aperiens* admirably opened the obstruction of the Lungs, whereby the difficulty of Breathing, and Wheezing was wholly taken away, and the cough much abated. At night going to bed, *I* caused her to take *my cordial Pills*, constantly for twelve or fourteen nights, and to bath her side morning and evening with the *powers of Amber*; by the use of these things, in less than three weeks time she was made well. *Salmon.*

XXVI. *A pain and swelling in the Spleen, with difficulty of making Water, Melancholy.*

A Woman thirty eight years old, had been for two or three years troubled with a pain of the Spleen, which by no kind of Remedies she could get rid of; at length there seemed to be a Tumor or Swelling of the same, with much Melancholy, and a disturbed Fantasie; she had also a difficulty of making Water, and sometimes by Fits, a stoppage of Urine. I caused the Region of her Spleen to be every day, Morning and Evening, bathed with *the Powers of Juniper*; and I also caused her

her to take the same inwardly every day, thrice a day, in a glass of Generous Wine, *viz.* in the morning fasting, half an hour before noon, and about five at night. At going to Bed, she took *my Cordial Pills* from three to six grains, gradually encreasing the Dose; and in all her drink *Our Spiritus Aperiens*, to a grateful acidity; by the use of these things the pain and swelling of the Spleen went wholy away, and the difficulty of making water was removed; she was also much more merry and cheerful, only now and then, at fits she would be Melancholy, to remove which I ordered her to give over the taking of the *powers of Juniper*, and to take instead thereof morning, Noon and Night the *Tincture of Coral compound*, and to purge once in ten or twelve dayes with *my Family Pills*, which she did three or four times, and so became freed from all her distempers in about two Months time. *Salmon.*

XXVII. *A pain and swelling of the Spleen, with an ulcer or Fistula in the left thigh.*

A woman forty four years old had been for a long time troubled with a pain and swelling of the Spleen, and although she had for some years taken many things, yet could meet with no Remedy. At length there rose a Tumor or swelling on the out-side of the left Thigh, which proved to be an *Abscess*, whereupon the Physicians declared it *Critical*, and presaged to the Woman a deliverance from the distemper which had for so long time afflicted her. But this proved not so: for her first distemper continued, and withall seemed daily to grow worse: the Apostem was opened, and cleansed, but by no means yet used, could be healed, but continued to be a running Ulcer, or Fistula, as the mouth thereof declared, into which it degenerated by the unskilfulness of those who had her in hand. She after all this was done, sent for me, requested my help. I cured her after this manner. First I purged her well with my *Pilulæ Panchymagogæ*, six several times, which wrought so admirably with her, that the pain and swelling of the Spleen went wholly away, and the running of the Fistula seemed to be dried up; however I caused her to bath her side and Spleen with *the powers of Juniper*, morning and night: and she injected with a Syring the following Lotion into the Fistula.

Take Aqua Ophthalmica, or Regulata nostra, eight ounces: Spirit of Wine, Honey, of each two ounces; mix, dissolve, and wash therewith twice a day.

This was done, and Tents dipt in the *Balsam de Chili* were put into the Orifice, which were daily shortned as it grew up. After the purging was over, to prevent a new Flux of matter to the sore, I caused her to take every night going to bed *Our Coydial Pill* from three to eight grains, gradually increasing the Dose; and three times a day the *Tincture of Gum Guaiaci* in a Glass of *White-wine*; mixing about half a spoonful or a spoonful thereof first with an ounce of Syrup of Damask Rose-water, and then with the White-Wine. She took it in the morning fasting, half

half an hour before dinner, and last at night going to bed after her Pill. Thus in less than a quarter of a year, she was made perfectly well. *Salmon.*

XXVIII. *A stitch in the side, usual upon any sudden Accident.*

A young Woman upon any sudden Accident used to be much troubled with a stitch in her side, which sometimes would afflict her for two or three dayes together. I caused her to take every night a Dose of my *Laudanum Volatile* from three to five grains, increasing the Dose gradually, and to bath her side with the *powers of Juniper and Amber*, of each a like quantity, mixt together, morning and evening; drinking in all her drink our *Spiritus Aperiens* to a grateful acidity, or about twenty drops at a time. By using of these things for a month together, she was freed from thence forth, from this her frequent malady. *Salmon.*

XXIX. *A swelling of the Spleen without pain.*

A man fifty six years old, had a swelling of the Spleen which was without any pain; it had been upon him for a great while, for he had perceived something of a swelling for near four years space, which continually encreased upon him, and also grew hard as it encreased, but still without any pain: however though there was no pain, yet the Gentleman was dissatisfied, as not knowing what it might come to. He communicated his grief to me: I ordered him constantly (as long as he should live) to take *my Spiritus Aperiens* in all his drink, and to drink nothing without it whether Beer, Ale, or Wine. Then to bath morning and evening, the Tumor, with the *Powers of Amber*, for about six weeks together. After to purge with *Our pilulæ pancbymagogæ*, once a month: Lastly to apply over the Region of the Spleen, a Plaister of *Ammoniacum* strained, letting it to lye on, so long at a time, till it would easily come off, and then constantly to renew it again, so long as he saw occasion. By the use of these things the Tumor much abated, and in a great measure went away; but its hardness seemed not at all to be altered; for which cause sake, since he found so much good in the things, as not only to put a stop to the farther encrease of the Tumor, but also very much to diminish its magnitude, I advised him to the continuance of the use of the *Spiritus Aperiens*, and a farther Application of the Emplaister, which he wore for three years together with singular advantage, even so long as he staid in *England*; and for all that I know, yet wears it, if he be alive. The Tumor is without doubt a kind of *Schirrhus* and will scarcely admit of any perfect cure, *Salmon.*

XXX. *A pain in the side and Spleen, with weakness of Stomach, Vomiting, &c.*

A Woman forty years of Age had for nine or ten months complained of a pain in her side and Spleen, with a weakness of Stomach, Indigestion, Vomiting, *&c.* desir-

desiring of my help, I gave her first a dose of *my Royal powder*, which wrought admirably with her, both upwards and downwards: and brought away many viscous, slimy, and filthy Excrements, by which her Stomach and Bowels were well cleansed. After this I caused her to take *Our Spiritus Aperiens* in all her drink, constantly for five or six weeks together; and at night going to Bed, three or four grains of *my Volatile Laudanum*, Lastly, she bathed her side and Region of the Spleen, with the *powers of Amber* twice a day, *viz.* morning and night, and was by this means, in a short time made well. *Salmon.*

XXXI. *A pain of the side, with a great heaviness, weight and pain at Stomach.*

A Woman big with child, complained of all these disaffections; but by reason of her being impregnated, her Physicians gave her only trifling things, and nothing to the purpose, for fear as they said of her Miscarrying: Applying her self to me, I first cleansed her Stomach with a dram and half of my *Catharticum Argenteum*; then I ordered her to take every night going to Bed *my Volatile Laudanum*, which she took from three to six grains, gradually increasing the Dose; the next morning to drink fasting a Glass of mull'd Sherry, with twenty drops of *the powers of Cloves* in it; and to bath her side every day, morning and evening with the powers of *Amber*. By the use of these things, in the space of two months she was made perfectly well, *Salmon.*

XXXII. *A pain in the side, sickness at Stomach, and Wind in the Bowels.*

Another Woman of about thirty two years old, was thus afflicted whom I cured after this manner. I caused her to take every night going to bed, some of *my Volatile Laudanum* from three to six grains, gradually increasing the dose: The next morning to drink a glass of mull'd *Sherry*, with twelve or sixteen drops of *powers of Cloves* in it: and in all her drink, to take *Our Tinctura Stomachica*, as much as she could well endure for the heat thereof; and to drink nothing without it, whether Beer, Ale, or Wine: Lastly, to bath her Stomach, Side, and Belly with this mixture. *Take powers of Juniper-berries, of Lavender, and of Limons, of each an ounce, powers of Amber, and Rosemary, of each two ounces; mix them to bath withal.* She continued the use of these things, according to my directions, for about seven or eight weeks time, and became well. *Salmon.*

CHAP.

CHAP. XIX.

Of a PLEURISIE.

I. *The Pleurisie.*

A Daughter of my Brothers in the tenth year of her Age fell into a burning Feaver with a Cough and spitting of Blood and a great pain of the left side, she was also afflicted with shortness and difficulty of Breathing, having a high and swift pulse, being sent for the very first day of her Malady; after that I had given her an Emollient and Refrigerating Clyster, I let her blood in the left Basilick of the part that greived her, to the quantity of seven ounces; and I gave her the next day very early in the morning twenty grains of my *Sudorifick Antimony* in choice Wine, and having applied both the Balsom of Sulphur and the Emplaister of the same to the side which was grieved; the pain not only vanished the same day, but the Fever also after sweating, there being no other Crisis, and so she was perfectly cured; and by the same method and way I have cured very many. *Petri Johannis Fabri. cur.* 8.

II. *The Pleurisie.*

A poor Woman in the Fortieth year of her Age fell sick of a burning Fever, having therewith a pain in her Right side, spitting of blood, difficulty of breathing, her Urine red and her pulse great and swift. an eminent Physitian being sent for, he hid prescribe whatsoever might conduce to a perfect cure of the Pleurisie; he left no stone unturned, for he tried the *Galenick* Medicines; all means were despaired, for it was the ninth day and yet there was no *Crisis*, but rather all the symptoms grew more and more Vigorous; being called I found the Patient under a great *Phrensie* and *Delirium*, to whom I gave presently (for her necessity required it) half a drachm of the *Arcanum* of mans blood, with half a drachm of our red *Cinnabar* prepared of *Antimony* and *Mercury* sublimated and drawn forth after the Gum is extracted by distillation with one ounce of the water of *Cinnamon*; so soon as she had taken this medicament, she had presently ease and undisturbed sleep, upon which followed an universal sweat throughout the whole body very plentifully for a whole day. The next day I found my Patient pretty sober and talking pertinently, but the other symptoms were vigorous, on the tenth day I repeated a Dose of the same medicament, and she did sleep well and sweated all that day; on the eleventh day, because there remained

ed a Fever and other Symptoms but more moderate, I again repeated the same Dose, which had the like effect as the former, causing her to sleep and sweat well and about five of the Clock in the evening she was freed from her Fever and other symptoms, there yet remained some little pain in the same side; for removing of which *I* applied the Emplaister of *Sulphur* above-mentioned, which is made of Wax and *Colophonia* of each equal parts, and a half part of *Myrrh*, and the weight of them all of the Balsom of *Sulphur*. I gave her once more one Dose of the above prescribed medicament; she slept and sweated again and was free from all pain; and continues strong and healthful. *Petri Johannis Fabri. cur.* 10.

III. *The Pleurisie.*

A Country-man had a vehement pain in both his sides, accompanied with a difficulty of breathing and spitting of Blood the second day of his Malady; the third day I was called and found the sick labouring under a very high Fever, and distempered even to a *Delirium*; therefore finding it necessary I let the Person blood, taking seven ounces out of each *Basilick Vein*; he was very strong, and in the thirty first year of his Age, and on the fourth day, contrary to the usual method of cure in that disease, I gave him fifteen grains of my *Antimony*; which purged him sufficiently both upwards and downwards; yet it was scarcely without some inconveniency because of the pain of his side; therefore I Judge it fit to take heed of provoking vomiting in this Disease, neither am I herein to be followed, nevertheless the sick was cured by this method, because the tumor being broken by pressing and vomiting; he did cast up much filthy bloody, coloured matter, and was thereby eased from his pain; the next day we gave him our *Sudorifick Antimony*, by which he sweated copiously all that day and was freed from his Fever on the seventh day; and sweating again he was also perfectly cured and delivered from all the other symptoms. *Petri Johannis Fabri. cur.* 60.

IV. *A Malignant Pleurisie.*

A young Woman about the nineteenth year of her Age, fell into a grievous *Pleurisie*, with signal dejection of the Powers, Loss of Appetite, great Thirst, extream heat, accompanied with such kind of sweat, as that every drop which fell from her Forehead seemed to be as big as Pease; she could not walk, her Urine was very full of Choler, thick and excrementitious. I prescribed this fomentation for her side.

Take the leaves of Marsh-mallows, Pellitory of the Wall, Camomil, Melilot, of each one handful, the roots of Marsh-Mallows, Linseed, Fenugreek, of each five ounces, Caraway seeds, Roots of Briony of each two drachms, boil them all in milk, strain, and apply them in an Oxes bladder to the side. Let him drink the following draught. *Take oyl of Linseed two ounces, syrup of Scabies one ounce, Aqua-Cardui Mariæ three ounces, water of Roses one drachm, mix them.* For her

her thirst she did drink the decoction of *Barley hulled*, with *Figs*, *Liquorish*, *Hyssop*, *Cinnamon*, *Raisons*. When she had used this Potion, she grew indifferently well.

Another Person about three a Clock in the morning was taken with a cold and trembling, then with a heat which brought him almost to Fits of Raving; there was given to him *Rob sambucinum*, with water of *Pauls Betony* and *Hyssop*, to make him sweat; but sweat he could not, his body being extream weak. I being called, I took care that the middle Vein of his right Arm was opened, from whence coming about two ounces of a blackish and adust blood, he fell into such a high and raging Distemper that we were forced to desist from that mean, he was refreshed a little by Suppings, and other external Medicines. A little after this he was taken with a vehement pricking pain of the right side, insomuch that he could scarcely breath, together with a small dry Cough; and to be short, he was taken with a Malignant *Pleurisie*. I finding that the disease was most Acute, immediately a vein in the same Arm was opened; upon which, Blood, thick, black, adust, and melancholick came forth; yet the pain did not cease; therefore I prescribed six grains of the *Bezoartick* stone, with the following Syrup.

Take syrup of Scabies two ounces, the flowers of a Sloe or Bullice-tree distilled with wine, Carduus Benedictus, Fumitary, of each one ounce, mix them. A little after he fell into a hot sweat, and grew somewhat better, the pricking pain being somewhat abated; the next morning and evening he drank the same syrup, and the following fomentation boyled in Goats milk.

Take the leaves of Mallowes, Scabies, Flowers of Cammomil, Melilot, of each one handful; the roots of Marshmallows five ounces; the flowers of Verbascum one pugil, Annise-seed, Fennel, Lineseed, Fenugreek, of each two drachms, mix them. By these the symptoms were mitigated, but a very little; perceiving the Excrementitious part not coming freely from him, and the difficulty of breathing still continuing, his Urine Crude and his pulse hard; I did exhibit three ounces of the oyl of *Lineseed* in the broth of a Hen, presently after he had taken this Medicine, he spat up much thick filthy matter, and having had thirty Stools he voided much stinking, black and putrid Excrements, insomuch that the *rectum intestinum* was Relaxated and the pain returned to the inferiour *Hypochondrias*. He also complained of the difficulty he had in spitting; therefore for helping *Expectoration*, I prescribed the following pectoral water.

Take syrup of Violets, Jujubs, of each one ounce; Oxymel five ounces, the water of Endive, Roses, Violets, for his Thirst and Feaver, of each one ounce; Colts-foot water two ounces; mix them for a Pectoral Water. Of which he took frequently one spoonful; he drank of the decoction of *Barley hulled, with Figs, Raisons, Liquorish, Annise-seeds and Fennel with a little Cinnamon*; with so many and so great Evacuations he was weakened enough, his Feaver remitting; I gave him wine mixed

mixed with water for Drink, and a Liquorish stick weted in Rose-water to suck; and morsels of *Citron peels*, or the Roots of *Succory candied*, *&c.* to be used at pleasure. I did advise him to drink *Goats-Milk* in the decoction of *Money-wort* and with the following Liniment he anointed himself.

Take unguent Dialthea five ounces, oyl of Violets two drachms, mix them; from that time he began to recover. *Gabelchoveri: Cent. 4. cur. 68.*

V. *The Pleurisie.*

Johannes Baptista Montanus writes, that he has seen some desperately ill of the *Pleurisie* that has been recovered with only the oyl of *Line-seed*, this Remedy chiefly avails where there is a dry Cough; such as this following Plaister was applied. *Take Cummin pulverisated, the juice of Coleworts with the fat of Pork, these three were applied hot upon the place affected.*

This following Medicine is an excellent Remedy in this Disease. *Take oyl of Linseed three ounces, syrup of Liquorish two ounces, water of Scabies one ounce, mix them*; drink it all off at once, or four ounces of the oyl of *Linseed*. Another way it is used, to wit; *Take oyl of Linseed two ounces, oyl of Sweet Almonds two ounces, oyl of bitter Almonds five ounces, syrup of Jujubs one ounce, mix and use it.* You may give one ounce to Infants, to Children of four years two ounces, and to those of eight I exhibit the following Potion. *Take oyl of Linseed six drams, oyl of sweet Almonds five ounces, syrup of Violets, Jujubs, and Liquorish, of each two drachms, mix them.* Or after this manner: *Take oyl of Linseed, sweet Almonds, of each five ounces, Sugar-candy two drachms, the water of the flowers of Purple Violets two ounces.* Children of ten or twelve years may drink the following draught.

Take the oyl of Linseed one ounce, bitter and sweet Almonds of each five ounces, white Sugar-candy one ounce, with barley water make a Potion. Those that are arrived to greater years, may *Take fresh oyl of Linseed two ounces, oyl of sweet and bitter Almonds one ounce, Sugar penids five ounces; mix them and make a Potion.* It does abate the pain, does relax the indurated part, and digests and consumes the Humor that is contained in that Disease. *Gabelchoveri cent. 4. cur. 68, 69.*

VI. *The Pleurisie.*

One having fallen into a *Pleurisie* of the left side, was presently let Blood, his Urine was Red, and Muddy; I prescribed him the following Fomentation for his side. *Take the flowers of Cammomil, Melilot, the leaves of Mallows and Dill of each one handful; the Roots of Mallows, Linseed, Fenugreek, Fennel, of each one ounce, mix them.* And let him drink the following syrup. *Take oyl of Linseed three ounces, syrup of Scabies one ounce, the water of Corn-Poppy, Bulleis, Scabies, of each one ounce and two drachms, mix them and let him fast for three hours, let him abstain from all sharp things.* By the use of these he grew well. *Gabelchoveri cent. 4. cur. 70.*

VII.

VII. *A deadly Pleuriſie.*

A young man was afflicted with a feaver together with a grievous pricking pain under the left Arm, with a fierce and violent Cough, that he could ſcarcely Breathe, a great pain of the head accompanied the foregoing Symptomes; this youth growing every day worſe and worſe, they ſend me his Urine which was Red, Excrementitious and full of Choler. I adviſed that a vein ſhould be opened without delay, and that for mitigating the pain of the ſide, this following Fomentation ſhould be uſed.

Take the flowers of Camomile, Melilot, the leaves of Dill, Bears-breech, of each one handful; the Roots of Marſh-mallowes, Fennel-ſeeds, Lineſeeds and Fenugreek, of each five ounces; mix them for a fomentation. Let him drink *Mulſe*, and at twice let him drink the following ſyrup.

Take oyl of Lineſeed two ounces, ſyrup of the juice of Scabies three ounces, the water of Carduus Benedictus, Carduus Mariæ, Scabious, Cherevil, of each two ounces, mix them. The Chyrurgeon being called and finding him very ill, and fixed to his Bed, left him without opening a Vein; the Perſon dying immediately after. *Gabelchoveri, cent. 4. cur. 71.*

VIII. *A deadly Pleuriſie in a Woman with Child.*

A Married Woman, after the death of a Child, for which ſhe was much afflicted, had a moſt grievous pricking pain in her right ſide; which afterwards ſeiſed the other ſide; by which ſhe could not lie on either. The firſt means I uſed was letting of Blood out of the middle Vein of her right Arm from whence came forth much bad, corrupt and black Blood: ſhe had alſo a Diaphoretick Sweat. Blood being let, I did predict her death; her Urine was thick and full of Choler, notwithſtanding I preſcribed the following Fomentation for her ſide. *Take the leaves of Pellitory of the wall, the flowers of Chammomil, Melilot, of each one handful; the roots of Marſh-mallows, Mallows, of each one ounce; Lineſeed, Fenugreek, Aniſe, Fennel, of each five ounces, mix them.* And let her drink at twice the following ſyrup. *Take ſyrup of Scabious, the water of the ſame, Carduus Mariæ, of each two ounces, Roſe-water one ounce, the ſyrup of the flowers of Bulleis five ounces, mix them.* And for reſtoring her decayed ſtrength, let her take frequently one ſpoonful of the following. *Take Roſewater, waters of Bugloſs, Borage, and Bawm, of each two ounces, the water of Tile flowers, and Straw-berries of each one ounce, Lozenges of Sugar pearled, two ounces, mix them.* Let her uſe *Confectio diaireos ſimplicis*, I did alſo prepare two bags for the Arteries of her hands of the temperate *Species Cordiales*; and for her thirſt, and to help her to ſpit, I exhibited this following pectoral decoction. *Take Liquorice ſliced, Polypody of the Oak, of each five ounces, Raiſons three ounces; Figs ſplit, number five, the leaves of Hyſop, Sage, of each one pugil, Anniſe ſeed, Fennel of each two drachms, choice Cinnamon one drachm, Barley bulled one handful; boil them all in three quarts of Fountain Water, to the con-*

ſumption of the fourth part, and then ſtrain and uſe. All theſe things availing nothing, ſhe gave up the Ghoſt the ſeventh day of her Sickneſs. *Gabelchoveri cent.* 4. *cur.* 73.

IX. *A Pleuriſie with other bad Symptomes.*

A Leather-Dreſſer was taken with an extream pricking pain in his ſide, accompanied with an exceſſive heat and conſtipation of the Belly for ſix dayes; his Urine was very ill coloured and Muddy; I did adviſe him to take an hour before Supper, *Caſſia* extracted for Clyſters two ounces; and that he drank in the morning the following ſyrup.

Take ſyrup of Scabious one ounce, ſyrup of Chammomil five ounces, the water of Carduus Mariæ, Cherefolium of each two ounces mix them; when done, let him apply the following fomentation to his pained ſide.

Take the leaves of Mallows, Bears-breech, the flowers of Chammomil, Melilot, of each one handful, the Roots of Marſh-mallows five ounces, Lineſeed, Fenugreek, Fennel, of each two drams, mix them. After Fomentation anoint the part with this Ointment. *Take Unguentum Dialthæa one ounce, the Oyl of White Lillies two drachms, mix them.* Uſe the *confectio diaireos ſimplicis.* Having uſed all theſe he grew well within a few dayes. *Gabelchoveri, cent.* 4. *cur.* 74.

X. *A Pleuriſie of the right ſide.*

Another perſon was afflicted with a grievous pricking pain of his right ſide, together with a pain of the Head and a great heat over the whole Body; his Urine was red; I did adviſe the opening of the middle Vein of the ſame Arm, as alſo the application of the decoction of the following Simples to the affected ſide. *Take the leaves of Mallowes, Fumitary, the flowers of Chammomil, Melilot, of each one handful; the Roots of Marſh-mallows, Lineſeed, Fennel, Fenugreek of each five ounces, Wormwood leaves one pugil, the Roots of Elecampane two drachms.* And let him drink alſo of the following ſyrup twice. *Take ſyrup of Scabious, of Succory, and Rhubarb of each two ounces, Aqua Chrefolii, Scabious, Sorrel, of each two ounces, mix them.* After Fomentation, let him take care to anoint his ſide with the following Liniment. *Take Unguentum dialthæa, unguentum pectorale of each five ounces; oyl of Violets two drachms, mix them.* Then make uſe of this Epithem for the Head. *Take Vervin water, waters of Betony, Roſes, Roſemary of each two ounces, oyl of Roſes, and Camomil, Vinegar of Roſes of each one ounce, Nutmeg ſubtilly bruiſed four ſcruples, Camphire ſeven grains.* Having uſed theſe Remedies, he grew perfectly well within five or ſix days. *Gabelchoveri cent.* 4. *cur.* 75.

XI. *A crude Pleuriſie with a Dyſpnæa*

A certain Citizen of *Neoburgh* was troubled with a *Pleuriſie* and Obſtruction of the Lungs; his Urine was black and like to thick Lye; I preſcribed to him the following Fomentation to be applied to his ſide which was affected. *Take the leaves of Mallows, Bears-breech, the flowers of Chammomil, Melilot of each one handful, the roots of marſh-mallowes, Lineſeed, Fenugreek, Fennel, of each five ounces, mix them for a fomentation.* Let him drink at twice

twice the following Syrup. *Take syrup of scabious two ounces; oyl of lineseed two ounces, water of Coleworts, scabious, Carduus Benedictus, of each two ounces, mix them.* His Urine being as it were of the colour of Saffron notwithstanding he had followed the foregoing prescriptions, I ordered him in the next place to take the following Cordial water. *Take the four Cordial-waters; syrup of Citron peels, of each one ounce, malaga wine, syrup of mulberries, and Raseberries, of each five ounces, Pearls prepared five drachms, confectio diaireos simplicis six drachms; mix them.* The heat and pain not yet ceasing, the vein called *Salvatella* in the affected side was opened, he drank Wine very moderately; he did eat rear-Eggs, Barley, and broths wherein Veal and Kid Flesh were, being seasoned with *Saffron* and *Cinnamon*; let him abstain from all sharp things; having faithfully observed my directions he recovered within a few dayes. *Gabelchoveri, cent. 4. cur. 76.*

XII. *A Pleurisie of the right side in a woman that had Milk.*

Her Urine was thick and muddy with a copious bloody sort of sediment, I prescribed the following pectoral water. *Take syrup of Scabious, aqua Cherefolii, Carduus Mariæ of each two ounces, syrup of Jujubes, the water of Pauls Betony distilled with wine, of each one ounce, Cinnamon water five ounces; mix them.* Let her take frequently of that one spoonful; and let there be applied to the affected side the following decoction. *Take the leaves of Marsh-mallowes, the flowers of Chammomile, Melilot, Mullein, of each one handful; the Roots of Marsh-mallowes, mallowes, Lineseed, Fenugreek of each five ounces; Anniseed, Fennel of each two drachms, mix them.* Let her use *confectio diaireos simplicis*; and let her eat Rear Eggs, Pullets, Kid and Veal with *Saffron*, but Pigeons are not commended. Let her drink in the place of wine the following pectoral decoction. *Take Raisons two ounces, Red Sugar Candy two ounces, Liquorice scraped and cut five ounces, Figs cut numb. five or six; the leaves of Hyssop, Money-wort, Scabious, Mallowes of each one handful, Cinnamon five ounces, Anise and Fennel seed of each one drachm, boyle them in three measures of fountain-water, strain and drink thereof. Gabelchoveri, cent. 4. cur. 77.*

XIII. A *preservative from the Pleurisie.*

One sent me his Urine which was thin, yellowish coloured, the Crown being frothy, I advise the opening of the *Basilick* Vein of the Right Arm, but he was first to take the following purge. *Take Electuarium diacatholicon one ounce, the Electuary of the juice of Roses two drachms, the decoction of flowers and fruits a sufficient quantity; mix them and make a potion.* By these Remedies he and the Woman before-mentioned grew very well. *Gabelchoveri. cent. 4. cur. 78.*

XIV. *The Pleurisie.*

Another sent me his Urine; by which he rather appeared to be found than sick, yet it was not

without some little Tincture: he complained of a great pain between his shoulders, with a pungent pricking pain in his left side; and loss of Appetite. I ordered him to take the following syrup at two several times.

Take syrup of Scabious, two ounces, aqua Cardui mariæ, Fumitary, the flowers of Bulleis of each two ounces, syrup of Stœchas and Succory, of each five ounces, mix them. And apply to the side the following Fomentation.

Take the leaves of Mallowes, the leaves and flowers of Fumitary, the flowers of Chammomil and Scabious, of each one handful; the roots of marshmallowes, Linseed, Fenugreek, Fennel of each five ounces; mix them for a Fomentation. Anoint the shoulders and the place pained with *unguentum dialthæa* five ounces, oyl of *Violets* two drachms, *Badgers Fat* one drachm, mix them. But if the pain be not diminished, let the middle Vein of the left Arm be opened. On the Eighteenth of *January* a servant came from him; relating that the pain was exasperated, and that he had received no benefit by the opening of a Vein, and that the pain which was the other day a little remitted, did return again with a grievous pain in the forepart of the Head, insomuch that he did heartily beg of the by standers to press his head hard. His Urine was red and frothy. I did advise him to abstain from Wine and the following decoction to be taken. Take flowers of *Corn-Poppy, Scabious, Colewort, Divels-bit*, of each one handful, the flowers of *Purple-Violets*, and *Bulleis's* of each one pugil; Raisons two ounces, figs cut numb. 6. *Liquorice* scraped and cut, *Polypody of the Oak*, the roots of *Elecampane, Succory* of each five ounces, *Aniseeds, Fennel, Cinnamon*, of each one drachm; boyl them in two measures of *Fountain-water* to the consumption of the eighth part; strain, of which decoction let him drink at pleasure; in the place of the syrup I did exhibit the following draught.

Take oyl of *Linseed* three ounces, the water of the flower of *Corn-Poppy, Scabious*, of each two ounces, mix them. I ordered this *Epithem* to be applied to his Head. Take water of *Betony, Vervein, Rosemary*, of each two ounces, oyl of *Roses, Chammomil* of each two ounces; *Nutmeg* pulverised one drachm; *Camphir* seven grains, mix them for an *Epithem* to be applied to the head. On the twentieth of *January* the servant returned; giving me an Account, that the pain of her Masters Head was much eased by the use of the above-named *Epithema*, but that he often complained of a vehement pain between his shoulders; which was not any whit abated by the use of the Ointment; and that though he was sometimes better, yet his pains returned about evening, and that he had used a potion of the oyl of *Linseed*, which having taken, he found himself much better for he had four good stools; his Urine was red and frothy; I prescribed him the following draught. Take oyl of *Linseeds* two ounces, the water of the flowers of *Corn-poppy, Lettice, Endive*, of each one ounce, mix them; and let there be applied to the shoulders and back,

back, Linnen warmed and dipped in the following Decoction.

Take Oyl of *Lineseed*, the water of the flowers of *Chammomil*, *Melilot*, *Violets*, *Corn-Poppy*, of each one ounce; mix them. And for his thirst and the driness of his mouth, let him use the Conserve of the flowers of *Wood-Sorrel* and *Violets*; On the twenty second of *January* the Maid came again telling her master was much better a day or two ago, but about twelve his Fever returned without cold, with heat, thirst, and an intolerable pain under the left Arm, his Urine was very muddy, with a sediment not unlike Potters Clay; neither could it be clarified with Hot Water; he did vomit much Viscous and glutinous matter, for his heat and thirst I did advise him to take one or two spoonfuls of the following Waters.

Take *Aqua Cardui Mariæ*, *Scabiosæ*, *Coltsfoots*, and the water of the flowers of *Corn Poppy*, of each two ounces, oyl of *Vitriol* two drops. And for helping the defluxion, let him use the following pectoral water: *Take Sorrel, Borage, Carduus Benedictus, Coltsfoot, Scabiose*, of each one ounce; syrup of the Juice of *Sorrel*, the Juice of *Citron*, of each one ounce; *Rob* of *Mulberries*, *Oxymel* simple, of each six drachms. And for the pain of the side, let there be applied the following Emplaister.

Take Roots of *Marsh-mallowes* 3 ounces, the leaves of *Dill* and *Violets*, of each 2 ounces; *Bean-meal*, *Fænugreek*, *Lineseed*, of each 2 ounces; Oyl of *Violets*, *Chammomile*, *Sweet Almonds*, of each 8 ounces, *Wax*, *Butter*, of each 4 ounces; make an Emplaister according to Art; let there also be opened an Issue in the left hand. On the twenty fourth of *January* the servant told us again that according to our directions, Blood was let in the left hand, but that the blood was watery and black; yet he found himself in good plight; not complaining of any trouble or pain; but it held not long so, for he Relapsed into his former condition with a Cough and Retention of the Flegme; his Urine being well coloured, in which appeared no bad Sediment. I prescribed him to take the following Electuary.

Take the flowers of *Cassia* ten drachms; oyl of *Caraway-seeds* distilled, three drops, mix them. And because he complained no more of the pain, but only of a heaviness about his Breast. I therefore ordered him to anoint with this following oyntment.

Take oyntment of *Roses* five ounces, oyl of *Violets* two drachms, the distilled oyl of *Fenuel-seeds* three drops, mix them; and for his Cough let him use *confectio diacinnamoni*. She also told me that he was much the better by opening of the vein *Salvatella*. On the twenty sixth of *January* the Messenger told me, that her Master did not any more complain of his pungent pricking pain, and was well, save that he was a little troubled with a swelling in his feet and his right hand; his Urine was red and frothy; I advised him to anoint his Feet with the following Oyntment. Take Oyntment of *Dwarf-Elder* one ounce, oyl of *Earth-wormes* two drachms, mix them. And in the next place let him take a draught of the following *Worm-*

wood Wine. Take the leaves of *Wormwood* one handful, the leaves of *Colts-foot*, *Pauls Betony*, *Dodder*, *Ceterach*, *Scolopendrium*, *Carduus Benedictus*, of each one handful, the Roots of *Elecampane*, *Liquorish*, *Cloves*, of each five ounces, *Raisons*, two ounces, *Galangal*, *Cinnamon*, the Bark of *Citron*, of each two scruples, being cut, bruised and well mixed, put them into a Bag, which is to be tied to a twig of an Oak or Hazel-tree. On the 29th. of the same moneth he sent me again his Urine, which was red and frothy, yet having a good sediment. I understood by the messenger that he had once spit blood again; and that he yet felt some pricking pain. I ordered him to take this potion for Evacuation. Take choice *Manna* two ounces, let it be dissolved in a sufficient quantity of pectoral Decoction, to which add the Electuary of the juices of *Roses*, five ounces, the oyl of *Caraway seeds* distilled, three or four Drops, mix them. He was of Opinion that his weariness proceeded from too much drinking of Water; I advised him to take a sweat of *Treacle*, *Mithridate*, or *Terra Sigillata*, dissolved in the water of *Fumitary*. I do approve also of *Syrupus Sancti Ambrosii*; the feet may be rubbed with the distilled water of *Sage*, *Rosemary* and *White Lillies*. Let them also be bathed with hot *Salt*, fryed in a Frying-pan. On the thirty one of *January*, the sick did signifie to me that his Physick not working well, he was worse, and that he could not lye on either side, his pricking pains invading him again. I prescribed him the following syrup to be taken at twice. Take syrup of *Scabiosa* two ounces, syrup of *Pomegranats* one ounce, the water of *Carduus Benedictus*, *Sorrel* and *Wall-flowers* of each two ounces, mix them. In the next, the following bag was applied to his sides by my direction. Take the leaves of *Scabiosa*, *Pellitory of the Wall*, *Mallows*, flowers of *Cammomile*, of each one handful; *Linseed*, *Fenugreek*, *Anise*, *Fennel*, of each five ounces; being cut, bruised and well mixed, make a bag to be steeped in this decoction hot, and being well pressed, applied to the affected part. I ordered him also to use the following strengthening gross Powder. Take *Species Incisæ* two ounces, *Tabulæ diarrœas simplicis*, Lozenges of *Sugar* pearled, *Diacinamonum*, *Diarrhodon Abbatis*, *Citron* and *Orange peels*, of each five ounces; being cut and mixed, make a gross powder. Having voided a great quantity of putrid, viscous matter; and by little and little Recovering, he was restored at length to his former perfect health. *Gabelchoveri cent.* 4. *cur.* 79.

XV. *The Pleurisie.*

A Woman labouring under a *Pleurisie*, opened a vein, by which the pricking pain of her side was much remitted, yet she could not rise out of her Bed; she frequently complained of the vehemency of the pain of her Head, which was accompanied with a Cough and a weariness of the whole body. Her Urine was full of Choler and thick; after I had given her the following Purge, she immediately grew well. Take *Electuarium Diacatholicon*, one ounce; the Electuary of the juice of *Roses*, five ounces; the decoction

ction of the flowers and fruits, a ſufficient quantity, to which add the leaves of *Sage*, *Hyſſop*, the flowers of *Purple Violets* of each one pugil, mix them and make a potion. *Gabelchouveri, cent. 4. cur. 80.*

XVI. *A Baſtard Pleuriſie.*

A Man having an Apoſtem in his ſide, which would have turned to the *Pleuriſie*, was cured by the following Medicines. Take the Roots of blew *Flower de luce* ſliced and ſteeped in Vinegar three or four Hours, and then dried, half an ounce; the Bark of *Laurel* Roots ſo prepared as much, the leaves of *Sena* in powder, one Spoonful; *Anniſeed* and *Ginger* of each one dram, mix them, and take of that powder every morning, four penny weight, till it give you four ſtools a day; continue herein ſo long as you ſhall think it good.

XVII. *A Pleuriſie.*

I helped one that had a *Pleuriſie*, by drawing away Blood of the inward Vein of the Arm on that ſide, giving him alſo in drink the Spirit of *Tartar* in *Bawm-water*, and anointing the outward part pained with the oyl of the Mouſe of the Mountain. *Theophraſti Paracelſi, Exper. 92.*

XVIII. *A Pleuriſie.*

A Man about twenty four years old, was vexed with a moſt grievous Pleuriſie, with a pricking, ſhooting and a Cough, together with a Feaver and Inflamation of the Tongue. Firſt of all there was good ſtore of Blood taken from the Liver-Vein on that ſide where the pain was; afterwards the following ſyrups were exhibited to him.

Take ſyrup of Liquorice, of Hyſſop, of Sorrel, of each one ounce, Oxymel of Squills, Vinegar of Squills, of each three drachms; make thereof a Lohoch. Whereof in the morning he licked with a Liquorice ſtick, which cauſed him to ſpit eaſily, and took away the heat or burning of the Tongue, being uſed with this Decoction. *Take French Barley three ounces, Carduus Benedictus one handful, Roſes, Violets, of each one pugil, Liquorice ſcraped three drachms, Figs three, Raiſons one ounce and half, Sugar Candy two ounces. Boyl them all in ſixteen pound of water, till two pound be waſted, and ſo drink it cold.* Alſo his Diet was light and thin, as *Broth*, *Drink*, and ſuch like.

XIX. *A Pleuriſie with ſpitting of Blood.*

Firſt there was made this purging preparative. *Take Sena ſix drachms, Carduus Benedictus half a handful, Sugar half an ounce, Ginger half an ounce, lay them to infuſe one night in warm Whey made of Goats-milk one pound and half, whereof ye ſhall give morning and evening four ounces warm.* This purgeth gently and cauſeth to ſpit eaſily. Then three dayes after they muſt bleed well on the Liver-Vein, and their Drink at Meales, was the decoction of *Hyſſop*, *Violets*, *Liquorice*, *Raiſons with Sugar.*

XX. *A Pleurisie with an Inflamation of the Tongue.*

First of all they were purged with *Aromatico*, and then used the following *Gargarism*. *Take Semper-vive or Housleek two handfuls; boyl them in a quart of water till a third be consumed, then strain it, and put to it two ounces of Wine-Vinegar.* Wherewith whilst it was warm they oftimes Gargarised. In the next place they used honey of *Roses*, which took away the blackness of the Tongue; their diet was moist and cooling, which is as follows. *Take French Barley half an ounce, Figs seven, Raisons four ounces; boil and strain them, and add thereto oyl of Vitriol a sufficient quantity to make it tart, and so to drink thereof.*

XXI. *A Pleurisie in a Woman.*

She was purged with *Aromatico Leonardo*; then there was applied to her side this Ointment for seven or eight times a day, which took away her pain. *Take Unguentum de Althæa two ounces, the oyl of sweet Almonds half an ounce; mix them together.* The next morning she was let blood in the *Basilick Vein* on that side where her pain was. Her Diet was the same that was spoken of before. After meat she used *Lohoch sanum* fit for the purpose, and so in short time she was Cured.

XXII. *Another.*

First there was administred to her this following Potion. *Take the water of Carduus Benedictus half a pound; the oyl of Vitriol to make it tart like a Pomegranate.* The next day she was let Blood, and the quantity of ten ounces was taken. After bleeding she took the following potion for five dayes together morning and evening, which caused her to sweat abundantly, and thereupon she was quickly cured. A *Diaphoretical* Decoction. *Take Carduus Benedictus two handfuls, Liquorice scraped three ounces, Figs, numb. five, Raisons two ounces, Sugar-candy one ounce and half; boyl them in a sufficient quantity of water, and strain them to drink.*

XXIII. *A Pleurisie broken with a Potion.*

For breaking of this Apostem there was exhibited *Aromatico Leonardo*, with Honied water, the next day the *Basilick Vein* on the *Pleuritical* side was opened; his drink at Dinner and Supper was this following Decoction. *Take dried Hyssop one handful, Violets two Pugils, Figs six Liquorice scraped half an ounce, Raisons four ounces; boyl them in nine pound of water, till one pound be consumed, then strain this pectoral Decoction, and use it.*

XXIV. *Another.*

First he took *Aromatico Leonardo*, and thereupon drank the water of *Carduus Benedictus*. The next day they let him Bloud on the same side where the pain was. His Diet was moist and cooling, and he drank *Barley-water*, mixed with *syrup of Roses, and oyl of Vitriol*; and by these he was cured.

XXV. *Of*

XXV. *Of the Pleurisie and its Symptoms.*

A man thirty years old, was cured in four dayes by these few medicines following. A Vomitory and Apostem breaker. *Take infusion of Crocus metallorum one ounce; Carduus water half an ounce; mix all and make a potion.* By it he purged lustily both upwards and downwards, the Apostem broke, and the pain of his side asswaged. The day following I caused the Chyrurgeon to open a vein on the Arm of the same side, and to take away a good quantity of Blood, after which the sick amended. His Diet, was moistning and gently cooling: and for his drink, I allowed him Barley-water sweetned with Sugar. *Rulandus cent.* 1. *Obser.* 14.

XXVI. *A Pleurisie in an ancient man.*

A man fifty two years old, afflicted with the Pleurisie, was cured with these few Remedies. *Take extract of Esula two scruples: Whey three ounces: make them into a potion.* By this he was purged plentifully both upwards and downwards and amended. His food was moistening and cooling; and his drink, decoction of *Carduus* and Raisons of the Sun. *Rulandus cent.* 1. *obser.* 18.

XXVII. *A Pleurisie and its Symptoms.*

A man about thirty years old, thus afflicted, I cured as followeth. *Take Aqua benedicta one ounce: Carduus water an ounce; mix them.* This potion he drank, and was conveniently purged. The day following I caused to be opened the Liver Vein of the same side, and a large quantity of blood to be drawn. I gave him for his ordinary drink a decoction of *Carduus* with Raisons of the Sun. *Rulandus cent.* 1. *Obser.* 35.

XXVIII. *A Pleurisie in a middle aged man.*

A man forty years old, I cured of a Pleurisie as follows. *A purgative Potion. Take Aqua benedicta one ounce, fountain water as much: mix them.* This he took and purged upwards and downwards, and found much good by it. The next day in the morning I opened the *Vena Basilica* of the Arm, on the pained side, and drew forth a good quantity of Blood. His drink was a decoction of *Barley, Carduus, Raisons, Figs, Liquorice* and *Sugar. Rulandus cent.* 1. *obser.* 36.

XXIX. *A Pleurisie in a middle aged Woman.*

A Woman forty one years old was taken with a Pleurisie, for she had 1. An inflamation or Tumor in her side. 2. A pricking pain there. 3. A continual and acute Feaver. 4. Difficulty of breathing. 5. A Cough. This Woman I cured without Blood-letting, with the salutiferous and pleasant potion following. *Take Aqua benedicta, Carduus water, of each an ounce: Syrup of Violets half an ounce, mix them.* With this potion she was purged as well as we could wish upwards and downwards, and so recovered.

Her

Her ordinary drink was Barley water sweetned with Sugar. *Rulandus cent.* 1. *obser.* 41.

XXX. *A Pleurisie, spitting of Blood, &c.*

A man twenty six years of Age, being very sick of a Pleurisie, thorough Gods merciful assistance I cured in few days after this manner. *Take choice Sena six drams: Cardaus half a handful: Sugar half an ounce; Ginger half a dram: infuse all night in Goats milk, Whey a pint and half in a scalding heat:* Of this he took morning and night, four ounces, with which he was well purged by Stool: He brought up his Flegm well, his breast was enlarged and cleansed, and he presently grew better. The third day after his purging he was by my advice let Blood in the Liver Vein of the arm of the same side: His ordinary drink was a decoction of Hyssop, Violets, Liquorice and Raisons with Sugar. *Rulandus cent.* 1. *obser.* 42.

XXXI. *A Pleurisie, inflamation of the Tongue Obstructions of the Bowells.*

A married Wife about forty years old, was taken with a Pleurisie, an extream burning in her Tongue, and costiveness of the Bowels, which had lasted eight dayes together, whom *I* cured after this manner. *Take extract of Esula two scruples and half; decoction of Sena three ounces; mix them.*

This she drank, and soon after voided upwards and downwards a great quantity of mixt humours, by which she presently after amended, so that her pain and other symptoms were abated. Moreover I cured the heat and dryness of her tongue with this Gargarism. *Take House leek two handfuls; Water a quart; boil till a third part is consumed, strain, and add thereto Vinegar two ounces; and make a Gargarism.* This she used daily to wash her mouth with. After she had done Gargling, *I* caused her to lick Honey of Roses, and swallow it down; thus the blackness of her Tongue was taken away. She used a cooling and moistning Diet; and her ordinary drink, was a Barley-water thus prepared. *Take Barley cleansed two ounces; Roses and Violets, ana, a pugil and half: Liquorice half an ounce; Figs seven; Raisons four ounces; boil all in a sufficient quantity of water till a third be consumed.* *Rulandus cent.* 1. *Obser.* 55.

XXXII. *A Pleurisie and Vomiting.*

A Widow fifty eight years old, was afflicted with a most grievous and pernicious pain in her side, attended with vehement Symptoms especially frequent vomiting, and anxiety about her Midriff, *&c.* all which by Gods Gracious Assistance I cured with these few following Remedies. *Take aqua benedicta and Fountain-water, ana, an ounce, mix them.* This Potion she drank in the morning cold; and a little after she avoided by Vomit and Stool a great quantity of different Excrements, upon which her vomiting ceased, and her pains presently assuaged. Nevertheless the day after I caused her to be let Blood in the *Median Vein*, and took away the quantity of eight ounces; whereupon she was restored to her perfect Health, *Rulandus cent.* 1. *obser.* 57.

XXXIII. *A*

XXXIII. *A Pleurisie and other Symptomes.*

A man 28 years old, sick of a Pleurisie, was cured through Gods Blessing with this Sudorifick alone. A Hydrotick or Sudorifick. *Take centory flowers two handfulls; Asarum Roots one ounce and half; boil them in a sufficient quantity of water till half be consumed.* Of this decoction *I* gave him five ounces; hot every morning in his Bed, and caused him to be well covered, so that he did sweat lustily, by which means he grew every day better and better, and within seven days time was perfectly cured. *Rulandus cent.* 1. *obser.* 59.

XXXIV. *A Pleurisie in a youth.*

A youth fourteen years of Age *I* cured with this only potion. *Take extract of Esula a scruple: Carduus-water, three ounces: mix them.* This Potion he drank and a little after was purged both upwards and downwards, by which means the morbifick matter was taken away, and presently grew well. For his ordinary drink, *I* gave him the decoction of Barley in the 31 Observation beforegoing. *Rulandus cent.* 1. *obser.* 64.

XXXV. *Another Pleurisie in a married Woman.*

A Woman forty four years old, in one dayes space was cured of a Pleurisie by the following potion. *Take Aqua Benedicta and fountain-water, of each an ounce; mix them.* This potion she drank, and it wrought upwards and downwards, and she was cured. *Rulandus cent.* 1. *obser.* 65.

XXXVI. *A Pleurisie in a middle aged man.*

A man forty two years old, was cured with this potion. *Take Aqua benedicta and fountain-water, ana, an ounce, mix them.* This potion he drank cold, which wrought well both upwards and downwards, and he began to mend; but to perfect the Cure, *I* caused him to bleed a good quantity the day following. *Rulandus cent.* 1. *obser.* 66.

XXXVII. *A Pleurisie in a married Woman.*

A Woman troubled with a Pleurisie was in a few dayes cured with the few following Remedies. *Take unguent. de Althæa two ounces; Oyl of Sweet Almonds half an ounce: mix them.* With this Oyntment every third hour her pained side was anointed, and the dolor was thereby assuaged. When her side had been twice anointed, I gave her this following potion. *Take Aqua benedicta and fountain-water, ana an ounce; mix them.* After she had drunk this Potion, she purged plentifully both upwards and downwards, and then her pain ceased; but that she might be the more perfectly cured, the day following *I* caused the *Vena Basilica* in the Arm of the same side to be opened, and a good quantity of blood to be taken away. Her Diet was moistning and cooling, and her drink a decoction of Barley, mentioned in the 31 Observation afore-

aforegoing. Moreover *I* caused her before and after meat, frequently to take a lick of *Lobech sanum & expertum*: and thus praise be to God, she was made well. *Ruland. cent.* 1. *obser.* 62.

XXXVIII. *A Pleurisie in a young man thirty years of Age.*

I cured him with these following Medicines. *Take unguentum de Althæa two ounces: Oyl of sweet Almonds half an ounce: mix them.* With this he anointed his pained side once in three Hours. *Take Aqua benedicta one ounce: fountain water six drams: mix them.* This he took presently after his first anointing, by the operation whereof, the pain of his side was quite cured. The third day after, *I* let him blood in the *Vena Basilica* of the Arm on the pained side. He kept a cooling and moistning Diet: and his drink was the decoction of Barley in Observation 31 aforegoing. *Rulandus Cent.* 1. *obser.* 68.

XXXIX. *A Pleurisie in another young man thirty years of Age.*

I cured him with this following sweating Medicine. *Take Carduus benedictus three handfuls: boil it in a sufficient quantity of Water, till half be consumed, then strain out the liquor.* Of this broth he took six ounces hot in his bed fasting, with which he did plentifully sweat a long time and when he had taken this Medicine eight dayes together, within that space he was perfectly cured without Blood-letting. *Rulandus cent.* 1. *obser.* 75.

XL. *A Pleurisie with its Symptoms.*

A Maiden eighteen years of Age, was soon cured by these following Remedies. *Take pectoral decoction an ounce and half: Syrup of Roses solutive of Montanus, half an ounce: Electuary of the juice of Roses a dram: extract of Esula a scruple: make all into a potion.* This she took, and it wrought well both upwards and downwards. For five dayes together following her purgation, she took four ounces of the following purgation hot, in the morning, in her bed, and being well covered did sweat plentifully, with which she was perfectly cured. *Take Carduus benedictus two handfuls, boyl it in a sufficient quantity of water till half be consumed, strain out the liquor, and give it as aforesaid.* Rulandus *cent.* 1. *obser.* 77.

XLI. *A Pleurisie and its Symptoms.*

A Woman forty one years old being afflicted with a grievous Pleurisie, I cured as follows. *Take Aqua benedicta, Carduus-water, ana, one ounce: Syrup of Violets solutive three drams: mix and make a draught.* This she took and voided many bloody and quittorish Excrements, the Apostem being broken: the same day she began to be much better, for her Feaver abated, the pricking pain of her side ceased, and she fetch'd her breath with ease, and with gentle Coughing she brought up much matter out of her pained side, and so without bloodletting she perfectly recovered out of her Pleurisie. *Rulandus cent.* 1. *obser.* 81.

XLII. *A*

XLII. *A Pleurisie with grievous Symptoms.*

A Nun, thirty years old was taken with a violent Pleurisie: for she had a Feaver with a cough, shortness of Breath, a deadly pricking pain in her left side, which with other Symptoms did so grievously afflict her, that she many times fell into a swoon; moreover she had been long costive: Being called to her, I appointed these following Remedies. *Take Oyntment of Althæa two ounces: Oyl of sweet Almonds half an ounce: mix them over the fire.* Herewith her pained side was anointed once in two hours: and the anointed part was afterwards fomented with a Linnen Cloth, smeared with fresh Butter. This done the Axillary Vein of the Arm of the same side the pain was, was opened, and ten ounces of corrupt blood was taken away. After the taking away of the blood the pain was eased, and the other accidents were diminished; but that she might be suddenly and perfectly freed from her distemper, and symptoms attending it, *I* prepared her a decoction, of which she drank in her Bed seven ounces hot, and it made her sweat all over; and when she had continued the same three days together, she was (God only be praised) freed from so grievous a Malady, and its concomitant symptoms. The sweating decoction. *Take Carduus ben. leaves finely powdred, one dram; infuse and gently boil it: Carduus water six ounces: then let her drink it altogether, as before directed.* Suppositories. Her Costiveness I cured by these following Suppositories. *Take Turpethum Hermodactis, ana, a scruple; Diagredium seven grains; Salt five grains; Honey a sufficient quantity; make thereof a Suppository.* These being anointed with fresh butter were put up, and so she was plentifully purged by Stool. She kept in the mean while a Diet, moist and moderately hot: for to drink with her Meat, *I* ordered this decoction. *Take Carduus two handfuls: Liquorice two drams: Figs numb. 5: Raisons two ounces: Sugar one ounce: boyl all in a sufficient quantity of Water, and strain out the liquor.* Rulandus cent. 2. obser. 18.

XLIII. *A Pleurisie in a married Wife.*

A Woman thirty six years old was extream sick of a Pleurisie, whom, having implored the assistance of God above, *I* cured with these few following Remedies in a short space. A Purge. *Take Sena leaves cleansed half an ounce: Troches of Agarick three drams: conserves of Roses and of Buglos, ana, an ounce: Water a quart: boil all over a gentle fire till a third part is consumed.* Every morning for four dayes together she drank four ounces of this decoction strained, very hot: which purged her plentifully and profitably: presently after her purging was ended, *I* caused the *Cardiaca* or *Mediana Vein* in her left Arm (for the pain was in the left side) to be opened by which she recovered her perfect health. Her food was moistning; and her drink this which follows. *Take French Barley three ounces: Hyssop a handful: Roses, Violets of each a pugil: Liquo-*

rice

rice scraped and bruised, half an ounce: Raisons four ounces: boil all in a sufficient quantity of water, and strain out the Liquor. Rulandus cent. 2. obser. 20.

XLIV. *A Pleurisie and its Symptoms.*

A man sixty years old, I cured of a Pleurisie after this manner. I caused the *Vena Basilica* to be opened of the same side in which he felt his pain, after which his pain ceased. The following day I gave *Aqua benedicta an ounce, mixed with as much Hydromel, and fountain water:* By which he voided purulent and other kind of Excrements by Vomit and found present help beyond expectation. His Diet was moistening meats: and he drank this decoction. *Take Carduus three handfuls: Spring-water a sufficient quantity, boyl and strain: in which dissolve conserve of Violets and strain again. Rulandus cent. 2. obser. 52.*

XLV. *A Pleurisie and Stomach Worms.*

A young Wife 29 years old, had a Pleurisie and Worms in her Stomach, whom I thus cured. *Take decoction of common Wormwood five ounces: extract of Esula two scruples: mix and strain.* This she took in the morning fasting, and voided all her Worms by Vomit, and many stinking flegmatick Excrements by Stool. The third day after, I gave her this following Potion. *Take Hydromel benedictum (i. e. an infusion of Crocus Metallorum in Hydromel) fountain water, ana, an ounce: mix them.* With this potion she was cured of a Pleurisie, and restored to perfect health. *Rulandus cent. 2. obser. 53.*

XLVI. *A Pleurisie, Headach, &c.*

A young Man twenty years old had a grievous Pleurisie with a vehement pain in his Head, who was presently cured with these following Remedies. *Take Aqua benedicta and fountain water, ana, an ounce; mix them.* This he drank and was well purged upwards and downwards, and found himself better. The day after a Vein was opened on the Arm of the pained side, which did him still more good; but the accidents of the Disease, *viz. shortness of Breath, Cough,* &c. returned a few dayes after, for the removal whereof I administred this following Potion. *Take decoction of Sena four ounces and half: Diaphœnicon half an ounce: Troches of Agarick a dram and half: make all into a draught.* This he drank hot, which purged him well, and freed him from the Symptoms. Against *the pain in the Head,* An Epithem of Clothes wet in the following waters, were often applyed to his Forehead and Temples. *Take waters of Roses, Night-shade, Houseleek, and Shepherds Purse, of each three ounces, mix them.* His ordinary drink was this decoction. *Take Carduus two handfuls: Liquorice scraped and bruised half an ounce: Raisons four ounces: boyl all in a sufficient quantity of water, till a third part remain. Rulandus cent. 2. Obser. 57.*

XLVII. *A Pleurisie and its Symptoms, Headach,* &c.

A Man twenty eight years old troubled as before, I thus cured. *Take*

Take Aqua benedicta one ounce: Water an ounce and half: mix them. This Potion he drank, and was luſtily purged upwards, and preſently amended. An Epithem. *Take Wormwood one handful: Pennyroyal half a handful: beat and ſteep them in a little quantity of Vinegar and Water mingled together.* Theſe were put between two Cloths, being made up into a Boulſter three Fingers broad, and were tied over his forhead from ear to Ear, Morning and Evening, with which his pain went quite away. The day following after he had been purged, he had a good quantity of Blood taken from the *Vena Baſilica*, of the ſame ſide; after which he grew well. At Meals, inſtead of Wine, he drank the decoction in the former Obſervation. *Rulandus cent. 2. obſerv. 58.*

XLVIII. *A Pleuriſie in a Woman in Childbed.*

A Woman in Childbed was taken with a moſt acute Pleuriſie, whom I cured (calling upon God Almighty, the only Phyſician) without Blood-letting, beyond all expectation. *Take Aqua benedicta one ounce: Wine an ounce and half: mix them.* This being drunk, the Apoſtem ſoon broke, and ſhe purged by Vomit; then her pain ceaſed, ſhe breathed freely, and in one dayes ſpace, ſhe was perfectly, and as it were miraculouſly cured, through the Mercy and Aſſiſtance of God, to whom, the moſt High, only, and beſt Healer of Humane-kind, be all Honour and Glory to Eternal Ages. Her drink at Meals was Wine mixt with Water: Raiſon Wine: and Water ſweetned with Sugar. *Rulandus cent. 2. obſerv. 60.*

XLIX. A *Pleuriſie in a Nun.*

A Nun thirty one years old was tormented and dangerouſly ſick of a Pleuriſie; but being called to her I reſtored her to health by the Aſſiſtance of God, bleſſed for ever, within few days by theſe following Remedies. A drink for the Pleuriſie. *Take Carduus water ſeven ounces: Oyl of Vitriol enough to make it a little ſharpiſh: mix them.* The day after the Liver Vein of the Arm on the ſame ſide, was opened, and ten ounces of Blood was taken away. Preſently after her bleeding, for five dayes one after another, ſhe drank in the morning in her bed the following draught, upon which ſhe ſweat luſtily. The ſweating Potion. *Take Carduus-water ſix ounces: powder of Carduus a dram: mix them.* By this, ſhe that was lookt upon before, as paſt hope, was with theſe few Medicaments perfectly cured in few days: Her Food was moiſtning, and her drink, *decoction of Carduus in water with Liquorice, Raiſons, Figs and Sugar Candy*, as in former Obſervations. *Rulandus cent. 2. obſer. 70.*

L. *A Pleuriſie.*

A Merchant was taken with a true or exquiſite Pleuriſie in his left ſide. *I* took blood from him three times within two dayes ſpace, out of his Arm and hand; and applyed the Plaiſter of Orrice to the ſide affected: he was ſo well thereby, that the fourth day (without my knowledge) he went abroad, and eat

eat a Herring, Drinking with it a quart of thick *Rotterdam* Ale. That very night he fell into a Pleurisie of the Opposite side. Being called betimes in the morning, I saw his strength would not hold out for so great a Burthen which at the third day the fell under. *Barbet Praxis lib.* 3. *cap.* 1. *observ.* 2.

LI. *A Pleurisie in a young Virgin.*

A Maiden tweenty two years old fell sick of a Pleurisie; her Courses flamed according to desire for ten dayes before; *I* ordered her that eight ounces of blood should be twice taken from the Arm of the side affected, but with no success. Her strength being almost gone, on the third day of her Disease (because *I* durst no more think of Blood-letting, for *I* expected nothing but Death) *I* prescribed her this mixture following; and within few Hours after taking of it the pain ceased; and in a few dayes after, the Disease it self went away. The Mixture. *Take juyce of Dandelyon depurated one ounce: Plantane and Rosewater, ana, two ounces: Our prophylactick water half an ounce: Crabs eyes raw, Levigated half a drachm: Syrup of wild or Corn-Poppy an ounce and half: mix them in a Glass by shaking.* Let the sick take of this mixture one or two spoonfuls every quarter of an hour, you will admire its effects. This is an excellent thing. *Take Syrup of Marsh-mallows of Fernelius an ounce, Diacodium, Syrup of Corn-Poppy, of each six drachms; Crabs Eyes Levigated a drachm: Bezoar Mineral a scruple; mix and make a Lohoch to be taken continually. Barbet Praxis lib.* 3. *cap.* 1. *Obser.* 3.

LII. *A Pleurisie, with vehement Symptoms.*

About eighteen years since, or somewhat more; in the Month of *May*, being walking, and very hot, I came to a Friends house, who constrained me to drink a bottle or two of cool Ale with him, which I did; but in less than an hour after, I was taken with an exquisite *Pleurisie*, and it seized me as I was walking, so that I could not get home, scarcely to a Friends house to which I was going; when I came in they lookt upon me as a dead Man, got me immediately to Bed, sent for a Chyrurgion, and would have let me blood, but I refused it. The first thing which was done, was Camomile bruised, heat scalding hot in a frying-pan, and applyed to the *Pleura*, as hot as could be indured: This was done constantly as it cooled, without intermission for ten or twelve hours, so long till the pain and swelling on the left side went away. Inwardly there was given, *Juyce of Camomile three or four spoonfuls, or more, with twenty drops of Spirit of Sal Armoniack*; which was repeated seven or eight times in the space of forty eight hours; so that in two days time, I was delivered out of the mouth of the Lyon: Nevertheless, the extremity of the pain was so much, that it had weakened me as much as if I had lain by it five or six Months; nor in seven or eight dayes time, did I come out of my Bed; but by the means that was used I was cured;

cured, and in about fourteen days time went home to my own house; yet not perfectly well: but a pain remained, partly in my side, and partly (as I thought) in my stomach, so constant and so great (though not to hurt my breathing as before) that it not only took away my stomach, diminished continually my strength, but also brought me into a deep Consumption, the Cure of which you have in a former Relation in *Chap.* 14. *Observ.* 21. to which I referre you. *Salmon.*

LIII. *An Exquisite Pleurisie in a young Woman.*

A Maiden Gentlewoman twenty three years of Age was seized with an Exquisite Pleurisie, having 1. An extream pain on her left side. 2. Tumor or swelling of the Pleura. 3. Violent Cough. 4. Difficulty of Breathing. 5. A burning Feaver. Her Friends sent for me; and *I* ordered forthwith to apply bruised Cammomil as hot as it could be endured to her side; and to reiterate the application as often as it cooled, till she found ease. Secondly I caused her to take also immediately four grains of *my Laudanum Volatile* dissolved in a Glass of choice Canary with twenty drops of *my Spiritus Antiasthmaticus*; this was done, and in less than three hours space she was delivered out of the danger of Death. The next day, and so on every day, morning and evening, *I* caused her to bathe her side with the *Powers of Cammomile*; and constantly every day, to take in all all the drink she drank ten or twelve drops of *my said Spiritus Antiasthmaticus*; and every night at Bed-time a Dose of four grains of *my Cordial Pill.* She followed my directions, and in eight days time was perfectly freed from her Distemper. *Salmon.*

LIV. *An Exquisite Pleurisie in an Ancient Man.*

A Man sixty years of Age was taken with a Pleurisie with vehement Symptoms: I caused him immediately to take this mixture.

Take Aqua Bezoartica nostra four ounces: Spiritus Antiasthmaticus, Guttæ Vitæ, ana forty drops: mix them for two doses. He took the one half of it presently, the other half about six hours after *viz.* about three in the Afternoon. At night going to bed, I gave him four grains of *my Cordial Pill:* in the mean season his left side was two or three times bathed with this. *Take powers of Amber three ounces: Spiritus Anodynus four ounces: Camphire half an ounce: mix and dissolve.* He continued the use of these things four dayes, and became very well. *Salmon.*

LV. *A Pleurisie in a young lusty Country Wench.*

A Country Maid-servant about twenty five years of Age, of a lusty and robust Body, by surfeiting and taking Cold, was seized with an Exquisite Pleurisie. I first gave her *my Cathartick Argenteum, two drams*; which wrought very well with her both upwards and downwards: giving her six Vomits and five Stools: and I caused her

side to be bathed with *the powers of Juniper berries* every three Hours; and the warming stone, to be held to the same constantly, as hot as she could endure it: at Night she took four grains of *my Cordial Pills*; and in all her drink I gave her *my Spiritus Antiasthmaticus*, thus in two or three dayes time she was made well. *Salmon.*

LVI. *A Pleurisie in a strong lusty young Man.*

A strong lusty young man twenty years of Age, by over heating of himself, and withall taking cold upon it, fell into a feaver, and withall into a Pleurisie, which was very extream: I caused his left side where the pain was, to be well bathed every three hours with *the powers of Juniper-berries mixed with equal parts of the Spiritus Anodynus.* And I exhibited this Vomit. *Take infusion of Crocus Metallorum an ounce and half: Aquæ Bezoarticæ, Rosarum Damascenarum, ana, two ounces: mix for one Dose.* This he took, and it vomited and purged him very well, giving him eight Vomits and four Stools; at Night after the working was well over, I caused him to take going to Bed four grains of *my Laudanum Volatile*, and to keep at his side the Warming-stone, as hot as he could endure it all night. Upon the use of these things, his pain went away, he breathed freely, and rested well all night. I caused him to continue the use of the *Laudanum and the mixture of Juniper-berries* for three or four dayes more, and he became well. *Salmon.*

LVII. *A Pleurisie in another young Man.*

A young man eighteen years Old, being over-heated (in the middle of the Summer) in a croud of people, went home, caught Cold, and was taken of a sudden with a Pleurisie. I cured him by giving him the following things: First *I* caused his side to be well bathed with *the powers of Juniper* mixed with equal parts of *Spiritus Anodynus*, and that every three hours: then I exhibited this Emetick. *Take infusion of Crocus Metallorum, Aqua Bezoartica, ana, an ounce: Spring-water two ounces: mix them.* This wrought very well, and gave him seven Vomits and four Stools. In all his Liquor I caused him to take *Spiritus Antiasthmaticus*, and to drink nothing without it. Lastly, I caused him to take four grains of *my Laudanum Volatile*, at bed-time, and to keep at the place pained the Warming-stone, as hot as he could well bear it: These things were continued to be used three or four dayes; and he became perfectly well. *Salmon.*

LVIII. *A Pleurisie, with a Vertigo, Headach, &c.*

A Man about thirty two years old was seized with a Pleurisie, with a violent Headach, having had also an old Vertigo. I first vomited him with the mixture in the former Observation, which wrought admirably with him, both upwards and downwards, and brought away many filthy Excrements. The pained side and his Head

Head, I caused to be well bathed every three hours with this mixture. *Take Powers of Amber, Spiritus Anodynus, ana, three ounces: mix them to bathe withal.* At night I gave him four grains of *my Laudanum Volatile*, which caused him to rest well, and his pain went in a great measure away. In all his drink he took *my Spiritus Antiasthmaticus:* and every morning I caused him to take twenty to thirty drops of my *Guttæ Vitæ*: by continuing the use of these things three or four dayes, he was not only cured of his Pleurisie, but the pain of his Head and Vertigo was so taken away, that they returned no more. *Salmon.*

LIX. *A Pleurisie often returning in a Woman.*

A Woman about fifty years of Age, had often been troubled with a Pleurisie; at first it came to her once a year, and for some years troubled her no oftner. Afterwards it came once in half a year, and so it returned about four times, Then again it came once a quarter, afterwards once a Month; and lastly it afflicted her every week. All the cure that the Physicians prescribed in this case was bleeding; and as often as the Disease returned, still bleeding was the Remedy: In this very fit I was sent for, and a Relation was made to me by the Gentlewomans Daughter of all that had passed, by which I perceived that Phlebotomy or bleeding had been so far from effecting an absolute cure on her, that indeed her Disease returned so much the oftner by means thereof; for that the cause of the Distemper lay not so much in the quantity of the blood, as in the discrasie thereof. For this reason sake, I forbad any more bleeding, and then attempted the Cure without it. First I prescribed this Julep. *Take Damask Rose-water a pint: White Sugar half a pound: Sal prunellæ two drams: melt the salt in the Rose-water, and with the Sugar make a thin Syrup: to this Syrup add Spirit of Sal Armoniack an ounce: mix them.* Dose a spoonful, or spoonful and half every 2 or 3 hours. This she took for 12 hours space according to order. At night I prescribed *four grains of my Volatile Laudanum dissolved in a Glass of Sack*; and outwardly I caused the pained place to be bathed every three hours with this mixture. *Take Powers of Juniper berries and of Amber, of each four ounces: mix them.* Which done, *a Cataplasm of bruised Cammomil, well heat in a Frying-pan, and moistned with powers of Cammomil* were applyed as hot as could be endured. And every time she was bathed, a fresh Cataplasm of Cammomil was again applyed. These things being done, the danger of Suffocation by degrees went off, and she came to her self again; she also rested well all night, and by the next morning, found her self eased of that her vehement pain: the second day she continued the use of the prescribed Medicines after the same order, and at night again the use of the Pill, by which she still found a greater amendment. And thus she proceeded till all her Julep was gone, and her pain wholly abolished, which was in about four

dayes space at what time she found her self as she supposed perfectly well. But to prevent for the future any more return of this Malady, I caused her to take the following Vomit. *Take infusion of Crocus Metallorum an ounce and half: Spring-water two ounces; mix them.* This she took cold in the morning fasting, and it wrought well with her, giving her eight Vomits, and five Stools; by which she avoided a vast quantity of stinking, filthy, Excrements; and found her self very lightsome and pleasant after it, and very much better than she usually was after her former Fits, when she recovered. But that we might prevent (if possible) the return of her Fits for the future, I ordered her to take again the former Vomit, and to repeat it once a week for six weeks: afterwards to repeat it twice a month for three months; and lastly to take it once a month, (about the full of the moon) for a year together: these Rules she exactly followed, and by means thereof was so perfectly freed from her distemper, that she has never had it since, although it be now fourteen years since. *Salmon.*

LX. *A Pleurisie in another Elderly Woman.*

A Woman about forty five years old was suddenly taken with a Pleurisie, by drinking a large quantity of cold small Beer, when she was extreamly hot: her Husband sent for me to whom I gave this mixture. *Take syrup of Violets eight ounces; spiritus Antiasthmaticus an ounce; Gutte Vite six drams; mix them.* Of this she took a spoonful every two hours for five or six times: and afterwards a spoonful every four hours, so long as the mixture lasted. In the mean season, the pained side was well bathed every four hours with this mixture. *Take Powers of Amber four ounces; spiritus Anodynus six ounces; mix them.* At night going to bed she took four grains of my *Volatile Laudanum.* After I purged her with this mixture. *Take Cathariticum Argenteum two drams: white wine two ounces: mix them.* She took it in the Morning fasting cold, and drunk after it two or three pints of Posset drink, by which she was well purged, and so was throughly recovered. *Salmon.*

LXI. *A Pleurisie in a Foot-boy, by taking cold after running.*

This Youth taking cold upon an extream heat after running, was immediately seized with a Pleurisie, so that he could not speak, nor scarcely breathe, but with vehement pain, I gave him this Vomit. *Take Emetick Tartar of Mynsyncht five grains; Quiddony of Quinces two drams: mix them.* This he took, and it gave him six Vomits, and as many Stools. To his side a Cataplasm made of bruised Cammomil moistned with the *powers of Amber* were applyed very hot, and afterwards renewed; at night going to bed, I gave him *four grains of my Volatile Laudanum,* upon which he rested well and his pain abated. The next morning I gave him this. *Take syrup of Red Poppies an ounce: Guttæ Vitæ thirty drops; mix them.* Thus, by the use

use of these things he was in six dayes time restored to his former health. However that a perfect cure might be made, and to prevent a relapse, I caused him to take once more the first prescribed Vomit. *Salmon.*

LXII. *A Pleurisie in a servant maid.*

This was a lusty Wench about twenty four years old, who being taken with a Pleurisie, I cured after this manner. First I bathed her side with *Powers of Amber mixt with powers of Juniper*, and applyed afterwards upon it *a Cataplasm very hot of bruised Cammomil*: Then I gave her a Vomit, which was *two drams of my Cathartic Argenteum*, which wrought very well with her: this was given her about ten in the morning: At night she took *four grains of my Cordial Pill.* This course she took for four daies (except the Vomiting) and became well. *Salmon.*

LXIII. *A Pleurisie in a young maiden.*

A young Maiden aged about seventeen was taken with a Pleurisie: her Parents sent for a Chyrurgion who let her blood, and took from her about fourteen ounces of blood; which gave her some relief for the present; but in two dayes her Disease returned with greater Vehemency; so that he let her blood again, but without any relief; so that they despaired of her life. In this Distress I was sent for; found her condition very desperate, so that I was very loth to meddle; but being perswaded, I prescribed these things. Immediately I ordered *three grains of my Volatile Laudanum* to be given her; then this Julep. *Take Aqua bezoartica nostra four ounces; spirit of Sal Armoniack four scruples; mix them for four doses, to be given at two or three hours distance.* This was three times repeated; in the mean season *I* caused her pained side to be well bathed with *powers of Penny-Royal* three times a day. At ten at Night she took *three grains more of my Volatile Laudanum*: by the use of those things she had in twelve hours ease of her pain, she rested well all night, & the next morning breathed pretty freely, and had a respite from her Fever; she continued the use of these things for four dayes longer, in which time she recovered her former health. *Salmon.*

LXIV. *A Pleurisie in another young Maiden.*

A Girl twelve years old, was taken with a Violent burning Fever and an extream pain in her side, with a Cough and difficulty of breathing, so that the Standers by thought she would be strangled in a moment. Her Parents forthwith sent for me, and immediately I gave her this mixture. *Take Aqua bezoartica nostra an ounce & half; syrupus sacchari half an ounce: Spiritus Antiasthmaticus eighteen drops; Gutte vite forty drops, mix them.* This was given her; and her side was bathed with *Powers of Penny-royal*; which things gave her relief in half an hour: The Dose was repeated, and the bathing at ten at night, after which she rested very well,

had much ease, and drew her breath very freely, she continued these things for a week, and became well: Lastly I purged her with two Doses of my Family Pills, which cleared her body of much filthy matter, and so perfectly restored her. *Salmon.*

LXV. *A Pleurisie with spitting of Blood.*

A man thirty years old was taken with a Pleurisie; and presently after it he spit or vomited blood: the Doctors which were first sent for let him blood to sixteen ounces: he seemed to be somewhat easier after it as to his Pleurisie, but his spitting of blood continued, for which they let him blood again, and repeated the letting him blood ten or twelve times, but without amendment of his Spitting Blood, although they had taken away in above an hundred and sixty ounces of Blood; the pain also of his side remaining almost to extremity, together with his difficulty of breathing. At length he sent for me, I caused his side and Stomach morning and evening to be bathed *with Powers of Amber*; to take *my Cordial Pill from two grains and half to eight grains*, by a graduall increase of the dose, and in the day-time to take *my Spiritus Aperiens* in all his drink, to a grateful Acidity: this he did, and in two doses his spitting of blood stops, and in twelve dayes more his pain went away, and he became well: However he continued the use of the things for a month longer, and he so perfectly recovered, as his Disease returned no more. *Salmon.*

LXVI. *A Pleurisie in a Person Consumptive.*

A man forty two years old who had been in a Consumptive condition three or four years, upon taking an extraordinary cold, fell into a Feaver, and withall a Pleurisie, the symptoms were so vehement and extream, that all the By-standers despaired of his life. His wife sent for me, and desired that he should be let blood; but I declin'd it for several Reasons, one amongst which was his low, consumptive state of body. I cured him of his Pleurisie by giving him, 1. *My Spiritus Antiasthmaticus* twelve, fourteen, sixteen or more drops, in all his drink. 2. By bathing his breast and side with *Powers of Penny-royal and Lavender, of each a like quantity, mix together*, morning and evening. 3. By giving him *my cordial Pill from two grains and half to seven grains*, every night going to bed. 4. By taking every morning fasting, and half an hour before dinner, *forty, fifty, or sixty drops of my Stomatick Tincture in a draught of Ale or Wine.* By these things in ten days he was cured of his Pleurisie; and by continuing the use of *the Cordial Pill and Stomach Tincture* for the space of four Months, he was cured of his consumptive disposition also. *Salmon.*

LXVII. *A Pleurisie in a person troubled with the Gout.*

A man forty years old, had been for seven or eight years past much troubled with the Gout, but being seized

seized with a Pleurisie, his Gout seemed to leave him, although he was taken in a fit thereof. He sent for me, and I cured him both of his Pleurisie and Gout after this manner. 1. I caused all the breast and stomach to be bathed with *the powers of Penny-royal morning and evening.* 2. I caused him to take this Julep, a spoonful at a time every two hours or oftner. *Take Aqua Bezoartica six ounces: choice Canary four ounces: spirit Antiasthmaticus seven drams: Gutte vite half an ounce mix them.* 3. At night going to bed I gave him *from three to eight grains of my Volatile Laudanum.* 4. Morning and Night he bathed the places pained with the Gout, and those which had been formerly afflicted or weakned therewith, with the *Spiritus Anodynus*, which was done for fourteen days, after which *Our Gout Emplaister* was applyed: by the use of these things in eight dayes he was freed from his Pleurisie; and by continuance of the use of the *Laudanum* aforesaid, the *Spiritus Anodynus*, and the *Arthritick Emplaister*, for two months longer, he became cured of the Gout also, *Salmon.*

LXVIII. *A Pleurisie in a young man, after a fall from a high place.*

A young man about twenty two years old, fell from an high place, and was taken up for dead; after a while he came to himself, and seemed to be indifferent well, nor did any place appear to be much bruised: Thus he continued four or five dayes, but yet (as it were) growing worse and worse, and withall complaining of a pain in his right side: on the seventh day, he was taken with an exquisite Pleurisie, wherein all the symptoms were apparent. In this condition I was sent for, and I cured him as follows, without letting blood. First, I caused his pained side to be well bathed with *Our Spiritus Anodynus*, every three hours; and the warming stone to be kept as hot as he could endure it at the place, (he being in his naked bed.) Secondly, I caused him to take every hour a spoonful or more of this following Julep. *Take Our Aqua Bezoartica six ounces: Tincture of Red Poppies four ounces: Spiritus Antiasthmaticus six drams: Gutte vite three drams: mix them.* Thirdly, I exhibited every night going to bed *four grains of my Volatile Laudanum*, causing him to take after it an ounce and half of *our Aqua Bezoartica* afore-mentioned. By the use of these things in three dayes the force of the disease was abated, and the symptoms seemed to go off. On the fourth day I gave him *twenty five grains of my Royal powder*, which wrought admirably with him both upwards and downwards; so that he became perfectly well: but I caused him to continue for some nights following the use of *my Cordial Pills. Salmon.*

LXIX. *A strong Pleurisie in a lusty Serving-Maid.*

This Maid twenty seven years old, by taking an extream cold fell into a Fever and a Pleurisie withall: I cured her by this. *Take infusion of Crocus Metallorum ten drams: Spring-water an ounce and half: Aqua Bezoartica an ounce: mix*

them. This she took cold; and it purged her plentifully both upwards and downwards giving her eight Vomits and five stools. At night I gave her *four grains of my Volatile Laudanum*, bathed her Head, Temples, Nostrils, Stomach, and Side with *my Spiritus Anodynus*, and caused her to take *twenty five drops of my Spiritus Antiasthmaticus in a Glass of Sack*; with this she went to sleep, rested pleasantly, and waked (as she thought) well the next morning. However I caused her to continue for three or four dayes, longer the use of the *Laudanum Volatile, Spiritus Anodynus, and Spiritus antiasthmaticus*, as just now directed, by which means she was restored to her pristine health. *Salmon.*

C. *A Pleurisie in a young man.*

A young man twenty years of Age fell into a Pleurisie in the middle of Summer, with extremity of all the symptoms, so that life was despaired of. His Relations sent for me and desired my advice and help: immediately I prescribed this. *Take Aqua Bezoartica two ounces; Syrupus Sacchari one ounce: Spiritus Antiasthmaticus, twenty four drops; Gutte vite twenty drops, mix them.* This was given him, and repeated five times every three hours. In the intervals, his Side, and Stomach, and Region of the Spleen were well bathed every three or four hours with this mixture. *Take Spiritus Anodynus four ounces; powers of Amber two ounces; powers of Juniper berries, one ounce; mix them to bath withall.* At night two grains of *my Volatile Laudanum* was administred, and the *warming stone* was laid as hot as it could be endured all night to the pained side; by the next morning, all the symptoms seemed to be abated, however, I caused him to continue the use of them for four or five dayes longer, at the end of which time, he became perfectly well: Lastly, to take away the remaining excrements, and to establish the Cure, I gave him two drams of *my Catharticum Argenteum* in a little Mutton-broth, which wrought well and freed him from future Fears. *Salmon.*

CI. *A Pleurisie in a person Asthmatick.*

This was a Woman about forty seven years old, who had been for more than seven years Asthmatick; she by taking an excessive Cold, fell into a violent Feaver, and therewith an Exquisite Pleurisie. I cured her without letting blood by the following prescript. *Take Aqua Bezoartica nostra 2 ounces; Spring-water an ounce and half; Spirit of Harts-horn forty drops: Volatile Sal Armoniack six grains; Syrup of Sugar one ounce; Gutte vite twenty five drops; mix them.* Of this she took two spoonfuls every 2 hours; and at night *three grains of our Volatile Laudanum*; bathing the side in the mean season with this mixture: *Take Spiritus Anodynus three ounces; Powers of Turpentine two ounces; Powers of Amber one ounce, mix them.* She continued the use of these things for about five days, and became well. *Salmon.*

CII. *A*

CII. *A Pleurisie in a very gross and Fat Man.*

A man about thirty eight years old, exceeding Gross and Fat fell into an exquisite Pleurisie; upon which he immediately sent for me, and I cured him thus. *Take infusion of Crocus Metallorum an ounce and half; Spring-water two ounces; Oxymel of Squills half an ounce; mix them.* This wrought excellently with him both upwards and downwards, giving him eight Vomits and five Stools; after which I gave him at night going to bed, *three grains of my Volatile Laudanum*, but in the interim anointing the side pained with the *Powers of Penny-royal.* The next morning I caused him to take this. *Take Aqua Bezoartica an ounce and half; Tincture Stomachica, ana, twenty five drops; Spiritus Antiasthmaticus twenty drops; mix them.* He continued the use of these things for a week, and was made well. *Salmon.*

CIII. *A Pleurisie with Hypochondriack Melancholy.*

A man thirty six years old, who for more than seven years last past had been extreamly troubled with pain of the Spleen and Hypochondriack Melancholy, fell into an exquisite Pleurisie: He was taken ill about midnight, but sent for no Physician till Morning, at what time I came to him; in about a quarter of an hour after I came to him, before I could do any thing, his Nose fell a bleeding (which had never bled before in all his life, nor indeed had he ever been let blood:) I suffered him to bleed till it stopt of its own accord, for that I saw Nature was so disposed to ease her self; and it stopt not till he had bled about a pint and half. When the bleeding was over, he found himself very easie; but I gave him the following mixture. *Take Aqua Bezoartica two ounces; syrupus Sacchari one ounce; Tinctura Stomachica, and Corallorum, spiritus Antiasthmaticus, ana, twenty drops: mix them.* And I ordered that *thirty drops of Tincture of Coral should be put in his drink, as often as he drank with ten drops of powers of Cloves*; which admirably strengthened his Stomach. And in the intervals I advised them to bath his Side, Stomach, Spleen, and Abdomen every three hours with *the powers of Penny-royal*, which contributed much to his relief. The next day I purged him with *six of my Family Pills*; which wrought gently both upwards and downwards, giving him two Vomits, and seven Stools; after the working was over I caused his Temples, Forehead, Nostrils, Stomach, Side, Region of the Spleen, and Abdomen to be bathed with this mixture. *Take Powers of Penny-royal, spiritus Anodynus, ana, two ounces; mix them, and bathe the parts specified therewith morning and evening.* And at night going to Bed, *I* ordered him to take *four grains of my Volatile Laudanum*, and so to repose himself upon it. This he did every day for 4 or 5 dayes, and found himself well as to his Pleurisie; and much better, in respect of his Hypochondriack Melancholy; he now desired me if possible to free him from his Hypochondriack Distemper, which by the following directions *I* effected:

First,

First, I ordered him to take every Night *three, four, five or six grains of my Volatile Laudanum*, and to continue the use of it for at least three months, except when he took the following purging Dose. *Secondly*, To bathe his Side and Region of the Spleen for a month together Morning and Evening, with the afore prescribed mixture. *Thirdly*, at the Months end to apply over the Spleen, *a plaister of Ammoniacum strained and spread upon Leather*, and when it falls off, to renew it at least twice more. *Fourthly*, To drink for three or four months together *a weak decoction of Juniper berries sweetned with Sugar*. *Fifthly*, To purge once a week for three or four months with this mixture. *Take infusion of Crocus metallorum, syrupus Sacchari, ana, one ounce; extract of black Hellebore a scruple; dissolve and mix.* This to be taken in the morning fasting, with good store of broth or posset drink. By the strict observation of these my directions, he became very well in about a quarter of a years time. *Salmon.*

CIV. *A Pleurisie in a servant-maid, which proved mortal.*

A Servant-maid twenty two years old, taking cold after a violent heat in the middle of Summer, and drinking a great quantity of cold Drink, fell into an *Exquisite Pleurisie*: Several Physicians were sent for, who prescribed bleeding. They took away blood from her four times in two dayes, with very little or almost no amendment. The third day they let her blood again, and caused the Chyrurgion to do it although against his Will; for he declared she would die; however they caused him to take away from her sixteen ounces of Blood, so that the poor Creature fainted; this quantity with what was taken away before made in all as the Chyrurgion related at least sixty ounces of blood. Upon the Chyrurgeons saying she would dye they sent for me; when I came I enquired what had been done; and seeing her to draw near her end refused to do any thing; her Tongue was black as soot; her Excrements, both Ordure and Urine, were black also; her breath extream short, and she drew it with much difficulty, besides a groaning and sickness at heart; I presaged she would in a few hours expire, and so she did. *Salmon.*

CHAP.

CHAP. XX.

Of Pain of the STOMACH.

I. *The Cure of Pain and Wind in the Stomach.*

A Certain Gentleman who had been afflicted vehemently with Wind in the Stomach, and extream pains, insomuch that he fell into a swoon. In this misery he continued three years and more but was at length helped by the following Medicines. First he took *Aromatico Leonardo* which evacuated upwards and downwards the gross and viscous humors which were the cause of this Malady. After this he used the following potion for forty days together; he took every morning and evening spirit of *Tartar*, corrected with his *Cristaline Salt*, half a spoonful; *Aqua preservans* as much. This removed the cause, opened all obstructions in the Body, so that in 2 months he remained perfectly cured.

II. *Pain in the Stomach.*

A certain Woman was long sick of the passion of the heart which she called *Cardiaca*. who was cured by taking twice our Mercurial Vomit, which caused her to cast out a Worm, commonly called *Theniam*, that was four Cubits long.

One *Elingus* had a great pain in his Stomach, which was cured with *Essentia Mercurialis Vomitoria*. By vertue of this he presently after vomited a piece of Flesh, wherin was hid a Worm.

Another was troubled with pains in the Stomack thorough weakness, who took the Oyl of *Salt* in his Drink, and caused him to have many Stooles, and so was restored to his Health.

In curing of pains in the mouth of the Stomach, Intrals and Belly, I used the water of the Flowers of *Cammomile* three ounces, Honey of *Roses* one ounce. *Theophrasti Paracelsi exp.* 2. 42, 46, 55.

III. *A pain in the Stomach.*

A certain Woman was grievously afflicted with pains of the Stomach for the space of fifteen dayes; the pain was so violent that she could not sleep nor eat, neither could she Vomit, though Medicines had been given her to that purpose; at length a Feaver, Tremblings and Convulsions seised her; I being called, I gave her a potion of Sage-water with one drachm of our Salt of *Vitriol*, by which she did Vomit much; casting up some poysonous kind of Meat she had eaten; upon which the pain was moderated. The next day her stomach was comforted with the

the Water of *Cinnamon*, and the person was afterwards freed from all pain. *Petri Johannis Fabri. Cur.* 38.

IV. *Another.*

An Ingenuous and Honourable Virgin, being for a long time very pale, and having few or no Menstrues, came at length to lose her Appetite, and to suffer a grievous pain in her Stomach with which she was tormented Day and Night, both before and after eating; I was called to administrate somewhat that might give her ease, I suspected that this Evil did proceed from Cholerick and sharp humors adhering to the Tunicles of the Ventricle; these humors are a kind of *Tartar Vitriolated*; for having taken one drachm of the Salt of *Vitriol* in broth prepared according to Art, she did Vomit much Cholerick, green and bitter things, and by Stool she did void much Cholerick and Tartarous Excrements without any pain of the Intestines or Stomach; and was freed from her pain, and recovered again her Lost Appetite. *Petri Johannis Fabri.*

V. *A pain at Stomach, with fainting and swooning Fits.*

A Woman fifty three years old had for a long time been afflicted with an extream pain at Stomach, insomuch that oftentimes she would have fainting and swooning Fits, so that she would fall down with them; so that by the manner of the Fits seizing upon the Patient, hurt of the Memory; senselessness in the time of the Fit, and constancy according to the course of the Moon, I should suspect the Disease to be the Epilepsie: but by reason it is not accompanied with Foaming at mouth in the time of the Fit, and that the Fits are excited according to the extremity of the pain at stomach, I look upon them to be only the effects of that. By reason of their long continuance, as seven or eight years, the Age of the Patient, and their so much weakening her when they come, the cure seems to be very doubtful: most Physicians, and those of the greatest note, would judge the removal of the distemper to be a difficult task. And this judgment is so much the more confirmed, for that such variety of means as Bleeding, Purging, Vomiting, Blistering, Stomaticks, Cordials, Aromaticks, *&c.* have been used. Her cough and spitting of blood foreshews also eminent danger and an approaching Consumption. *Indicationes Curativæ.* As to the cure these following Indications must be pursued 1. The acrimony and vicious habit of the Blood must be altered and amended and the exceeding acidity, acrimony, and sharpness of the Juices and Humors in the stomach must be altered which will be done with *Terra Sigillata, Pearl levigated, Coral, Crabs Eyes, and Bezoar mineral.* 2. The Spirits must be supported and fortified, which may be done with *Aqua Bezoartica, Tincture of Coral,* &c. 3. The superfluous matter must be taken away, by applying large Blisters over the crown of the Head; and putting proper *Errhines* into the Nostrils to purge

purge the brain that way, such as these. *Take Confectio Hamech, Scammony, Cambogia, both in fine powder, of each a like quantity; mix and make Errhines for the Nostrils.* 4. Now and then gentle purgings are to be used to carry forth the Excretive matter, and moderately to cleanse and strengthen the Bowels, and this will be best done with my *Elixir proprietatis, half a spoonful at a time in the morning fasting.* 5. Specificks proper in this case (supposing the brain also to be affected) must be given, as, *Potestates Cranii humani, Castorei Cornu Cervi, Urine,* and such like. 6. Such things are to be taken in all her drink, as may strengthen and fortifie the Brain and Nerves, as *Powers of Rosemary, Lavender, Limons, Sage, Marjoram, Nutmegs,* &c. Lastly, The Head, Temples, Nostrils, and Nape of the Neck must be morning and evening bathed with *Powers of Pennyroyal, Oranges, Limons,* &c. by these things (if curable) 'tis probable the sick with the blessing of God will be restored. She followed this advice and in eight weeks time became perfectly well. *Salmon.*

VI. *A pain at Stomach with Excoriation.*

A certain Noble Lady sent for me to come to her. I found her in her Bed, sick at heart, infinitely pained at Stomach, with a continual Vomiting, which extremity had been upon her for two or three days, insomuch as she concluded she should die, without present relief: her Anguish was so extream at Fits, especially if she eat or drank any thing, that she would cry outas if she had been a killing, and then Vomit again, with a sickness at heart or stomach so great, that even life it self was even a burthen to her. What she vomited up was so very acid, that she could compare it to nothing but *Aqua fortis.* I cured her in a very short time with the following things. *First* I prescribed this following powder. *Take Terra Sigillata two ounces; Bezoar mineral with Gold, mix them.* Of this she took thrice a day two scruples at a time, *viz.* morning, noon, and night. *Secondly,* I forbad her the drinking of Beer, Ale, or Wine, because of the acid which is in them, and ordered her the constant drinking of *Limewater, made of unslak't Lime, and Spring-water, in such proportion, that the water might not taste of the lime like piss, but only like milk.* This she was to take, as often as she had occasion to drink. But by reason she had been formerly accustomed to drink Wine every day; lest the sudden Abstinence from the Wine, should injure her, I caused her to give it over by degrees: and to put to her *Lime-water* in every Glass she drank *thirty or forty drops of the Tincture of Coral,* and a little to sweeten it with double refined Sugar. *Thirdly,* At Night going to bed she took in a little Glass of Sack, or Lime-water, *forty or fifty drops of my Gutte Vite,* which strengthned her stomach, stopt her vomiting, and composed her Spirits, so that she had good rest. *Fourthly,* I caused her to bath her stomach morning and night with *the powers of Amber.* *Fifthly,* I caused her now and then to take as she found any

any faintneſs or illneſs at ſtomach, a ſpoonful or two of this following mixture. *Take the beſt Cinnamon-water dulcified ten ounces : Aqua Bezoartica, four ounces : Tincture of Coral two ounces ; mix them.* Theſe things ſhe took according to my Order, and in 8 or 9 dayes time became well: ſo powerful were the Medicines exhibited, that the vehemency of her pain and greatneſs of the Acidity was abated ſenſibly in eight or nine hours, and in a day or two, her pain was ſo ſmall that it was inconſiderable, which was wholly removed in a few days after. *Salmon.*

VII. *A vehement pain at Stomach in a young Woman.*

A young married Woman, about twenty four years old was taken with ſo vehement pain at ſtomach that ſhe could reſt neither night nor day; many things had been given to her but all in vain, nor did any Cordials do her any good: at length her Friends ſent for me; when I ſaw her and had received a full Relation of all that had paſſed. I preſcribed this. *Take infuſion of Crocus Metallorum ten drams: Spring-water two ounces ; mix them, and give it cold.* It wrought ſix times upwards and five times downwards, and gave her much eaſe ; after which I preſcribed this powder. *Take Terra Sigillata two ounces ; Bezoar mineral one ounce mix them.* Doſe two ſcruples three times a day. She uſed this ten dayes and was well. *Salmon.*

VIII. *A pain in the Stomach with much Vomiting.*

A young man 27 years old had a vehement pain in the Stomach, with a continual vomiting ; ſo that he could reſt neither night nor day: the pain was precedent to his Vomiting, which was accompanied with want of Appetite and Indigeſtion. I firſt cleanſed his ſtomach with this. *Take Vinum Benedict, one ounce ; Oxymel of Squils half an ounce ; Angelica-water ſimple two ounces ; mix them.* This was given him cold for one doſe, and it wrought both upward and downward, giving him ſix Vomits and 4 large Stools, by which his ſtomach and Bowels were very well cleanſed; he vomited filthy viſcous matter, of various colours, as green, yellow, blew, and black. By this he found himſelf much mended ; the next day he took morning, noon, and night, *an ounce and half of our Aqua Bezoartica at a time*, by which his ſtomach was very much comforted, and the like he did the day following. On the 4th. day I repeated the former Vomit, which wrought very well, but not ſo ſtrongly as before, after which, he confeſt he found himſelf to be very well. *Salmon.*

IX. *A pain at Stomach, with loſs of Appetite, Vomiting, Trembling, &c.*

A Woman thirty ſeven years of Age was exceedingly troubled with a pain at Stomach, loſs of Appetite and Vomiting, which laſt was ſo extream upon her that it cauſed a great trembling all over her whole body, but principally in the extream

extream parts. She had many Vomits and Purges but all to no effect. I gave her this. *Take juyce of Limons two spoonfuls; salt of Wormwood twelve grains mix them:* This was given about four in the Afternoon, and it stopt her Vomiting presently; however it was repeated at ten the same night, and the next day at 7 in the morning, by which means, the Vomiting was taken away, & the loss of Appetite removed; yet the pain at stomach & trembling remained: for which I ordered her the constant taking of *my compound Tincture of Coral in Our Aqua Bezoartica*, morning, noon, and night; this she did do for a weeks time, and became perfectly well. *Salmon.*

X. *A great pain at Stomach, continual Vomiting*, &c.

A strong lusty young man, about twenty eight or thirty years of age, falling into a Chyrurgians hand, a *Frenchman*, for a pain in his Hip, which he for some time complained of, met with a worse distemper, which put a period to his life. He gave him *white flowers of Antimony, with Mercurius Vite, ana three grains and half made up into two small Pills.* This Medicine put him into a great Vomiting, and gave him a great sickness and intollerable pain at stomach; at length he vomited up great Clots of Blood, and had withall Convulsions in all parts of his Body: This Vomiting continued eleven or twelve days without ceasing, nor in all that time had he made one drop of Water; at length another Chyrurgian, caused him to evacuate by putting up a Catheter into the Bladder, by which near a pint of Water came forth: It is wonderful how that in so short a time, so fat, lusty, strong, and vigorous a man should be brought so low, poor, lean and thin; his Flesh wasted, his Fat melted away; his Eyes sunk in his Head, and his Voice altered like to that of an Ideot or Changling. Upon the twelfth day I was sent for, when I saw his condition, that the pain at stomach was caused by an Excoriation of the Tunicles from the sharpness of humors, and his vehement Vomiting; I immediately prescribed *Terra sigillata half a dram in fine powder*, to be given at a time, and to be repeated every 3 hours. It was accordingly done, & it all staid with him and gave him some little ease. But as the sick said so it fell out, his work was done, before the Remedy was applyed: for though the Vomiting ceased, yet the convulsions encreased and his Anguish and pain was very extream, to his last moment, which was in about a days space after, It is hardly to be conceived what Groans, Cryes and Shrieks he gave, with what vehemency they were expressed, and how often they returned, almost to his last breath. From this History these things are to be observed 1. The confidence and ignorance of some men pretending to Physick, and the manifold Mischiefs that constantly attend such profligate persons. 2. The quality of the Poyson exhibited, from whence a remedy might have been easily gathered, for as much as the force, power, and energy of all Antimonial Vomits; are destroyed by Sea-salt: and a small

small solution of common Salt in Mutton broth, *viz.* broth made pretty salt, would have taken away the evil symptoms and caused it to have gone downwards, whereby the life of the patient had been secured. 3. The extraordinary power and Virtues of *Terra sigillata* in all pains and Excoriations of the stomach, for that it gives immediate ease and comfort before all other things upon Earth, yea beyond *Opium* it self. 4. The reason why we gave nothing of *Salt*, but the *Terra*; *viz.* because of the Excoriation. Had I been sent for at first, I had only prescribed Salt broth; but by reason of the Excoriation and rawness of the Tunicles of the Stomach, I thought it not fit, lest we should irritate the grieved parts, and excite with more vehemency the Convulsions, which all salt things do in places raw, and Nerves made bare; for which reasons sake, I caused the *Terra Sigillata* to be used only, for that I have had manifold experiences of the worth and use of that Medicine. *Salmon.*

XI. *A pain and Vomiting in a middle aged Woman.*

A Woman thirty eight years old I cured of a continual pain at stomach, with frequent Vomitings, only with *Vinum benedictum one ounce and half*; it wrought six or seven times upwards and four times downwards and gave her immediate ease, after the working was over, by which only Vomit she was freed from her distemper for ever after. *Salmon.*

XII. *A great pain of the Stomach, for the most part continual.*

This was a young Woman about twenty years old, she had been afflicted with this pain for about a years space, but could meet with no Remedy, although she had tried many things. I caused her to take *Terra sigillata half a dram at a time*, three times a day, *viz.* morning, noon, and night, and to continue the use of it for twelve or fourteen dayes, which she did, and in that space of time was made perfectly well. *Salmon.*

XIII. *A vehement pain at Stomach, with want of Appetite.*

An Ancient Man aged fifty three years was taken with a vehement pain at Stomach, and loss of Appetite, so that he could eat nothing with a stomach, but it always made him sick. First I caused him to bath the Region of the Breast and Stomach with *powers of Rosemary*, morning and night. Secondly, I gave him a gentle Vomit, *viz. an Infusion of Crocus Metallorum one ounce mixt with two ounces of Carduus Posset*: this wrought excellently with him, and gave him six Vomits and three Stools; which done I caused him constantly to take *Our Tinctura Stomachica twenty drops at a time, in all the drink he drank.* This course removed his pain, cleansed and eased his stomach, provoked his Appetite; and in a short time after, the Patient fed so heartily as that he grew fat. *Salmon.*

XIV. *A*

XIV. *A great pain at ſtomach in a young Virgin.*

It ſeemed to be the Green-ſickneſs: nevertheleſs I thought good to evacuate her by Vomit: I gave her firſt *Aqua benedicta one ounce, mixt with two ounces of fair-water*; this wrought well; that done, I cauſed her to take conſtantly every morning half a ſpoonful more or leſs (as ſhe found it to work with her) of *Our Elixir Proprietatis*, for ſix weeks together, and every night going to bed, *twenty drops of Tincture or Syrup of Mars in a glaſs of White-wine and Sugar.* Theſe things opened all her Obſtructions and provoked the Terms, by which means, ſhe became well, and remained afterwards in good health. *Salmon.*

XV. *A great pain at ſtomach in another young Gentlewoman.*

She was about twenty two years old, and mightily afflicted with a pain at Stomach night and day, ſo that ſhe could not reſt. I gave her 2 drams of my *Catharticum Argenteum*, which wroughr excellently with her both upwards and downwards. Then I cauſed her to take *half a ſpoonful of Our Elixir proprietatis* in a glaſs of White Wine and Sugar for a Month together; in the mean time alſo giving her half a dram of *Terra ſigillata* in fine powder thrice a day in a ſpoonful of Ale, and drinking a little after, to waſh it down. She took it at ten in the Morning, at three in the Afternoon and at eight at night, and by the uſe of theſe things ſhe became perfectly well. *Salmon.*

XVI. *A grievous pain in the mouth of the Stomach.*

My Wife lying in, in Child-bed, complained to me of a grievous pain which ſhe felt about the mouth of the Stomach, from which ſhe was ſoon freed after this manner. *Take good wine 8 ounces, two yolks of Eggs, boyl them according to Art.* She drank the broth without bread, and ſweat luſtily in her Bed two hours together, and was freed from that Cruel pain. Mean while I applyed Wool unto her Stomach dipt into hot Oyl of Camomil, which alſo did her much good. *Rulandus cent.* 1. *obſer.* 10.

XVII. *A pain in the Stomach, Inflation, and Vertigo.*

A Countrey man fifty years old, was vexed with a great pain in his Stomach, and a puffing up thereof; moreover he was giddy-headed, had difficulty of breathing, want of Appetite, nor could he bow his body forward: his Urine was frothy and yellow, almoſt as deep as Saffron: this man through Gods Aſſiſtance I preſently cured by this only Potion. *Take Aqua benedicta and fountain-water, ana, an ounce; mix them.* This Potion he drank, which wrought luſtily both upwards and downwards; and the very ſame day the Patient profeſſed that he found himſelf perfectly cured. *Rulandus cent* 2. *obſer.* 33.

XVIII. *Pains in the mouth of the ſtomach, inflamation of the Amygdalæ.*

A Wife fifty two years old complained of a pain in the mouth of

the Stomach; the Almonds of her Ears being also inflamed. I cured her perfectly through Gods assistance after this manner. *Take Centory flowers a handful and half; Camomil one handful; Asarum Roots bruised an ounce and half; Wine and Water ana 2 quarts: boil all till a 4th. part be consumed.* Of this decoction she took every morning in bed eight ounces hot, and sweat upon it lustily for a great while. In the evenings she sat in a Bath thus prepared. *Take Camomil flowers twelve handfuls; boil them in water sufficient for a bath.* The fourth day after the use of the aforesaid Remedies she opened a Vein. Her diet was hot and drying; her drink Methoglin, and sometimes Wine, so she perfectly recovered. *Rulandus cent. 2. obser. 41.*

XIX. *A Pain at the Stomach.*

A married Wife forty six years old complained of a very great pain which did cut her Stomach; for the cure whereof I gave her the following Vomit. *Take Aqua benedicta, White Wine, ana one ounce; mix them.* This potion she drank and soon after voided a great quantity of Flegm, after which in a days space she was freed from this mighty pain. She used such meats as were heating and drying, and drank old Wine, and Wormwood Wine. *Rulandus Cent. 2. obser. 65.*

XX. *Pain and Gnawing of the Stomach, Cardialgia with an Asthma.*

A man thirty four years old thus afflicted, I perfectly cured as follows. *Take Aqua nostra benedicta one ounce.* This cleansed the whole body, chiefly the Stomach, both upwards and downwards; and he presently became well. His meat was easie of Concoction, his drink Wine mixt with Water. *Rulandus Cent. 5. obser. 41.*

XXI. *Pain in the mouth of the Stomach, Cardialgia.*

A man about thirty years old was vexed with an extream pain of the Stomach which the Greeks call Καρδιαλγια, he taking of the following draught was presently made well; by casting forth the offending matter by Vomit. *Take Aqua benedicta an ounce and half; Wormwood Wine as much; make a draught.* By this alone he was restored. *Rulandus Cent. 5. obser. 50.*

XXII. *Pain of the Stomach.*

A man thirty six years old, being grieved with this pain, I cured with the following single draught. *Take Aqua benedicta, Hyssop water, of each an ounce; Syrup of Hyssop three drams mix them for a draught.* By this the Stomach was plentifully purged, and he presently grew well. His food was heating, and his drink strong Wine. *Rulandus Cent. 5. obser. 52.*

XXIII. *Pain of the Stomach, Headach, Anorexia.*

A youth eighteen years old, troubled with these Diseases, I presently cured with the following purge. *Take decoction of Sena two ounces; Electuary diaphœnicon half an ounce: mix them for a draught.* It wrought

wrought well, and reſtored him to his health. His food was heating and moiſtning; his drink Wormwood Wine. *Rulandus Cent.* 2. *obſerv.* 40.

XXIV. *Pain and ſwelling of the Stomach with a Feaver and Aſthma.*

A youth nineteen years old, afflicted with theſe Diſtempers, I preſently cured after this manner. His food was Broth, and other moiſtning things; his drink decoctions of Hyſſop. A Bag for a Fomentation. *Take Wormwood, Mint, Hyſſop, ana, three handfuls; cut them and put them into a bag, which boyl in water: ſqueeſing out the Water, apply as hot as can be endured to your Stomach.* A purge. *Take Pilulæ ſine quibus, de agarico, ana half a dram; Agarick trochiſcated half a ſcruple; with ſyrup of Violets ſolut. make nine Pills.* By the uſe of theſe he was well purged, and preſently grew well. *Rulandus Cent.* 9. *obſer.* 54.

CHAP. XXI.

Of WORMS.

I. *Worms.*

AN infinite number of people both young and old, have been cured thereof with this following compoſition. *Take the ſeed of Carduus Sanctus, Wormſeed, Semen Caulium, Harts-horn burnt, Corallina, Earth-worms of each half a drachm, mix them in fine powder and give thereof half a drachm, either with Honey, or ſweet Milk, in the morning and evening.* Anoint alſo the Stomach and Belly downward with this following Ointment, and apply a little unto the Navel with Brown Paper, and no doubt of it, within two or three dayes the Patient ſhall be cured. For it doth not only kill the Wormes, but cauſeth them to come forth by Seige, making the Belly ſoluble, ſo that they ſhall have two or three Stools in a day. The Cataplaſm or Ointment is this. *Take Farinæ lupinorum, Aloes, Centaury, Myrrh, Choice Treacle, of each half an ounce, beat them into fine powder, and make thereof an Ointment with the juice of Peach-leaves, and keep it to your uſe.* Alſo *two or three drops of Oyl of Vitriol being drunk with Water of Gramen or ſuch like for three or four dayes, killeth the Worms.* Alſo *two drachms of Quinta Eſſentia ſolutiva Phioravante, drunk with one ounce of the ſyrup of Roſes, killeth the Worms, and expelleth them by Seige.*

II. *Worms.*

One *Vermundus* was ſo troubled in his Head and Brain, that he ſtaggered hither and thither as though he

he had been drunk, whom I helped by giving him *Pillulas Pestilentiales*, with which I mixed *Essentiam Mercurialem*, which caused him to Vomit a hundred and fifty Worms. *Theophrasti Paracelsi Experim.* 43.

III. *Another.*

You shall give to your Patient who is troubled with Worms, two drachms of our *Unguento magno* to drink with Honey of *Roses*, three mornings together anoint the Nostrils therewith, and in three days they will be expelled were they never so many.

IV. *Worms.*

My Son *Franciscus Faber* fell into a Feaver in the fifth year of his Age, having at some times Convulsive Fits; I cured him by a Dose consisting of four grains of my Antimony mixed with *Cinnamon* and *Wormwood-water*, two hours after the Potion he vomited many Worms. Then he used for three days the Spirit of *Oranges* in *Wormwood-water*, and by these he was perfectly cured. *Petri Johannis Fabri. cur.* 92.

V. *Worms in the Stomach.*

A Girl fourteen years old troubled with Worms, which did gnaw the Orifice of her Stomach, I cured as follows. *Take decoction of Wormwood, Savin, ana, two ounces and half; disturbith with Rhubarb three drams; extract of Esula a scruple; mix and make a draght.* It was drank in the morning fasting, five hours before eating. The Worms came away, and she grew well. Her food was hot, drying, biting, bitter, and sparing; and her drink at Table Wormwood Wine. *Rulandus Cent.* 1. *obser.* 31.

VI. *Worms voided upwards and downwards, which pained both Stomach and belly.*

A Boy seven years old, thus miserably tormented, I perfectly cured by Gods blessing thus. *Take Extract of Esula half a scruple; Wormwood Wine half an ounce; mix them and make a draught.* This brought away all the remainder of the Worms. *Rulandus cent.* 1. *obser.* 34.

VII. *Worms, Cough, Vomiting, Dropsie.*

A Male-child four years old had a Cough, he frequently vomited, and thereby avoided Worms, having also a malignant swelling in his Testicles, and all his body over, caused by sharp and ichorus humors: I freed him from all these things in seven days, by this only potion. *Take extract of Esula half a scruple, Wormwood water one ounce, mix them.* I gave this to the Child to drink, and repeated it the third day. This potion repeated did avoid all his Water and Worms, and after the operation thereof the Vomiting stayed, and the Cough remitting, the Tumor vanished away. *Rulandus Cent.* 1. *obser.* 52.

VIII. *Worms with Pain and swelling in the Belly.*

A Girl three years old, was much vexed

vexed with the gnawing of Worms, her Nose itched, she was thirsty, her Belly was distended with much griping, and she had Cholick pains, many times voiding Worms by Stool. To destroy and bring away these Worms, I gave her this small potion. *Take extract of Esula the quantity of a Hazle Nut; fair Water an ounce; mix and strain.* This potion the child drank, and by it alone (through the blessing of God) she was cured, and voided all her Worms. Her food was drying; drink was Wine. *Ruland. Cent.* 2. *obser.* 19.

IX. *Worms and Symptoms attending.*

A Man-child about three years old, being exceedingly vexed with Worms, Feaverish, Headach, Trembling, *&c.* through the assistance of God, I cured him as follows. *Take Meal of bitter Lupins, Aloes Hepatica, ana, three drams; juice of Wormwood two drams; mix them well, spread upon leather, and apply it to the Navel.* Helminthagogum. *Take Diaturbith with Rhubarb half a dram; Whey, an ounce; mix them for a draught.* This was exhibited warm after the application of the former Emplaster, in the morning fasting, by the force of which (thanks be to God) all the Worms were expelled by Stool. For quenching of his Thirst, for three days during the Cure he drank Fountain-water, in three Pints of which, an ounce of sliced Onions were infused for a Night, which profits much in bringing forth Worms. *Rulandus Cent.* 2. *obser.* 21.

X. *Worms, Belly-ach, Feaver, Jaundice, &c.*

A youth eight years old, troubled as aforesaid, was thus cured. *Take decoction of Savin two ounces and half; Diaturbith with Rhubarb a dram and half: extract of Esula half a scruple; Wormseed a scruple; mix them and make a potion.* It presently brought forth the Worms, and he grew well. His Drink was water in which Onions was infused as before. *Rulandus Cent.* 2. *observ.* 24.

XI. *Worms, Belly-ach, and swelling thereof.*

A Youth twelve years old, thus afflicted, I restored to health by the following Potion. *Take extract of Esula, half a dram; new Milk, two ounces; mix and strain.* It was given in the morning fasting for three days; it purged well, brought forth the Worms, eased the pain, and abated the swelling. *Rulandus Cent.* 2. *obser.* 28.

XII. *Worms and the Jaundice.*

A Youth seventeen years old thus afflicted, having a frothy and Saffron coloured Urin, I thus cured. *Take Strawberry water four ounces: extract of Esula half a scruple: mix and strain.* It was taken cold, and purged well, and presently he began to mend. His drink was decoction of Strawberry leaves. *Rulandus Cent.* 1. *observ* 35.

XIII. *Worms, pain and swelling of the Belly, Cough, difficulty of breathing, Feaver, Thirst, &c.*

A young man twenty two years old, afflicted with these symptoms, I thus cured. *Take flowers of Centaury the less, half a handful; Savin, Sena, of each two drams; white Agarick a dram; boyl in water ten ounces; till it comes to three; to which being strained add, Diaturbith with Agarick five drams; syrup of Wormwood half an ounce; Agarick Trochiscated a scruple; black Hellebore half a scruple: mix them.* It was all taken at one time in the morning fasting; it purged much, brought forth the Worms, and he presently grew well. *Rulandus Cent. 2. obser. 50.*

XIV. *Worms in the Stomach, Pleurisie.*

A married Wife about 29 years old, thus afflicted, I cured after this manner. *Cathartic Helminthagogum. Take decoction of common Wormwood five ounces; extract of Esula two scruples; dissolve and strain.* It was drunk in the morning fasting. It brought forth Worms by the mouth, and many filthy pituitous Excrements by Stool. The third day following, she took this draught. *Take Hydromellis benedicti, aquæ fontanæ, of each an ounce; mix them.* This removed the Pleurisie, and fully restored the sick to her health. *Rulandus Cent. 2. obser. 53.*

XV. *Worms, Vomiting, want of Appetite.*

A Child four years old, vexed with these symptoms, I presently restored to health by this means: *Take new milk an ounce: Diaturbith with Rhubarb a dram; extract of Esula half a scruple: mix them for a draught.* This drank warm, brought forth the Worms, and presently restored him to his health. His drink was Raison Wine. *Rulandus Cent. 3, obser. 21.*

XVI. *Worms, Belly-ach, pain of the Womb.*

A Woman thirty two years old, vexed with these symptoms, I thus cured. *Take syrup of Rhubarb solutive one ounce; decoction of Sena in Wine, of Balm, of Penny-royal, ana three ounces; Troches of Agarick one dram and half; mix them for a draught.* It expelled the Worms, and therewith various Excrements. She drank Wine in which Balm was infused; and presently after she recovered her health. *Rulandus Cent. 3. obser. 39.*

XVII. *A young Lady troubled with Worms.*

A beautiful young Lady about fifteen years of Age, was mightily troubled with a pain in her Stomach, which the Physicians thought to be Wind, some of them, an acid humor offending the Stomach, many things they gave her, but all in vain, and at length gave her over, being in a deep consumption as incurable; sometime after this she vomited a large Worm near ten Inches long, which made them conjecture that she was troubled with Worms. They sent for me, and desired my advice; when I saw the Lady, and had well viewed her,

her, and with all considered the other concomitant symptoms, I agreed with them in the same opinion, that she was troubled with Worms, and that they were the cause of all her illness. I presently prescribed her this. *Take Troches Alhandal ten grains; extract of Aloes twelve grains; Mercurius dulcis a scruple; mix them for a dose, and let it be three or four times repeated as need requires.* This compositum she took four times at four days distance, which brought away from her sixteen of those large Worms. She took it the fifth time but they ceased coming, after which she presently mended, and in a short time after came to her perfect health. *Salmon.*

XVIII. *Worms in a Child seven months old.*

This Child by some symptoms was supposed to have Worms: I prescribed this Dose: *Take conserve of Damask Roses a dram; Mercurius dulcis six grains; Coraline powder half a scruple; mix them for a dose.* It was given and it brought away two Worms; it was again repeated on the fifth day, and it brought away one more; and again the fifth day after, and it brought away another; they were all about six Inches long; after which it avoided no more but became well. *Salmon.*

XIX. *Worms in another Child.*

A little youth about seven years old, voiding a worm at stool; and also complaining of the Belly-ach, caused his Parents to think he had worms: they sent for me, and I gave him three Doses of *my Family Pills*, by which he voided ten long worms, and became perfectly well. *Salmon.*

XX. *Worms in a middle aged woman.*

A married Wife about thirty years of Age mightily complained of pain in her Belly, which she supposed to be worms: She desired of me that I would give her something for the same. *Take conserve of Roses half an ounce: of Our Hercules* (mentioned in the fifth Edition of my *Polygraphice lib 7. cap. 35.*) *a scruple: mix them.* This was given her fasting upon an empty Stomach, and it caused her to avoid thirteen long worms: it was given her three or four times more, and she avoided six more; after which I purged her with a Dose of *my Family Pills*, by which means she was delivered from her Belly-ach. *Salmon.*

XXI. *Worms in a Maiden Gentlewoman with obstruction of her Courses.*

Being sent for, and finding her illness to be as aforesaid, I gave her this. *Take white wine six ounces; a strong tincture of Colocynthis an ounce and half: mix them.* This she took in the morning fasting; It gave her six stools, and brought away nine worms about seven inches long; but her Courses appeared not. I perswaded her to take it twice more, but it still had no other effect but bringing away of worms. Yet without doubt, it predisposed her Courses to flow, for upon giving a dose of *my Family Pills*, the

day following, they came down plentifully, and she presently after grew very well. *Salmon.*

XXII. *Worms in a young Girl.*

She was about five years old, and had many symptoms of worms, I cured her with *the decoction of crude Mercury in fair water*, giving also *ten grains of mercurius dulcis inwardly in conserve of Damask Roses for three times*, every third morning. *Salmon.*

XXIII. *Worms in a middle aged man.*

A Man forty years old was exceedingly troubled with Worms; I gave him over night *thirty grains of mercurius dulcis in a little Conserve of Roses*; The next morning I gave him this. *Take Troches Alhandal a scruple; extract of fine Aloes sixteen grains; mix and make Pills for one Dose.* These wrought admirably with him, and brought away ten worms: he repeated these things three or four times more, which brought away many more worms, and he was throughly cured; the worms were between nine and ten inches long. *Salmon.*

XXIV. *Ascarides in a Wine-Cooper, which had troubled him some years.*

This man was about thirty three years of Age, and had been for a long time afflicted with these troublesom creatures; having taken above an hundred Medicines as he told me, from several persons yet he could find no good by any thing he had taken. Making his application to me, I gave him inwardly by the mouth *Spiritus Antiasthmaticus*; by Clyster I gave him the powers of *Hartshorn*, thus, *Take Broth or Posset drink a pint; powers of Hartshorn a spoonful: mix, and make a Clyster, which exhibit warm.* This Clyster brought away above a quarter of a pint of those small worms which thus trouble the Fundament; but with all he was very sick, and vomited five or six times, so that I could scarcely perswade him to take another of them. Two days after, another was exhibited, which wrought in like manner with him, and brought away more worms than the former. At present he could not be prevail'd withall to take any more of them. About nine dayes after he ventured upon the third; this brought away also a great many more of the same kind, together with a Cystis, bag or skin, which seemed to be torn from the Guts, in which was some hundreds of little seeds, something bigger than *Gromwell Seeds*, some of them white, & some brown; these I perswade my self were the Nests, Oviaries, or breeding places of these Animals. I perswaded him to take another, which brought away but a few worms, but two more of these kind of bags or skins, with such like seeds in them; this encouraged the man now more vigorously to prosecute the cure, being content to take the Clysters, till the worms and bags ceased to come forth. The next Clyster brought forth another of these bags, and after that he took another (which was the last) which brought forth neither bags nor Worms: from this time forwards he found himself well, and abso-

absolutely cured of so troublesome a Malady, and continued free from them many years, and may be so yet, for all that I know, if yet alive. *Salmon.*

XXV. *Worms called Ascarides in another man:*

This man aged about twenty eight years, was extreamly troubled with these kind of worms, so that by all the means he could use, he could have no remedy: Coming to me I cured him with *Clysters of the powers of Hartshorn*, after the same manner as the former, and in a months time he became throughly well. *Salmon.*

XXVI. *Worms called Ascarides in a middle aged Woman.*

A Butchers Wife about forty years of Age had been extreamly troubled with those worms for several years, and could by no means be quit of them, and so troublesom they were to her, that they would come from her as she walkt, or sat, or lay; coming to me she made her complaint. I cured her with the *Decoctum de stercore Muris* in my *Doron medicum, lib.* 2. *cap.* 14. *Sect.* 8. It was given Clysterwise, and exhibited a pint at a time every day; by which vast quantities of worms came forth, even to amazement: she continued the use thereof so long till she found they came no more, and so was perfectly cured. *Salmon.*

XXVII. *Worms in the stomach brought away.*

A strong robust fellow, about twenty eight years old, complained of a great Gnawing at stomach and almost perpetual pain of his Belly; which was believed to be worms: I prescribed this following: *Take conserve of Roses half a dram: Mercurius Vitæ five grains: mix them.* It gave him four large Vomits, and seven Stools: with which he avoided seventeen large worms near ten inches long: four days after I repeated the same dose again, and it brought away five worms: Two days after I prescribed this, *Take conserve of Damask Roses, an ounce: mercurius dulcis two scruples: mix them.* It wrought very gently upon him, but no more worms came away, after which, he acknowledged himself well. *Salmon.*

XXVIII. *Worms in the Stomach.*

A Maiden 18 years old complained of almost a perpetual bellyach, which was thought by her parents to be worms; I caused her to take every morning fasting a spoonful of my *Elixir Proprietatis* in a Glass of Sack; this she did for three weeks, and it gently purged her every day: It brought from her nine worms, and withall provoked her Terms, which she had never had yet, and so she became well. *Salmon.*

XXIX. *Worms in the stomach of a young Child.*

This Child two years old was mightily afflicted with Maw-worms: I cured it thus. *Take pulp of Apples rosted about a dram; mercurius dulcis lævigated seven grains; mix them.*

This

this was given at Night going to bed: the next day I caused it to take an ounce of *Manna* dissolved in drink, which gave it four Stools: This I caused to be repeated three times every second day; and they brought away five large worms, after which the Child mightily thriv'd and did well. *Salmon.*

CHAP. XXII.

Of Swooning and Palpitation.

I. *The Palpitation of the Heart arising from Anger.*

A Certain Gentlewoman being in a vehement Passion fell into a palpitation of the heart, which was attended with a diminution of strength; having earnestly desired my help I ordered her to anoint her self under the left Pap with the following Cordial Ointment. *Take Ointment of Roses five ounces, Oyl of Roses two drachms; pulvis pro Epythemate Cordiali five ounces, Anise and Fennel seed, the bark of Citron, of each five scrup'es; mix them for an ointment.* Then let her take a spoonful frequently of the following water. *Take water of Rois, the flowers of Tile-tree, Borage, Bugloss, Lozenges of Sugar pearled, of each two ounces; Confection of Amber five ounces, red Coral prepared five ounces; mix them.* The following Nodule is to be put in wine, of which she is to drink continually. *Take the Roots of Avens, Elecampane of each two drachms, the Roots of Succory, Borage, Buglos of each one drachm; the flowers of Red Roses one pugil; Anise and Fennel seed of each two drachms; the leaves of Thyme, Bawm, of each on handful; Citron Bark two drachms; cut, bruise and mix them all well.* After she had used these things, she recovered her strength and grew well. *Gabelchoveri, Cent. 4. cur. 84.*

II. *A Swooning.*

One that was cured of a Flux of Blood from the Reins, fell into a Swoon about three hours after Dinner; Just as he awakened out of his Noon sleep; out of which he could not be raised nor recover'd though there was given him Wine, the Spirit of wine, and Cinnamon-water; his Friends looking upon him as under an Apoplexy and dispairing of his Recovery, craved my Advice. I cured him by Vomit, a great quantity of *Cinamon-water*, being drank and the Ventricle and Brain was comforted and Revived with our *Arcana pestis*, to the quantity of half an ounce. That *Arcanum* is compounded of the *extract of Treacle, the extract of Confection Alkermes, the extract of Lemmons,*

mons and Oranges, the extract of Gentian, Carlina and Angelica; the Tincture of Gold and Corals being mixed together and put into a Glass; some grains of Musk and Amber being added. Petri Johannis Fabri Cur. 86.

III. *A Woman subject to Swooning thus cured.*

A woman thirty two years old subject to swooning upon any thing offending the stomach was thus cured. *Take of Our Aqua Bezoartica eight ounces; Cinnamon-water four ounces; Tincture of Ambergrise forty drops; mix them*: Of this she took two spoonfuls, when she found her self begin to be ill: This presently did her much good: and in less than a months time she was perfectly cured of her Fits. *Salmon.*

IV. *A Woman Consumptive troubled with Fainting and Swooning.*

This woman about twenty eight years old was much troubled with Fainting and Swooning: sometimes she would only Faint; at other times swoon away, which was caused 1. From the weakness of the stomach and vital Powers. 2. From the weakness of the natural Faculties, being in a Consumptive condition. 3. From an Acid humor which was apt oftentimes to overturn her stomach. I first of all prescribed this. *Take Our Aqua Bezoartica nine ounces; simple Angelica water, (impregnated with Juyce of Chermes) four ounces; Damask Rose-water. Cinnamon-water, of each two ounces: Tinctures of Musk and Ambergrise, of each twelve drops: mix them.* Of this she took two spoonfuls, whenever she found her self to grow faint, and it would prevent the fit. But because of her thinness of Body, and wasted condition, I prescribed this restaurative. *Take water of an Oxes, Stags or Sheeps heart a quart; Canary Sack 8 ounces: Cinnamon-water four ounces, Juyce of Alkermes extracted with Borrage-water three ounces: Tincture of Coral an ounce; white Sugar-candy enough to sweeten it: mix them.* Dose four, five, or six, or more spoonfuls about half an hour before eating. Lastly to abate and overcome the Acid: I prescribed this. *Take a strong Gelly of Neuts-feet eight ounces; Oriental Pearl Levigated, prepared Amber, of each an ounce; white Sugar-candy enough to sweeten it: mix in the melted Gelly, and stir it till it be cold.* Of this she took a spoonful or two cold every morning fasting, and last at night going to bed, and in a months time became well, and grew fleshy. *Salmon.*

V. *Fainting and swooning in a little Youth.*

A Youth ten years old troubled with fainting and swooning Fits, I cured with this only remedy following. *Take Aqua Bezoartica nostra six ounces: Tincture of Coral two ounces; Angelica-water three ounces; Syrup of Damask Rose-water enough to sweeten it: mix them.* He took it Morning, Noon, and Night, and also when he felt any illness to come upon him. By thus doing in about three weeks time, he mastered his Disease. *Salmon.*

VI. *A*

VI. *A Woman with Child troubled with Fainting and Swooning.*

A Woman near forty years of Age, was very much afflicted with these Distempers, whom I thus cured. *Take Aqua Bezoartica nostra a pint: Spiritus Aperiens half an ounce; wine of Black Cherries eight ounces; Tincture of Ambergrise a dram: mix them.* This I ordered her to take a spoonful of, every three hours all the day long; and also to take it just before eating, and three or four spoonfuls of it last at night going to bed: It cheared her Spirits, strengthned her, and restored her to her health, in a few dayes. *Salmon.*

VII. *Fainting and Swooning in another Consumptive woman.*

A Woman aged twenty four consumptive, and apt to Faint and Swoon away; I thus cured: I caused her to take three times a day, two dishes of *Chocolate made with New Milk, and five or six spoonfuls of Good Alicant in it*: and sometimes as her stomach would bear it to mix with it the yolk of an Egg. Secondly, Every morning fasting in her Bed, and last at night, she took this Confect. *Take pulp of Indian Green Ginger (the strings taken forth) conserve of Barberries, of each three ounces: Juice of Alkermes one ounce, Ambergrise in fine powder ten grains: mix them.* Lastly, Upon any illness she took two spoonfuls of the following mixture. *Take Aqua Bezoartica nostra eight ounces; Tincture of Coral an ounce; Water distilled from an Oxes heart six ounces; Water distilled, from a healthful mans blood (mixt with a tenth part of decripitated or melted common Salt) and ten times cohobated two ounces: Tincture of Ambergrise two drams; syrup of Damask Rose-water enough to sweeten it: mix them.* By the use of these things she was cured in a few weeks. *Salmon.*

VIII. *Palpitation of the heart in a middle aged man.*

This Man had been long troubled herewith and could by no meanes be cured thereof: I cured him in a short time with this only thing. *Take the best rectified Spirit of Wine that can be got, a quart; dissolve therein choice Camphire an ounce; and add Tincture of Coral four ounces; Tincture of Rosmary flowers two ounces; Tincture of Ambergrise half an ounce; Water distilled (as aforesaid from mans blood, or) from an Oxes heart a quart; Syrup of Damask Roses, enough to sweeten it: mix them.* Dose three, four, five or six spoonfuls at a time. He took it Morning, Noon and Night; and also when he found himself ill. It cured him in a months time to a Miracle. *Salmon.*

IX. *Palpitation of the heart in a young married Lady.*

I prescribed the former mixture of which she took 2 or 3 spoonfuls at a time as there directed: and morning and night this Bolus. *Take conserve of Barberries an ounce: Bezoar mineral a scruple: Ambergrise in fine powder two grains: mix them.* Moreover I caused her Stomach to be bathed morning and night with the *Powers of Rosemary.* By the use

use of these things in about six weeks time she was cured. *Salmon.*

X. *Palpitation of the heart in a young man.*

A young Man about twenty two years old was extreamly troubled with this Disease, so that he could not sleep for it: and he had used multitudes of things for near three years together, and without any effect. He applyed himself to me, and I cured him by the following things. Every night going to bed he took this. *Take conserve of Barberries half an ounce: Camphire in powder a scruple: Laudanum volatile nostrum two or three grains; mix them for a Dose.* The next morning he took this. *Take conserve of Woodsorrel an ounce; shavings of Ivory, Hartshorn, prepared Pearl, Coral and Crabs Eyes, of each half a dram: mix them for a Dose, perfuming it with six or eight grains of Ambergrise.* I also every fifth day purged him with *the infusion of Rheubarb in white wine, wherein some salt of Tartar was dissolved.* Lastly his Stomach was morning and evening bathed with this. *Take Powers of Rosemary, Cloves, Sassafras, of each an ounce; powers of Oranges or Lemmons, and of Lavender of each half an ounce mix them.* By the use of these things in less than a month he was cured. *Salmon.*

XI. *A Palpitation of the heart in a young Girl.*

A young Girl about eleven years of Age was extreamly troubled with this disease, whom I thus cured. 1. I caused Rheubarb thin sliced to be infused in all her drink. 2. Morning, Noon, and Night, and sometimes oftner, she took two spoonfuls of this. *Take Aqua Bezoartica nostra six ounces: of our Stomatick Tincture, Tincture of Coral of each an ounce and half: Spiritus Aperiens two ounces; Tinctura martis an ounce; Tincture of Ambergrise two drams; syrup of Damask Rose-water, enough to sweeten it; mix them.* At Night going to bed, she took *a dram of Elixir proprietatis* in White Wine and Sugar, and so went to rest; bathing also every day morning and night her Breast, Stomach and Belly with the *Powers of Pennyroyal*; by the use of these things she was restored to her former health in a short time. *Salmon.*

CHAP.

CHAP. XXIII.

Of a DROPSIE.

I. *A Dropsie.*

A Young Gentleman a Doctor of the Civil Law, keeping a bad Diet, especially eating at unseasonable times, fell into a Universal Tumor of the whole Body, which Physitians call *Anasarca*. I and another Physitian prescribed Vulgar Dogmatical Remedies, which he used but in vain, all the symptoms of this Disease did grow more vigorously notwithstanding of our Medicaments. Then the Parents of the young Man did ask me if I knew any secret whereby their Son might be cured. I would not defer to communicat it; I resolved to try the *Spagyrick* method of Cure. I gave my purgative Antimony for three following days the quantity of twenty grains for every dose, by which this Person did Vomit up much flegmatick matter, the body being purged he did use opening Juleps for the space of fifteen days, the Potions and Doses each of them were altered with the *syrup of Pearls, and ten drops of the Oyl of Vitriol, with the tincture of Gold.* These dayes being over, he was again purged with our *Antimony*, then he did sweat for eight days in an Artificial Stove, there being first given *one drachm of our Sudorifick Antimony*, which did cause him to sweat plentifully; in the next place for strengthening the Liver and Ventricle we exhibited the following *Opiat. Take the salt of Coral and Pearls of each one drachm; tincture of Gold two drachms, the essence of Annise and Cinnamon of each half a drachm, our Bezoartick mineral stone, which is our Sudorifick Antimony one drachm, Musk and Ambergrise of each half a drachm, Citron Peel dissolved in the water of Cinnamon & sent through a sieve three ounces; mix and incorporate them and make an Opiat, of which he may take the quantity of a Nut every morning fasting.* He used this Opiat for a Moneth, and so was perfectly cured and delivered from that mighty and confirmed Disease. *Petri Johannis Fabri Cur. 69.*

II. *A Dropsie Anasarca in a middle aged Woman.*

A Woman thirty four years old fell into a Dropsie, so that her Fingers, Hands, Arms, Feet, Legs, Thighs and Belly were mightily swelled, she had applied herself to many Physicians but without benefit; at length she requested my help. I first purged her with this. *Take Scammony, Resin of Jallap of each half a scruple: Cambogia, five grains: Mercurius dulcis levigated half a dram: with honey make Pills.* This wrought very well; at night, and for three nights together, I gave

gave her a dose of *Our Antidote or Theriaca.* One the fifth day I purged her with this. *Take Extractum Rudii, a scruple; Mercurius dulcis half a dram, mix for a dose.* This wrought well and brought away much Water. After this for three Nights more I gave her our aforesaid *Antidote or Theriaca,* and upon the day following this Purge. *Take our Pill Panchymagogæ* (see it in Our *Polygraphice* the fifth Edition) *twenty five grains; Mercurius dulcis a scruple: mix them.* This she took, and it wrought strongly with her, insomuch that her body seemed to be drained of all the Water in it. After the working of it I strengthned the inward parts with *Our Antidote* aforesaid for three or four days; which done, I caused her to take *four or five grains of Our Volatile Laudanum,* and to sweat strongly upon it, this she took three times, and sweat upon it every time; so that she seemed to be perfectly well; but to confirm the Cure I caused her to take one purge more which was the following. *Take Pil. Panchymagogæ a scruple; Mercurius dulcis two scruples; make it up into Pills with Chio Turpentine.* This gave her another large evacuation, and as it were perfectly drained her whole body, so that she seemed as slender and as lank as ever before. This done, she took the *Antidote* again for three days; after that the *Laud. Volatile* for two days. And lastly, *a Diet drink of Guaiacum, Sassafras, and Sarsa,* for twelve dayes, and became throughly well. *Salmon.*

III. *An Anasarca in another Woman.*

This woman was fifty five years old, and so weakned by taking Purges, which did her no good but apparently much hurt, that she resolved against taking any more; and indeed the Disease got ground by her continual purging, insomuch that after every purge she was so much the weaker. At length hearing of me, she desired my help; and having given me a relation as before, I fully concluded against purging, and after a little consideration was of the opinion that if ever she was cured, it must be by the use of *Diaphoreticks,* and much Sweating. The first Dose I gave her was this. *Take of Our Antidote or Theriaca twenty grains; of our Volatile Laudanum four grains; Bezoar Mineral a scruple; mix and make a Bolus.* This was given her, and therewith she sweat stoutly: in the time of the sweating, both to refresh the Spirits, comfort the Heart and more powerfully to provoke the sweat; I caused her to take a Gill now and then of this mixture. *Take Our Aqua Bezoartica eight ounces; tincture of Coral half an ounce; Guttæ vitæ half a dram; mix them.* With these things she sweat so powerfully, that the Featherbed was wet through with the same, and all the Cloths about her; when the sweat was ended, which was in six or seven hours, she was attended as in other cases of sweating; and being out of her sweat, she took now and then a Glass of burnt Claret, and eat a little of a Chicken, and was very chearful and brisk. The next day I engaged her

her to the same course again, and with the same success, after which her body seemed to be very much abated of its bigness; and she much more lightsome. However I thought convenient now, to intermit a day, and only to sweat her every other day, which I did with this following Dose. *Take of Our Antidote half a dram; Laudanum Volatile six grains; of Our pulvis Bezoartica a scruple: mix them for a Sudorifick Dose.* This she took always two or three hours before she entred into the Sweat; and she continued in the Sweat, so long as she was able to bear it without Fainting; giving her in the time of Sweating now and then two or three spoonfuls of the aforesaid mixture. In the Intervals of Sweating to comfort the inward parts, and restore the Tone of the *Viscera*, much debilitated by the Disease, I ordered her to take three, four or five times or ofner in the day of the following Compositum. *Take of Our Antidote four ounces: Citron peels Candied two ounces; Pulvis Bezoartic is six drams: mix them.* Of this she took a little upon a Knives point often in a day, as much as she pleased. I also ordered her to drink now and then *Wormwood Wine* for her stomachs sake: and that all her drink should have *Rheubarb* infused in it, with some drops of *Tinctura martis*. This Course she followed; and in forty days she was restored to her perfect health. *Salmon.*

IV. *An Anasarca cured in a middle aged Man.*

A man about thirty-three years old had been eight or ten months in a dreadful *Anasarca*, who had been spoiled by extream and continually purging him, his Belly was so big, that the relation of it would be accounted Romantick. This Man hearing of me, desired my help: when I saw him, I could judge nothing but Death could put a period to his Grief, and therefore bad him prepare for another World; he little regarded my words, nor was disinayed, but desired me to undertake him, and do my best. Being thus constrained, I wholly resolved against purging, but thought with my self to give him a little rest with *my Volatile Laudanum*, to please him. I sent him some Pills of it which he took, and sweat, and rested well with them (which rest he wanted before. These being gone, he sent for more, desiring me to make them bigger; and still as they were gone he desired more: he began with three grains, and gradually of his own accord (without my directions) encreased their Dose; for as by continually taking them he found their effects less, he still augmented the Dose: Thus he encreased the Dose, till he took about a scruple at a time: And he continued the use of them for near ten weeks time, sweating stourly upon them every night, and in that space of time contrary to my expectations was made perfectly well. *Salmon.*

V. *A Dropsie Anasarca in an Ancient Woman.*

A Woman about sixty years of Age was extreamly afflicted with an

an *Anarſarca* and had tried many things in vain, inſomuch that nothing was left unattempted which the Phyſicians could think of. At length through the Advice of a Friend ſhe was perſwaded to make uſe of me. When I came to her, I beheld a deplorable Object; a Woman vaſtly ſwelled, ſcarcely being able to breath, and not able to make water. The Urine ſhe made was ſeldom more than half a pint in eight or nine days, nor had ſhe any provocation to it. The event indeed was doubtful, and accordingly were the prognoſticks. But being entreated to do my indeavour, I thus began. 1. I preſcribed this following. *Take pure Salt of Tartar; pure Sal-armoniack, of each equal quantities; mix them together, and put them into a Crucible over a moderate fire: continually ſtir the Salts with an Iron rod till they ceaſe ſuming, and become perfectly dry.* Of this ſhe took a ſcruple at a time in a little broth twice, and ſometimes thrice a day: every fifth day I purged her with *my Syrupus Elaterii*, which wrought well with her and gave her nine, ten, and ſometimes twelve watery ſtools a day. In the mean ſeaſon in the intervals of purging ſhe conſtantly took *Our Antidote or Theriaca*, and upon any faintneſs or illneſs, a dram or two, ſometimes three or four ſpoonfuls of *Our Aqua Bezoartica*, by the uſe of which things the *Viſcera* were comforted: Moreover ſhe ſometimes took her doſe of Salt in the ſaid Treacle, in place of Broth; this Salt powerfully opened all the Obſtructions of the Urinary paſſages, entered into the Maſs of Blood, and ſo ſtrengthned it, and corrected its vicious qualities, that it became able to carry and convey the *Serum* to the *Emulgent Arteries*, and to the Reins; by the uſe of this compounded Salt, ſhe made Water well and freely, and that in good large quantities, thoſe Veſſels performing their Offices again as they ſhould do. Laſtly, to clear the habit of the body of the Watery humor, with which it was ſo extreamly infeſted, I cauſed her to ſweat luſtily with *Our Cordial Pill, Bezoartick Powder*, &c. thus mixt. *Take of Our Antidote a ſcruple: of Our Bezoartick Powder ſixteen grains; Volatile Laudanum two grains; Camphire (diſſolved in Spirit of Wine) eight grains; mix them, and give it in a glaſs of Mull'd Sack.* This ſhe took, and it ſweat her powerfully, and ſhe repeated the ſweating about fourteen times, at what time ſhe found all her ſwelling gone, and her ſelf perfectly well. *Salmon.*

VI. *An Anaſarca with Obſtruction of the Courſes in a young Woman.*

This Woman about twenty four years of Age, fell into the Dropſie with a ſtoppage of her Courſes, ſhortneſs of her Breath, and a complication of many other Diſeaſes. I cured her by conſtantly giving her of *Our Elixir proprietatis*: ſhe took a large ſpoonful of it every morning faſting, and it wrought well with her; moreover to provoke the Termes, near the time that they did uſually flow, I preſcribed the following compoſitum, which I had of a very ingenious man, and my ſingular good Friend. *Medicamentum Eximium Emmenonagogicum.*

gogicum. Take Elixir proprietatis simple without an acid six drams: Spirit of Sal Armoniack, Tincture of Mars, of each a dram and half: Ens veneris, Volatile Salt of Amber, of each half-a dram: mix them. Dose twenty five or thirty drops thrice a day in *an infusion of Wormwood, Centaury and Rue, ana, in Wine or Beer.* This in a few days brought down the Terms effectually: Thus by taking of these two Medicines she was freed from her Disease. The Tincture of *Mars* for this purpose is thus made. *Take Sal Armoniack three ounces: filings of Iron, one ounce: put them into an Iron Ladle or frying pan: put there to so much water, as may make it of the thickness of Batter: put it over a moderate fire and continually stir it for six hours, still adding water (as the other does evaporate) to keep it of the same thickness; then evaporate to dryness: from this opened body of Mars, you may extract a Tincture with Common Spirit of Wine for the purpose aforesaid, which will be of a Glorious colour. Salmon.*

VII. *An Anasarca in a middle Aged Man.*

This man about forty years old was much troubled with the Dropsie, and continually as he still purged, he grew bigger and bigger, and the swellings very much still increased. Becoming my Patient, I gave him this; *Take Calomelanos lævigated half a dram: Conserve of Damask Roses an ounce: mix the powder with a little part of the Conserve, to be swallowed first: then let the rest of the Conserve be eaten after it alone:* This was taken at night going to Bed; it wrought well the next day, and brought away much water. The third day I gave the same Dose again, save I encreased the *Calomelanos* to two scruples, which wrought admirably again. The fourth night from this, I gave this: *Take Calomelanos lævigated two scruples; Mithridate a dram: mix them.* The next morning I purged him with my Family Pills. The fifth night from this I again gave the same Dose of *Calomelanos*, and purged in like manner the next morning: which wrought well; Thus I continued for seven or eight times repeating the same every night and morning: In the intermediate dayes, I comforted and restored the weakned Viscera with *my Antidote* or *Theriaca*, and *Aqua Bezoartica*; by which means in eight weeks time he was restored to his pristine Health. The reason why I continued purging though it proved evil to him before, was because of the *Mercury*; for that by its own Energy and force melted the humors, and made them fluxile and easie to be moved, and so fit for Excretion, which had I not performed by *Cathartick*s, to move them downwards, would infallibly of themselves have flown upwards, and caused a fluxing. *Salmon.*

VIII. *An Anasarca in a Youth.*

When I was about fifteen years of Age, I was afflicted with a Dropsie Anasarca, in an extream manner. My Father cured me without either Vomiting or purging by the following Medicine, *Take Juice of Pellitory of the Wall depurated six pints; double refined Sugar*

nine

nine pounds: mix and make a syrup by gentle boyling. Of this I took three or four spoonfuls Morning and Night; by help of which the water evacuated by Urine: In six weeks time, by continuing the use of the Medicine, I was (through the Goodness and Blessing of the most Great and Gracious God) restored to perfect Health. *Salmon.*

CHAP. XXIV.

Of the JAUNDISE.

I. *The Jaundise.*

A Young Maid being sadly afflicted with this Disease, was happily cured by the following Medicines. First of all she was twice purged with *Aromatico*, and then as often with *Panchimagogon*; this being done, she felt her self very much eased; for taking away her bad yellow Colour the following things were used. She took for three or four mornings *three ounces of the decoction of Goose-dung; two scruples of the extract of Century*, which she drank warm and so was cured.

II. *Another.*

A Woman having for two years together been troubled with the Yellow Jaundise was cured after the following manner. First she took one drachm of *Balsamum Artificiale of Leonard Phioravant* with a spoonful of *white wine* in the Morning, which caused her the next day to be as yellow as Saffron all her body over, the very hair of her Head and the Nails of her Hands and Feet were strange to behold. The third day she took the same again, and the third time she was cured. Some Practitioners have found much vertue in the Salt called *Lapilli Urinæ*, or *Paracelsus* his *Rebisola*, against the Jaundies and all Obstructions.

III. *Another Remedy.*

Take Nucis Cupressi, Cassia ligni of each one ounce, extract of Centaury two scruples; mix them and drink it in white wine warm, and they shall after taking evacuate by Urine great store of yellowish Choler, but by taking this Medicine twice or thrice it will presently vanish away, as it hath been often proved by experience. Remember that before you take this Medicine, you receive a dose or two of *Aromatico Leonardo.*

IV. *Another Cure.*

A young Gentlewoman about eighteen years old was lamentably afflicted with the Jaundise and the suppression of her Courses, she

was cured after this manner. *Take the water of Madder Roots, Sage and Betony of each four ounces, Spirit of Tartar two ounces, oyl of Tartar two scruples; mix them and drink thereof morning and evening two or three ounces warm.* Here is to be noted, that she was purged once before she took this drink with *Aromatico Leonardo*, and so was perfectly cured; and her Courses also returned, which before were obstructed for about seventh moneths.

V. *The Jaundice in a young woman, with stoppage of her Courses.*

A young Woman eighteen years old, whose Courses were obstructed, fell into the *Jaundise*, and became very ill; being of my acquaintance, she sent for me; I cured her with the following things. 1. I purged her twice with *my Family Pills.* 2. I ordered her to take in all her drink *an Infusion of Rheubarb in white wine.* 3. Morning and Evening to take this following mixture in white Wine. *Take of Our Elixir proprietatis three drams; Tincture of Mars twenty drops; Spiritus Antiasthmaticus twelve drops: Tincture of Coral eight drops; mix them for a dose.* She took these things for twelve or fourteen days, and her Courses came orderly down, and her Jaundice was cured. *Salmon.*

VI. *The Jaundice in another young Woman.*

A Maiden of twenty one years old afflicted with the Jaundice. I first of all purged her twice with *an infusion of Rheubarb and Sena in white wine.* Then I gave her this to be taken every morning fasting, and half an hour before dinner. *Take root of the Greater Celandine two handfuls; Juniper berries one handful; Turmerick in powder two drams; Saffron half a dram; bruise and beat them all very well; then add a pint, or somewhat more of white wine: let all stand in a gentle digestion for six hours; then draw forth the juice.* Dose four ounces morning and noon. At night I prescribed this. *Take powder of Millepedes half a dram; Goose dung a scruple; Volatile Salt of Hartshorn ten grains; mix them, and with a little of Our Antidote make up a Bolus.* She took these two last Medicines ten days and was cured. In the time of the cure she would oftentimes complain of lowness of her Spirits, Faintness, and illness at Stomach, for which I ordered her to take upon such occasions *three or four spoonfuls of Our Aqua Bezoartica*, which always gave her relief. *Salmon.*

VII. *The Jaundice in a middle aged Man.*

A Man about thirty seven years old, afflicted with the Jaundice, I cured with this only Remedy, being taken thrice a day. *Take of Our Pulvis Bezoarticus half a dram; Powder of Vipers a dram; Salt of Amber, of Harts tongue, of Millepedes, ana, ten grains; mix them for a dose.* This was taken at night going to bed, mixt with *a spoonful of syrup of Damask Rose-water*; drinking after it *a glass of Sack, with forty drops of the Tincture of Mars dropt into it.* After taking of it, he sweat well; being out of his sweat, and cleansed,

in

in the morning he arose, and took the same dose again fasting; about an hour after he eat some warm Broth: and again at night he took it in like manner as before, sweating upon it, thus he continued for eight or ten days, at the end of which time he seemed to be perfectly well. Nevertheless I purged him three or four times with *Our Elixir proprietatis*, giving him a full spoonful at a time in the Morning fasting in a Glass of Sack, and continuing it without intermission for three other mornings. *Salmon.*

VIII. *The Jaundice in a young labouring Man.*

A young Man about twenty five years old was extreamly afflicted with the Jaundice, who being my Neighbour desired me to help him. I purged him with *twenty grains of Cambogia* which he mixt with Honey and swallowed; he took it in the morning fasting, and went about his daily labour (being a Melter or Founder) it wrought well with him both upwards and downwards; every other day I caused him to repeat it, it having still the same effects upon him; at length it purged only downwards; and in about seven or eight times taking of it, it perfectly cured him, the whole yellowness went away, and he recovered his former strength and activity. *Salmon.*

IX. *The Yellow Jaundice in an Elderly Woman.*

A Woman about fifty years old, being afflicted with the Jaundice I cured by giving her the following Medicaments. 1. I purged her with this. *Take Cambogia, fine Aloes, ana, fifteen grains, being in fine powder make them into five pills with Honey.* This she took three times, which purged her well. 2. I prescribed this to be taken in the morning fasting: *Take Goose Dung, Turmerick in powder, of each half a dram; Ens veneris ten grains; Salt of Urine five grains: mix, and with Our Treacle or Antidote make a Bolus.* 3. Half an hour before dinner she took this. *Take powder of the yellow stone found in an Ox Gall, powder of Millepedes, and viper powder, of each half a dram: mix them, and give the mixture with a spoonful of syrup of Damask Rose-water,* drinking after it a glass of Canary. 4. At night going to Bed she took this mixture. *Take Juyce of Earth-worms drawn out with white wine, or rather with black-cherry-water; Ashes of Sparrows Feathers a dram; Volatile Salt of Amber twelve grains: mix them for a dose, and sweeten with syrup of Damask Rose-water.* These things she took in this order every day for ten days, and so became well. *Salmon.*

X. *The yellow Jaundice in a middle aged woman.*

A married Wife about thirty years of Age, (not having her Courses so well as she should have) got a surfit, and presently after fell into the yellow Jaundice, who was cured with these following Remedies. Every morning fasting she took this. *Take Elixir proprietatis nostra six drams: Spirit of Hartshorn twenty drops; Tincture of Mars (formerly*

merly prescribed) *forty drops: mix for a dose.* This wrought well with her. At Noon, an hour before eating, she took this, *Take tincture of Antimony a dram; tincture of Mars, and of Saffron, of each a scruple; tincture of Castoreum half a dram: mix for a dose,* and give it in a Glass of Canary. At night going to bed she took this. *Take extract of Gentian a dram; Vitriol of Mars half a scruple; Mercurius dulcis a scruple: mix them.* She took these things constantly every day for six or seven dayes, and in that time became perfectly well: but during the whole course of her cure, I caused her to take only drink in which *Rheubarb thin sliced* had been at least sixteen or twenty hours infused. *Salmon.*

XI. *The yellow Jaundice in an Ancient Man.*

An Ancient Man about seventy years old had been troubled with the Jaundice for four months, and desired my help, who was with the following things cured. *Take Bezoar mineral, half a dram; Camphire in powder, Salt of Amber, of each ten grains; Salt of Urine six grains: mix them.* He took it in the morning fasting in a spoonful of syrup of *Damask Rose-water,* and drank a Glass of Sack after it. A little before dinner he took this. *Take Oxes Gall half a dram; Goose and Hens Dung, of each a scruple: mix them.* This he took in a Glass of Mull'd Sack, well sweetned; and an hour after dined. At night going to bed he took this: *Take of our Laudanum Volatile four grains; Camphire seven grains: Ambergrise two grains mix them; and make a Bolus with a little of Our Antidote or Treacle.* This powerfully expelled the noxious matter by sweat. He continued the use of these things twelve or fourteen dayes, and became well. His drink had all along *Rheubarb* and *Turmerick* thin sliced Infused in it. *Salmon.*

CHAP. XXV.

Of the CHOLICK.

I. *Pain of the Belly with Vomiting.*

ONE advised with me concerning what he should take for the pains of the Belly, frequent vomiting and a weariness of all the Members, his Urine was of the colour of Saffron and very thin, his thirst was great, and he could not endure the South-wind; after he had repaired to the Baths he felt some good; I exhibited to this Person under such bad Circumstances the following Medicine. *Take Electuarium diaphœnicon 6 drams; the Electuary of the juice of Roses, and the syrup of Cammomile of each five ounces, the decoction of the flowers and fruits a sufficient quantity: mix them and*

and make a potion. By this he received much good. *Gabelchoveri cent. 4. cur. 2.*

II. *Cholick.*

A Woman being almost dead of the Cholick, I cured with the red *Oyl of Vitriol*, drunk in *Anniseed-water*, and a while after that potion she voided a worm and was cured.

A Lawyer of *Augusta* was long sick of the Cholick, and was forsaken of other Physicians, whom I cured by giving him our *Laudanum. Paracelsus.*

III. *A Cholick.*

A certain person had a grievous pain of the Cholick, insomuch that he could be scarsly restrained from laying violent hands upon himself; a great many Physitians were called who applied several things for allaying the pain, but their medicines proved ineffectual. I was sent for, the Patient I found almost dead, his Temples hollow, his Nose sharp, his Eyes yellow, and all his Face lean: I gave twenty grains of my Antimony in Treacle Water and he vomited much Flegmatick and Cholerick matter, and he had afterwards many Stools of the same nature. We also injected *Carminiative Clysters, of the decoction of hot herbs with excellent Wine, mixed with the Spirit of wine and the oyl of Anise, Amber and Rue.* And so within four or five hours the pain was quieted and he slept well; the next day he was purged with our *Antimony*, by which he did purge both upwards and downwards; then the Stomach, and Liver was comforted with the *Conserve or Electuary of Life*, and so was perfectly cured. But within fifteen dayes the pain and sickness returned with more grievous symptomes, being called again I repeated the same things, and I prepared the Body with many Juleps and I purged him with *my Antimony*; and the pain and Disease ceased again: Afterwards a cold pain in his Arms and Shoulders with a Cough seised him, whom by the Advice also of another Physician we purged & bathed him often with a hot Bath. And lastly with our *Antimony*, he having also used of *Cinamon* and *Anise-water* after eating; and so he was perfectly cured. *Petri Johannis Fabri cur. 73.*

IV. *A middle aged Man afflicted with the Cholick.*

A Man thirty two years old, afflicted with the Cholick in so extream a manner that nothing but Death could be expected, was immediately cured with this Dose. *Take Generous Wine three ounces; of our Bezoartick water one ounce; Syrup of Poppy two drams; Oyl of sweet Almonds half an ounce; Laudanum Volatile most three grains, Camphire (dissolved in the Bezoartick water) eight grains; Spirit Antiasthmaticus, Saffron, ana half a scruple; mix and make a draught.* This was given at three in the afternoon, and in an hours time he was perfectly well; however it was repeated the next morning for security sake. *Salmon.*

VI. *The Cholick in an Ancient man.*

A man sixty years of Age had been two days afflicted with the Cholick, so that no ordinary remedies, neither Carminatives nor Opiates would do any good: at length falling into my hand I cured him thus. I first purged him with *an infusion of Rheubarb*; and caused him to take no drink but what had *Rheubarb* infused in it, and so much as might keep his Belly soluble. In the Interim, I caused him in the extremity at any time to take a dose of this. *Take Spirit of Wine two ounces; Camphire half a dram: dissolve the Camphire in the spirit and mix it with Canary an ounce and half, which dulcifie with double refined Sugar for one dose.* This gave him relief almost beyond expression. At night he took the same dose with the addition of forty drops of dulcified Spirit of Nitre: Thus in four days he was cured. *Salmon.*

VII. *The Cholick in a young Gentlewoman.*

A young Lady eighteen years of Age was extreamly tortured with this disease, and withal extreamly bound in Body. I cured her by the method following. I first caused this Clyster to be exhibited. *Take Mutton-broth a pint, powers of Caraway and Juniper Berries, of each a dram: of Lavender and Aniseeds, ana half a dram: Oyl of Sweet Almonds two ounces; Honey an ounce; Tincture of Castoreum half an ounce; mix them.* When the Clyster had done working I purged her with *an infusion of Rheubarb.* In all her drink I caused Rheubarb to be infused, and thirty or forty drops of the dulcified Spirit of *Nitre* to be mixt therewith. All this did not prevail to remove the Costiveness of body; whereupon I caused this Clyster to be administred. *Take broth of Mutton twelve ounces; infusion of Crocus Metallorum four ounces; Oyl olive two ounces; Powers of Caraways three drams: mix them.* This effectually did the work; and she was restored to her former health. *Salmon.*

VIII. *The Cholick in a Man, cured with Mercury.*

This Man aged thirty eight years was troubled with a Cholick so extreamly as that *no Opiates* would give any relief; I cured him with this. 1. I gave him this Clyster. *Take decoction of Juniper-berries fourteen ounces; infusion of Crocus Metallorum four ounces; Powers of Aniseeds two drams; Honey an ounce; mix them.* It was exhibited, and it opened his body excellently. This don I gave him this. *Take Rheubarb in powder a dram; Mercurius dulcis two scruples; mix them.* It wrought excellently, melted and brought away the Cold, Viscous and Glassy Humor which hurt the Nerves and caused the pain. He had miraculously ease after he had taken the *Mercury*, as if it had been by Inchantment. The fifth day after he took another Dose, and was no more after troubled with his Disease. *Salmon.*

IX. *The Cholick in a young Child.*

A Child about fourteen Months old

old afflicted with a cruel Cholick, I cured by the means following. *Take Fennel water an ounce; Powers of Aniseeds and Caraways of each six drops; Tincture of Coral ten drops; mix them for a dose.* Outwardly the Breast, Stomach and Bowels were bathed with *powers of Amber*; and at night when it went to rest this was exhibited. *Take choice Canary an ounce; Syrup of Corn-Poppy two drams; Tincture of Coral, Guttæ vitæ nostræ, ana sixteen drops; mix them.* This course was pursued, and two days after the Child was recovered to its former health. *Salmon.*

X. *The Cholick in a very Melancholy Man.*

A Man about fifty eight years old had been for about fourteen dayes vehemently troubled with the Cholick whom I cured by his constant taking of this following Medicine. *Take powers of Rosemary and of Juniper, of each an ounce; Guttæ vitæ three ounces; Camphire three drams; Volatile Salts of mans Skull, of Hartshorn and of Vipers, ana a dram; Tincture of Coral two drams; mix them.* Dose from fifteen to twenty, thirty or forty drops, *plus minus*, as the sick is in Age, three or four times a day, in a Glass of Canary, or *Our Aqua Bezoartica.* This mixture he took constantly thrice a day, and sometimes four times a day, and it cured him; but I caused him also to anoint the Breast, Stomach, and Bowels with *the Powers of Amber* morning and night: and because he complained of his Body being bound, I caused him to take this Clyster. *Take decoction of Juniperberries fourteen ounces; infusion of Crocus metallorum two ounces and half; Honey an ounce and half; Salt a dram: mix them.* By this his belly was loosned, and a great quantity of Cold, Viscous, Filthy matter was brought away. *Salmon.*

XI. *The Cholick in another ancient Man.*

A man about sixty seven years old being afflicted with the Cholick, I cured him in this manner. 1. *Take Aqua Bezoartica nostra an ounce and half; Powers of Juniper berries twenty five drops; Camphire fifteen grains: mix and dissolve for a dose.* 2. I caused his Breast, Stomach and Bowels to be bathed presently, as also morning and evening with this mixture. *Take powers of Amber, and of Juniper berries, ana, one ounce: mix them.* At night going to bed, I caused him to take this Bolus. *Take Conserve of Barberries a dram: Laudanum volatile nost. four grains; Camphire six grains: mix them.* This gave him wonderful ease; the next morning the first mixture was given again, and after it this Clyster. *Take decoction of Juniper a pint, infusion of Crocus Metallorum two ounces, tincture of Castor half an ounce, mix them.* And in all his drink, I ordered him to infuse *the best Rhubarb in thin slices.* Thus following this advice, in three or four dayes he was made perfectly well. *Salmon.*

XII. *The Cholick in a lusty young man.*

A lusty young man about thirty years

years old, by vehement sweating at Harvest-work, and drinking a great quantity of cold drink, was taken with a vehement Cholick, so that none of the Countrey people could give him any relief: I being accidentally there present did my endeavour to restore him: but having nothing with me but my *Hercules*, and a paper of Camphire, I was then forced to make a Virtue of necessity, and apply my medicines to him the best way I could: first I gave him the following Dose. *I called for a little brandy of which I took three ounces, in which I dissolved Camphire half a dram.* This I gave him for one dose, which gave him immediate relief in a quarter of an hour: three hours after I gave him this. *Take the pulp of a rosted Apple half an ounce, of Our Hercules twenty five grains, Camphire ten grains, mix them.* It was given to him in bed, and he sweat stoutly upon it, a little Mull'd Sack being also given him in the time of his sweat. The next morning *the Dose of Camphire and Brandy was repeated*; and two hours after it, this Clyster was exhibited. *Take a strong decoction of Fennel seeds a pint, Salt three drams, mix and give it warm.* This gave him five or six Stools, of slimy filthy pituitous matter, and some of it as green as Grass in colour; after which he found himself, perfectly well. *Salmon.*

XIII. *A vehement Cholick in a young Virgin.*

She was about sixteen years old, and seized with a vehement Cholick. I first gently purged her with *an Infusion of Rhubarb*, giving a little before taking of the purge, this Clyster. *Take Spring-water something more than blood-warm ten ounces, Powers of Juniper half an ounce; common Salt three drams; mix them.* The Purge and Clyster wrought very well, and brought away, almost an unconceivable quantity of cold, filthy, slimy, pituitous matter; by which she had a real relief. At night this was given. *Take Our Bezoartick water an ounce, Camphire eight grains, of our Volatile Laudanum two grains; Salt of mans Skull five grains, mix them.* This gave her rest and ease, and the next morning she found her self well. But I caused her Breast, Stomach, and Belly to be well bathed morning and night with this mixture. *Take Powers of Amber, and of Juniper berries, of each a like quantity, mix them.* And in all her drink I ordered her to take twenty or 30 drops of *Spiritus Nitri Alcoholizatus*: Thus in three dayes she was made perfectly well. *Salmon.*

XIV. *The Cholick in a Woman with Child.*

A Woman with Child aged thirty years, being taken with the Cholick, was thus cured. *Take of our Guttæ Vitæ forty drops, Camphire so much as it will dissolve, Canary three ounces, mix them.* She drank it, and it gave her relief in a quarter of an hour. At night going to bed, she repeated it again, bathing also her Side, Breast, Stomach, and Belly with the *Powers of Amber*, as also in the morning fasting, after which

which she became well, and was no more troubled with it. *Salmon.*

XV. *The Cholick in a little youth.*

A youth ten years old, afflicted with the Cholick I thus cured. *Take Our Hercules fifteen grains: conserve of Barberies half a dram: mix them.* About eight hours after, I purged him with *the infusion of Rheubarb in new Ale,* with advice also to drink *Rheubarb* in all his drink, *with thirty drops of the Spiritus Nitri Alcoholizatus.* He continued taking of these things for three days, and was cured. *Salmon.*

XVI. *The Cholick in an extream Costive Body.*

A Woman about twenty eight years of Age of a Melancholy disposition, and extreamly bound in body, was mightily afflicted with a Cholick, which commonly took her by Fits, and at certain hours. I first prescribed this Clyster: *Take Spring-water a pint: Powers of Juniper half an ounce; Crocus Metallorum two ounces, Salt two drams; mix them, and let it be exhibited warm.* This was given about seven at night which wrought gently, the next morning I purged her with this. *Take Extractum Rudii a scruple: Calomelanos half a dram, mix them, and make Pills.* This she took, and it wrought well; the day following I caused the Clyster to be again administred and the next morning after the former Dose of Pills: these Clysters and Pills were afterwards repeated every sixth day: In the mean season I caused her to bath her Bowels with *Powers of Amber,* and to take in all her drink thirty or forty drops at a time of *Spiritus Nitri Acioholizatus; Rheubarb* thin sliced, having been first infused in it; by the use of these means she was in sixteen or eighteen days time restored to her perfect health. *Salmon.*

XVII. *The Cholick in another big-bellied Woman.*

She was much troubled with the Cholick, so that she feared she should miscarry. I cured her thus, 1. I purged her gently with *an infusion of Rheubarb every morning for four or five dayes.* 2. I caused her Breast, Stomach and Belly to be bathed *with Powers of Amber mixed with an equal quantity of Powers of Juniper-berries and Penny-royal* morning and night. 3. Lastly, I caused her to take this following potion for three mornings. *Take Spirit of Wine two ounces: Camphire a scruple, mix and dissolve; add Canary three ounces; double refined Sugar enough to dulcifie it.* By these things in three or four dayes she was made well. *Salmon.*

XVIII. *The Cholick in a young Child.*

A Child about a yeare old, vehemently troubled with the Cholick, I thus cured. *Take Canary two spoonfuls; Guttæ vitæ twelve drops, mix them and give it.* The child took it, and it gave ease presently. I caused it to be four times repeated in two dayes, and to have its belly bathed with *Powers of Juniper*

Juniper Berries morning and night. Thus in two or three dayes it was restored to its former health. *Salmon.*

CHAP. XXVI.

Of the Bloody and Hepatick FLUX.

I. *A Flux from the Liver.*

A Certain Person having drank cold water too freely and eating too much Lettice with Vinegar in a very hot season, fell into this Distemper, by Stool he voided plentifully a kind of crude Blood somewhat watery. I was called to give my advice, I thought meet to purge him with the extract of *Rhubarb*, and did prescribe a hot and moist kind of Diet, and the syrup of *Corals*, with the distilled water of *Cinnamon*, which being mixed therewith he used for ten dayes morning and evening to the quantity of two spoonfuls and so he was cured. *Petri Johannis Fabri Cur. 66.*

II. *A Flux stopped.*

Dissolve *Bay-salt* in *Malmesey*, and therewith wash the soles of your Feet, and in three or four dayes it will stay the Flux. Many Souldiers in the Wars have been cured of this Disease by setting their Fundament in warm Horse-dung. Also the *powder of Red Roses drunk in Red Wine* is very profitable for stopping of the Flux.

III. *A Flux of long continuance.*

Recipe. *Conserve of Red Roses, Marmalade of Quinces, Electuary of Sulphur of Leonardo Phioravante, of each two ounces, Amulatum Palmarii half an ounce, the Essences of Saffron, our Laudanum of each half a scruple, Aqua preservants half an ounce, oyl of Vitriol and Sulphur of each half a scruple; mix them and take thereof one drachm, morning and evening.*

IV. *Bloody Flux or Dysentery.*

One who had been grievously afflicted with the Bloody Flux, was cured by one Dose of my *Antimony*; by vertue of which he did evacuate both upwards and downwards; which being done the Disease and all its symptoms vanished away. *Pet. Johan. Fab. cur. 1.*

V. *Another afflicted with the same Disease.*

My Brother *Geraldus Faber* had one only Son who was troubled with the Bloody Flux, besides the common and *Peripneumonick* symptoms, he had also a Feaver; insomuch that he was Hectick and Con-

Consumptive: He was 3 moneths afflicted with a *Dysentery*, without the application of any Remedy. We did him cure at length with Broths wherein was put *Sorrel*, *Purslain and the seeds of the same*, with some drops of the *oyl of Vitriol* in his Ptisane. He took also thrice our *Silesian Earth* cleansed from its Vitriolated quality, and by these he was cured. *Petri Johannis Fabri cur.* 30.

VI. *The Bloody Flux in a middle aged Man.*

A Man forty years of Age, who had been afflicted with a Bloody Flux about six weeks, was given over by his Physicians, (being four Collegiate Doctors) as incurable: His Wife sent for me, I found him to all apprehension past hope; he was senseless, for he knew no body, the whites of his Eyes appeared, and his Teeth seemed to be set, so that the Company thought him to be drawing on. I was entreated to do what I could, and I saw a desperate Remedy ought to be used rather than none at all. I immediately caused this Clyster to be exhibited. *Take ordinary spirit of Wine six ounces, broth eight ounces, and the yolk of one Egg, beat the Broth and yolk together, then mix it with the Brandy, and add thereto of our Guttæ Vitæ two drams; let it be given warm,* In a quarter of an hour after the Exhibition, he seemed to revive, and presently after fell into a pleasant sleep for twelve hours, after which he awaked very much refreshed and without pain; in an hour after he had a Stool, black, but not bloody. Two hours after the same Clyster was repeated again, and he rested very well again, the blood ceasing to come any more: His Spirits being weak, and low, I gave him this Cordial. *Take Aqua Bezoartica nost. 3 ounces, tincture of Coral, Guttæ vitæ, ana, two drams, mix them.* Of this he took a spoonful or two now and then. The Clyster was twice more repeated and he became perfectly well without any farther administration. *Salmon.*

VII. *A Child two years old afflicted with a Dysentery.*

A little Girl, being two or three dayes afflicted with this Disease, and given over by the Physicians, the Parents sent for me; when I came to the Child, it seemed to be a dying or dead, nor could we perceive it to breathe. Though I feared it would die, yet I caused this Clyster to be administred. *Take Mutton-broth six ounces; beat it with the yolk of an Egg, and add thereto three ounces of strong Cinnamon Water; mix them, and exhibit warm.* It was given, and came away again in a quarter of an hour; this was about twelve at noon. I caused the same Clyster to be immediately again repeated, which stayed with the child; in an hour after it was perceived apparently to breath; and in three hours after called for drink, after which it slept twelve hours very sweetly without the least disturbance; about two in the morning, I ordered it to be administred again; which still revived and strengthned the child, so that she called for things. I ordered also this Cordial to be frequently given her, as she

she called for any thing. *Take Canary a pint, Cinnamon-water eight ounces, tincture of Coral two ounces, Guttæ Vitæ half an ounce; mix them.* Moreover because she was stopt at stomach, so as that she could hardly breathe, I cause them to drop into the Cordial as she drank it from five to ten drops of *Our Spiritus Antiastmaticus*, so long till the stoppage and difficulty of breathing was removed; these things were given according to my order, and the child recovered, and in five or six dayes was perfectly well, and went up and down the house. I caused her drink to be Beer wherein *Bay leaves* were boiled, and kept in a Bottle, with a Crust of Bread in it. *Salmon.*

VIII. *A Bloody Flux of a long standing.*

A man forty six years old had had a Bloody Flux for near three months, and was brought almost to the Grave with it; applying himself to me, I presently cured him as follows. First I caused him to take for three dayes this following mixture three times a day, *viz.* morning fasting, half an hour before dinner, and last at night going to bed. *Take Oyl of Sweet Almonds new prest seven ounces and a half, syrup of Damask Rose-water ten ounces; mix them well in a glass by shaking.* Let this be taken at three times (afore specified) and in one day; repeating it as aforesaid for two dayes more. This done, I caused him to take every night going to bed from *five to eight grains of my Volatile Laudanum*, drinking a Glass of Sack after it: and every morning this Clyster. *Take Mutton-broth half a pint; ordinary Spirit of Wine six ounces, yolk of one Egg, mix all well together and exhibit it.* And by reason of his Faintness, I caused his Stomach, Breast and Belly to be well bathed morning and night with *Powders of Amber*; and to comfort himself with this Cordial, when he found himself faint. *Take of Our Aqua Bezoartica six ounces, tincture of Coral one ounce, Guttæ Vitæ three drams, mix them.* By the constant use of these things in eight or nine dayes he was made well. *Salmon.*

IX. *The bloody Flux in a young Woman.*

A young Woman twenty four years old being troubled with the Bloody Flux, I cured thus: First, I purged her two dayes with *the infusion of Rhubarb in new Ale.* 2. I caused her to take the next day after it this: *Take Oyl of Sweet Almonds, syrup of Damask Rose-water, of each six ounces; mix them.* This she took in one day at three times, *viz.* morning, noon, and night. The fourth day at night I ordered her to take *Our Volatile Laudanum four grains*, and after to encrease the Dose to six grains. This she did for eight or ten dayes and was made perfectly well. *Salmon.*

X. *The Dysentery in a labouring man.*

It came from a Surfeit, whereby the humor was first made very acid in his Stomach, and as he said, it was Sowerer than the most acid Vinegar. I cured him by these things. In the morning fasting

ing, I ordered him to take two ſcruples of *Our Pulvis Bezoarticus* in ſyrup. At Noon he took this. *Take Oyl of Sweet Almonds, ſyrup of Roſewater, of each two ounces and half, mix them.* At night he took *five grains of our Laudanum*, continuing this courſe for four or five dayes he was cured. *Salmon.*

XI. *A Bloody Flux in a Maid-ſervant.*

She was twenty three years old, and almoſt at Deaths door with the violence of her Diſeaſe, I cauſed her to take this Clyſter. *Take ordinary Spirit of Wine ſix ounces; broth ten ounces, tincture of Myrrh an ounce, mix them.* This was exhibited four times once a day, and it gave her immediate Relief. Alſo I ordered her to take *four grains of Our Volatile Laudanum*, every night going to bed; and to drink in all her Beer *Rhubarb* infuſed; ſhe followed my counſel, and in four or five dayes was perfectly well. *Salmon.*

XII. *A Dyſentery cured by Opiatick Clyſters.*

I know many Phyſicians have diſapproved of this way of curing, and have ſo much exclaimed againſt it, as to account it not among the methods of Curing but of Killing; inſomuch that *Minadous* a *Padua* Phyſician obſerved, that all thoſe who by the advice of their Phyſicians, had uſed *Opiat Clyſters* died; and the reaſon he rendred for it was, becauſe Ulcers of the Guts are rendred (as he thought) more putrid and filthy by *Opiates.* But this is to be underſtood of the old way of practiſing and uſing *Opiates*: for if an *Opiate* be given with Spirit of Wine, it is very ſafe, and effectual alſo to the Cure; and indeed cures beyond all other things; for the Spirit cleanſes and heals, and the *Opium* eaſes pain, dryes and ſtrengthens the parts vitiated and weakned. A man twenty ſeven years of Age, long troubled with a *Dyſentery*, and wearied out with taking Phyſick, reſolved to take no more enough he periſhed; yet at length was prevailed with to take the following Clyſter: *Take Spirit of Wine 6 ounces, Mutton-broth ten ounces, tincture of Opium half an ounce, mix them.* It was exhibited, and gave him relief upon the ſpot. It was five times more repeated, and he became well. I have cured above twenty other ſeveral perſons of *Dyſenteries*, with this alone *Clyſter*, without the leaſt evil Symptom. *Salmon.*

XIII. *A Dyſentery in another young Man.*

A young man twenty two years old, being afflicted with a *Dyſentery* was thus cured. *Take Chio Turpentine two ounces, Terra Sigillata in fine powder, enough to make it into Pills.* Doſe a dram morning, noon, and night. Likewiſe every morning about ten a clock, this *Clyſter* was adminiſtred. *Take decoction of Juniper-berries twelve ounces, Spirit of Wine four ounces, Ballam of Peru two drams, diſſolved with the yolk of an Egg, mix them.* It was exhibited warm: by the uſe of theſe two things he was cured in five days: and by this very method (without any variation) I have

have cured many other *dysenterick* People. *Salmon.*

XIV. *A Dysentery cured only with Our Volatile Laudanum.*

A Woman forty five years old, afflicted with a vehement and dangerous *Dysentery*, was cured only with our *Volatile Laudanum*, but it was given both by the mouth and by Clyster. At night going to bed she took four grains, and drank after it a Glass of Water. The next morning she took this clyster. *Take Spirit of Wine four ounces; dissolve in it of our Volatile Laudanum two grains, add thereto Mutton-broth twelve ounces, mix and exhibit it warm.* This method was pursued four or five dayes and she became well. This was the first time that ever I adventured to cure a *Dysentery* with *Laudanum*. I was encouraged to this practise by what *Riverius* says, viz. *That Narcoticks taken by the mouth sometimes do wonders, they ease pain, stop a Flux, cause sleep, and so likewise recruit strength; but they will be much more proper, if they be mixt with Astringents and Strengtheners, and he used them with success in several Patients.* I have since very often used it, and that with great success, *Salmon.*

XV. *A Dysentery cured with Venice Turpentine.*

A Woman thirty six years old afflicted with a *dysentery*, was cured with this clyster: *Take broth of a Sheeps head and feet a pint, Aqua Vitæ three ounces; Venice Turpentine half an ounce, dissolved with the yolk of an Egg; mix them and exhibit it warm.* It was administred twice a day; and in four dayes time she was perfectly well. *Salmon.*

XVI. *A Dysentery in a young maiden.*

A Maiden eighteen years of age had been twelve dayes afflicted with a Dysentery, and by no means yet used (though she had very great Physicians) could be cured. I caused the clyster in the former observation to be daily administred, once a day; and at night going to bed she took this. *Take Chio Turpentine a scruple, Volatile Laudanum four grains, powder of Terra Sigillata enough to make it up into Pills.* These things she took constantly according to prescription for eight dayes, and was cured; but all her drink had Rheubarb infused in it. *Salmon.*

XVII. *An Hepatick Flux in a middle aged man.*

A man forty years old had an Hepatick Flux, which had continued with him for forty days whom I thus cured. First, I caused this clyster to be administred. *Take Mutton-broth a pint, Spirit of Wine six ounces, Volatile Laudanum three grains, white Vitriol six grains, mix them.* This was exhibited every day at ten in the morning. At night going to bed he took this. *Take of Our Volatile Laudanum twelve grains, Crocus martis calcined to redness, Vitriol of Mars calcin'd to whiteness, of each a dram, Camphire a scruple, Chio Turpentine enough to make it up into Pills; make thereof four doses, for four dayes.* These medicines were continued for ten dayes, in which

which space of time the Patient was made well. *Salmon.*

XVIII. *Another Hepatick Flux in a Woman with Child.*

A Woman about thirty years old, and big with Child, was troubled with an Hepatick Flux. I cured her only by gentle purging *with Rheubarb*; and causing her to drink in all her liquor *Rheubarb* infused in the same: taking also at Night going to bed this following. *Take Chio Turpentine ten grains, Camphire in powder six grains, Laudanum Volatile four grains, Terra sigillata enough to make it up into Pills.* Taking these medicines according to direction, in twenty dayes she was perfectly cured. *Salmon.*

CHAP. XXVII.

Of a Lienteria and Diarrhæa.

I. *A Lienteria.*

A Friend of mine, had a most violent Flux, by which he did evacuate his Meat crude and indigested. At first we purged him with our *Antimony*, and then with the *syrup of Corals, Cinnamon water* being mixed therewith; he did use it for eight dayes morning and evening and was perfectly cured. *Petri Johannis Fabri cur.* 65.

II. *A Diarrhæa very violent in a young man.*

A youth eighteen years of Age had a *Diarrhæa* upon him for twenty dayes which wasted him to skin and bone: His Parents addressed themselves to me, desiring my help. I first purged him with this. *Take Rheubarb in powder two drams, Salt of Tartar six grains, Fennel-water five or six ounces, let them infuse twelve or sixteen hours in a warm place; then give it.* This gently cleansed; after which, I gave every night going to bed this mixture. *Take of Our Antidote a scruple; Volatile Laudanum two grains; mix them.* The next morning he took *thirty drops of Our Guttæ Vitæ* in a Glass of Sack. By continuing the use of these things three or four dayes he became well. *Salmon.*

III. *A Diarrhæa in another man.*

A man about thirty years of age, had a Looseness, which continued on him six weeks or more, nor by all that the Physicians could do, could it be stopt: I first gently purged him with the former *infusion of Rheubarb.* 2. I caused him every night going to bed to take *four or five grains of our Volatile Laudanum.* 3. And the next morn-

ing to take this potion. *Take Spirit of Wine three ounces, Camphire a scruple, mix and dissolve; add Canary four ounces, sweeten with double refined Sugar, and give it.* 4. And lastly, I advised this Clyster to be taken about ten in the morning. *Take decoction of Juniper-berries eight ounces, Spirit of Wine four ounces, yolk of one egg; mix them, and exhibit warm.* The use of these things in five dayes time restored him to his health. *Salmon.*

IV. *A Diarrhœa in an ancient Woman.*

She was about sixty years old, and had had it about five weeks without remedy. I prescribed these things. *Take of Our Aqua Bezoartica eight ounces, tincture of Coral two ounces, Guttæ Vitæ half an ounce; mix them.* Dose two spoonfuls at a time three or four times a day. At night going to bed, she took five or six grains of *Our Volatile Laudanum*, and drank after it a gill of the aforesaid mixture, and so went to rest; These things in a weeks time perfectly restored her. I believe I have cured hundreds of a *Diarrhœa* with these things, when all other things have failed; nor do I know that my *Volatile Laudanum* ever deceived me. *Salmon.*

V. *A Diarrhœa from a very acid Humour in the Stomach.*

A young Woman about twenty four years of Age, and big with child, was afflicted with this troublesom disease whom I thus cured. *Take Terra sigillata in fine powder two ounces, Rhubarb torrified an ounce, Nutmegs, Cinnamon, of each two drams; mix them.* Dose a drachm at a time, morning, noon, and night. Last at night going to Bed she took from four to six grains of *Our Volatile Laudanum*, drinking after it *three spoonfuls of our Aqua Bezoartica*, and so going to rest. She continued the use of these things for eight or nine dayes, and became perfectly well. *Salmon.*

VI. *A Lienteria in a young Lady.*

A young Lady seventeen years of Age, was vehemently tormented with a *Lienteria* so that she seemed to be in a deep Consumption, and her Parents dispaired of her life. I cured her with the following things. 1. I prescribed this mixture to be taken twice a day, every morning fasting, and half an hour before Noon. *Take of Our Antidote or Treacle three ounces, Salts of Wormwood, and Mint, of each three drams; mix them.* Dose a dram at a time. 2. I prescribed her *Powers of Mint* or *Wormwood* to take in all her drink; and to take no drink without one of them or a *strong tincture of Wormwood in rectified Spirit of Wine.* 3. Once a week I purged her with this. *Take Rhubarb in powder two drams, Damask Rose-water five or six ounces, Salt of Wormwood eight grains, mix and make an infusion in twelve or sixteen hours, and then give it.* 4. Every night going to bed, she took four, five or six grains of *our Volatile Laudanum*, and drank after it 2 or 3 spoonfuls of *our Aqua Bezoartica.* By the constant use of these

these things for twelve or fourteen dayes she became well. *Salmon.*

VII. *A Lientery in a middle aged man.*

A man forty years old, being exceedingly vexed with a *Lientery*, I thus cured. *Take one Nutmeg in powder, choice or biting Cinnamon, half a dram, yolk of one Egg rere boiled; mix them.* This was given in the morning fasting, and he drank after it *three spoonfuls of Our Aqua Bezoartica.* Half an hour before Noon he took this mixture. *Take of Our Aqua Bezoartica an ounce; Cinamon-water half an ounce, tincture of Coral compound half a dram, Powers of Mint twenty drops; mix for a dose.* About four in the Afternoon he took this Clyster. *Take Smiths Forge-water filtred through brown paper eight ounces, Cinamon-water four ounces, yolk of one Egg; mix them.* Lastly at night going to bed he took *from three to six grains of Our Volatile Laudanum,* drinking after it two or three spoonfuls of *Our Aqua Bezoartica.* By continuing the use of these things nine or ten dayes, he recovered and became perfectly well. *Salmon.*

VIII. *A Lientery in a young Woman with Child.*

A young Woman twenty three years old, and with Child, was extreamly afflicted with a *Lientery*, so that her life was dispaired of; although with child I purged her, but with Caution. *Take Pilulæ Rudii, a scruple, of our Volatile Laudanum three grains; mix them.* This was given over night, and it wrought well the next day, without any pain or Griping. This done, I prescribed this following to be taken every morning fasting. *Take Our Pulvis Bezoarticus, Terra Sigillata, of each half an ounce, Cinnaber of Antimony, Crocus Martis, of each a dram, Castoreum, Camphire, of each half a dram, Oyl of Cinamon ten drops; mix and make a powder.* Dose half a dram to two scruples. At night going to bed, she took five grains of *Volatile Laudanum*; and now and then, as she found her self ill, she took two or three spoonfuls of *Our Aqua Bezoartica*; following this Course in ten dayes she was made well. *Salmon.*

IX. *A Lienteria in a young Lady.*

A young Lady twelve years old afflicted extreamly with a *Lientery* was cured only by exhibiting every night going to bed *four grains of our Volatile Laudanum*; and taking the next morning this draught. *Take Our Aqua Bezoartica three spoonfuls, tincture of Coral one dram, tincture of Mars twenty drops, mix them.* She continued the use of these things eleven or twelve dayes and was cured. *Salmon.*

I have above an hundred other Examples of Cures in this Disease performed only by taking *our Volatile Laudanum* at night going to bed, and *Our Aqua Bezoartica*, the next morning fasting, and two or three times a day afterwards; some of them cures almost miraculous, especially when they were accompanied with extream Griping and the Cholick. *Salmon.*

CHAP. XXVIII.

Of RUPTURES.

I. *Burstenness.*

A *Hernia* or Rupture, which some call *Ramex*, in the which the bowels fall into the cods, I cured by the extraction of white *Sanicle* digested in Bread, and afterwards taken in drink, keeping up the Gut or intrals with a Truss made fit for the purpose, and laying upon the place offended, the Feces that remained of the extraction. *Paracelsus.*

II. *A Rupture in a Child.*

A child four years old was cured of a Rupture of the Bowels falling into the Cod, by the following means, First, He had a Truss well made and exactly fitted to the place. Secondly, He had the following Emplaister applyed to the part affected.

Take Emplastrum ad Herniam nostrum, two parts; Mucilage of Gum Tragacanth, one part; mix them, and add a little fine bole.

Thirdly, Inwardly he took blood of *Comfrey*; syrup of *Saracens consound, and Rupture-wort*, mixt in all his drink. Fourthly, His Legs were tyed together, and he was kept in bed for the best part of eight weeks. *Salmon.*

III. *A Rupture wherein the Bowels fell into the Cod.*

A Child of seven year old burst himself by violent Exercise, and was cured, First, By application of a Truss, with the former Emplaister. Secondly, By applying to the Reins of the back this Emplaister.

Take Gum Ammoniacum, Sagapenum Galbanum, ana six drams; Turpentine, Wax, ana, five drams; Arsenical magnet, three drams; Roots of Aron one dram; with Vinegar of Squils, boil and make an Emplaister.

This Plaister is of so powerful an attractive faculty, that being applyed to the Reins, it will strongly draw up the Guts from the *Scrotum* and keep them up; whereby the Rupture of the *Peritoneum* will heal; and several have been cured by this alone Emplaister applyed to the Reins, without any other medicine either inward or outward except a Truss. Thirdly, Inwardly was given *conserve of Comfrey roots mixed with the powders of the stone Osteocolla, Loadstone, and Dovesfoot*, of each a like quantity. *Salmon.*

IV. *A Rupture of the Peritonæum in another youth.*

A youth about ten years old, afflicted with a Rupture of the *Peritonæum*

Peritonæum. I cured by 1. Giving inwardly *Blood of Comfrey with powder of Reſtharrow and Doves-foot.* 2. By application of a *Truſs*, anointing the part firſt with a *few drops of oyl of Sal Gem*, and applying over it *Our Emplaſt. ad Herniam.* 3. By tying the legs of the Patient together, and keeping him in his bed for about ſeven or eight weeks, and moſtly upon his back. In a quarter of a year he was perfectly cured. *Salmon.*

V. *A Rupture in another Youth about eight years old.*

He had had it two years, and had many things applyed in vain. I firſt gently purged him with *Rhubarb.* Secondly, I cauſed him to take in all his drink *the vulnerary oyl of Sulphur*, to a grateful acidity. Thirdly, I every morning faſting made him take *two ſpoonfuls of the blood of Comfrey, mixt with two ſpoonfuls of the ſyrup of Pellitory of the Wall.* Fourthly, Every night going to bed he took *Spiritus Nitri Alcoholizatus forty or fifty drops with Eſſence of Mans hair.* Fifthly, He had the *Emplaſter* mentioned in Sect. 2. applyed to his back. 6. He had *a Truſs* accurately fitted with a *Splenium* to the part affected, and kept his bed for forty dayes. Following this courſe, in a quarter of a year he was made perfectly well. *Salmon.*

The End of the Firſt BOOK.

LIBER SECUNDUS.

Of Diseases of the Reins, Bladder *and* Womb: *As also of* Poyson *and* Feavers.

CHAP. I.

Of a DYSURIA.

I. *A Dysuria.*

A Church-man was afflicted with a *Dysuria* and difficulty of making Water; the Physitians which had him in hand, could not deliver him from this Malady. At length my advice was asked; I gave him being in a desperate condition and near to death, the *Salt of Vitriol*, dissolved in the *spirit of Parsley and Cinamon-water, to the quantity of one drachm.* By this potion he did Vomit much greenish bitter Narcotick matter, which by their Narcotick spirits had destroyed the expulsive faculty of the Bladder, and immediately there came also from him a great quantity of Urine; of which nature could not be exonerated notwithstanding Purgatives, Juleps, Ointments, Liniments, *&c.* were exhibited. After this, he made use of the *spirit of Tartar, the spirit of Vitriol and Cream of Tartar mixed together, a very small quantity in his broaths, and other potable things.* By the use of these medicines he was perfectly cured. *Petri Johannis Fabri cur.* 80.

II. *The Retention and difficulty of Urine.*

The Retention of Urine ariseth of many Causes; one is Gravel that stoppeth the Conduits where it

it should pass, another is the want or weakness of the vertue Expulsive, so that nature is not able to expel. Another is a Carnosity, which is an alteration caused of corrupt putrified humors, which do so restrain the Pores and Urine, that it cannot pass. There is another, and that is a viscosity of the Reins, so gross, that it hindereth the Urine from passing. Another cause which is too too common, is the *Gonorrhœa*, when it changeth into *Stranguria*; that is, a stopping or choaking of the Conduits, that carry the Urine to the Bladder. These following medicines will be proper for removing this effect, from which of the foregoing causes soever it proceeds. First give the Patient a Dose of *Aromatico*, then give unto them our *Syrupo solutivo* eight or ten dayes, but in any wise keep no strict Diet, but a good Government, and eat such Meat as pleaseth the Stomach best; cause them also to sweat, and in short time they shall Recover. Or use the following Medicine. *Take Rognoni of a Male Hare, boil it in good Wine, when it is boiled well, stamp it small, and pass it thorough a strainer with the said liquor wherein it was boiled. Remember when you boil it, there must not remain much liquor in the vessel. Then take the said matter that you have strained and put thereto as much purified Honey, and boil it on a soft Fire until it come to the form of an Electuary.* When it is boiled, add thereto for every pound of that Electuary these following things; made into fine powder. *Take Lignum Aloes, Cinnamon, of each one scruple, Cloves, Saffron, of each one scruple, Musk four grains, the Water of Roses one ounce, our Quintessence one ounce and half; incorporate these well together while it is warm, and keep it in a glass close stopped.* And when you will use it, you must first take a dose of our *Electuario Angelico*, and while you use the Electuary, remember to anoint the Reins with our *Aqua fœtida* when you go to bed. You must take of the Electuary one ounce in the morning, and fast thereon four hours, and use some exercise and in a short time thou shalt perceive some good effect thereby. For the Reins will be strengthned, the viscosity will be resolved, the Pores will be opened, and the Urine will be expelled and cleansed. Another Remedy for the same evil. *Anoint the Reins and all the Privy Parts with our Balsamo Artificiato, and keep them very warm.* You may use the following things to provoke Urine. *Take the powder of Earth-worms, and drink it with white wine; also gray Sope two ounces, Bay Salt fine beaten one ounce, mix them and therewith anoint the Navel and Belly.* Also *Castle-sope* being drunk with warm Wine provoketh Urine. The composition of Artificial Salts breaketh and consumeth all Tartarous Diseases, and provoketh Urine, as hath been often and truly experimented, being taken with Potions, Electuaries and Syrups appropriate unto the particular Administrations. *Take the Sult of Radish, of Eryngus, Bean stalkes, Broom, Alexanders, Juniper, Ash, Annised, Fennel, Cammomil, Wormwood, Urine, Christaline Tartar, of each a like quantity; mix them in warm Mortar, and keep it close, and in a dry place, for in the air and moi-*

sure it will quickly resolve. The dose hereof is from half a scruple to a whole scruple, and may be very safely administred without peril to any Age or Sex after the Body is first prepared.

III. *A Dysuria, or scalding of Urine in a middle aged man.*

A man forty years of Age, being troubled with sharpness of Urine, I cured thus; First, I gave him a Vomit. *Take infusion of Crocus metallorum an ounce, syrup of Damask Rose-water half an ounce, Aqua fontana two ounces; mix them.* This gave four or five Vomits which caused a present revulsion of the matter obstructing the passages. After which I caused him constantly to take the following *syrupus nephriticus. Take Spring-water two quarts; Sal prunellæ three ounces and a half; dissolve the Salt in the water, and with four pounds of double refined Sugar, make a syrup by boyling.* He took hereof three or four spoonfuls, morning, noon and night, and in a months time was perfectly cured. *I really believe I have cured more than an hundred persons of this disease only with this said syrup. Salmon.*

IV. *A Dysuria in a young man.*

A young man twenty two years old extreamly troubled with a *Dysuria*, and given over by several other men as uncurable, I cured thus. First, I gave this Vomit. *Take of Emetick Tartar of Mynsicht, six grains, Chicken Broth four ounces; mix them for a Vomit.* It gave him six Vomits. After which I caused him to take *Powers of Juniper berries in all the liquor he drank, whether Beer, Ale or Wine.* He took them from fifty to a hundred drops: By the use of these things in a short time he was made well. By the constant taking of the *Powers of Juniper* he voided much Gravel. *Salmon.*

V. *A Dysuria in another young man.*

A young man twenty six years old was afflicted with this miserable Disease: I cured him, First, By Vomiting him with this. *Take Vinum Benedictum an ounce, Spring-water two ounces, Oxymel of Squills half an ounce; mix them.* Secondly, By a constant and assiduous taking of the following Salt. *Take Salt of Tartar, Sal-armoniack, ana, make them into fine powders and mix them; put them into a Crucible, and set them over a fire, continually stirring them till all the fumes cease, and the Salts become perfectly dry and white.* Dose a scruple *plus minus* in all that he drinks. In three weeks time he was made well. If there be a looseness withall, as in some persons there is, I have exhibited a few Doses of *Our Volatile Laudanum* with admirable Success. *Salmon.*

VI. *A Dysuria in an Ancient Woman.*

A Woman sixty years old, vexed with a *Dysury*, I cured by First, Vomiting her with a Dose of *Emetick Tartar of Mynsicht.* Secondly, By giving her constantly, the *Spiritus Nitri Alcobolized* in all her Drink. Thirdly, By exhibiting warm now and then, a Clyster of New Milk. I have very often given Clysters of New Milk with great Success. *Salmon.* VII. *A*

VII. *A Dysury in a young Lady.*

A Lady twenty three years of Age, having been for two or three years afflicted with this Disease, and getting no remedy, her Physicians concluded it to be the stone. At length falling into my hands, I cured her with the following Medicaments. First, I caused her constantly to take every morning fasting this. *Take Oyl of sweet Almonds one day old (for in that time it will be settled and clear) two ounces; syrup of Damask Rose-water four ounces: put them in a glass, and mix them well by shaking.* Dose two or three spoonfuls at a time. She also took it sometimes about four in the Afternoon. Secondly, In all her drink she took *ten drops of the spirit of Nitre.* Thirdly, At night she took these Pills. *Take Chio Turpentine an ounce, Cinnabar of Antimony a dram, Sal prunellæ in most subtil powder, enough to make the Turpentine into Pills.* Dose half a dram at night going to bed. Fourthly, Lastly her *Reins* and *Perinæum*, was morning and night anointed with *pure Oyl of Scorpions.* By using these things three weeks she became well. *Salmon.*

VIII. *A Dysuria in a labouring man.*

A labouring man about thirty years old, I cured with these Remedies. *Take Winter-cherries No. fifteen in powder, white Poppy-seed half an ounce; make a gross powder for two Doses.* This he swallowed sometimes mixt with white Sugar, and sometimes made up into Pills with *Chio Turpentine*, and always took it in the morning. At noon he took this powder. *Take Sal prunellæ half a dram, double refined Sugar a dram; mix them.* He took it in half a pint of Ale mixt with a quartern of Brandy. At night going to bed I caused him to take sixty drops of this mixture in a Glass of White Wine. *Take Spirit of Salt one ounce, Powers of Juniper six ounces, mix them; then add of Our Guttæ Vitæ one ounce; Camphire half an ounce.* He continued the use of these things for eight or ten dayes and was miraculously cured. *Salmon.*

IX. *A Dysuria in another poor labouring man.*

The man was poor, and could not forbear his labor without starving. I cured him with this. *Take spirit of Niter two ounces; Powers of Juniper eight ounces; Balsam of Sulphur, Camphire of each one ounce; mix them.* He took hereof from fifty to seventy or eighty drops in a glass of White Wine, three or four times a day; taking always at Night going to bed this Dose. *Take Oyl of sweet Almonds an ounce; powder of Winter Cherries a scruple; syrup of Rose-water two ounces; mix them.* In twelve dayes he was perfectly well. *Salmon.*

X. *A Dysuria in a little Youth.*

A youth fourteen years old had been eight or nine months extreamly tormented with this cruel distemper, and no Medicines would do him any good which had been given him; his Parents hearing of me, and making their Application;

I undertook the Cure (after I perceived there was no ſtone) in the manner following. Firſt, I gave him theſe Pills, which I cauſed him to take every night going to bed. *Take Chio Turpentine an ounce; Camphire, Sal prunellæ, of each a like quantity in ſubtile powder enough to make the Turpentine up into Pills.* Doſe half a dram at night going to bed. The next morning I gave him this. *Take Sperma Cæti, half an ounce; levigated Crabs Eyes, Terra ſigillata, Camphire of each two drams: Volatile Salt of Amber, powder of Winter cherries, of each a dram; Turkey Opium extracted, and made into fine powder, half a dram; mix and make a powder for ſixteen doſes.* In all his drink he always drank a ſpoonful or two of the following Syrup. *Take Spring-water a quart, Sal prunellæ an ounce and half; diſſolve and make a ſyrup thereof with double refined Sugar two pounds by gentle boyling; after which being cold, add Powers of Juniper berries, twelve ounces; mix, and keep it in a Glaſs cloſe ſtopt for uſe.* He continued the uſe of theſe things for a month, and was reſtored to his perfect health. *Salmon.*

CHAP. II.

Of Piſſing BLOOD.

1. *A Flux of Blood from the Reins.*

A Gentleman in the thirty third year of his Age; was taken with a great pain in his Reins; by vertue of which pain Blood came away and was mixed with his Urine, to a great quantity; at length that Symptom ceaſed by *Butyrum Saturni* applyed to the Reins, in ſo ſhort a time as ſix or ſeven hours; and did never any more Return: But when he made Water, it was for the ſpace of two years afterwards white like Milk, and did ſtink moſt abominably. He was cured by the *tincture of Corals rectifyed in the water of Turpentine.* He did take every morning half an ounce of the *rectified water of Turpentine,* with the *tincture of Corals.* You may have a deſcription of this *tincture* in *Myrothecio noſtro cap.* 22. *lib.* 3. The *Butter of Saturn* is that common *Refrigerative* which is prepared of the diſſolution of the Lead calcined in diſtilled *Vinegar*; of which diſſolution clarified and filtred, with the *oyl of Violets and Roſes*; by the agitation and motion of theſe two ſubſtances an *Ointment or Liniment* is prepared, which we call *Butyrum.* It is a Medicament of a Refrigerating and Cleanſing nature. *Petri Johannis Fabri Cur.* 75.

II. *A*

II. *A Woman with Child that Piſſed Blood.*

She was about thirty years of Age, and ſix months gone with Child, I ordered her to take every Morning of the *Juice of Agrimony two ſpoonfuls or three* in a Glaſs of Red Wine or Terſe Claret: At noon ſhe took this mixture. *Take Poppy-water two ounces; Aqua Bezoartica ſix drams; Gutta Vitæ twenty drops; mix them.* This ſhe took about an hour before dinner. At night going to Bed, I cauſed her to take of *Our Laudanum volatile three grains*: She took it in that Doſe four nights, the fifth night ſhe encreaſed the Doſe to four grains; and the eighth night to five grains, the twelfth night to ſix grains, which Doſe ſhe exceeded not: She continued the uſe of theſe things for fourteen or ſixteen days, and became perfectly well. *Salmon.*

III. *Piſſing blood in another Woman.*

A Woman about fifty years old was taken with this piſſing Blood, which could not for many weeks be ſtopt; ſending for me, I gave her the following things which cured her. *Take Chio Turpentine half an ounce; Bezoar minerale, Antimony diaphoretick, ana, enough to make the Turpentine into Pills.* Of theſe ſhe took a dram every morning faſting, and faſted two hours after it. And at night going to bed ſhe took of *Our Volatile Laudanum from three to ſeven grains in a little Pill*, drinking a Glaſs of Claret Wine after the ſame. She continued the uſe of theſe things for ten days, at the end of which time, ſhe found her ſelf very well. *Salmon.*

IV. *Piſſing of Blood in a labouring man.*

A labouring man of about thirty four years of Age, had been for three or four months afflicted with this Diſeaſe, nor (being forced to go about his buſineſs) could he get any cure, for that the motion and exerciſe of his Body, ſtill provoked the blood to flow. Becoming my Patient, I conſtrained him to give over his Labour for twelve or fourteen dayes; and then with the following things I made him well; I cauſed him to drink *an infuſion of Japan Earth, made with Well-water.* This he took as his ordinary drink. In the morning faſting he took *two or three ſpoonfuls of juyce of Agrimony in the ſame.* At night going to bed he took *four grains of Our Volatile Laudanum*; drinking after it *two ſpoonfuls of the juyce of Comfrey, in the ſaid infuſion of Japan Earth*; in twelve or fourteen dayes time he was perfectly cured. *Salmon.*

V. *Piſſing Blood in an ancient man.*

A man almoſt ſixty years old, was taken with a large piſſing of Blood. He ſent for me, and I cured him with *the infuſion of Japan Earth, and Our Volatile Laudanum.* I permitted him to take no drink, but what had the ſaid Earth infuſed in it, in fine powder, whether Beer, Ale, or Wine. Then I cauſed him to take every night going to bed *Our Volatile Laudanum, from four to ſeven grains.* Following this courſe

course, he was perfectly cured in twelve dayes time. *Since this, I have cured above twenty more, several persons, only by taking of these two medicines, in the very order but now prescribed*; so that to relate them it would be Tautology, or a vain repeating the same thing over and over again. *Salmon.*

VI. *Pissing of Blood in a Child.*

A child three years old, was troubled with pissing of Blood; I prescribed syrup of the juyce of Agrimony, to be given three or four times a day, a spoonful at a time: And at night going to bed, *from fifteen to twenty drops of our Gutt. Vitæ* in another spoonful of the same syrup: the child taking of these things was in less than fourteen dayes time perfectly well. *Salmon.*

VII. *Pissing Blood by a fall from a Horse.*

A youth sixteen years of Age, being violently flung from a Horse-back to the Ground, was much bruised in his Back-parts, and presently pissed Blood; his parents sending for me, I cured him as follows. First I caused all the sore and bruised parts to be well bathed morning and evening with the following mixture. *Take Powers of Amber four ounces; Camphire four scruples; mix and dissolve.* Inwardly, I gently purged him with this mixture. *Take Electuarium Lenitivum an ounce: Venice Turpentine two drams, powder of Bay-berries a dram; mix them. This was twice or thrice repeated.* Purging being over, I caused him to take three or four times a day two or three spoonfuls of the following syrup, at a time. *Take Damask Rose-water a pint; Sal prunellæ five drams; dissolve it in the water; and with double refined Sugar one pound, make a syrup.* To this Syrup add *Volatile Salt of Hartshorn two drams, Camphire one dram, of the best rectified Spirit of Wine three ounces mix them.* Lastly, At night going to bed, he took *three grains of our Volatile Laudanum, in a spoonful of the same syrup,* and so went to rest; by the use of these things, in the space of ten or twelve dayes he was restored to his Pristine health. *Salmon.*

CHAP.

CHAP. III.

Of the STONE and GRAVEL.

I. *The Stone.*

A Certain Baron being afflicted with a former grief, did drink of our *Quinteſſentiæ mercurialis*; by which he did caſt out a ſtone downward and became whole; *Theophraſ. Paracelſi Exp.*

II. *Another.*

A Child of ten years old was troubled with a Stone in the bottom of his Yard, the which I cured by giving him the *Oyl of Vitriol* to drink in *Rain-water*, and then I applyed outwardly the *oyl of Crabs* with the *oyl of Turpentine*, and ſo within one hours ſpace the Stone came forth, and he was helped. *Paracelſus.*

III. *The Stone in the Reins.*

A certain Perſon was afflicted with a grievous pain in the Reins, with a difficulty of making Water, a Palſie of the Right Leg, inſomuch that he could not walk; after tryal of all Dogmatical and Vulgar Remedies preſcribed by me, I ſuſpected that his affliction might proceed from the ſtone in the Reins and Bladder, at length to try all things I purged him firſt four times for four dayes together, with *Crocus metallorum*, made of *Antimony* calcined with *Sal Nitri*, and waſhed in common Water. Afterwards I gave my *Mercurium ſudorificum* for ſix dayes to diſperſe the pituitous and ſerous humors. In the mean time he drank the water of *Saxifrage*, with the acid Spirit of *Mercury*. This Spirit is extracted out of the *Gum Antimony*, and *Mercury* ſublimated, while a white purging powder is præcipitated by common Water, the Water is rendred acid and by diſtillation the Water is ſeparated and that which diſtills laſt is the acid Spirit of *Mercury* and *Antimony*, called *Saxifragus*, which I uſe in this cure; with this the Patient was cured within fifteen dayes, and freed from his pain, and all other Symptoms; much ſabulous matter being ejected, with about ſixty Stones. *Petri Johannis Fabri. cur.* 13.

IV. *Small Stones and Gravel.*

A Woman thirty ſix years old, had been a long time troubled with Sand and Gravel, voiding ſeveral ſmall Red Stones from the Reins; with vehement pain: I ordered her Firſt, To take every night going to bed this. *Take of Our Volatile Laudanum three grains; powder of Winter Cherries twelve grains; Chio Turpentine half a dram; mix them.* Secondly, In all her drink ſhe took *ten drops of the Spirit of Nitre.* Thirdly, In the morning faſting *twelve drops of ſpirit of Nitre in a Glaſs*

Glass of Hydropiper water. She took these things constantly for three or four months, and was made well: She voided in that space of time almost nine ounces of Gravel, among which was twenty two or twenty three little Stones as big as great pins heads. *Salmon.*

V. *Small Stones and Gravel in another woman.*

A Woman near forty years old, extreamly troubled with small Stones, Sand, Gravel, and great heat and sharpness of Urine, applyed her self to me for Cure. First, I prescribed her the constant taking of the following syrup, for a year together. *Take Hydropiper water two quarts; Sal prunellæ three ounces and a half; mix and dissolve; and with double refined Sugar four pounds make a syrup. To which add Camphire half an ounce, dissolved in ten ounces of Juniper-water.* She took two spoonfuls at a time, two or three, and sometimes four times a day, sometimes alone, and somtimes mixt with Ale, or White Wine. Once a week, I purged her with this. *Take Electuarium Lenitivum an ounce; Mercurius dulcis finely levigated half a dram.* This wrought excellently, gave her much ease, and always caused Stones and much Gravel to come from her; for by means of the *Mercury* the passages are enlarged, and the Sand, Gravel, and Stones are voided with much less pain. And every night going to bed, (except the Night after taking the *Mercurial Purge*) she took *from three to six grains of Laudanum Volatile*, and so went to rest thereupon. By the use of these things she was made well, who had been thus distempered for above a dozen years, and brought forth great quantities of Sand, Gravel, and small Stones. Moreover it is the opinion of some Learned Physicians, that nothing is better in this disease than to give *Mercurius dulcis* two or three times in a just dose; for that the Stone seldom troubles them, who every month take *Mercurial Pills. Salmon.*

VI. *Small Stones and Gravel in another Woman.*

A Woman twenty five years old, much troubled with heat and sharpness of Urine, and sometimes a stoppage thereof by reason of Sand, Gravel, and small Stones, I thus cured. First, I caused her to take spirit of Salt in all her drink, so many drops at a time as might give it a tolerable acidity. Secondly, At night going to bed she took of *Our Volatile Laudanum from two grains and half to twelve*, according to the directions afore given in *Lib.* 1. *cap.* 15. *sect.* 66. Thirdly, She took every morning this; *Take spirit of Juniper-berries four ounces; spirit of Salt ten drops; mix them.* By the use of these things in about two months time she was made well; but she found ease in the space of twenty four hours. *Salmon.*

VII. *Small Stones in another Woman.*

A Woman forty seven years old afflicted with Gravel and Small Stones, I thus cured. First I purged her with this. *Take Extractum Rudii a scruple; Mercurius dulcis half*

half a dram lævigated; mix and make Pills for one dose. This she repeated once in eight or ten dayes; she never took it, but it brought away Stones, and that with very little pain. Secondly, In the day time she took the *syrup described in Obser.* 5. of this present Chapter. Thirdly, At Night going to bed she took this. *Take Sperma Cæti half a dram; Crabs eyes, Cinnabar of Antimony of each a scruple; Our Volatile Laudanum four grains; Salt of Amber six grains; powder of Winter-Cherries ten grains; mix them.* These things gave her present Relief, and in a short time cured her. *Salmon.*

VIII. *Small Stones and Gravel in a little Youth.*

A Youth nine years of Age, could not Piss without pain: the Physicians thought it to be the Stone. He was searcht by an Operator, but no Stone could be found. His Father putting him under my hand, I cured him as follows. First, I gave him constantly in all his drink, *the syrup*, above-described in the fifth Observation of this Chapter. Secondly, At night going to bed I gave him this. *Take Salt of Tartar, Salarmoniack, of each a like, powder them, mix, and put them into a crucible, with a sufficient quantity of water to dissolve them; put them over a gentle fire, and evaporate the water to perfect dryness. Take of this powder twelve grains; Chio Turpentine a scruple; mix them, and let the child swallow it in a Wafer.* Thirdly, The next morning, I gave this. *Take dulcified spirit of Nitre a pound, raspings of Lignum Nephriticum two ounces; infuse for ten dayes, then decant the tincture.* Dose thirty drops in a Glass of White Wine, or White Wine mixed with Parsley water. The Child was well in ten or twelve dayes; but his Father made him continue the syrup for more than three months. *Salmon.*

IX. *Small Stones and Gravel in a young man.*

A young man about twenty three years old, had been long afflicted with Gravel and small stones. I caused him to take the Syrup above prescribed in *Observ.* 5. four spoonfuls in the morning fasting, and as much at night going to bed, and in the day time to drink in all his drink ten drops of *Spirit of Nitre.* He followed this counsel and in forty dayes time he was made perfectly well. *Salmon.*

X. *Small Stones and Gravel in a little Youth.*

A Youth eight years old, I cured with these two medicines. Every morning fasting he took *a scruple of the powder of Winter Cheries in a glass of White Wine*; and at night this. *Take Parsley, Hydropiper, and Onion Water, of each three ounces; Cinnamon-water one ounce; powder of Millepedes two scruples, mix them.* He continued the use of them for a month and was made well. *Salmon.*

XI. *Small Stones and Gravel in a Maid-servant.*

A Maid-servant twenty four years old, I cured of Gravel and small

small Stones. First, By giving the following Liquor a spoonful at a time in a Glass of White Wine, mixt with *Hydropiper water*. *Take Salt of Tartar an ounce; Parsley-water a quart; mix, dissolve and filter it two or three times through a brown paper.* This she took two or three times a day: At night going to bed she took this. *Take powder of Millepedes prepared; Ashes of a Hare calcin'd, powder of Winter-Cherries, of each a scruple; mix them.* This she took at one time in a Glass of *Hydropiper* and sometimes *Juniper-water*, and continued the use of the same for three weeks or somewhat more, and was cured. *Salmon.*

XII. *Small Stones, Gravel and Obstruction of Urine, with the Gout.*

A young Woman, about thirty years old, by reason of a Tartarous matter in her Blood was extreamly and for a long time troubled with the Gout and Stone, and could by nothing she had hitherto taken, have any remedy; at length applying her self to me, I cured her with the following things. First, I gave her this following purging Pill, which she took every morning fasting to one dram and sometimes more. *Take choice Venice or Chio Turpentine an ounce; Camphire (made into powder with a few drops of Oyl of Juniper) two drams; Rhubarb in fine powder, enough to make it up into Pills.* Of these she took a dram or more every morning (made up into Pills) for near an hundred dayes together. The reason why she took them so long was, that although she had ease in a much shorter time, yet the Discrasie of the Blood could not be so soon altered, nor the morbifick matter so soon and easily removed, for that these Diseases had had a long course upon her. Secondly, I ordered her to drink no other liquor, but *water sweetned with Honey*; and if she could get it *Beans-shell water instead of common water*, which is an excellent *Lithontriptick*. Thirdly, Every night going to bed, she took this powder. *Take Crabs eyes levigated, Egg-shells prepared after Chickens are hatched, Ashes of a Hare, Millepedes prepared, Sal prunellæ, of each sixteen grains; Opium a grain, mix them for a dose.* This she took sometimes in a Glass of warm *Rhenish Wine*, but for the most part in a Glass of her Honied water. In less than a months time, she seemed to be perfectly cured both of her Stone and Gout, so that she desired me that she might give over taking any more Medicines: yet I prevailed with her to take the *Turpentine Pills* for the time above-named, which she did: by the use of these things she became so well, that for some years she relapsed not again into another fit of either her distempers. *Salmon.*

XIII. *The Stone and Gout in a middle aged man.*

A man forty years old was much afflicted with these Diseases, and earnestly entreated my help. First The Gouty parts I bathed with this Liquor. *Take spirit of Wine rectified a quart; Camphire an ounce; dissolve it therein: to this add Our Tincture of Coral compound three ounces; mix for a bath.* With this he bathed all the pained places every day morning

ing

ing and evening. Secondly, I ordered him to take about ten drops of the Spirit of *Nitre* in all the Liquor he drank, whether Beer, Ale, or Wine. Thirdly, Every morning he took this dose. *Take Oyl of sweet Almonds two ounces and half; syrup of Violets four ounces; mix them in a Glass by shaking.* This he took for twelve mornings fasting. Fourthly, An hour before dinner he took these Pills. *Take juice of Purslane inspissated to the consistency for Pills, Blood of a young Fawn dried, of each a dram; juice of Onions so inspissate a scruple; make all up into Pills for one Dose.* Fifthly, Lastly, At night going to bed, he took the following. *Take Venice or Chio Turpentine three ounces; Camphire six drams (made into powder with powers of Juniper berries) Rosin of Scammony one ounce; choice Opium half an ounce; powder of choice Rhubarb enough to make it up into a Mass for Pills.* Dose two scruples or more every night. It wrought sweetly with him the next day, and without any pain or Griping, and constantly gave him excellent rest every night. He continued the use of it thirty dayes and was cured. *Salmon.*

XIV. *Small Stones and Gravel in an ancient man.*

A Man sixty six years of Age, vehemently troubled with the Stone, Gravel, heat and sharpness of Urine, I thus cured. I caused *Lævigated Crabs Eyes to be dissolved in Acetum Terebinthinatum, by digesting two or three dayes in hot Ashes: I poured off the dissolved, and put on more, and repeated this operation so often till all was dissolved. This liquor was filtrated, and evaporated, so that a salt lay in the bottom; of this salt, I ordered ten grains to be given at a time in distilled Onion water.* It is wonderful what an operation it had; for it gave ease, provoked Urine, took away the heat and sharpness thereof, and brought away much Sand and Gravel. This I gave him in the morning fasting, and again before dinner. At four a Clock in the Afternoon he took *three spoonfuls of the syrup prescribed in the fourth Observation of this Chapter.* Lastly, At night going to bed he took this. *Take Chio Turpentine one ounce; Camphire two drams in powder; Opium extracted half a dram; Rhubarb in fine powder; Antimony diaphoretick, of each a like quantity, enough to make it up into a mass for Pills.* Dose one dram, going to Bed. He continued the use of these things for a month, and was made well, voiding much Gravel and many small Stones; but in all his Liquor he drank, there was ten or twelve grains of a Salt made of a mixture of Salt of *Tartar* and *Sal armoniack, ana,* conjoyned by Calcination in a crucible. *Salmon.*

Note, *That if the Stone be Great and of a flinty or very hard substance, it will be impossible to be broken or dissolved and brought away by medicine; It is only the vain brags of Impostors pretending to it; and therefore all the medicaments here prescribed, are only intended in case Sand, Gravel, or small stones (which possibly may pass through the Ureters, or Urethra) shall be the matter afflicting. In the other case there will be found no other remedy but death or the knife, which is always hazardous, many times mortal.* Salmon.

CHAP. IV.

Of a GONORRHÆA.

I. *Gonorrhæa.*

A Gentleman in *Buckinghamshire* was afflicted above seven years continually with this disease, and a Gentlewoman was so grievously troubled with the white Flux, that she waxed lame and went with a staffe; these both were cured in the space of twelve dayes with the following composition.

Take Magistery of Pearls, one dram; Gum Tragacanth, half a dram; fine Bole Armoniack, Terra sigillata vera of each one dram; our Laudanum one scruple; make a hard mass with Turpentine, and take thereof half a dram when you go to bed, until this quantity be spent.

But one thing is to be remembred, that if it come *ex lue Venerea*, it were necessary first to be purged and then to use these Pills. In the mean time also, you shall anoint the Reins of the back with this following Ointment.

Take Unguentum album Camphoratum two ounces, saccarum saturni two drams, mix them and make an Ointment.

II. *Another for the same.*

First purge them with *Aromatico Leonardo* once or twice, and then let them take morning and evening half a dram of the following Pills; and afterwards let them anoint the Reins of the back with the aforesaid Ointment.

Take Symphyti, Crassuli, of each two drams, magistery of Pearls, dissolved Coral of each one drachm, our Laudanum one scruple, Nutmegs, numb. two, Bole Armoniack, Terra sigillata vera, the seeds of white Poppy, Tragacanth of each two drams, make them up in a mass with Turpentine, and use them in manner aforesaid.

III. *Another.*

A certain person being troubled with a stinking Gonorrhæa, was cured after the following manner: First he was purged with *Aromatico Leonardo*; the next day he took a Pill or two of *Venice Turpentine* washed in *Plantain-water*; which being done, he used to eat morning and evening the quantity of a Hazel-Nut of this following Electuary until he was helped, which was not long after.

Take the Kernels of Hazle Nuts blanched four ounces, Magestery of Pearles, our Laudanum of each one scruple, Terra sigillata, bolus verus, Sanguis Draconis in grain, of each two scruples; the seeds of Plantain, the raspings of Ivory of each one scruple, Nutmegs three or four, Cinnamon one dram, Sugar three ounces, mix them well together; and use it, anointing the Reins with the aforesaid Ointment.

IV. *Gonorrhæa.*

This Disease is a Corruption caused of the superfluous use of Women that are infected therewith

with. For such men as have knowledge of them, receive the said Corruption, which afterwards comes forth of the Yard with great pain and difficulty in making water; and moreover in the Night, when that part is Erected, it causeth great Torment, which for fifteen or twenty dayes causeth extream pain. This is the beginning of the *French* Pox, a fit Sauce for that sweet sin of Letchery. It bringeth most commonly pain in the interiour parts, or pain in the Reins, Arms and Legs; insomuch that in fine it cometh to that foul Disease. For such as have this Disease never suspecting or fearing the after-claps, suffered it to grow on further and further till their Cure will very hardly or never be accomplished; the cure of this dangerous Disease if it be not timely looked to is as follows; First you shall give them our *Aromatico* once in *White-wine*, then morning and evening for seven or eight dayes use the following potion, anointing the Reins also with our *Aqua fœtida* being cold, and in a short time they shall be healed.

Take the whites of four or five new laid Eggs, of fine Sugar two ounces, of Rose-water three ounces; mix them well and drink it morning and evening, the drink must be drunk cold.

V. *A virulent Gonorrhœa.*

One who was troubled for the space of four years with a *Virulent Gonorrhœa*, was cured at length with the *Spirit of Camphire and Turpentine*, his body being first purged with our *Antimony*; the quantity of half a dram of the spirit of *Camphire* being given him in one ounce of the juice of *Lemons*; after repeating three Doses he was absolutely cured. *Petri Johannis Fabri cur.* 28.

VI. *A Carnous substance in the Urinary passage occasioned by a Gonorrhœa.*

A young man by reason of almost perpetual Gonorrhœa's, was afflicted with an Ulcer in the Urinary passage; Nature had produced a spungy kind of substance which stopt the passages; Chyrurgeons call this Disease, the Carnosity of the Yard; which was cured by the following Remedies: We prepared Candles of *White wax*, to which we added *crude Antimony* which was beaten very small. By the benefit of these Candles we kept the passage of the Urine open, and by a light and insensible Corrosion we took away the superfluous Flesh; sometimes we did anoint the Candles, with the acid Spirit of *Mercury*, and when they were fresh anointed, we thrust them up into the Urinary passages; where we continued them for a long time. Afterwards we anointed these Candles with the Oyl of Eggs, which being done, he was cured within a week of that Carnosity. *Petri Johannis Fabri* 29.

VII. *The Running of the Reins with heat of Urine.*

A young man twenty six years of Age, having gotten a virulent Running of the Reins, with heat and sharpness of Urine, came to me on the third day after, whom I thus cured.

Take of our Pilulæ Panchymagogæ twenty five grains, and make it up into six Pills for one Dose.

He took it in the morning fasting, and it wrought admirably with

him, giving him two Vomits, and ten Stools. You may see the Composition and preparation of this Medicine in the *fifth edition of my Polygraphice, lib. 7. cap. 43. sect.* 1. with the Virtues and Uses thereof, together with the Dose and way and manner of taking of it, which is of moment in the use of this Medicine. The third day after he took it again, which wrought well with him: this done, I caused him to inject into the Yard with a proper Yard-Syringe, with a short shank, *our Aqua Regulata*, a most excellent thing upon that Account. With this Water he injected four, five or six times, always making Water before hand if he had occasion; and to cast in two Syringes full at each time, holding the Syringe close to keep it in for a Minutes time, and then to let it run out. Lastly, After the aforesaid purging he took twenty grains (every night going to bed, in the Pap of an Apple, or a stew'd Prune,) of *Our Sudorifick Mercury*, by which all his heat, sharpness of Urine, and pain in making of Water was perfectly taken away; following this Course, he was in about fourteen days time made well. The Recipe of this *Sudorifick Mercury* we have not yet published to the World, it is of a Red Colour, and so safe, that if it be taken an hundred or two hundred times together without any purging after it, it will never purge, vomit, nor flux, or have any evil symptoms after it, as most other preparations of *Mercury* are; but although we do intend hereafter to publish this preparation of *Mercury*, yet by reason it is a Remedy of most singular and admirable use, and that it may be something long before the said Medicament will be (in some other of Our Writings) emitted into the World, We will in the next Section gratifie the Sons of Art with the same. *Salmon.*

VIII. *Angelus mineralis seu Mercurius Sudorificus*; sweating Mercury, with an Observation of a Cure of a Gonorrhæa or Gleet, performed by taking it alone.

Take the best running Quick-silver purified from all its filth, ten parts; fine Gold without allay, purified by Antimony 1 *part; make a mixture of both in a warm glass Mortar, amalgamating them well. Put the Amalgama into a Retort on an earthen Capel with one part clear Sand, and* 3 *times as much sifted Albes, which cover with another earthen pan, and put to it a little Receiver without luting of it, so make a fire in your Furnace, and give an indifferent heat. Now and then take the Pan from it, that you may see when the Mercury is distilled from the Sol, which done, cover it again, and let the Fire go out. The next morning take the Retort, and (having wiped off with a Feather any of the particles of the Mercury which may hang in its neck into the Receiver) take the Sol out of it, which powder in a Glass mortar, and mix it again with the Mercury, putting the Amalgama into the Retort, and distilling as before; this work repeat so often till the Sol and Mercury will no more amalgamate; and not casting away any powder which you may think to be fæces, for then you will lose your Medicine. Now will your Gold be much increased in weight, be-*

because it has attracted into it self the salt, or pure and essential part of the Mercury. Beat the Sol again into subtile powder, and put upon it the fairest distilled water 3 Inches over it, which wash in the Mortar with a Pestle, till the water is blewish black, which pour off into a clean Glass; put more water upon the Sol, and wash and decant as before, till the water will be no more blew, reserve these waters together close covered. Then Amalgamate the Mercury again with the Gold, and distil as before, and again amalgamate afresh, and distill so often till the Mercury and Gold will no more mix; and from the Gold separate the Salt of the Mercury, as afore by washing, putting the waters to the former reserved Waters. This done, amalgamate the Mercury and Sol again, and distil so long till they will no more Amalgamate, and then powder and wash the Gold as before; reserving the blew water with the former as aforesaid. And these works of Amalgamating, distilling, and washing, so often repeat till all the Salt is extracted out of the Mercury, and that the Mercury and Sol will amalgamate although after a thousand distillations. This done, the waters being perfectly settled, decant the clear from the powder which lyes at bottom, which dry in a gentle Sand heat, so will your powder look of a blewish yellow. Put this powder into a little Glass Cucurbit or Bolt-head, and distill off from it the water of Eggs 5 or 6 times, till the powder becomes red; and then distill off from it 5 or 6 times the best rectified Spirit of Wine, so is it fitted for a Medicine; this powder reserve. The Water which you decanted filter, and evaporate it in a round open Glass very softly in sand or Ashes, so will you have at bottom a yellow whitish powder, which you may also prepare with the water of Eggs as before, and mix it with the former reserved powder, so have you Mercurius Sudorificus, *and one of the greatest medicines that can be made out of the Mineral Kingdom.*

The water of Eggs is thus made. Take a good quantity of Eggs, boil them very hard, take the Whites and cut them very small, and distil them in an Alembick *per Cineres* very softly, till you have got all the water from the Whites; then take the Egg-shells, calcine them, and put them into a Retort, affuse upon them the former Water, and distil *per Arenam* with a strong fire; cohobate again upon the Ashes for five or six times, so will the water be fitted for the aforesaid work.

If this powder be put into a broad bottomed Glass, narrow at the mouth, and so narrow to the Belly of it, that it may be sealed up Hermetically, so that the bottom of the Glass be exactly covered of a thickness with the said powder, and it be exactly placed in Sand, making first a gentle heat, and afterwards a stronger, and so be digested for 30 or 40 dayes, *your medicine will be yet more perfect, be a strong Sudorifick, and will be able to cure the French Pox in seven or eight doses, and carry off all manner of Venerial, Hydropical and Podagrical Humors.* The price of this Medicine is fifty shillings an ounce. In giving of it, you may begin with six or eight grains; and so gradually encrease the Dose to a scruple or more.

A Gentleman about forty six years of Age, formerly a member of the late long Parliament, had

gotten a Gonorrhæa; and falling constantly either into unskilful or knavish hands, was held on in the cure of it for at least a dozen years, so that it became a continual Gleet, and at length only ran clear, without any pain, heat, or sharpness of Urine; but it brought his body into a Consumption, and of the cure hereof our Patient despaired, for that all imaginable means had been used to stop it, but without the least success, for the parts concerned were so weakned, by the long course of the Disease, great quantity of Medicines, and many of them ill ones too, and as ill and unskilfully applyed, that whatsoever was done afterward by men both honest and skilful proved all in vain, whereby he was by all his Physicians given over as uncureable. At length hearing of me, he came to me and desired my opinion, and withall to help him if possible. But by reason of the long continuance of his Distemper, and my self not usually encountering such *Herculean* Diseases, I was very loth to attempt any thing, though I told him I knew nothing to the contrary but it might be done. Upon this he entreated my proceeding with him in order thereto. The only thing I gave him (for I concluded it must be a great and *Herculean* Medicine that must do the work) was this *Mercurius Sudorificus*. He began with six grains, and encreased the Dose gradually two grains every third day, till it came to thirty grains (taking the Medicine every night going to bed, in the pulp of an Apple, conserve of Roses, or some such like). He continued the taking of it every night in the largest Dose for about nine or ten weeks, or thereabout, by which he was restored and made perfectly well: nor in all this Course of time did I give him so much as one purge. Before he had taken it for a whole Month, he felt a real strengthning of the weakned parts, the Gleet or Flux stopt, and he came to have a good Stomach to his food; so that in a little time, his wasted and consumed body was restored to his pristine condition: However I advised him to continue the use of it for a longer time, lest his distemper should recur, for that this *Proteus*, oftentimes eludes the force employed against it, and deceives the most wary Physician. For this reason he continued the use thereof, for the time aforesaid, till he was sure the cure was perfectly accomplished, which was done without any vomiting, purging, fluxing, or any other evil Symptom. *Salmon.*

IX. *A Gonorrhæa in a young man.*

A young man twenty years of Age by lying with an Unclean Woman was afflicted with a *Gonorrhæa*, two days after he came to me, I first purged him with *my Family Pills* twice, then I gave him these Pills to take inwardly, a dram at a time every morning fasting. *Take Chio Turpentine an ounce; Antimony diaphoretick, Terra sigillata each a like Quantity; enough to make it up into Pills.* At night going to bed he took *three grains of Our Volatile Laudanum*, and every day syringed with our *Aqua Regulata*, four or five times; by the use of these things in about eight

or

or nine dayes he was made well. *Salmon.*

X. *An old Gonorrhœa.*

A Gentleman thirty eight years old had been for a year or more afflicted with a Virulent Gonorhæa, and although he had been under the hands of several able and skilful Chyrurgeons in this Town, yet could meet with no cure. At length he came to me: I first gently purged him with this *Take Chio Turpentine an ounce: Rheubarb in fine powder 3 parts best Scamony in powder, Calomelanos of each one part, with these powders make the Turpentine up into a mass for pills:* dose a dram at a time early in the morning fasting for 2 or 3 mornings. When he had done purging I caused him to take 20 grains every night, of *Our Sudorifick Mercury* before described; and to Inject into his yard with a syring *Our Aqua Ophthalmica* 4 or 5 times aday, by following these directions in about twenty days time he was made perfectly well. *Salmon.*

XI. *An old Gonorrhœa in an Elderly Man*

A man 48 years old had been afflicted 2 or 3 years with this distemper together with a Continual heat and sharpness of Urine, so that with the meer Anguish of it he was almost worn away. When he became my patient I first purged him very well 3 or 4 times with my family pills; then I caused him every night going to bed to take 20 *grains of our Mercurius sudorificus* which by degrees he increased to half a dram. Lastly, I prescribed my *Aqua Opthalmica* (described in my *London* Dispensatory) to be injected up his Yard with a Syring five or six times a day; by the use of these things in less than a months time he was made well. *Salmon.*

XII. *An old Gonorrhœa in a Woman.*

A young Woman of a light Conversation, had been long afflicted with a Virulent Gonorrhæa, for at least four or five years; falling at length into my hands I thus cured her.

Take Chio Turpentine an ounce; which make up into pills with the following powder. Take Scammony, Rheubarb, of each two parts; Colocynthis in powder one part; Arcanum Coralinum finely ground half a part; mix them, to make the Turpentine up into Pills.

Of these Pills she took two scruples at a time; and continued purging with them six times, *viz.* twice in a week, in the intervals of Purging, I caused her to take every night going to bed half a dram of *Our pulvis Bezoarticus in a little Conserve of Barberries.* And every day to inject and wash the Uterine parts with this Water. *Make a tincture of the Spanish juyce of Liquorice with Spring-water; take of this Water or Tincture a quart; white Vitriol two drams and a half; Saccharum Saturni a dram; mix and dissolve; filterate through a brown paper, and add to the filtered Liquor spirit of Wine three ounces.* With this Liquor she Injected with a proper or fit Syring three, four or five times a day. She continued purging and taking the *Pulvis Bezoarticus* for three weeks; afterwards she only took every night going to Bed half a dram of *Our Mercurius Sudorificus*, and continued the Injection; this she did for seven or eight weeks, in which space of time, she was made per-

fectly well, so powerful is this great Medicine in all Venerial, Poysonous, and Leprous Diseases. *Salmon.*

XIII. *An old Gonorrhæa in a middle aged Man.*

A Man near forty years old had been long troubled with a Virulent Gonorrhæa, together with vehement Nocturnal pains in his Shinbones, Arms, and other places, as also Nodes, Gums, or Tophs in several parts. He had been with several Physicians and Chyrurgeons for near two years all which did him no good at all, but all these Symptoms still remained fixed and unmoveable. Coming to me, I perfectly cured him in less than three months by the following method. 1. Inwardly, I caused him to take *Our Sudorifick Mercury thirty grains at a time every night going to bed, in a little conserve of Roses.* 2. Every day, morning and night for a month together he washed the Tophs or Nodes with the following mixture. *Take Damask Rose water five or six ounces; Powers of Mercury one ounce; mix them.* 3. He injected three, four or five times a day *Our Aqua Ophthalmica*, with a Syring into his Yard, for about sixteen, eighteen or twenty dayes, in which space of time, the running was quite taken away: In less than a month, the Gonorrhæa was cured, and all the symptoms gone: but because I knew not perfectly the inward state of his body, and that possibly the disease and symptomes might recurr; I ordered him to continue the taking *Our Mercurius Sudorificus* a longer time, *viz.* for near three months; in which space of time he became so perfectly well, that he has not since needed any more of our help. *Salmon.*

XIV. *An old Gonorrhæa in another man.*

A man thirty seven years old, had an old Gonorrhæa upon him, which had vexed him for nearly three years, by reason he fell into Ignorant and unskilful mens hands. Coming to be my Patient, I purged him twice a week for a month together with *Our Pilulæ Panchymagogæ*, and by reason he was a strong man I gave him it *to thirty grains* or half a dram; it wrought admirably with him, and took away the root of the Virulency: In the Intervals of purging I caused him every night to take the following. *Take Chio Turpentine a dram; Angelus mineralis half a dram; Bezoar mineral enough to make it up into Pills.* But by reason the *Gleet* was constant and without intervals, I caused him to inject four or five times a day with a Syringe, *Our Aqua Ophthalmica* the description of which you have in Our Dispensatory formerly published: always making water before the Injection, if he had occasion. He followed this course and in six weeks time was perfectly well: but he continued the taking of his Pills for above a month longer. *Salmon.*

XV. *A Gonorrhæa or Gleet, cured only with* Our Pilulæ Angelicæ.

A man near forty years of Age having an old Gonorrhæa upon him, or Gleet of long standing, which first came from the long continuance and vehemency of purging, for he told me, he believed

lieved that he had taken above two hundred purges, all which wrought violently upon him, and brought him indeed into a consumption: Coming to consult me he desired my Opinion, what was best to be done in the case; and referring himself to me, I caused him to take *my Angelical Pills*, the composition and preparation of which are as follows. Pilulæ Angelicæ nostræ. *Take Chio Turpentine, extract of Saffron (made from the pure Tincture) ana an ounce: Angelus mineralis two ounces: Our pulvis Bezoarticus, enough to make it up into a mass of Pills.* Dose from a dram to two drams, at night going to Bed. It is an admirable medicament, and of great power against all Venerial Distempers. He took it every night for three months together, or longer, and it restored him to his perfect health, doing all the intentions of curing, altho' it neither purged or vomited, or had any other sensible operation, so that the man wondred by what means he became well, the cure being done, as if it had been by Enchantment. This is matter of Fact. *However such medicines as do do things so stupendious, and beyond the power of any other remedies whether ordinary or extraordinary, can never be valued enough, being to be esteemed in the superlative degree; for what Reachings, Strainings, Vomitings, Gripings, Illnesses at Stomach, Sickness at Heart, Faintings, and other unpleasing effects of Medicines, are here avoided; this medicine saluting the Vital Powers like an Angel of Peace, and peircing the whole Body like Lightnings, does as it were by its character or benigne beams subdue the malign powers of diseases, and overcome the morbifick matter, not by fighting or contending with it, but by glancing on it, and piercing of it with the subtilty of its effluviums, and as it were charming of it, undoes it in its Root and Essence, whereby being melted, altered and changed in its Nature, Diseases, and the very Seeds of them insensibly vanish away. Salmon.*

XVI. *A Gonorrhæa in a salacious Woman.*

A salacious Woman of about twenty five years old, was afflicted with a Virulent Gonorrhæa, which by reason of her Libidinous Course of Life, did not admit of any easie cure. She had been under many Physicians and Chyrurgeons hands, who had done the best they could, but without any effect, for the Conversation of the Woman was such, that her Lust would not be contained in any bounds. At length having contracted a Virulency not ordinary, whereby the *Vulva* and *Vagina* were ulcerated, she was forced to some kind of regularity: becoming my Patient I did take another course with her than what had been taken before. First, I purged her twice a week for a months time with *Our Pilulæ Panchymagogæ giving her twenty five grains in a dose.* In the Intervals, I gave her this. *Take choise Canary three ounces: Saccharum Saturni twelve grains; mix them for a Dose.* She drank it off, and after it a little Glass of clear Canary. This she did in the morning fasting, and eat nothing till ten a Clock. At night going to Bed I gave her this. *Take Chio Turpentine a dram: Angelus mineralis half*

half a dram; Terra Sigillata enough to make it up into Pills for one dose. This was given her every night going to bed. Outwardly the parts were washed with this Injection. *Take Tincture of Juyce of Liquorice made with Spring-water a pint; White Vitriol, Saccharum Saturni, of each four scruples; Spirit of Wine two ounces; mix dissolve and filter.* With this she wash'd three or four times a day, and injected up with a Womb Syringe. As soon as she had done washing, she anointed her self with this Unguent. *Take Unguentum Populeum two ounces; Album one ounce; Neapolitanum an ounce and half; mix them.* The Use of the *Saccharum Saturni* took away her raging Lust, and made her as quiet as might be; and with the other things the cure was perfected in about six weeks time. *Salmon.*

XVII. *A recent Gonorrhœa in a young Woman.*

A young Woman about sixteen years of Age, had contracted a Gonorrhœa, who coming to me, on the fifth day following, I thus cured her 1. I purged her twice with *my Family Pill.* 2. I caused her to take every night going to bed *Our Volatile Laudanum from three to five grains.* 3. She Injected with a Womb Syring, *Our Aqua Regulata,* three, four or five times a-day; following this course, she was made perfectly well in about ten dayes time. *Salmon.*

XVIII. *A Gonorrhœa in a young man.*

A young man twenty seven years of Age having contracted a Gonorrhœa, made his application to me the fourth day after: I once purged him with my Family Pills: then gave him *my Volatile Laudanum,* which he took every night from three to seven grains, the Dose being raised gradually. Lastly, He injected with a Syringe, *Our Aqua Opthalmica* four or five times a day; and in eight dayes time he became perfectly well. *Salmon.*

XIX. *A virulent Gonorrhœa of long continuance.*

A man forty years old, had a virulent Gonorrhœa of two years and half standing, and being wearied out with Physicians, resolved at last to let it take its course; but giving over the taking of Physick, he grew much worse, had an extream pain and heat in making of Water, so that he could not piss without great difficulty; he came to me, complaining of all his griefs and desired my help: I first purged him with this. *Take Lenitive Electuary an ounce and half; Mercurius dulcis half a dram; mix them for a Dose;* the third day after it was repeated again. Then to ease his pain, and take away the heat and scalding of his Urine I prescribed this syrup. *Take Damask Rose-water a quart: Sal prunellæ ten drams: mix and dissolve; and with white Sugar two pounds and half make a Syrup, adding at the end Cinnamon-water four or six ounces.* Dose three or four spoonfuls at a time two or three times, or oftner in a day. At night going to bed he took this. *Take of Our Volatile Laudanum five grains; Saccharum Saturni 6 grains; mix them for a Dose.* This he took and drank after it a glass of White Wine with two or three spoonfuls of

of his syrup in it. Lastly, He syringed the part every day three, four or five times a day, with *our Aqua Regulata*, and sometimes oftner, but constantly he syringed last at night going to bed, and immediately after making Water in the Morning. By the use of these things in less than fourteen days time he was made throughly well. *Salmon.*

XX. *A Gonorrhœa in a young man.*

A youth fifteen years old, was caught with a virulent Gonorhæa; he came to me the second day. I first purged him with *my Family Pills*; then I caused him to syringe four or five times a day with my *Aqua Regulata*. Lastly, I gave him *my Volatile Laudanum to four grains* every night going to bed; and in four dayes he was perfectly well. *Salmon.*

XXI. *A Gonorrhœa in a Gentleman of a years standing.*

This Gentleman about thirty five years of Age, had been afflicted with a Gonorrhæa for about fourteen months, although he had applyed himself to some of the best and most able Physicians and Chyrurgeons in the City of *London*. At length seeing no hopes of Cure, and being my Acquaintance, he told me of it, and how he had been served, and what Money it had cost him, he having already been at above fifty pound expence. I ask'd him why he told me of it no sooner, he answered that he was ashamed to let me know of it, and thought to have got cure otherwise without my knowledge, but seeing there was no Remedy, he was now forc'd to reveal it to me, although he positively believed he should never be cured of it. When he had told his Story, I could not forbear laughing at him, but withall bad him not to fear, for that with Gods blessing I would certainly and suddenly cure him. He had been purged extreamly, so that I did not think it any ways needful to repeat that over again: I therefore begun with *my Angelus minerales* which he took every morning fasting from twenty to thirty grains. In the day time he Syringed the part affected with *my Aqua Regulata*, at least four or five times a day, and sometimes six times a day; and at night going to bed, he took *my volatile Laudanum from three to five grains*; he pursued this course exactly for 6 or 7 dayes, in which space of time he found himself perfectly well. This Cure made him have an opinion that there was something in Medicines, although by reason of the ill success of his former Courses, he was grown faithless, as believing no vertue tobe in any Physick whatsoever. *Salmon.*

XXII. *A Gonorrhœa in a new married Man.*

A new married Gentleman, by reason of overstraining himself had contracted a Gonorrhæa, which was (considering his circumstances) very troublesom to him; about a week after he came to me, and I cured him in a weeks time, by the following means. I first gently purged him once with *my Family Pills*; which done I caused him to Syringe with *my Aqua Regulata* four, five or six times a day; and at night going to bed he took *four grains of my Volatile Laudanum.* But by reason he complained of a very vehement pain, heat, and sharpness

ness or scalding of the Urine, together with a difficulty in making Water, I ordered him to take three or four spoonfuls at a time of the Syrup in the nineteenth Observation aforegoing, and to repeat it three or four times a day in a Glass of Ale or Wine. By the use of these things he was in a weeks time restored to his Pristine health. *Salmon.*

XXIII. *An old Gonorrhæa of above seven years standing.*

This man aged about thirty seven years, had been for above seven years afflicted with a Gonorrhæa, and could get no cure, although (as he told me) he had been as regular, and as obedient to his Physicians, as any man in the World could be. He had taken a large quantity of *Mercury* of all sorts in all his Medicines as *Mercurius dulcis*, *white præcipitate*, *Arcanum Coralinum*, *red præcipitate*, *green præcipitate*, *Turpethum minerale*, *Aurum vitæ*, and several other Medicines without any effect, besides (as he said) some hundreds of purges: Insomuch that nothing more effectual could be thought of, and he was given over as uncureable: but coming (by accident) acquainted with me, he told me his Grief, and gave me a large relation of all the passed afflictions he had gone through in Relation to this wretched distemper. I did not perceive any thing by the habit of his Body, Age, Strength, and disposition of his Stomach, but that he might be cured, and therefore gave him incouragement for a farther Trial; he consented and became my Patient. I undertook and performed the Cure, without so much as one Vomit, Purge, or Sweat, or yet any thing of a Diet drink, to the full satisfaction of the Patient, and that in the manner following. First, I ordered him to take this following *compositum*, in the morning fasting for forty days together, and to fast two hours after it. *Take Chio Turpentine a dram; Angelus Mineralis half a dram; Our Bezoartick powder enough to make it into Pills for one Dose.* Secondly, He continued every day to Syringe the part with *Our Aqua Regulata*, four, five or six times a day, always making Water beforehand, if he had occasion. Thirdly, He took every night going to bed, of *Our Volatile Laudanum from two to twelve grains or more*, gradually encreasing the Dose as we have directed at *lib.* 1. *cap.* 15. *sect.* 66. aforegoing, for forty dayes together; at the end of which time he gave the *Laudanum* over; then I ordered him to take the Dose which he took before in the morning fasting, at night going to bed. He continued the use of these Pills for near an hundred dayes, at the end of which time he found himself restored to his perfect health. *Salmon.*

XXIV. *A Gonorrhæa in a young woman, a married Wife.*

A young woman about twenty four years old, had contracted a virulent Gonorrhæa, and it had afflicted her for 3 or 4 months without remedy; becoming my Patient, I cured her with the following things. First, I purged her four times with this Dose. *Take Electuarium Lenitivum an ounce or ten drams; Calomelanos two scruples; mix them for a Dose, to be given in*

in the morning fasting. She took the four Doses in eight dayes; doing nothing more in that space of time, than injecting with a Womb Syringe *Our Aqua Regulata* into the parts affected; at the end of eight dayes I purged her once with *Our Pilulæ Familias*; after which I only prescribed at night going to bed the following dose. *Take Chio Turpentine a dram; Our Angelus mineralis half a dram; Our Bezoartick powder enough to make it into Pills*, which let be given for one dose. These Pills she took every night for six or seven weeks time, (injecting also every day with the *Regulata*) and in that space or number of days she was made well, nor relapsed she again into her Distemper, as it is usual with many others in these cases. *Salmon.*

XXV. *An old Gonorrhæa remaining after the Pox.*

A man near fifty years old had gotten a Gonorrhæa and Pox withal. A Chyrurgeon undertook to cure him, which was done by Salivation, so that he took away all his Botches, Boyls, Scabs, Tophs, Nodes, and Gums, but the Gonorrhæa remained, nor could by all those Medicaments, and that method of Cure be healed, yet the Virulency seemed to be taken off, especially at some times, and sometimes again it would much trouble him, however there was a continual and constant Gleet. Becoming my Patient, I thus cured him. First, I caused him to inject with a Syringe *Our Aqua Regulata* 4 or 5 times a day; and 2 Syringes full at a time, holding the water a little in with the Syringe. 2. I caused him to take constantly for 3 or 4 months together, *our Angelick Pills*, every night going to bed. In 2 Months time the Gleet was stop'd and the *Prostatæ* heal'd & strengthned, and by continuance of the *Pilulæ Angelicæ* for two or 3 months more, the cure was so compleated and perfected, that the Disease returned no more, but he was without danger of a Relapse. *Salmon.*

XXVI. *Another old Gonorrhæa cured only with our Angelick Pills.*

A man 32 years old having contracted a *Gonorrhæa*, by falling into ill mens hands, was 2 years & more under cure; at length being wearied he came to me, I only prescribed to him *our Pilulæ Angelicæ* to be taken a dram & half at a time every night going to bed; he followed my directions, and continued the use of them for forty days, at the end of which time he found himself compleatly well. *Salmon.*

XXVII. *Another old Gonorrhæa.*

A man 28 years of age having had a *Gonorrhæa* for above 20 months, became my Patient, whom I thus cured. 1. I purged him with this. *Take Extractum Rudii a scruple, Mercurius dulcis* ℈ij; *mix and make Pills for one dose.* I purged him well four times with this; then I caused him to inject *our aqua Regulata* 4 or 5 times a day into his Yard with a proper Syringe, and to do it after making water. Lastly, I caused him to take every night going to bed ʒj and half of *our Angelick Pills*, which he did for 30 days together; by following this course he was well in less than 5 weeks time. *And by this very method I have cured more than 100 others of this disease, which here to relate (since the process is exactly the same) would be a great vanity.* Salmon.

CHAP.

CHAP. V.

Of the French POX.

I. *One Troubled with the Pox.*

A Soldier of the Age of 32, was mightily afflicted with the Pox, and with extream pains and sores, he had also all his Thigh so eaten away, as though he had been gnawn with dogs; the way he was Cured was thus, I gave him twelve grains of our *Petra Philosophale*, with sugar of Roses, this caused him to vomit and to evacuate downwards, and he found immediately great ease; That being done, I prepared him our decoction of *Lignum sanctum solutivum*, with a certain drink made with Wine and *Lignum vitæ*, and this he used five and twenty days, and then I anointed him with our *Unguento magno*, and in the space of forty dayes he was perfectly well. *Leonardi Phioravant secret. Chirurg.* Page 49.

II. *Another.*

A Woman, who was in a manner consumed with the *French-Pox*, was cured with a drink or potion of the *Essence of Bawm*, and she lived eight years after.

One *Johannes Baptista*, a fair young man, was infected with the Pox two years, through the filthy sin of the *Sodomites*, so that there grew a piece of flesh in the inward part of the neck of the great Gut, with such extream pain that he was almost dead, whom I cured by sweating many dayes, with an *Amalgamie* made of *Mercury* and *Jupiter*, and opening his Fundament with an Instrument called *Specillum Osficularium*, and laying the *Oyl of Vitriol* upon the said superfluous flesh, and afterwards I Cured that flesh eaten away with a Suppository Incarnative.

Another had lost his speech, by means of a hole that he had in the Pallate of his Mouth coming of the Pox, which I cured with *Mercurius dulcis Diaphoreticus*, cast in by a Syringe, and so the flesh grew again, and was made whole.

Intolerable pains in the Legs, proceeding from the *French-Pox*, I cured with the Oyl of *Lignum vitæ* mixed with old Treacle.

Another having a hard swelling in the flesh of his Leg, caused by the *French-Pox*, I cured with *three ounces of the Oyl of Antimony, with Mercury mortified according to our prescription one drachm, mixed into an Ointment.*

A certain Baron was sore infected with *morbus Gallicus*, whom I first purged with our *specificum Turpethum*, and then I gave him *Oleum foliis & margaritarum* rectified in the water of *Guaiacum*, and so he was perfectly cured. *Theophrasti Paracelsi. Exp.*

III. *The*

III. *The Cure of the Pox in the Head.*

Being in *Naples*, a *Spaniard* of Complexion Cholerick, aduſt about the Age of 36, came to me, he had the Pox, and a certain Tumour in his Forehead, which had conſumed a great part of the Scull, and was open; divers Phyſitians had him in hand, but did him no good, at length I became his Phyſitian, and gave him our *Syrupo ſolutivo*, eight or nine days together, afterwards I exhibited our *Aromatico*, and then gave him our Roots of *China* in decoction, and then perfumed him with *Olibanum*, *Maſtich*, *Myrrh* and *Cinaber*, and ſo by theſe means he was helped of that Infirmity, but the bone remained bare, and I laid thereon our *Cerot Magiſteriale*, and ſo in ſhort time the bone did ſeparate of his own accord, and one day I took it off altogether, it was ſo great, that it covered the fourth part of the Head, then preſently after this he went abroad, ſhewing what was taken from his Head; divers perſons can teſtifie the truth of this. *Leonardi Phioravant ſecret. Chirurg.* Pag. 40.

IV. *The Cure of Pocky Puſtulaes, with a Serpigo.*

One having a number of ſores all over his Body, and a Serpigo in the palm of his hand, ſo grievous that one might have laid great ſtrawes therein, was perfectly recovered after this following manner: Firſt of all he was purged three times with ſix grains of *Turpethum minerale Phedronis*, mixed with half a drachm of *Amuletum Palmarii*, which being done, his ſores were anointed in the next place twice or thrice with *Oleum Tartari ſœtentis*, afterwards with *Unguentum ex Lithargirio Phioravante*. Now touching his hands, which were troubled with a Serpigo, he held them morning and evening over a Bath of Oats, or ſome warm Herbs, that they might ſweat, and then anointed them with Balſom of *Sulphur*, by this only medicine they were in a ſhort time helped; alſo an Ointment made with *Saccarum Saturni*, and the Oyl of Roſes will do the like effect. Many have been cured by my Chymical Medicaments of this infection, which could not be cured by the common and vulgar Medicines, as the decoction of *Guaiacum*, *Salſa Parilla*, *China Root*, and the Univerſal Unction of the Neapolitan Ointment, and the fumigation of *Cinnaber*; theſe at length were cured by the frequent uſe of my *Cathartick Antimony* taken weekly, and by the continual uſe of our *Red Sulphur*, taken out of *Antimony* and ſublimated *Mercury*, which otherwiſe is termed the *Red Mineral Bezoar*, or the *Red Sudorifick Antimony*; By theſe Medicines alone we have cured many of different Ages and Sexes, even ſucking Children that were infected with that diſeaſe. *Petri Johannis Fabri Cur.* 89.

V. *The French Pox in an Infant one year old.*

In the year 1627 this diſeaſe did rage by reaſon of a great number

ber of Soldiers that did Winter in *Castronova*, who brought that infection into this place; many were afflicted, even young Children who sucking impure contaminated Milk did receive the Contagion; I cured many, and amongst those an Infant only by a repeated Dose for the space of two Moneths of our sweet *Mercury*. This *Mercury* is thus prepared. *Take Mercury well washed two ounces, Choice Gold one dram, file the Gold subtilly, or put into thin leaves and amalgamated with the washed Mercury; take afterwards common sublimate two ounces; mix and incorporate them together in a marble Mortar, shaking them together till they are perfectly united; then put them into a Philosophick Egg for subliming; the thin white powder like Bran which ascends to the top of the Egg is to be cast away the middle which is sparkling & clear is to be kept, & to be thrice sublimed and in each of the sublimations it is to be separated from the thin white powder, because it has a venemous quality.* This *Sweet Mercury* is an excellent Antidote against this Contagious Disease, it purges downwards without any trouble or danger to young Children. By this I have cured such as have been full of these Venerial Ulcers from Head to foot. *Petri Johannis Fabri cur.* 93.

VI. *A Pox with Pocky Boyls, Nocturnal Pains*, &c.

A young man twenty six years old, was severely Poxt, so that he came out with Pocky Pustles, and Boyls all over his body, with *Serpigo* in many places, and wandering Nocturnal pains in his Arms, Shoulders, Legs, Shin-bones, *&c.* He had been under several mens hands, had been flux'd, dieted, *&c.* but all without any effects, for the *Serpigines* and *Pustules* still remained, as also his Nocturnal pains, so that he could by no means get rid of them. In order to his cure, I first purged him with *my Pilulæ Panchymagogæ twenty six grains in a Dose.* This Medicine he took twice a week for a month. Secondly, I caused him to take as a Diet *our Vinum Miraculosum* which you may thus make. *Take of Our Hercules* (made as we have taught in *Our Polygraphice lib. 7. cap. 35. Sect. 1.*) *eight ounces; Canary two quarts; shake them together, and let them stand in a warm infusion for a week, shaking the Glass twice a day; then being well settled, pour off the clear Wine (which will have neither colour, taste nor smell, more than it had when it first went on) and keep it for a Diet.* Dose, a quarter of a pint or better in the morning fasting, and as much at night going to bed. This much exceeds a *Guajacum* and *Sarsa* diet, one Gallon of it will do more than ten Gallons of the other ordinary diets. The quantity of this Diet you may renew, by putting the like quantity of fresh Canary upon the same powder; and you may repeat the Infusion upon the same feces seven or eight times, which will be sufficient for any ordinary Cure; and so long the Ingredient or *Hercules* will hold good, and make the infusion strong enough. Thirdly, Outwardly, I caused him to wash morning and evening all the pocky Boils, Serpigines, Pustules, and Ulcers, with the following Wash. *Take of Our Powers of Mercury an ounce and half; Damask Rose-water nine ounces; mix them for*

for a wash. By the use of these things and the Wash all the Boyls, Scabs, Serpigines and Pustules were perfectly removed and gone in less than twelve dayes time, which could not be so much as stir'd in more then fourteen weeks by all the former methods. Fourthly, The Purging being over, I caused him to take *my Angelus mineralis* to half a dram, every night going to bed. *Take Angelus mineralis half a dram; Conserve of Roses fifteen grains; mix and make a Bolus.* He took this and in less than fourteen dayes after all his Nocturnal pains vanished, without any sensible operation, as if it had been done by Inchantment. However I caused him to continue the use of it for at least a month afterwards, so was he perfectly restored to his health. *Salmon.*

VII. *A recent Pox in a young man.*

A young man having gotten a notable Pox, in about three weeks time broke out in Botches and Boils all over his body, with Ulcers in the Glans, and a virulent running of the Reins. I first purged him well with *my Pilulæ Panchymagogæ*, twice a week for a month. Secondly, I caused his Ulcers in the Glans to be dressed with this. *Take Basilicon minus an ounce; red Præcipitate Lævigated two drams; mix them.* It was applyed upon Lint. At every dressing I caused the Ulcer to be washed with this. *Take Lime-water of an indifferent strength a pint; Mercurius dulcis lævigated an ounce and half; mix them, shaking them well together for a quarter of an hour, so will the Mercury præcipitate black to the bottom.* Shake the Water and *Mercury* together when you use it, that some particles of the *Mercury* may be with the Water, when you wash with it. Thirdly, I caused (after three times purging) him to inject *Our Aqua Regulata* with a Syringe into the Yard four or five times a day, by which means the Ulcers of the *Prostatæ* were in a short time dried and healed. Fourthly, I prescribed *a Diet made of Sarsaparilla four parts; Guajacum one part; Liquorice Roots half a part; boyled eight hours in water, then strained and sweetned with double refined Sugar, and bottled up for drinking.* Fifthly, Lastly, After purging was over, he took every night going to bed the following composition. *Take of Our Theriaca or Antidote a dram and half; Angelus mineralis half a dram; Pulvis Bezoarticus, two scruples; Camphire four grains; mix them for a dose.* He took this mixture for thirty days after the purging, and became well. *Salmon.*

VIII. *A recent Pox in a married Wife with a Gonorrhæa.*

A young Woman twenty two years old, contracted the Pox from her Husband, by which she was afflicted with a troublesome and virulent Gonorrhæa, soreness of the privy parts, and pocky pustules broken out all over her. I first purged her very well with *my Pilulæ Panchymagogæ* twenty four grains in a Dose, which she took twice a week. Secondly, I caused her to drink a constant diet made of the *Herculas*, and Canary, which I call *my Vinum Miraculosum.* Thirdly, I caused all the Botches and Boyls to be bathed morning and

evening with *my Potestates Mercurii* thus mixed. *Take Damask Rose-water twelve ounces; Powers of Mercury two ounces; mix them to wash with twice a day.* In twelve dayes time by using these Medicines she had not so much as a Scab, nor the least pimple about her proceeding from her distemper. Once a week I sweat her with the *Vinum Miraculosum*, giving her half a pint at a time for sweating, which did it very well. Fourthly, Every night going to bed I caused the palms of her hands and soles of her feet to be gently anointed with *Unguentum Neapolitanum*, putting Gloves and Hose upon her Hands and Feet; this she did for about eight dayes. Fifthly, The Privities were every day wash'd with Lime-water in which Levigated *Mercurius dulcis* was put; and then they were anointed with this Oyntment. *Take Unguentum Populeon, Album, of each an ounce; Neapolitanum two ounces: mix them, to anoint with gently twice a day.* Sixthly. Lastly, After purging was over, I caused her to take *my Angelus minoralis* to half a dram, made thus up into pills. *Take Chio Turpentine two ounces; Angelus minoralis one ounce; Our Pulvis Bezoarticus, enough to make it up into Pills.* Dose one dram and half, or two drams every night going to bed. She continued the use of these Pills forty dayes, and was made as perfectly well, as if she had never ailed any thing: So great a power and virtue lyes in this great preparation of *Mercury*, above any other. *Salmon.*

IX. *An Inveterate Pox.*

A man about thirty eight years old, had been two years or more afflicted with a Pox, and although he had been twice flux'd, once by Unction, and once by *Turbith mineral* taken inwardly, and had taken Diet drinks for twenty weeks, yet he was far from being well; for still new pustules and breakings out appeared, Nocturnal pains in his Shins and other parts still remained, so that he could have no rest in the night, and withal he had still a running at Yard, all which things bespoke the presence of his old Distemper. In this condition he came to me: I first gently purged him with *my Pilulæ Panchymagogæ*, which he took twice to twenty five grains at a Dose. 2. I caused him to take as a Diet *the Infusion of Our Hercules*, (as we have given direction in the sixth observation of this Chapter:) this he took for forty dayes or more; taking a large Dose of it every Night, and sweating well upon it. 3. I caused all the parts afflicted with *Serpigines, Herpes, Pustules*, and the like, to be bathed morning and evening with this. *Take powers of Mercury an ounce, Damask Rose-water five or six ounces; mix them to bath with all:* by the use of this wash for fourteen or sixteen dayes, he had not the least speck or spot upon him, but the defilement seemed wholly to be washed away. 4. But that we might the more secure the removal thereof, I caused the palms of his Hands, and soles of his feet, to be every night for the same space of time anointed with *Unguentum Neapolitanum* putting

ing

ing old Gloves and Stockings over his hands and feet. 5. Every night going to bed, he took this. *Take of Our Antidote a dram; Angelus mineralis half a dram; mix and make a Bolus.* He took it every night for sixty dayes: at the end of which time, without any farther pain, or trouble, this Our Patient was made compleatly well, nor did he after this fall into any relapse. *Salmon.*

X. *A recent Pox in a young man.*

A young man about twenty three years old had contracted a Pox, by lying with an Unclean Woman; he had a running at Yard with Ulcers upon the Glans; breakings out in several parts of his body, but principally in his Head and Face; his breath also was stinking, and he had great pains in his Shoulders, Arms, and Shin-bones. I cured him by the method following. 1. I purged him six times with *Our Pillulæ Panchymagogæ; twenty six grains in a Dose*; which seemed to clear him of all things. 2. I caused him to inject with a Yard Syringe *Our Aqua Regulata* four, five or six times a day, always making Water before-hand if occasion required. 3. I caused him to wash the Ulcers of the Præpuce and Glans with this. *Take Lime-water of an indifferent strength half a pint; Mercurius dulcis lævigated an ounce; mix them well by long shaking in a Glass Vial.* After washing of the Ulcer with the former Water, he applyed this following to the Ulcers upon Lint. *Take Basilicon minus an ounce; red præcipitate lævigated two drams; mix them:* over which he put a *diapalma Emplaster* to keep it on, and so bound it up. 4. Morning and Evening he washed all the breakings out and Pustules, with the wash mentioned in the former Observation. 5. To the Pustules in the Face and Head, I caused *Vesicatories* to be applyed, which drew very much of the Morbifick matter away, and doubtless contributed very much to his Universal amendment. 6. I caused him to take daily a quart of Diet drink, made of *Guaiacum one part, Sarsaperilla four parts, adding as the Complement thereto Liquorice root bruised one part: Juniper-berries half a part; Crude Antimony in powder and bound up in a linnen cloth two pound; together with Aniseeds, Raisons, blew Figs and Currants.* This he took for twenty dayes, the strong at physical hours; the weak as his ordinary drink; at the end of that time he took for thirty more dayes *the Diet made of our Hercules*, as we have formerly directed. 7. At night going to bed, for about sixteen dayes he anointed the palms of his Hands and soles of his Feet with *Unguentum Neapolitanum.* 8. Lastly, Every night going to bed he took a dram and half of *Our Angelick Pills*, drinking after it a Glass of the *Hercules Diet.* Thus in about ten weeks time he was made perfectly well, and all his pains in a few dayes went away and vanished. *Some it may be, may object against this way of cure as being very long: To which I answer, better thus long than longer: How many hundreds of persons are there who running the common Courses of this Cure are three, four or five times, yea sometimes ten times as long, and it may be at last miss of a Cure too, by*

those methods, and sometimes are made incurable. But our time of curing this Disease, may the better be born withall, for that we put the Patient to little or no pain or trouble; but that after the first purging he may go abroad (if not Winter time) follow his occasions, and eat and drink moderately almost what he pleases, so that the neareſt relation needs not take notice thereof: Here is no fluxing, no making the Patient sick, out of order, and ill at ease, no imprisonment or confinement in a close chamber for several months; no eating away of the Uvula or Pallet, no falling of the Nose, or loss of any part, but a pleasant, easie, and smooth way, which brings the Patient to the end of his journey without any hazard or danger, which must infallibly be met with in other methods, and where the knowledge of so great remedies are wanting. And yet all things being considered, as the many unlook'd for Accidents and Miscarriages, attending the Vulgar Courses, this method of Ours is as short, as any that ever yet was practised, and a thousand times more secure, the Patient never running any hazard at all. Salmon.

XI. *An old Pox leaving dry Pustules, Gums, Nodes, Tophs, Nocturnal pains.*

This was in a man about 37 years old, who being Pox'd, and cured after the vulgar Methods, had yet these Reliques of the Disease left behind: I cured him thus, without purging. First, I caused him to wash all the Nodes, Tophs, Gums, and Pustules morning and evening *with the wash in Observation ninth aforegoing*, which he did for three weeks or a month. 2. He took *Our Herculean Diet*, prescribed in Observation 6 a pint a day, for a month. 3. Every night going to bed he took this for sixty nights together. *Take of Our Antidote a scruple; Angelus minerals half a dram, mix them.* By the use of these things alone, he was made perfectly well in eight weeks time. *Salmon.*

XII. *An old Pox, which resisted almost all manner of Medicines.*

A man thirty six years old, had contracted a Pox about seven years before, and had been afflicted with all the species (as I may say) at least the symptoms of this pernicious Disease, having gone through several methods and courses of Cure; yet without the success desired; for after all was done that his former Physicians could do, there yet remained Nodes, Tophs, and Gums in several parts, as upon the Arms and Shin-bones, together with Nocturnal pains all over him which extreamly vexed him. Being in this condition he makes his complaint to me, and desired my assistance in the Cure. I conceived a Diet to be necessary, and yet I could not admit of *Guajacum* or *Sarsa*, because he had taken so much of them with so little effects. I therefore concluded upon *the Herculean Diet*, described in Our sixth Observation of this Chapter; and this he began withall and continued the use of it for about an hundred dayes: I prescribed him so long a time for the use of it, because the Disease seemed to be radicated, and the whole habit of his Body to be contaminated or defiled with this most filthy Pox; to do the cure by halves, or to give over when he should be in the

the hopeful way, becauſe the time ſeemed long, would be a great vanity and folly, and therefore I thought it reaſonable, to inſiſt upon the longer time for ſecurity ſake. 2. The next thing which I propoſed was to waſh the Puſtules Nodes, Tophs or Gums with this Waſh. *Take Powers of Mercury two ounces; Damask Roſe-water twelve ounces; mix them.* With this he waſh'd the affected places for about thirty dayes, morning and night. 3. I cauſed him every night going to bed, to anoint the palms of his hands and the ſoles of his feet with *Unguentum Neapolitanum*, which he did, and continued to do for fourteen dayes. 4. Laſtly, I cauſed him to take the following Bolus every Night going to bed, and to continue the uſe of it for as many dayes as he took the Diet. *Take Venice Turpentine a dram; Mercurius Sudorificus, Our Bezoartick powder, of each half a dram; mix and make a Bolus for one Doſe.* By the aſſiduous uſe of theſe things, he was reſtored to his priſtine health, and that by the uſe of *Mercury*; although the diſeaſe reſiſted all the other preparations of *Mercury* which he had taken before, both in large quantities, and for a long time together, to wit, for the beſt part of ſeven years. *Salmon.*

XIII. *A Pox with Puſtules, Herpes, Serpigo, &c.*

A young country Fellow, lately come to *London*, was drawn in by a Common Strumpet, and Pox't, ſo that he broke out with pocky Puſtules, Herpes, Serpigo, *&c.* He made his Application to me, but he was ſo poor, that he was not able to pay any thing for his Cure. I performed it by the following means. Firſt, I purged him well five or ſix times with *my Pilulæ Panchymagogæ*, in the interim, giving him the *Herculean decoction*, made of half Wine, half Water. Then I cauſed the palms of his hands and ſoles of his feet to be morning and evening, anointed with *Unguentum Neapolitanum*, and the Puſtules to be waſhed with this. *Take Spring-water a quart; Sublimate Corroſive half an ounce; mix, and diſſolve warm.* He uſed it for twelve days, and became well of his breakings out. After fourteen daies time, I cauſed him to ſweat ſtrongly with a *Guajacum Diet*, mixt with the *Herculean* aforementioned, which was done about eight times: after which he took the following Pills, and became well. *Take Reſinous Scammony in fine powder ten drams; Quickſilver (kill'd with juice of Lemmons) an ounce; mix, and with ſyrup of Elaterium make Pills.* Of this compoſition he took fifteen grains every night going to bed for about thirty dayes together, which alwayes gently purged him the next day, and was compleatly reſtored to his priſtine health. *Salmon.*

XIV. *A Pox with an Ulcer in the Penis.*

A man about thirty years of Age had contracted a Pox from a Common Whore, by which the *Penis* was ſwell'd, inflamed, and affected with many little Ulcers about the bigneſs of Pins Heads. I firſt purged him with *my Pilulæ Panchymagogæ twice*; in the interim, I cauſed the Yard to be fomented

with a *strong decoction of Juniper-berries mixed with an equal quantity of Red Wine*; after which I caused it to be strewed over with this powder. *Take Mercurius dulcis levigated, of each one part: Terra Sigillata two parts.* And over this was applyed *Unguentum album Camphoratum*, leaving only a passage for the Urine. After purging at night going to bed he took this. *Take Conserve of Damask Roses an. ounce; of Our Hercules, Mercurius dulcis levigated, ana a scruple; mix for a dose.* This Dose was continued for six times giving it him every third day. Thus was the Inflamation abated, the Ulcer dried up, and the man perfectly cured. *Salmon.*

XV. *A Pox with an Ulcer in the Penis, and a Gonorrhœa.*

A young man about twenty five years of Age, being Pox'd, came to me with a virulent Gonorrhœa, and Ulcers in the *Penis*, being also much inflamed and swell'd. I caused the part to be fomented as the former with *a decoction of Agrimony and Self-heal in Red-Wine*, injecting also the same into the Urethra: Afterwards I caused him to inject with *our Aqua Regulata*, which done, he strewed over it this powder. *Take Mercurius dulcis levigated, Pearl prepared, Terra Sigillata in subtile powder, of each equal parts; mix them*: And over the powder was applyed an Emplaster of *Diacalciteos* to hold the powder on, leaving only a hole for the Urine to pass. In the mean time while this was doing, he took this following every third night. *Take extractum Rudii a scruple; Mercurius dulcis half a dram; mix them for a Dose.* He took it ten times, and became throughly well. *Salmon.*

XVI. *A Pox with a Callous ulcer, and proud Flesh.*

A young fellow twenty years of Age had got a Pox, which was accompanied with two Ulcers on the Yard, one on one side was Callous: the other on the other side, was fœtid and stinking, and in the middle abounded with proud flesh. I first purged him well with *my Pilulæ Panchymagogæ*, giving him it to half a dram, and caused him to reiterate it eight times according as I found he could bear it. In the interim, I caused the Ulcers to be fomented with *Red wine, and a decoction of Juniper-berries*, after which I strewed upon the Callous *red præcipitate levigated*; upon the other *Mercurius dulcis*, over both which I applyed *Basilicon minus mixt with a quarter part of levigated præcipitate*, and upon that a plaister of *diacalciteos* to keep all on, which was dresst twice a day. He had also a virulent Gonorrhœa, which was injected with *Our Aqua Regulata*, and the Ulcers were wash'd with *Aqua calcis in which levigated Calomelanos was put.* The Ulcers and Gonorrhœa were healed in twelve dayes time, so that the Patient seemed to be well; however I caused him to take *a Diet of Guaiacum and Sarsa* for thirty dayes. *Salmon.*

XVII. *A Pox with a Canker or eating Ulcer on the Glans.*

A man twenty seven years old, being Pox't had a eating Ulcer in the Glans, which would not easily be stopt. I dresst it (being first wash'd

wash'd with *Aqua Calcis* mixt with a little *lac sublimati*) with *a digestive made of Turpentine, Honey, and Oyl of Roses*, which in two or three dayes brought it into a good Condition; after which I only wash'd it with *Aqua calcis cum Mercurio*, and applyed *Basilicon minus, with lævigated Præcipitate*, by which the Malignity was mastered, and the Ulcer brought into a good way for healing; it was dresst a week with the latter; after which, this powder was put upon it. *Take Mercurius dulcis, Pearl, Terra sigillata, all lævigated, of each a like quantity, mix them.* Upon it was applyed *Unguentum Album Camphoratum*, and a *plaister of Diacalciteos* to keep all on, a passage being left for the water. The Ulcer being diligently dresst with these things was compleatly well in eighteen days. In the mean time while these things were doing, I purged him with this powder. *Take Scammony, Our Bezoartick powder of each fifteen grains; Cremor Tartari a scruple; Mercurius dulcis half a dram; mix them for a Dose.* It wrought well, and I caused him to take it sometimes every other day, and sometimes every third day; and to prevent Salivation, I interchangeably purged him with the *said powder*, and with *Pil. Rudii* which he took daily, for many dayes after the Canker was well, without either drinking Diet Drink or sweating upon it; and concluded my Patient to be well, but five weeks after a *Serpigo* appearing upon his right Thigh, a little above his Knee, and another upon his left Arm, I repeated the purging again, but it was with *Our Pilulæ Panchymagogæ*; I gave him five Doses of it to twenty five grains at a time, so the *Serpigo* and *Herpes* disappeared, and he was cured without Salivation. *Salmon.*

XVIII. *A Pox with a Caruncle in the Urethra, which stopt the Urine.*

A young Gentleman, being poxt, fell into unskilful hands, by reason of which a Caruncle or Carnosity grew in the *Urethra*, so that he could not piss but with great difficulty; he went from Chyrurgion to Chirurgion, but could get no remedy, for the Carnosity seemed to resist whatever they did to it. At length he came to me. 1. I prescribed him *the Herculean Diet* prescribed in our sixth Observation of this Disease, which he took constantly every day for sixty dayes together. 2. I purged him with *my Pilulæ Panchymagogæ* five or six times, at due intervals, because that the disease was stubborn and rebellious. 3. The *Urethra* was washed with *our Aqua Regulata*, by injecting it in with a Syringe; after which this following Unguent was put upon the Caruncle by thrusting it through a hollow pipe to the part. *Take Litharge half an ounce, burnt Lead three drams; Tutia prepared two drams; Aloes a dram and half; Pomegranate peel dried a dram; Loadstone, Saccharum Saturni, of each two scruples; Oyl of Roses, Quick-silver, of each three drams; wax a sufficient quantity to make all into an Oyntment.* This was daily put in three times a day, and by the use thereof the Caruncle was perfectly removed, and the Ulcer healed in three weeks time; and it was performed without any pain

at all. 4. After the purging was over I caused him to take every night going to bed, a dram and half or two drams of *Our Angelick Pills*, during the whole time that he drank *the Herculean Diet*; and by these remedies he was at last restored to his pristine health. *Salmon.*

XIX. *A Pox, with an Inflamation of the Preputium.*

A man about forty years of age was poxt, and the *preputium* being turned back *in Coitu*, and not restored, partly by reason of the Malignity, and partly by reason of the site, it swelled extreamly and was very much inflamed, even to the endangering of a Gangrene. I first fomented the part, but without any help, so that I was forced to use the Knife. I passed *a director* under the straitness, upon the upper part of the *Glans*, and cut it through, which done, I fomented it with this mixture. *Take Tincture of Spanish juyce of Liquorice made with Damask Rose-water; Red-wine, of each equal parts, mix them.* After which I caused it to be bound up with a hot Stuph. The same night going to bed, I gave him this Bolus. *Take Conserve of Damask Roses ten grains; Mercurius dulcis half a dram, mix them*; and the next morning I purged him with a Dose of *my Family pills.* Then opening the Wound, the swelling was wholly abated, and the *preputium* lay loose and easie as formerly, the which was afterwards cured by application of a *vulnerary Balsam* in a few dayes. I have had several of these cases wherein the *preputium*, has been reverted and extreamly swoln and inflamed, but for the most part I have reduced them by fomentations, or application of a Cataplasm made of a hot Turnep, and so continued for two, three or four dayes, as need required; nor do I ever cure them by cutting, except I fear a *Gangrene*, when we cannot wait the other way of doing it. Every other or third day I purged him with my *pilulæ panchymagogæ*, which wrought always very briskly upon him, and they were repeated five or six times. In the mean while he took the *Herculean Diet*, and after the purging was over, he took every night going to bed a Dose of *our Angelick Pills*, the which were continued for sixty dayes, at the end of which time he found himself well. *Salmon.*

XX. *A Pox, with an Ulcer upon the Glans.*

A young man about twenty two years of age contracted a Pox, which was accompanied with several little Ulcers between the *Glans* and *Preputium.* I first wash'd them with *Aqua Calcis cum Mercurio*, then strewed upon it the powder in the seventeenth Observation aforegoing, and covered it all over with a *plaister of Diacalciteos*, by which the Ulcer was suddenly dryed and healed. But by reason he had also several Pustules and Serpiginous eruptions of the skin, in several parts of the body, I caused them to be washed with this water. *Take powers of Mercury two ounces; Damask Rose-water twelve ounces; mix them.* With this they were wash'd morning and evening for

for ten or twelve dayes, during which time the palms of his hands and soles of his feet were every night anointed with *Unguentum Neapolitanum.* Inwardly I purged him with *my Pilulæ Panchymagogæ* five times, at due intervals; and he drank after purging for forty dayes together a decoction of *Guajacum* and *Sarsa* thus made.

Take mealy Sarsaparilla bruised a pound; Antimony in powder and tyed up in a rag fourteen ounces; Raspings of Guajacum, Liquorice bruised, of each half a pound; Cortex Guaici, Sassafras rasped, Zedoary bruised, ana four ounces; Aniseeds and Caraways both bruised, ana, two ounces; Raisons stoned, Figs slit, of each a pound; Water fifteen quarts: The Sarsa, Guajacum, its Cortex, Liquorice, Sassafras, and Antimony, Infuse in the water all night in a moderate heat close stop'd, then boil till six quarts is consumed with a gentle fire; which done add the rest of the things, and boil half or three quarters of an hour longer; being cold strain without pressing, and bottle it up, putting into each bottle, a little white Sugar, and a Clove slit in two: And after two dayes drink it a bottle a day. He continued the drinking of this, and took the *Angelick Pills* for forty dayes and was well. *Salmon.*

XXI. *A Pox with Pustules in the body, and a Virulent Gonorrhæa.*

A young man thirty years old was pox'd, with Pustules all over his body a virulent Gonorrhæa, so that he was almost in continual pain, with a heat and scalding of Urine, and a great difficulty of making Water. I first purged him with my *Pilulæ Panchymogogæ*, made according to the following prescript.

Pilulæ Panchymagogæ nostræ.

Take Colocynthis, Resinous Scammony, Elaterium, Turpethum minerale, ana one ounce: Oyl of Caraways half an ounce, Salt of Tartar two drams: Syrupus de Spina Cervina, or of Wild Cucumbers two ounces; or enough to make it into a Mass for Pills. Dose of these Pills is from a scruple, to twenty six grains, or from twenty six to thirty six grains in strong bodies. Of these Pills I gave twenty five grains for a Dose, and caused him to take them twice a week for three weeks. Outwardly, in the mean time I caused him to wash morning and evening (except the dayes he purged on) with our *Potestates Mercurii*; and five or six times a day he syringed with *Our Aqua Opthalmica*, and sometimes with *Our Regulata*, by which means the Pustules and breakings out were not only dryed and taken away but the Ulcers of the *Prostatæ* and *Gonorrhæa* were healed, and he seemed to be very well; but to secure him from a Relapse, we ordered him to take the Diet last prescribed in the twentieth Observation aforegoing for a month; and every night going to bed to take a dram of *Our Angelick Pills* for the same time; by which means he was restored to his Pristine health. *Salmon.*

XXII. *A Pox with a virulent Ulcer on the Yard, and nocturnal pains.*

A man thirty eight years old had contracted a Pox with a Virulent Ulcer in the Yard, and a Gonorrhæa; he had been with several other Physicians who had stopt his Gonorrhæa, and told him he

was well; but in three weeks after he had nocturnal pains in his shins and other parts of his body, with a virulent Ulcer in his yard which they could not cure. He came to me and desired my help. I purged him with my aforesaid *pilulæ parchymagogæ*, twenty four grains at a time, and gave it him twice; afterwards twice a week I caused him to take *my Family Pills*, which wrought well with him. In the mean season, I washed the Ulcer with this. *Take Aqua Calcis Vivæ a pint, Mercurius dulcis lævigated an ounce, put them together in a Viol, and mix them well by shaking.* When he used the water, he did always shake the Glass, that some of the particles coming out with the Water might fall upon the Ulcer. Then I drest it with *Basilicon minus mixt with lævigated præcipitate* till the Ulcer was throughly cleansed, afterwards with this. *Take Basilicon minus an ounce; Mercurius dulcis lævigated half an ounce, mix them.* These things thus used, the Ulcer was healed in twenty days time; and the man became well; but to secure his health, I caused him to drink a strong decoct of *Sarsa*, and sweat him with this. *Take of Our Angelus Mineralis, our Bezoartick powder, Antimony diaphoretick, of each a scruple; Our Antidote or Theriaca a dram; mix for a sweating Bolus*: He sweat with this thirty times, every other day, or as his strength would permit, alwayes taking it at night going to bed; by the use of these things his Nocturnal pains were so perfectly taken away, that they returned no more. *Salmon.*

XXIII. *A Pox with Inflamation of the Præputium and Ulcers of the Glans.*

A man thirty five years old, had contracted a Pox with vehement Symptoms, which had been upon him for about eight months. The *Præpuce* was inflamed, and at the end thick and fleshy, and so swell'd that we could not discover the Glans. From thence ran a filthy nasty stinking matter, which I conceived to be chiefly from the Ulcers of the *Glans* under the *Præputium*, but partly also from a virulent Gonorrhæa. The swelling of the Glans I fomented with this. *Take red or Claret Wine a pint; decoction of Wood Sage, and ground Ivy, a pint and half; Spirit of Wine three ounces mix them.* I caused him also to inject into his Yard five or six times a day *Our Aqua Regulata*; and sometimes this. *Take decoction of Wood Sage a pint; Mel Egyptiacum a dram; mix them.* Whilst this was doing, I purged him with this. *Take pilulæ Cochiæ minoris half a dram; Mercurius dulcis twenty five grains; mix them.* With this I purged him eight times, once every fourth day, increasing the *Mercurius dulcis* to two scruples, and diminishing the *pill Cochiæ* to one scruple; by this his body was well cleansed; after purging, I caused him to take the following Diet. *Take strong decoction of Sarsa three quarts; of the Herculean Diet, as much; mix them.* Of this he drank a quart a day, and it was renewed till he had drank it thirty five days. Taking also every night going to bed *Ethiops minerale from a scruple to half a dram, made up into a pill with Chio Turpentine.* But after the

the Fomentation, I applyed to the Ulcer *a digestive made of Turpentine, Honey, and the yolk of an Egg*; the Ulcer being digested, it was cleansed and healed with this. *Take Basilicon minus an ounce; red precipitate, Mercurius dulcis, both levigated, ana a dram and half; mix them.* He first wash'd it with the *Aqua calcis cum Mercurio*; then applyed the Unguents, by which in twenty dayes at most it was healed. Thus was this wretched man restored to his former health in little more than forty dayes; but at the forty dayes end, he took *the Angelick Pills* every night for a month. *Salmon.*

XXIV. *A Pox in a delicate young Lady.*

This Lady 23 years old being but newly married had contracted a Pox from her Husband; she grew very ill and out of order, but knew not what ailed her; at length she broke out into Botches, Boyls and Scabs all over her: she was also afflicted, with a heat, sharpness and scalding of the Urine and Nocturnal pains in her Shin-bones and other parts which still she and her Friends thought to be the Scurvy (not knowing any thing by her self as to deserve for a worse Disease:) they went to Doctors, who all perswaded her, it was nothing but the Scurvy, and accordingly they gave Medicines, but without any effect, although she had spent above two hundred pounds in this cure; at length she came to me: I told her plainly what her disease was, and that in regard she knew her self free from all other men, she must get it from her Husband, (which afterwards her Husband confest) but now the Cure was the great matter. The Lady was tyred with taking many Medicines, she was very weak, and her body much emaciated, so that it was difficult to know what to do with her, she also being of so tender a Constitution as that no harsh Physick could be given to her. I cured her by the following method. 1. I caused all the Pustules and breakings out to be bathed with *Potestates Mercury mixed with Damask Rose-water*, and that morning and night, 2. Likewise every night going to bed she anointed the palms of her hands and soles of her feet with *Unguentum Neapolitanum.* 3. I purged her twice, and sometimes thrice a week with this. *Take Extractum Rudii a scruple; Calomelanos two scruples; mix for a dose.* She took it 14 times at 3 days distance. In the Interim she took *our Herculean Diet* thus composed. *Take of the Herculean Diet, strong decoction of Sarsa, of each a gallon; mix them.* Of this she took a quart a day every day for seven weeks. 4. She injected *Our Aqua Regulata* up the Womb with a Womb-Syringe, five or six times a day for one whole month. 5. She took *our Angelick Pills* after purging was over for ten or twelve weeks, every night going to bed. Thus was this miserable Lady made perfectly well without any harsh means, beyond the expectation of all men, and after so pleasant a manner, that she confest it was to her, as if she had taken no physick. *Salmon.*

XXV. *A*

XXV. *A Pox with Ulcers in the Mouth, Uvula and Throat.*

A young Woman twenty six years old, was affected with a Pox, which had ulcerated her Mouth, Uvula, Tonsils, Throat, *&c.* I prescribed her *Mercurius dulcis a dram, to be taken at night in a little conserve of Roses*; and as much more of the same the next morning at four a Clock. At seven a Clock I ordered her to take an *ounce of Electuarium Lenitivum*, and to drink after it Posset drink, in which *six drams of Manna* had been dissolved. This I caused to be repeated four times, three dayes being between. In the mean season the Ulcers of the Mouth, Tonsils, *&c.* were dressed with *Aqua Calcis vivæ cum mercurio* three or four times a day, and the Nostrils were Syringed daily with the same for six dayes, and afterwards with *Our Aqua Regulata*, by which means in twelve dayes time the Ulcers were all healed. But by reason there was a putrefaction of the Bones of the Nose, I hastned their exfoliation, which was done by giving her *three doses of Turbith mineral*, which raised a small Salivation; towards the end of which, I purged her with a *strong Infusion of Sena and Rhewbarb*, three or four times; caused her to take a *good Diet of Sarsa, mixt with the infusion of Hercules*; and Sweating her five or six times in *Hartmans* Chair, she became perfectly well. *Salmon.*

XXVI. *A Pox with Ulcerous Scabs, Serpigo, Herpes, Exedens, &c.*

A Woman thirty five years of Age, having been long Pox'd, and afflicted with Pustules, Scabs, Ulcers, Serpigo, and other defædations of the skin, in several parts of her body, came to me for my help. She had several of these eruptions of the skin, but the Ulcers which troubled her the most of all were upon her Eye-brows, near upon as big as a half Crown, and covered with a thick filthy Scab. I first of all purged her with *Our pilulæ panchymagogæ* before described; which I caused to be repeated six times with due intervals. In the mean Season, I caused those Scabs to be well fomented with *decoction of Borrage, Bugloss and Bawm, mixed with a little red Wine*, over which I applyed Pledgets of *Unguentum Rosatum*, binding them on; in twenty four hours the crusts came off, and filthy Ulcers appeared with hard Lips, and several Excrescencies rising up in the middle of them: I strewed them over *with lævigated red precipitate* (having first washed them with with *Aqua Calcis vivæ cum mercurio,*) and applyed over it Pledgets spread with *Basilicon minus one ounce mixed with lævigated red præcipitate two drams.* At first I caused them to be dressed every day, after three dayes every other day, till the flesh appeared ruddy, and of a good colour, and the Ulcer perfectly cleansed; afterwards it was only dresst every third day, and bound up with *a plaister of Diacalciteos* over all; this done the Callosity was removed, partly by the *præcipitate*, and partly by rubbing them with the *Caustick Stone*, the Callosity being cut off, they were again sprinkled with the said *red præcipitate*, and after rubbed with the *blew Vitriol Stone*, by which means the Ulcer became smooth, and at last healed

healed by washing it with *Our Aqua Regulata*, and applying over it *Unguentum tutiæ four parts mixt with lævigated Calomelanos one part*, by which the work was compleatly performed. The other Pustules, Serpigo, *&c.* were morning and evening washed with this. *Take powers of Mercury an ounce; Damask Rose-water five ounces; mix them.* This effectually in fourteen dayes time made them all vanish. During this time of Cure, she took every day *Our Herculean Diet*; and after the purging was over, every night going to bed a dram and half of *Our Pilulæ Angelicæ*; these she continued the use of for six or seven weeks, and was perfectly well. *Salmon.*

XXVII. *A Pox with Nodes upon the Shin-bones.*

A man about thirty eight years old, had gotten a Pox, and had been long under Cure, at last his Physician left him with Nocturnal pains and nodes on his Shins extreamly troublesom, came to me to perfect his Cure. I first purged him with *Our Pilulæ Panchymagogæ* three or four times with fit intervals. Applying over the Node in the mean season this following Unguent. *Take Bees Wax a quarter of a pound; of Our Hercules three ounces; Oyl Olive enough to give it its just consistence; first melt the Wax and Oyl together, and when half cold strew in the Hercules, stirring it continually till it is cold, or the Oyntment so thick that the powder will not settle.* This was spread upon Leather and applyed to the part, being renewed every fourth or fifth day. Inwardly (the purging being over) I caused him to take a pint every day of *Our Herculean Diet*; and every night going to bed *two drams of Our Pilulæ Angelicæ*, the use of which two things, together with *the Emplaster*, he continued the space of forty dayes, and was made perfectly well, the Nocturnal pains not only going away, but the Nodes also vanishing without any more rising afterwards. *I know many in this case are for laying the Nodes open to the bone, but that is no good way where the bone is not yet corrupted, for that it puts the patient to great pain, endangers a Feaver, and many times prolongs the Cure. For after all this, if the malignity of the Disease is not taken away, when the Ulcer is healed, new Nodes will arise, and the Nocturnal pains return again; all which is prevented by the taking of Our Herculean Diet, and Pilulæ Angelicæ, for some convenient time. Salmon.*

XXVIII. *A Pox in a Woman with Child.*

A Woman with Child, about six months gone, was afflicted with a Pox, with Pustules in many parts of her body, and Ulcers in her Privities: She had been with several Physicians, but they would not meddle with her, till she was delivered: Coming to me, I thus cured her, before her time came, and she afterwards brought forth a lusty child. 1. I purged her twice a week with this, *Take extractum Rudii twenty five grains: Calomelanos half a dram, mix for a dose to be given in the morning fasting.* 2. In the mean season I caused all the Pustules, *&c.* to be washed morning and evening with *our Powers*

Powers of Mercury, as we have formerly directed. 3. The Ulcers of the Privy parts were washed and Syringed with *Aqua Calcis vivæ cum mercurio* 3 times a day, and after anointed with this. *Take Unguentum Rosatum an ounce; lævigated Calomelanos three drams; mix them.* After seven dayes instead of the *Aqua Calcis*, &c. She washed and injected with *our Aqua Regulata*, five or six times a day, using the same Oyntment after it. 4. She every day took a pint of *Our Herculean Diet*. 5. Lastly, Every night going to bed she took a dram and half of *Our Pilulæ Angelicæ*. These things she continued the use of for about seven weeks time, and became perfectly well. *Salmon.*

XXIX. *A Pox with Ulcers of the Glans.*

A young man twenty three years old had gotten a Pox with Ulceration of the Glans: I first purged him with an Infusion of Rheubarb and Sena in half Wine half Water, afterwards with *Extractum Rudii cum Mercurii dulcis scruplo uno*, which last was four times repeated with double the quantity of *Mercury*. In the mean season the part was fomented with this. *Take Sage, Plantain, of each a handful; Rose leaves half a handful; Spring-water two pounds; boil to a pint and half, and then strain out, to which add Spirits of Wine two ounces.* With this he fomented the swoln Glans twice a day after which we washed the Ulcer with *Aqua Calcis vivæ cum Mercurio*, and strewed over it *lævigated præcipitate*, and over that a Pledget with *Basilicon minus with Calomelanos* in subtle powder. After the *Extractum Rudii* was taken five times; I caused him to take *ten grains of Turpethum minerale*, which gave him many Vomits, and also wrought downwards; the same day in the Afternoon he took *an ounce of Electuarium Lenitivum*, which carryed off the *Turbith*. The next morning he took this Clyster. *Take milk a pint, brown Sugar two spoonfuls; Electuarium Lenitivum an ounce; mix, dissolve and strain.* Six dayes after I gave *ten grains of red præcipitate in conserve of damask Roses*, at night going to bed, and the next day purged again with a Dose of *Our Family Pills*, by which the *Mercury* was effectually carried off: By this the Ulcers began to heal, and in about three dayes after they were dryed up and whole. This thus done, I purged twice more with *My Family Pills*. After which he took every night going to bed two drams of *my Pilulæ Angelicæ*, sweating strongly upon it with half a pint of the *Herculean Diet*, which sweating was five times repeated; after which he took the said Diet in the day time, and the *Angelick Pills* at night for thirty days, and so was made perfectly well. *Salmon.*

XXX. *A Pox with a Bubo in the Groin.*

A young man about twenty years old was Pox'd, with Ulcers in his Yard, and a Bubo in his Groin. The Bubo grew bigger and bigger, so that Supparatives were applyed: being ripe, it was opened with a Caustick, and the purulent matter evacuated plentifully: It being all digested and evacuated,

vacuated, the Ulcer was cleanſed and healed in three weeks time. The Ulcers in the Yard were Fomented with *a decoction of Sage in half Wine half Water*; after waſh'd with *Aqua Calcis vivæ cum mercurio*, and dreſs'd with *Baſilicon mixt with lævigated præcipitate.* However whilſt this was a doing, I purged him with this. *Take Extractum Rudii twenty five grains; præcipitatum Album twelve grains; mix them for one doſe.* This was repeated four times at four dayes diſtance, which wrought very well upon him, by which (with the outward means) the Ulcers were ſuddenly healed. However he had one broad Ulcer or Scab, which by Fomentation and application of Emollients was taken off, which by all theſe things would not be healed: I was forced firſt to waſh it with a *decoction of Plantane mixt with a little mel Egyptiacum*, after three days, I cauſed it be waſh'd with *Aqua Calcis vivæ cum mercurio*, and then ſtrewed upon it *lævigated mercurius dulcis*, and over it a Pledget beſmeared with this mixture, *Take Baſilicon minus an ounce; Mercurius præcipitatus rubrus lævigated two drams; mix them.* By the dreſſing herewith, and taking in the day time *Our Herculean Diet*, and at night *our Angelus mineralis to half a dram, in a little Chio Turpentine*, he was in a ſmall time reſtored to his former health. *Salmon.*

XXXI. *A Pox with Bubo's in both Groins.*

A man thirty ſeven years old, having contracted a Pox, had a Gonorrhæa and ſwellings in both Groins. I gave him every night going to bed *my Pilulæ Angelicæ* to *two drams*; and in the day time *the Herculean Diet*, forbearing purging becauſe of the Bubo's, leſt we ſhould hinder nature in her work. Over the Bubo's I applyed *Sylvius* his *Emplaſtrum Carminativum*, which in a ſhort time brought it to Suppuration; but to compleat it the ſooner, and more abſolutely, ſome dayes before the opening of them, I applyed this Cataplaſm. *Take white Lilly Roots, Onions, Garlick, of each four ounces; white bread, Figs, of each two ounces; Hogs Lard, Goſe-greaſe, of each an ounce and half; Saffron two drams; beat all well together in a Mortar, then boyl them all except the bread in a ſufficient quantity of Milk, till they be very ſoft, put in the bread and boyl to a conſiſtency: which done add Mithridate half a pound, mix them well*, and daily apply thereof according to the neceſſity, being thus brought to Suppuration, I opened them with a Cauſtick, and diſcharged from them the putrid matter, afterwards healing them, as ordinary Apoſtems; yet keeping them running as long time as I could; while this was a doing, I purged him every other day with this. *Take Cochiæ minoris a ſcruple; Calomelanos half a dram; mix them for a Doſe.* This was repeated ſeven or eight times. The Ulcers being healed I cauſed him to ſweat, which he did powerfully with four *grains of Our Volatile Laudanum, and half a pint of the Herculean Diet*; this ſweating was alſo repeated ſeven or eight times. To his Gonorrhæa the *Aqua Regulata* was applyed with a Syringe five or ſix times a day, as we have given directions

in

in other Observations; thus by following these Rules, he was made well in seven weeks time. *Salmon.*

XXXII. *A Pox of long Continuance, with a Bubo in the Groin.*

A man thirty years old had been Pox'd, and was three or four years under Cure; at length he was delivered as cured by his last Physitian; but about seven or eight Months after, a Bubo came out in his left Groin, which put him to a great deal of pain, much discouraged him and withal gave evident demonstration that some Reliques of the Disease was yet left behind. Applying himself to me I perfected the Cure after this manner. The Bubo was large, and not like to dissolve: I caused it to Suppurate with this following Cataplasm. *Take white Lilly roots, Onions, Garlick, of each four ounces; Pulp of Figs two ounces: put them into an earthen pan, with a little milk just to cover them, and bake them soft in a hot Oven with bread. Take all this matter and add thereto: White bread, sowre Leaven, Hogs Lard, Goose Grease, of each two ounces; beat them well together in a mortar, and with a sufficient quantity of Milk, boil to the consistency of a Pultise, to which add Mithridate half a pound; Saffron in powder half an ounce; mix them.* This was constantly applyed 'twice a day, as hot as he could well endure it for near three weeks time before the Suppuration was accomplished; which done I opened it in the lower part by Incision, and discharged from it above half a pint of green, blew, yellow, and red putrid matter, after which it was healed as another Apostem: In the mean time he took every day a pint of *Our Herculean Diet*, and every night going to bed two drams of *our Pilulæ Angelicæ*; which two things he continued the use of, for forty dayes, and so was made perfectly well. *Salmon.*

XXXIII. *A Pox in a young man, with Pustules, wandering pains, &c.*

A young man twenty three years of Age having contracted a Pox, with Pocky Pustules breaking out upon him, and wandering pains in several parts of his body, had been under a long course of Physick, with Salivation, purging, Vomiting, and diet drinks, but all to no purpose, for the pocky pustules still remained upon him, with a great defedation of the skin, and wandering pains in several parts of his body. I first purged him with this. *Take Pilulæ Cochiæ a scruple: Red præcipitate lævigated ten grains; mix for a dose.* This he took four or five times. In the mean season I caused him to wash the Pustules, Scurff, and discoloured places with *Powers of Mercury mixed with Rose-water as formerly directed.* This he did morning and night for fourteen dayes time, in which space he seemed to be well of them; but lest his Disease should again return, I caused him to take *our Angelus mineralis to twenty four grains* every night going to bed, as also to drink *Our Herculean Diet*, a quart a day for near thirty dayes; these things he did, and in about five weeks time was made perfectly well. *Salmon.*

XXXIV. *An*

XXXIV. *An old Pox with Nocturnal Pain.*

A man near forty years old had been pox'd several times, and was never perfectly cured of it, but being freed by much taking of Physick, from most of the Symptoms, yet the Nocturnal pains remained. I first caused him to anoint the places pained with this. *Take of Our Hercules two ounces; oyl of Hypericon, enough to make it into the consistence of an oyntment.* This was applyed morning and evening to the places grieved. Then I caused him to take every night going to bed *Our Angelical Pills, two drams* at a time, and to take the *Herculean Diet*, these things he did for thirty dayes and became well, and that without either purging or sweating. *Salmon.*

XXXV. *A Pox with Serpigines and virulent Ulcers.*

A Woman about twenty eight years old was extreamly Pox'd, which broke forth upon her with *Serpigines*, and several virulent Ulcers: I first purged her well with *my Pilulæ Panchymagogæ, which I gave her to half a dram*; and made her take them twice a week for six times. These so effectually cleansed her that after the second dose the *Serpigines* began to vanish; and the Ulcers to dry away; however to promote the cure, I caused her in the mean time to Anoint the palms of her hands and soles of her feet with *Unguentum Neapolitanum*, and to wash the affected places with this. *Take Potestates Mercurii one ounce: Damask Rose-water five ounces; mix them.* I prescribed also *a Diet made of Guajacum, Sarsaparilla*, &c. such as is ordered in Observation aforegoing, which she took for near forty dayes together; and every night going to bed she took *a dram and half of our Pilulæ Angelicæ*, for the same number of dayes; by the use of which things she became well, and her body perfectly freed from all manner of of defædation. *Salmon.*

XXXVI. *A Pox, with a virulent Gonorrhæa.*

A young Gentleman of Good Quality had the misfortune to be Pox'd, which was accompanied with a virulent Gonorrhæa, with heat, sharpness and scalding of the Urine, which so exceedingly troubled him, that with his impatience he fell into a Feaver therewith. The symptoms being so Urgent, I was forced to begin with them first; and therefore to take away the heat and scalding of the Urine which was so vexatious to him, I prescribed him this Syrup. *Take Sal prunella two ounces; Spring-water a quart and half a pint; white Sugar three pounds; mix, melt and make a Syrup*; Of this he took three or four spoonfuls thrice a day, so long as it lasted: He also Syringed the part five or six times a day with *Our Aqua Regulata*, by the use of which things, and convenient purging with *Our Pilulæ Panchymagogæ* before described, the *Gonorrhæa* was in a short time healed. The Pustules and breakings out, were bathed morning and night with *Powers of Mercury mixt with a fivefold proportion of Damask Rose-water.* And his hands and feet were anointed every night with

the *unguentum Neapolitanum*. In the mean season, while all these things were doing, I caused him to take *Our Herculean Diet, a pint or a pint and half in a day*, which he continued to do for forty dayes, during all which time he took at night going to bed, the following mass. *Take Chio Turpentine a dram: Angelus Mineralis, our Bezoartick powder, of each half a dram; mix them for a dose.* And to the places of the Nocturnal pain this Emplaster was applyed. *Take of our Hercules two ounces; Bees-wax four ounces; Oyl enough to make all into the body of an Emplaster.* By the use of these things his Nocturnal pains, Aches, Lameness, Pustules and other breakings out, went perfectly away; and he was so well cured, that not the least symptom appeared afterwards any more. *Salmon.*

XXXVII. *A Pox with Pustules, Serpigines, Gonorrhœa, Nocturnal pains, &c.*

A young man seventeen years old, going to a Bawdy House, was severely pox'd; and furnished with all the symptoms, of that so very familiar Disease; when he was first pox'd he knew not what it was, and so let it run for a month; but finding himself strangely out of order, he acquainted a friend therewith, who told him it was the pox, and therefore advised him speedily to look out for Cure. He was a stranger in Town, and knew no body, but his Friend advised him to me. I first throughly purged him with *our Pilulæ Panchymagogæ, dose twenty five grains*; which was eight times repeated, and taken twice a week. In the Intervals of this purging he took *a strong Diet of Guajacum and Sarsa, mixt with equal parts of Our Herculean diet*, which he took for near fifty days together. The heat of Urine was cured with the syrup in the former Observation, and the part was Syringed five or six times a day with *our Aqua Regulata*, by which in fourteen dayes time the Gonorrhœa was healed; the Ulcers on the Yard were washed with *Aqua Calcis vivæ cum Mercurio*, and drest with *Basilicon mixt with red præcipitate*, over which was put a *plaister of Diacalcitess* to keep all on. The Pustules and Serpigines were daily (morning and evening) wash'd with *Powers of Mercury, mixt with Rose-water*, till they vanished, and after purging, he took *our Pilulæ Angelicæ* to a dram and half every night for twenty dayes, by which means, he became perfectly well. *Salmon.*

XXXVIII. *The Reliques of an old Pox.*

A man about thirty six years of Age, of a Scorbutick habit of Body, and something irregular in the Course of his life, had contracted a Pox, which had several breakings out upon him, as Pustules, Serpigines, dry Scabs and a kind of Scurff, not much unlike the Leprosie, with some wandering pains in his Shoulders, Arms, Legs, and other parts; he had been under several Physicians hands, and as they said cured, yet there remained some of his aforesaid Pains, especially in his Arms, together with dry Serpigines, and a kind of Scurff, over almost his whole body. These not going away, or wearing off according

according as his Phyſicians promiſed him, he began to conclude himſelf not perfectly well, and ſo ſought out for more help. He came to me deſiring me to undertake him, which I did; I concluded the diſtemper to lye in his blood; and therefore I firſt purged him four times with *our Pilulæ Panchymagogæ* at four or five days diſtance; after which I cauſed him to drink every morning faſting a pint of *our Vinum Miraculoſum*; and every night going to bed this. *Take of our Antidote, Angelus mineralis, anâ, a ſcruple; of Bezoar mineral enough to make it up into Pills for one Doſe.* He continued the uſe of the Wine and theſe Pills for thirty dayes, and ſo became perfectly well, all his Puſtules, Scurff, and Scabs vaniſhing, together with his wandering pains, none of which he felt after the firſt ten days of taking the Wine and latter Pills. *Salmon.*

XXXIX. *The Reliques of an old Pox in a young Lady.*

A young Lady twenty ſix years of Age, by marrying a wild Blade, got the Pox of him and was imperfectly cured, or rather left uncured by her Phyſicians; for after two years time, (in which ſhe had taken a vaſt quantity of all ſorts of Phyſick, as Purgés, Vomits, Diets, had been Flux'd, Sweated, Fumigated, *&c.*) ſhe yet remained full of Botches, Scurff, and dry Scabs, with ſome wandering pains; but by reaſon of her long ill uſage, and great quantity of Phyſick ſhe had taken, was unwilling to undergo any more of thoſe Courſes, and declared ſhe would rather dye, than ſubmit to the like again; nor could I prevail with her to take ſo much as one purge; yet willing ſhe was to be made well. Since I could not do what I would do, I did what I might; for provided ſhe might have things that were pleaſant to her Pallat, and that would not work with her, ſhe was content to take them; yet ſhe declared againſt all manner of Diet Drink. I therefore ordered her to take a pint a day of *my Vinum Miraculoſum*, which was as pleaſant as ſhe could deſire; ſhe took it at three draughts; one in the morning faſting; one half an hour before dinner; and the laſt, at night going to bed, immediately after this Doſe. *Take of our Antidote ten grains; Angelus mineralis thirty grains; mix them.* By continuing the uſe of theſe two things conſtantly for forty dayes, and bathing the Botches, Scurff, and Scabs with the *Poteſtates Mercurii, mixt with ſix times its quantity of Damask Roſe-water*, ſhe was (even beyond all her hopes) made perfectly well. *Salmon.*

XL. *A Pox with a virulent Gonorrhæa, Ulcers, Scabs, &c.*

A man forty three years old had been ſeverely pox'd, and withall got a Virulent Gonorrhæa; the Diſeaſe was ſo vehement that in eight or ten dayes time he broke out all over his whole body; he piſt with exceeding great pain, having a mighty heat and ſcalding in his Water; and an Ulcer upon the top of the Glans; ſo that he was in perpetual pain. Coming to me I cured him by the following

method. First, I very well purged him with the before-mentioned *Pilulæ Panchymagogæ, giving him half a dram at a time*; and every fourth or fifth day I repeated it, according as I found his body could bear the purging the which purging I continued till he had taken it ten times. Secondly, In the mean while I caused him to bathe the Pustules, Scabs, Serpigines, &c. with this. *Take powers of Mercury 2 pinces; Damask Rose-water twelve ounces mix them.* With this mixture he wash'd them twice a day, *viz.* morning and evening. Thirdly, An Ulcer upon his Shoulder which eat much, and was as broad as a Crown piece, I cured by washing it with *Aqua Calcis cum Mercurio*, and after strewing upon it *Calomelanos lævigated*, applying over the same *Emplastrum diacalciteos*. Fourthly, I caused him to inject with a Syringe, *Our Aqua Regulata* into his Yard five or six times a day, and to do it after making of Water if he had occasion. Fifthly, The Ulcers of the Yard I wash't with the said *Aqua Calcis cum mercurio*, having first fomented them with *Claret Wine, and a decoction of Sarsa and Guajacum mixt together*. Then I strewed upon them *levigated præcipitate*, and applyed over that, *Basilicon minus mixt with a quarter part of lavigated Calomelanos*; which was covered with *Emplastrum diacalciteos*, leaving a hole in the middle of it to piss out at. Sixthly, In the intervals of purging, he constantly took a *strong decoction of Guajacum and Sarsa*, described in the twenty fifth Observation aforegoing. Seventhly, All along this cure he anointed the palms of his hands and soles of his feet with *Unguentum Neapolitanum*, till such time as he found the Scabs and Pustules vanish. Eightly, After purging was over, and he had done taking his *Guajacam diet*, he then took the *Herculean diet*, or *our Vinum Miraculosum* a pint and a half a day for forty dayes, taking it at three times, *viz.* morning, noon, and night. Ninthly, Lastly, When he began to take the *Vinum Miraculosum*, he also then took, every night going to bed two drams of *our Pilulæ Angelicæ*, which he continued for so many dayes as he took the Wine, *viz.* for near six weeks time, at the end of which he found himself restored to his former health. It was a severe pox, and I think the Cure was as well performed, for he never relapst after it, nor did any more Symptoms appear from thenceforth. *Salmon.*

XLI. *A Recent Pox easily cured.*

A young Gentleman 20 years old, being newly poxt by a common Whore, I thus cured 1. I purged him 3 times with half a dram of *our Pilulæ Panchymagogæ.* 2. I caused him to drink a pint a day of *our Vinum Miraculosum* for 30 days. 3. I caused him to inject 5 or 6 times a day *our Aqua Regulata* into the Yard, by which in 7 days time the *Gonorrhœa* was healed. 4. Lastly, I caused him to take every night going to bed (after all his purging was over) 2 drams of *our Pilulæ Angelicæ*, which he took for as long time as he took the Wine; by the use of these things he was made perfectly well. *Salmon.*

XLII. *A*

XLII. *A Pox with Pustules, Serpigines, &c.*

A young man about twenty two years of Age, being pox't, and afflicted with Pustules, Serpigines, Scabs, *&c.* I thus cured. 1. I purged him with this. *Take extractum Rudii half a dram; Cinnaber of Antimony twelve grains; Arcanum Coralinum six grains; mix and make pills for a dose.* These Pills he took twice a week for six times. 2. I caused him to drink this decoction. *Take wood of Guajacum rasped, three ounces; Bark of the same, Sarsaparilla of each five ounces; Sassafras rasped two ounces Crude Antimony in powder tied up in a Cloth; Our Hercules tied up in a Cloth, of each a pound; Water twelve quarts; boil till a Gallon is consumed, in a diet-pot covered, with a little Hole in the Cover; then strain it.* Of this he took six or seven ounces at a time, every morning, and sweat very well upon it. Then for his common drink, *the aforesaid things were again boiled in as much more fair water, adding Raisons stoned, figs slit, of each a pound, and two ounces more of the Guajacum and its bark.* These things were continued for the space of sixteen or eighteen dayes, and the patient was made well. But while all this was doing he washed the Pustules, *&c.* twice a day with *Our powers of Mercury mixt with six times the quantity of Rose-water.* *Salmon.*

XLIII. *A Pox with Exostoses in both Legs and Arms.*

A man about thirty years old, an old Pox, which his Physicians said was cured; yet he had remaining *Exostoses* in both Legs, and both Arms: I cured him thus. 1. I caused him to take *Our Herculean Diet* a pint a day for a month together. 2. Twice a week I purged him with this. *Electuarium Lenitivum an ounce; Calomelanos lævigated half a dram; mix for a purge, to be given early in the morning fasting.* 3. I applyed Blisters 3 or 4 times upon all the *Exostoses*, by which, and the so manifold applying them, they were taken off and removed; the Blisters were renewed when they gave over running and grew dry. And by this very means I have cured several *Exostoses* in many other patients. By these things in a months time our patient was made well, and freed from all his Nocturnal pains.

I cured another pockey Patient in like manner afflicted, exactly with the same things, and in the same proportion; adding withall Our Pilulæ Angelicæ *of which he took a dram and half every night going to bed, during the whole time of the Cure.* *Salmon.*

XLIV. *A Pox with Pustules, Ulcers, &c.*

A youth eighteen years old, had gotten a Pox, which afflicted him with Pustules, Ulcers on the Yard, and a Gonorrhæa. I first well purged him with *Pilulæ Panchymagogæ given to twenty five grains;* which was repeated six or seven times. 2. His Pustules and other breakings out were twice a day washed with *Our Potestates Mercurii mixed with six times the quantity of Damask Rose-water.* 3. The Ulcers of the Yard I washed with *Aqua divina Fernelii;* and then

dreſt them up with *Baſilicon, mixt with lævigated red præcipitate*, applying over all an *Emplaſter of Diacalciteos* to keep the Medicine on. 4. The Gonorrhæa was injected four, five or ſix times a day with *our Aqua Regulata*. 5. He took the Diet drink deſcribed in the 42 Obſervation aforegoing. 6. Laſtly, After the purging was ended, he took every night going to bed a dram and half of *Our Pilulæ Angelicæ*: He continued the uſe of theſe, as alſo of the Diet Drink for thirty dayes and became perfectly well. *Aqua divina Fernelii. Take of the beſt Coroſive ſublimate twenty four grains; Plantane water twelve ounces; mix them; boyl them in a Glaſs body upon hot Embers till half is conſumed, then filter through brown Paper, and keep it for uſe. Salmon.*

XLV. *A Pox with many Symptoms.*

A man fifty three years old, had contracted a Pox by lying with a Whore, and was afflicted with many Symptoms, as Puſtules, Scabs, Serpigines, Ulcers, Exoſtoſes, and Nocturnal pains; He had with it at firſt a Gonorrhæa, which being ill ſtopt, and not according to Art, I ſuppoſe cauſed all the other evil Symptoms. Coming to me, I thus cured him. 1. I purged him with this. *Take Lenitive Electuary an ounce; Calomelanos a ſcruple mix them for a doſe.* This he took every day for five weeks together, *viz.* for thirty five dayes. It wrought admirably with him, and plentifully brought away the morbifick matter without either pain or ſalivation, or any other evil Symptom. But every eighth day I purged him with the following mixture without Mercury, leſt any malignant matter might ſtick to the Bowels. *Take choice Sena two drams; Spaniſh juice of Liquorice; Salt of Tartar of each a ſcruple; Spring-water four ounces; make an infuſion to redneſs; ſtrain, and add thereto Mel Roſarum Solutivum ſix drams; mix for a doſe.* 2. I cauſed his Puſtules, Scabs, Scurff, Serpigines, to be daily waſh'd morning and evening with *the powers of Mercury mixt with Roſe-water.* 3. His hands and feet were anointed (in the palms and ſoles only) with *unguentum Neapolitanum*, at night going to bed. 4. He drank every day a pint of *our Herculean diet.* 5. As his ordinary drink, he drank *a ſmall decoction of Guajacum and Sarſaparilla*, and thus without either Salivation, or long and tedious ſweating, was this patient recovered, and lived many years after in good health. His Ulcers were waſhed with *Aqua Calcis vivæ cum Mercurio*, and dreſt with *Baſilicon mixt with a quarter part of Lævigated præcipitate:* And upon the *Exoſtoſes*, Bliſters were four times drawn, and ſo they vaniſhed: Thus was this cure performed in leſs than ſeven weeks time. *Salmon.*

XLVI. *A Pox in a man with loſs of his lower jaw.*

This man about thirty years of Age, being pox't by a common Whore, fell into a Chyrurgeons hand for Cure; but being unskilful in his profeſſion, he kept the man in hand for fifteen months, got above an hundred pounds out of him, and then left him with a flat Noſe, and the loſs of the lower Jaw-bone on the right ſide; which

was

was taken out corrupted and throughly rotten, with all the Teeth on that side, by another Chyrurgeon; who would not undertake the Cure of him, but declared him uncurable. Coming to me, though I could not undertake to restore his fallen Nose to its pristine shape, nor the lost Jawbone and Teeth which were taken away rotten; yet I concluded he might be so far cured of his distemper, as to be secured from perishing by it, or growing worse, and be reduced to such a state of health, as might be called perfect soundness so far as it could consist with the hurts and loss afore-mentioned. In order to the performance of this. 1. I purged him seven or eight times with *pilulæ panchymagogæ thirty grains for a dose, which was done twice a week.* 2. In the Intervals of purging he took constantly a *strong diet drink of Guajacum and Sarsa, in every quart of which a dram of Salt of Tartar* (for the greater and more effectual sweetning of the Acidity of the blood and humors) *was dissolved.* 3. After the purging was over, he took every morning fasting *a scruple of Bezoar minerale prepared with Gold*; and at night going to bed, *a dram and half of Our pilulæ Angelicæ*; he continued the use of these things for fifty dayes; and became perfectly well, as he now remains at the writing hereof. 4. His mouth was wash'd and heal'd with the *Aqua Regulata*, being cleansed therewith twice a day, and after gargled with this. *Take red Wine a pint, Honey of Roses two ounces; Spirit of Wine an ounce and half; Roch Allom calcin'd half a dram; white Vitriol a scruple; mix them,* to gargle withall. *Salmon.*

XLVII. *A Pox with Exostoses, Ulcers, Serpigines, Pains, &c.*

A man about twenty eight years old falling into my hands after that much ill practise had been tried upon him, I designed to have cured by Salivation, which I performed by Unction with the *unguentum Neapolitanum*, having first prepared his body by two or three times purging him aforehand. I caused him being by a good Fire to be anointed from the soles of the feet up to the Groins, and so from the fingers to the shoulders, and gently down his back; and now having caused him to put on Gloves, Hose, Drawers and Wastcoat, he was laid in a warm bed, and disposed to sweat, this draught being given him. *Take Aqua Mirabilis, Aqua Theriacalis, ana one ounce; decoction of Sarsaparilla 5 ounces; syrup of Clove-gilliflowers enough to make it pleasant.* Thus I caused him to be daily anointed till about two pound and a quarter of the Unguent was wasted; but in stead of Fluxing by the mouth, he had a vehement Flux by the Belly, with much pain, and continual desire of going to stool, though he could do nothing. I immediately caused this to be given him. *Take of Our Cordial Pill four grains; Bezoartic powder six grains, mix them.* Also he took the following Clyster. *Take Milk boiled a pint, Aqua Cinnamomi an ounce and half; yolks of Eggs No. 1. mix and exhibit warm.* Moreover this was given him once in four hours. *Take Diacodium an ounce; Poppy-water three ounces;*

Aqua Bezoartica nostra four ounces; Guttæ vitæ a dram; mix them. Dose two ounces every four hours. By the use of these things in about four days the Diarrhæa or Looseness was stop'd. Then I caused him to take the following Diet. *Take of Our Herculean diet a Gallon; a strong decoction of Sarsaparilla three quarts; mix them, and let him drink a quart a day.* This he did, and in about twelve or fourteen dayes he mightily recovered his strength; but once a week I purged him with this. *Take Electuarium Lenitivum an ounce; Calomelanos a scruple, mix them for a Dose.* Thus by this means was he freed from all his Ulcers and Nocturnal pains, and most of the Nodes and Exostoses vanish'd, which by continuing the Diet Drink for sixty dayes, and taking *Our Pilulæ Angelicæ* every night going to bed to a dram and half, went quite away, and he became perfectly well. And thus sometimes by a strong Flux by Stool a pocky patient is as well cured by Salivation, or Vomiting, for thereby the morbifick matter is evacuated, and its reliques disposed to be carried off by Sudorificks, convenient purging, and the like. *Salmon.*

XLVIII. *A Pox with Gummata, Ulcers in the mouth and Palate.*

A young woman about twenty five years of Age, being pox'd, was also accommodated with Nodes, Tophs, and Gums in several places, with Ulcers in her Mouth and Throat, and in several other parts, as on her Chin, Shoulders, Arms, and Thighs. She had been once salivated with *Mercurius dulcis*, for twenty dayes at least, but for want of other due Regiment was almost spoiled. Coming to me, I washed the Ulcers first with the *Aqua divina Fernelii*; and after with *Aqua Calcis vivæ cum Mercurio*, which last was cast into the mouth and throat with a Syringe. The other Ulcers were dresst with *Basilicon mixt with lævigated præcipitate.* Then I purged her two or three times with this. *Take Lenitive Electuary an ounce; Calomelanos a scruple mix them.* Having thus prepared her body, I caused her to be anointed, as directed in the former Observation, till her Mouth and Chaps swelled much, and she began to spit; then I ordered her Broth, and a pretty copious moist diet for the three or four first days, to keep up her Spirits, as potch'd Eggs, thick Water-gruel, strong Broth, Veal-Broth; and her drink for a fortnight was small posset Ale, and sometimes an ordinary *decoction of Sarsa*, and her Mouth and Throat was duly Syringed and washed with the aforesaid *Aqua Calcis*, &c. and sometimes with Milk sweetned with honey of Roses. The Salivation continued a month, in which space of time, all the Ulcers were well, and most of the *Gummata* Resolved; after the Salivation was over, I kept her strictly to *a diet of Sarsa and Guajacum*, and twice a week sweat her with *my Volatile Laudanum, and Angelus Mineralis*, and withall giving her greater liberty to eat nourishing things and Milk Broths. I kept her body soluble with *Electuarium Lenitivum* giving her it once in five or six dayes; and caused her to bathe often in a bathing Tub, by which

which means the pores of the body were the better opened to give way for the perſpiration of the reliques of the morbifick matter, if any ſuch might be. Thus in eight week time, ſhe was made perfectly well. *Salmon.*

XLIX. *A Pox, with Puſtules, Ulcers, &c.*

A Woman near forty years of Age, having by her Wantonneſs contracted a Pox, was afflicted with Ulcers, Puſtules, and Nocturnal pains. I firſt of all gently purged her with this. *Take Lenitive Electuary an ounce; Calomelanos a ſcruple, mix them.* This ſhe took three times. Afterwards, I gave her this. *Take Conſerve of Damask Roſes a dram; white præcipitate ten grains; mix them.* She took it daily, with an augmentation of two grains in the præcipitate every time, till ſhe began to ſpit; the Salivation being raiſed, I kept it up for twenty dayes, with due Regiment as in other Salivations; by which ſhe was freed from all the Puſtules, Ulcers, Serpigines, and the like. Towards the ends of the Flux, I purged her with an Infuſion of *Sena*, which was mixed with her Diet Drink, which ſhe drank three or four times a day; her Mouth and Chaps being healed, ſhe ſtrictly took a ſtrong decoction of *Sarſaparilla*, and I cauſed her to ſweat ten or twelve times with this Doſe. *Take Angelus mineralis, Bezoar mineral, of each a ſcruple; Sal de Cornu Cervi ſix grains; Laudanum Volatile two grains; mix them.* This done ſhe took for a month *Our Herculean Diet*, a pint a day, and a dram of *Our Pilulæ Angelicæ* every night going to bed, and ſo was reſtored to her priſtine health. *Salmon.*

L. *A Pox with Ulcers in the Noſe, Tonſils, Nodes, &c.*

A Woman about forty four years old, came to me being afflicted with an old Pox, accompanied with Ulcers in the Noſe, Throat, and Mouth, Nodes, and Nocturnal pains in ſeveral parts of her body. I firſt ſyringed her Noſe with this. *Take Aqua calcis vivæ eight ounces; lævigated Mercurius dulcis one ounce; mix and ſhake them well together, till all the Mercury is black, then add Honey of Roſes two ounces; Spirit of Wine one ounce; mix by ſhaking.* 2. I purged about twelve times with my *Pilulæ Panchymagogæ*, giving her it to twenty ſix grains at a time, and every fourth or fifth day, as I found her body would bear it. 3. I cauſed the Ulcers of the Throat and Tonſils to be Syringed daily twice a day with the former mixture, and after with the *Aqua Regulata*, by which means they quickly became whole. 4. I ordered her to waſh all the breakings out and Puſtules with this. *Take powers of Mercury an ounce; Plantane Water ſix ounces; mix them.* This bathing was twice a day. 4. I cauſed her to anoint the palms of her hands and ſoles of her feet every night going to bed with *Unguentum Neapolitanum.* 5. After purging ſhe conſtantly took this Diet. *Take Sarſaparilla ten ounces; raſpings of Guajacum four ounces; Cortex of the ſame two ounces; Saſſafras an ounce and half; raſpings of Hartſhorn two ounces and half; Spring-water twelve quarts; infuſe*

all

all night in Balneo, then boyl in a fit diet not close covered, but with a small hole in it to the consumption of a third part; adding towards the end, Roots of Burdock eight ounce; Agrimony a handful; Raisons stoned half a pound; sweet Fennel Seed, Coriander Seed, Caraways, of each an ounce; Liquorice rasped two ounces; strain, aromatize it with a little Cinnamon, and dulcifie a little with double refined Sugar, then bottle it up for use. Of this she drank a bottle every day for forty dayes. 6. At night going to bed, she took two drams of *our Pilulæ Angelicæ*, which she continued for as long time as she took her Diet. 7. Every eighth or ninth day she purged with this (in the time of drinking her decoction). *Take Lenitive Electuary, an ounce; Mercurius dulcis half a dram; mix for them a dose.* 8. The Nodes and Gums had *Vesicatories* applyed to them, four several times, by which means, together with the internal which was used in conjunction therewith, they went quite a way, as also Nocturnal pains which had much troubled her. And by this course in fourteen weeks time she was made perfectly well without any thing of fluxing. *Salmon.*

LI. *A recent Pox cured with one only mixture.*

A Lusty young man having got a desperate Pox came to me to be cured. He protested he would never be Flux'd though he died for it; and therefore entreated me to do my best for him in some other more easie way, and he would double my Reward. I did my endeavour in that kind to humor him, and therefore prescribed the following. *Take Lenitive Electuary ten drams; white præcipitate sixteen grains: mix them.* It wrought well downwards, and gave him twelve or more stools; he took it every third or fourth day, till he took near twenty doses, by which means he became perfectly well, and has remained so some years since without the least symptoms or illness of that kind. I mightily perswaded him to a Diet Drink, but he would not be prevailed upon to take it, for that he thought himself well, as he has since found it. However I think it was not prudence in him to refuse it, lest any reliques of the Disease should be left behind; nor would I have any Patient to think themselves secure without it for the sake of this singular Example, for fear of a Relapse, which possibly may put them to double the pain and cost which the first possession of the Disease gave them. *Salmon.*

LII. *A Pox cured with one only mixture.*

A young man twenty six years of Age having been for about five or six months afflicted with a Pox, came to me to be cured. He was an ill patient to take Physick, and could scarcely be prevailed upon to do any thing. I at length resolved to purge him with *Aurum vitæ* cathartick, which is thus made. *Take filings of fine Gold one ounce, dissolve it in Aqua Regis four ounces; and keep the solution hot: Take Quick-silver four ounces; dissolve it in Aqua fortis twelve ounces; mix them till they are black. Distill the mixture in an Alembick in sand with a gradual Fire, and in the end with*

with a Greater, till the Still or Retort at bottom is red hot. The præcipitate at bottom, and the ſublimate, diſſolve again with freſh Aqua Regis as before, and diſtill as before. Then ſprinkle the powder on a red hot plate of Iron, that the Spirits of the Aqua Regis may wholly evaporate; after waſh the powder with diſtilled Rain Water; and draw off from it Spirit of Wine by many cohobations, ſo have you Aurum Vitæ Catharticum. Take Lenitive Electuary, one ounce; of this Aurum vitæ, twelve grains; mix them for a Doſe. He purged every third day with this for about eighteen or twenty times, and was thereby made perfectly well, but I encreaſed the quantity of the *Aurum vitæ*, by two grains, according as I ſaw his body would bear it, till the proportion was raiſed to a ſcruple, which thing in many other Medicines, as well as in this, the induſtrious Artiſt is to obſerve. *Salmon.*

LIII. *A Pox with Ulcers and Nodes.*

A man about thirty eight years old, was ſeverely pox'd, and accommodated with Ulcers and Nodes. One Ulcer he had in his Noſe, which I cauſed to be Syringed with the Lotion in Obſervation fifty aforegoing, at leaſt three or four times a day, and ſometimes oftner. The Ulcers in other parts were alſo waſh'd in the ſame, and then ſtrewed over with *Calomelanos lævigated*, and dreſt up with this. *Take Baſilicon minus an ounce; Mercurius dulcis lævigated three drams; mix them.* This was applyed upon Lint, over which an Emplaſter of *Diacalciteos* was laid. Before I purged him, I preſcribed this Clyſter. *Take Mutton broth a pint, Electuarium Lenitivum ten drams: Sugar two ſpoonfuls, mix, diſſolve, anâ ſtrain.* The next morning he took this. *Take extractum Rudii, twenty five grains; white præcipitate twelve grains, mix for a doſe.* He took it every fourth day, for eight times drinking in the Intervals *our Herculean Diet.* After purging was over, he continued ſtill taking the Diet for forty days longer, and for ſo long time he took alſo *our pilulæ Angelicæ*, a dram and half for a Doſe. By this means the Ulcers dried up, and the Nodes Vaniſhed away; and the cure was indeed ſo compleatly don, that he has not ſince had any remembrances of it, though it be now ſome years agon. *Salmon.*

LIV. *A Pox with Puſtules, Botches, Scabs, and Boyls all over.*

A man about forty two years of age came to me pox'd, and full of Puſtules, Botches, Scabs, Boyls, Serpigines, and Ulcers, almoſt all over his whole body from he d to foot. I firſt cauſed him to bath well with warm water and hot Herbs in a bathing Tub; and then waſh'd the affected places with *our Powers of Mercury* mixt with ſix times their quantity of *Roſe-water.* And the Bathing I cauſed to be reiterated for near twenty times. 2. I purged him with this. *Take extractum Rudii half a dram; Aurum vitæ cathartick ten grains, mix for a doſe.* This he took every third or fourth day, till he had taken fifteen or ſixteen doſes. 3. In the intervals of purging, he took a quart a day of this Diet. *Take of Our Herculean*

Herculean Diet, decoction of Sarsaparilla and Guajacum of each equal quantities; mix them. 4. After the purging was over, he continued still taking the Diet, and every night going to bed a scruple of *our Bezoarticum minerale with gold*; which Solar mineral Bezoar is thus prepared. *Take filings of fine Gold one ounce, dissolve it in Aqua regis four ounces; Take Quick-silver two ounces; dissolve it in six ounces of good Aqua Fortis: Take Butter of Antimony twelve ounces, dissolve it in Bezoartick Spirit of Salt; mix all these solutions together, and abstract the menstruums by degrees in a Glass Retort, often cohobating; add fresh Spirit of Salt, or Spirit of Niter, abstract and cohobate often; then with a gentle Calcination, bring it to a reddish or purplish coloured powder; so have you Aurum vitæ Sudorifick, or Bezoar mineral with Gold.* This he took mixt with the pap of an Apple or some Conserve, for almost thirty dayes after his purging, and became perfectly well. *Salmon.*

LV. *A Pox, with Nodes, Gums, Ulcers, Nocturnal pains.*

A man about thirty seven years old, came to me pox'd, with Nodes, Ulcers, Gums, Serpigines, and Nocturnal pains, all which had been long upon him, whereby he seemed to be in a deep Consumption; although he had passed through several Courses of Physick, 1. I moistned his Bowels with a Clyster over night, the same mentioned in Observation fifty three aforegoing. 2. The *Ozena* in his Nose I syringed with this. *Take decoction of Barly eight ounces; Mel Rosarum two ounces; Spirit of Wine one ounce, mix them.* The Ulcer being cleansed by this, and the crusts fallen off, with some scales of bones, I caused it to be Syringed with this. *Take mealy Sarsa, bruised six ounces infuse all night in four pints or better of Plantane-water, then boil till half is wasted or more; towards the end of the boyling add leaves of Agrimony, Sage, Bramble, ana, a handful; red Roses, baulastians, ana half a handful; strain and add roch Alum two drams; white Vitriol a scruple; mix and make an injection.* Sometimes I added Honey of Roses to it. 3. The Ulcers in other parts were washed with this. *Take Quick-lime half a pound; Spring or Rain-water three quarts; boyl till half is consumed, then let it cool and settle, strain and filter. Take of this Aqua Calcis a pint; Lævigated Mercurius dulcis an ounce; Honey of Roses three ounces; mix them to wash withal twice or thrice a day.* Being wash'd, *Basilicon one ounce, mixt with lævigated Calomelanos five drams,* was put upon them with Lint, and so covered over all with *Emplastrum Diacalciteos.* 4. While all these things were doing, I caused him to bathe six or seven times and kept his Belly soluble with the afore described Clyster in Observation fifty three. 5. His food was moistning, because of his extenuated and dryed body, *viz.* boyl'd Mutton, Veal or Chickens, new laid Eggs rear roasted, and the like, with Ale not small, nor yet very strong. 6. And by reason he cry'd out so much of his pains, I prescribed him this for some nights. *Take of Our Angelus mineralis a scruple; our Volatile Laudanum three grains, of our Antidote half a*

scruple

ſcruple or more, mix them. Theſe things gave him eaſe, and I continued them till his waſted body was a little recuperated. 7. Theſe things done, I cauſed his Legs, Thighs, Hips, Arms, Shoulders, and Back-bone, to be anointed every day before a Fire, as I have taught at large in my *Synopſis medicinæ*; and ſo cauſed him to ſweat in bed, with a draught of warm Poſſet drink, or *decoction of Sarſa.* When he began to ſpit he was anointed more ſparingly, but yet I continued it, till his Chaps was ſwell'd ſufficiently: Keeping him to Poſſet-drink, Broth, or decoction of *Sarſa.* The Flux continued upon him for the ſpace of twenty eight or thirty dayes, in which ſpace of time all his pains vaniſhed, and Nodes and Gums diſappeared, except two upon one Shin-bone, which then were not troubleſome. 8. The Flux being now in the declenſion, I kept him to a ſtrong decoction of *Sarſaparilla* and milk, gently purged him with *Electuarium Lenitivum*, and nouriſhed him with ſtrong Broths. 9. The Flux being wholly over, I cauſed him to take for thirty days a *decoction of Guajacum and Sarſa* and to ſweat often upon it, ſometimes in bed, ſometimes in *Hartmans* Chair, and ſometimes in a bathing Tub with warm Water and ſweet Herbs, which he liked the beſt of them all. 10. Every night going to bed he took two drams of *Our Pilulæ Angelicæ*, for the ſaid term alſo of thirty dayes. 11. Upon the two remaining Nodes on the Shin-bone I applyed *Veſiccatories*, which were three times renewed, after which they melted away inſenſibly. 12. Laſtly, By keeping his Belly ſoluble with *Lenitive Electuary*; by feeding upon meats of good nouriſhment; by taking the ſaid *Pilulæ Angelicæ*, and continuing the decoction of *Sarſa*, and by often bathing in the Tub with warm Water and ſweet Herbs, all his Ulcers dryed up, his Scurff, Scabs, and Puſtules went away, his Nocturnal pains vaniſhed, and his extenuated body grew fat and fleſhy, ſo that he perfectly recovered his priſtine health, and has now lived very well for ſeveral years. *Salmon.*

LVI. *A Pox leaving Nocturnal pains.*

A man thirty years old having had a Pox, and gone through a long and ſevere method of Cure, had yet left, after all that could be done for him by his Phyſicians, certain Nocturnal pains, which troubled him as he ſaid worſe than his Diſeaſe had done before. He came to me and requeſted my help. I conſidered that ſince the man was ſtrong and luſty, and free from all manner of breakings out of every kind, and without a Gonorrhæa, Nodes, Tophs or Gums, *&c.* That the great defect lay in his Blood and Nervous juice, which was occaſioned from their too great acidity which being Volatile, and making a Colliſion by reaſon of their motion with the Animal Spirits, whereby the Nervous Fibers were hurt; it was therefore neceſſary, and the chief thing which was to be done, to take away that acidity and ſweeten thoſe juyces, which thing was effectually performed by the aſſiduous taking of the following compoſitum. *Take Chio Turpentine*

pentine, an ounce; Angelus Mineralis, half an ounce; of Camphire, Our Volatile Laudanum ana 32 grains; Our Bezoartick powder enough to make it up into a mass for Pills. Dose two drams at a time every night going to bed. It is not to be imagined what wonderful ease he found even the first night; He continued the use of it for sixty dayes or more; and confessed to me that from the third dose, he never had so much as the least Grumbling of his former pains; for they all vanished like Lightning; and by the constant use of the Medicine for the said time, the Blood and nervous Juice were so altered and changed, that the very root of the Disease was taken away, so that his pains never returned any more, to his very great satisfaction, and the perpetual Credit of this so great and excellent a Medicine. This whole cure was performed without either Purging, Vomiting, or any kind of Diet; nor did I limit the Patient either in his Meat or Drink, save, to observe an exact moderation. *With this very thing, I believe I have cured more than an hundred other Patients diseased in like manner, after that all other things used, had been applied in vain, and without the help of any other remedy joyned with it.* Salmon.

LVII. *Pocky Nocturnal pains cured with* Our Angelus mineralis *or* Diaphoretick Mercury, *prepared after another manner.*

Angelus Mineralis *seu* Mercurius Diaphoreticus. *Take Hungarian Quicksilver, or the best purified Mercury three ounces; fine Gold one ounce; mix and make an Amalgama; put this into a glass Cucurbit or bolthead, two or three feet high; whose inferiour part let be large and broad, but the superiour part narrow and long as aforesaid, digest with a gentle Fire, forty dayes; and let the fire be gentle and continual; so will the Amalgama be turned into a rubicund powder, which mix with Aqua Ovorum, digesting and cohobating seven times, then for fifteen dayes circulate with Spirit of Wine, in a gentle Sand heat: And abstract the Spirit by distillation. So have you the* Angelus mineralis, *or* Mercury Sudorifick. With this preparation, we have compounded *Our Angelical Pills*, after the following manner, which is something different from the former. *Take Chio Turpentine one ounce; extract of Saffron (made from the pure Tincture) six drams: Angelus mineralis half an ounce; Camphire in powder, Volatile Laudanum, ana half a dram; Our Bezoartick powder enough to make it into a mass for Pills.* Dose from a dram to two drams or more, according to Age, and Strength.

A man twenty eight years of Age who had been four or five years troubled with Nocturnal pains, and could by no means get rid of them, came to me to be cured. I gave him the even now described *Pilulæ Angelicæ*, begining first with a dram and half, and encreasing the Dose by Degrees till it came to two drams; he continued it in that proportion every night for sixty dayes, and became perfectly well; nor did his pains ever after return. *Salmon.*

LVIII. *A*

LVIII. *A Pox in a young Woman, with Nodes and Nocturnal pains.*

A young Woman twenty three years old had the Pox given her by her Husband, which was accompanied with a Gonorrhæa, Nodes, Serpigines, and Nocturnal pains. 1. I caused her to inject five or six times a day with this. *Take of Our Aqua Regulata a pint; Aqua Calcis prepared as aforementioned a pint and half; lævigated Calomelanos two ounces; Honey of Roses three or four ounces; mix them well by shaking.* 2. I purged her with this. *Take Electuarium Lenitivum an ounce, Calomelanos half a dram; mix them.* This purge was repeated 4 times. 3. Then I raised a Salivation with *Turpethum minerale*, two doses, given at three dayes distance, so that a spitting was raised which continued on her for twenty days, during which, her mouth was often washed with this following by the help of a Syringe. *Take clear decoction of Barly a pint, Honey of Roses, white Wine of each two ounces; mix them;* and she had this Clyster often exhibited. *Take new Milk, a pint; yolk of an Egg, Honey of Roses half an ounce; mix them.* And sometimes this. *Take good Beef broth a pint; white Wine three ounces; Honey of Roses half an ounce; mix for a clyster.* In ten dayes after the Salivation was begun, all her Pustules, breakings out, Nodes and Nocturnal pains vanished: Then towards the end of the Salivation, I purged her with the *decoctum Amarum*, several times; and by taking thirty dayes together the *decoction of Sarsaparilla and Guajacum*, she was made perfectly well. *Salmon.*

LIX. *A Pox with Ulcerous Scabs in the Head, Pustules and other breakings out in several parts of his body.*

A man about 43 years of age being thus afflicted came to me for Cure, I 1. prescribed him over night the following Clyster. *Take Milk a pint; Electuarium Lenitivum an ounce and half; brown Sugar two spoonfuls; mix, dissolve and strain.* 2. The next morning he took this. *Take Chio Turpentine a dram and half, Aurum vitæ Cathartick 25 grains; mix for a dose.* The day following I purged him with *Pilulæ ex duobus half a dram, mix'd with the said Aurum vitæ ten grains.* 3. The morning following I gave him this. *Take Ethiops minerale twenty five grains; of our Antidote a dram; mix and make a Bolus;* after which he drank a good draught of decoction of *Sarsaparilla, Guajacum* and *Sassafras*: This was repeated for two mornings more, upon which, he sweat every time very pleasantly. 4. These things being done, the next day, I gave him *ten grains of Turpethum minerale*, which made him vomit very strongly, and gave some Stools, he took it in Conserve of Roses; after which, to help the Bowels against its violence, the following Clyster was given him. *Take Milk a pint; mix it well by beating it with the yolk of one Egg; then add Oyl of Roses two ounces mix't with ten drops of Oyl of Aniseeds.* And his drink for two or three dayes was warm Posset drink, or Chicken broth. 5. Upon the fourth day after the dose of the *Turpethum minerale*, I gave him this. *Take white præcipitate ten grains; of Aurum vitæ Cathar-*

Cathartick five grains, or in place thereof as many of Turpethum minerale; Conserve of Roses a dram; mix for a Bolus. This vomited him four times, and gave him three Stools downwards; and in the afternoon the afore-described Clyster was again repeated. 6. The next day the Bolus of *Ethiops minerale*, was again repeated, and continued for five mornings, with the decoction, and gentle sweating. 7. This being over I gave him the following Dose. *Take Turpethum minerale twelve grains, Conserve of Roses a dram; make a bolus.* This wrought vehemently with him, as did the former dose of the same. Insomuch that he swore he would never take it again, though he perish'd. The next day I purged him gently with this. *Take Electuarium Lenitivum six drams: Oyl of Caraways twelve drops; mix them.* He drank Chicken broth, Posset drink, and sometimes a decoction of *Sarsa.* By the use of these things all his Pustules, Scabs, Scurff, Ulcers, every where were dryed up, and most of them gone. 8. I now purged him again three dayes with the *decoctum Amarum*, and two dayes more with the *Lenitive Electuary mixed with six grains of Aurum vitæ Cathartick.* 9. After all this, he took for thirty dayes *a strong decoction of Sarsaparilla, Guajacum,* &c. Sweating upon it also four or five times with the *Ethiops minerale*, and taking a purge of *Extractum Rudii* every 8th. day. Thus in ten weeks time was this wretched Creature restored to his pristine health. 10. But while all these things were doing, the Pustules and dry Scabs, Scurff, *&c.* were daily twice a day wash'd with *Our Powers of Mercury mixt with six times the quantity of Damask Rose-water.* And the Ulcers were wash'd with *Aqua Calcis vivæ cum Mercurio*; dress't with *Basilic. mixt with a quarter part of Levigated præcipitate*, and covered over all, with *a plaister of Diacalciteos.* Salmon.

Be pleased to accept these few Observations of this Disease, out of the many hundreds we could present you with-all; for that all the others were performed by the self-same Method, or the same a little varied. These here inserted we think sufficient to give the young Physician light how to perform others of the same kind. Salmon.

CHAP.

CHAP. VI.

Of BARRENNESS.

I. *Barrenneſs in a man.*

A Certain Man having Carnal Company with his Wife, could void no Sperm at his Yard, but only Wind; after he had uſed often the oyl of Vitriol with the Spirit of *Tartar* in diſtilled Wine, and in the next place the extraction of *Satyrion* he performed the Act very well.

II. *Barrenneſs in a Woman.*

A Woman about twenty years old being married, could have no Children, who by the uſe of taking the extraction of *Satyrion*, ſhe conceived, and within nine months ſhe had a ſtrong Child; but leaſt that after her Child-birth ſhe ſhould become barren again, and dried away with a Leanneſs. I gave her to drink the oyl of Pearles with *Roman* Coleworts. *Paracelſus.*

III. *Barrenneſs in another Woman.*

A Woman who had been married about eighteen years, and without Conception, was very much diſcontented thereat; applying her ſelf to me; I enquired into her condition and found a very great Obſtruction in the Veſſels of the Womb; whereupon I purged her extreamly firſt with the *tincture of Colocynthis* in Spirit of Wine; an ounce or more at a time; and ſometimes with a decoction of the ſame in Water. Having given her this five or ſix times, I then purged her again five or ſix times with *pil. Cochiæ min.* Laſtly, I cauſed her to take every morning for two or three months together, half a ſpoonful of the *Elixir proprietatis* in a glaſs of White Wine and Sugar, by this means the Veſſels of the Womb were opened, and the Womb it ſelf exceedingly well Cleanſed, and in a ſhort time after ſhe conceived; and brought forth in due ſeaſon a ſtrong luſty Man-child. *Salmon.*

IV. *A Woman married ſeventeen years without Children.*

A Woman Married at eighteen years of Age, lived ſeventeen years with her Husband and had no Child, nor ever Conceived by him; coming to me to enquire concerning the Cauſe of this Barrenneſs; She confeſt that ſhe had no reaſon to complain of her Husband, but ſhe believed the fault to lye in her ſelf. Firſt, ſhe had not her Courſes at all, or if at any time, it was but only a ſhow of them. Secondly, She was troubled with a ſlipperineſs of the Womb. Thirdly, A weakneſs of the Womb, whereby it could not retain the Seed. Fourthly, She had an intolerable Flux of the Whites. To perform this cure, I

first gave her the following decoction. *Take pulp of Colocynthis two drams; Spring-water twelve ounces, boyl to the Consumption of six ounces; strain, and add white Sugar two ounces; give it for a draught.* It wrought strongly upon her, gave her two Vomits and twelve Stools; and being about the time that her Courses ought to flow, I repeated it again the third day, and again the fifth day, which made them come down plentifully; and thereby the Womb was purged of many evil humors; her Courses flowed in an extraordinary manner, yet I thought good to let her take after that third dose *half a spoonful of our Elixir proprietatis* every morning in a Glass of Sack; which made them flow easier, and still more plentifully. The time being over I thought good still to continue the taking of the said *Elixir*, which she did for nine or ten weeks time. When the time came that she expected her Courses again, she went through the former course again; and so likewise when she expected the third time, by which they were brought to a good method of flowing, and the Womb was throughly cleansed. In the mean Season while this was a doing I caused her to inject daily *Our Aqua Regulata* four, five or six times a day into her Womb, with a Womb Syringe, by which means she was in three weeks or a months time cured of that intolerable Flux of the Whites, and the slipperiness of the Womb also went away. These things being done, I ordered her to take *my Family Pills* twice a month, a little while before she expected her Terms she did so, and became from a weak, sickly Woman, sound, well, and healthy, and in a little time after conceived, and within the year brought forth a brave lusty Boy, and has had several Children since. *Salmon.*

V. *Another Woman married eight years without Children.*

This Woman about twenty eight years old came to me for remedy, but being of a weakly Constitution I could not give her the things I gave to the former. She never had her Courses in her life, and was mightily troubled with the Whites, and a great weakness in her back. I first gave her the Tincture of *Colocynthis*, because it is much gentler than the decoction, which is thus made. *Take Anniseed-water two quarts; pouder of pulp of Colocynthis 2 ounces or better; digest fifteen or twenty daves in a gentle Sand heat; then decant, filter, and keep it for use.* About, or little before that her Courses ought to flow according to Nature, I gave her an ounce of the said Tincture in a good Glass of Sack; and (observing the order as in other purges) it wrought well upon her, gave her 1 Vomit and 11 stools. I repeated the dose again the next day, and it gave her again 1 vomit and 8 stools. It was repeated again the fourth day, and it gave her one Vomit and seven Stools. I caused it to be repeated again the fourth time, on the sixth day, and she had only six Stools without any Vomit: Upon this fourth Dose her Courses came down in a very large measure, and the Flux was extraordinary. However upon the eighth day, and every day forward in the morning, she

she took *half a spoonful of Our Elixir Proprietatis* in a Glass of Sack, which wrought gently with her, and brought her to have a good colour in her face. Thus by the use of these Medicaments the tough, viscous, clammy humors, as Flegm, Melancholy, and Viscous Water were carried off, and the *Stomach*, *Womb*, and other *Viscera*, well cleansed and strengthned. However I caused her to pursue the same course with the *Tinct. of Colocynth.* for 2 other times, when she expected her Courses; by which means she had her desire. In the mean while she every day used as an Injection *Our Aqua Regulata*, by which the Womb, and parts adjacent were effectually cleansed outwardly of all their filth and defilements. And once or twice a month for a year she took *Our Family Pills*, and continued taking the said *Elixir* for about eight or nine weeks, and became well. She conceived in less than three months after she began to take her Physick, went very well out her whole time, and brought forth a brave lusty Infant. I have performed the same thing with these very Medicines upon more than twenty Women more, afflicted in like manner with Barrenness as this Woman was. *Salmon.*

VI. *A Woman which had a Child, and went twelve years without.*

This Woman about thirty two years old, came to me, very desirous to be cured. She was a strong lusty Woman, of a good complexion, and ailed little but the want of another Child; however she confest that her Courses came down [illegible] at that time she was [illegible] Order. And withall that [illegible] a great Flux of the Whites, and a pain and weakness in her back. 1. Her back I caused to be bathed morning and night with powers of *Amber*, and to continue the doing of it for about three weeks. 2. I caused her to cleanse the Womb by injecting *Our Aqua Regulata* up, with a Womb Syringe, which she did five or six times a day, and continued the use of it for twenty dayes. 3. I first of all purged her with this. *Take Electuarium lenitivum an ounce; Levigated Calomelanos half a dram; mix them.* This wrought well with her and did her much good. I repeated the same every third or fourth day with the same success for 6 or 7 times; then about the time her Courses should flow, I gave her *an ounce and half of the Tincture of Colocynthis* mentioned in the last Observation, which wrought very briskly with her and brought down her Terms very well. After this I gave her *forty drops of Tinctura Martis in a glass of Rhenish Wine and Sugar* early in the morning fasting, and to repeat the same, but in a lesser Dose, *viz.* twenty drops at four in in the Afternoon. These things being done, and the time of her Courses over, I caused her to go over the same method again with the *Electuarium Lenitivum and Calomelanos*, for seven or eight times, and to repeat the *Tincture of the Colocynthis* as before with the *Tincture of Mars* only in the morning; by which means she had the Flux of her Terms at the due time in good Order, and as she ought to

one, to sweeten od which was out and fill'd which Acidities; I caused her to take *my Pilulæ Angelicæ*, a dram and half at a time for a month, she did so, and her body was brought to a good order; she conceived with Child in a short time after, and brought forth in due time a lusty Child, and has had three brave children since that. By these things it appears that the cause of Barrenness in most Women proceeds from great Obstructions, and a cold, viscous, and sometimes malignant matter which weakens the Womb, and mightily afflicts it, so as to make it uncapable of performing its duty. *Salmon.*

VII. *Barrenness in another Woman from slipperiness of the Womb.*

This Woman about twenty six years old was every ways in good health, and had her Courses in as good order as could be desired, so that nothing seemed to be amiss with her; but she had a Flux of the Whites, and a great slipperiness of the Womb, so that the Seed would fall out as soon almost as it was cast in; and sometimes it would stay with her two or three dayes, and then fall away. I first purged her with *the Tincture of Colocynthis* afore-mentioned, the fourth day following with *Electuarium lenitivum one ounce*; *mixed with Mercurius dulcis half a dram*, which was three times more repeated. This done, I caused her to take my *Pilulæ Angelicæ* two drams every night going to bed, and to drink a glass of Sack after the same. The use of these Pills she continued for forty dayes, by the use of which she found her Womb to be much strengthned. Mean season I caused her to anoint or bath the *Abdomen* from the Navel downwards to the *Pubes* or share with *the Powers of Amber* morning and night, and to continue the use of the same for twelve or fourteen dayes. After purging was over, she took every morning this. *Take Aqua Bezoartica nostra an ounce and half; Tincture of Mars, Tincture of Coral compound, ana, fifteen drops; mix them for a dose.* This she continued the use of for 3 months, without ever missing one morning, except she took a purge, which was but once a month with *our Family Pills.* Outwardly she injected up into the Womb *our Aqua Regulata* so often mentioned, which was done with a proper Womb Syringe five or six times a day, for a fortnight together. By the use of these things according to my directions, she conceived in about sixteen weeks after she began to take her Physick, went forth her time very well, and brought forth a brave lusty Girl; and has continued Childbearing having had two more, *viz.* a Boy and a Girl, since that, to the very great satisfaction, both of her self and Husband. *Salmon.*

CHAP.

CHAP. VII.

Of the LOCHES Suppreſt.

I. *A Defect of purging in Child-bearing, with other Symptoms.*

A Married Woman was brought to bed three weeks before her time, and ſhe was not purged as was fit, ſhe did complain of a great pain in her Thighs and Loins, want of Appetite, acid Belchings, flying heats, to which ſucceeded a Coldneſs, I ordered her to take the following decoction. *Take Red Ciches one pound, boil them to a ſoftneſs in two meaſures of fountain Water; the Ciches being taken out of the water, add to this decoction Raiſons two ounces liquoriſh ſcraped and cut five ounces, the Roots of Parſley two drachms, the Roots of Elecampane, Cinnamon, of each two drachms, white Roſes one pugil, anniſe and Fennel-ſeed, of each one drachm, boyl them to a conſumption of a fourth part, and ſtrain.* Of this decoction let her drink to her pleaſure, let her uſe the Root of Parſley in her Meat; afterwards anointing her Loins with this Liniment. *Take the Ointment of Roſes, one ounce, the oyl of Violets 2 drachms, mix them*; and let her waſh her feet in a decoction of the *Flowers of Cammomile, the leaves of Mugwort, Mallowes, Betony, Thyme, Penny Royal.* When ſhe had uſed theſe things, ſhe grew every day better and better.

II. *Another Woman coming before her time not well purged.*

Another Woman was brought to Bed about ſix weeks before the time, her Loches not coming away, afterwards ſhe felt great pains about the *Os Sacrum* and below the Navil, which ſeiſed the whole body, chiefly the Thighs, ſhe was afflicted with thirſt and want of Appetite; her Urine was thick. I preſcribed the following decoction. *Take Red Ciches, two ounces, Raiſons two ounces, Liquoriſh ſcraped and cut. Polypody of the Oak of each five ounces, Anniſeed one drachm, Galingal Cinnamon of each two drachms, Bawm one handful, the Roots of Elecampane two drachms, Penny Royal, Mugwort of each one pugil, Mace five drachms, boyl them in two meaſures of fountain Water to the conſumption of the eighth part, ſtrain and take of the ſtraining as you think meet.* I do alſo approve of a Bath made of the decoction of the following Simples. *Take the flowers of Cammomile, Feverfew, Mugwort, Penny-royal, Hypericon, of each two handfuls, the Roots of Aſarum, Bryony of each one ounce, Fenugreek, Line and Fennel Seeds, of each five ounces, mix them and put them into a bag; upon which ſhe is to ſit; or in a bath.* After the Bath let her anoint with the following Ointment. *Take the Oyl of*

bitter Almonds, Cammomile, white Lillies, of each five ounces, Saffron five drachms, with a sufficient quantity of Wax; mix them, and let her anoint all, even to her Secret Parts. Let her Meat be seasoned with *Cinnamon, Mace and Saffron,* &c. These prescriptions being observed she afterwards grew well. *Gabelchoveri cent. 4. cur. 99, and 100.*

III. *The Loches suppresst in the first Lying in.*

A young Woman eighteen years old, being well delivered of her Child, by taking cold (as was supposed) had her Loches suppresst. Her Husband sent for me, and desired me to do what I could for her. When I came, she was full of pain, restless, and in a Feaver. She had been almost three dayes in this condition, and therefore some powerful Remedy was necessary to be immediately applyed. I thought convenient in the first place to purge her, with what was proper for that purpose, and what I knew by my own experience to be a specifick in that case. I gave her this. *Take Tincture of Colocynthis an ounce; Elixir proprietatis forty drops; white Wine three ounces, Syrupus Sacchari two ounces; mix for a draught*: She took it, and drank after it a glass of Sack, gargling her mouth also with the same. This wrought with her, and gave her 7 Stools. The same day, at evening I gave her this. *Take Elixir proprietatis forty drops; Tinctura Croci, Tinctura Martis, Spiritus salis armoniaci, ana ten drops; mix them. This she took in a glass of Sack.* The next morning the Flux appeared; however I thought good to exhibit the following Dose. *Take Potestates cantharid. of mans hair, of each 10 drops; spirits of Harts-horn, Tincture of Mars, of each 6 drops; Ens Veneris, Salt of Amber Volatile, of each three grains; Elixir proprietatis nost. thirty drops; mix for a Dose.* She took it, and her Loches came down as well as could be desired, and her pains went away. However I caused her for a week to take two drams of *Our Elixir proprietatis* every morning fasting in a glass of Wine, which she did and became well. *Salmon.*

IV. *The Loches suppresst in another Woman.*

A Woman thirty years old, being delivered had her Loches stop'd. I caused them to flow as follows. 1. I gave her early in the morning this. *Take Extractum Rudii a scruple; Calomelanos sixteen grains; mix for a dose.* This wrought well upon her. At night going to bed she took this. *Take powder of Bay-berries, Borax lævigated of each a scruple; Volatile Salts of Amber and of Harts-horn, powder of Saffron, of each six grains; mix for a Dose.* By the taking of these things the Flux came down admirably well; and in a short time after, she was well cleansed; however I caused her to take the following Dose every morning fasting for a week together. *Take Elixir proprietatis almost half a spoonful; Tinctura martis (formerly described) twelve drops; mix them, to be taken in a glass of Sack. Salmon.*

V. *The Loches suppresst in an elderly Woman.*

A Woman forty five years old, being brought to bed had her Loches

Loches ſtop'd; and being a ſtrong Woman, I gave her this Doſe. *Take Extractum Rudii twenty grains; Calomelanos a ſcruple; Colocynthis in powder two grains; mix for a Doſe.* She took it in the morning faſting, and it wrought well. In the afternoon the Loches began to appear. However I cauſed her to take *Our Tinctura Stomatica twenty or twenty five drops at a time*, in all whatever ſhe drank, whether Beer, Ale, Wine, Poſſet drink, Broth, or Caudle; and every morning faſting this mixture. *Take Elixir proprietatis noſt. half a ſpoonful; Spiritus Antiaſthmaticus twelve drops; mix them, to be taken in a glaſs of Ale or Wine:* By theſe means her Loches did flow plentifully, and ſhe was very well cleanſed, *Salmon.*

VI. *The Loches ſuppreſt in another elderly Woman.*

A Woman about forty three years of Age having been well brought to bed, by careleſneſs taking cold, had her Flux ſtop'd, before ſhe was throughly cleanſed, whereby ſhe was taken with horrible pains; her pains were ſo great, that I was neceſſitated to have reſpect to the ſymptom firſt. And therefore I gave her my *Laudanum Volatile* as follows. *Take Laudanum Volatile noſtrum three grains and a half: Camphire in powder five grains; Ens Veneris three grains; mix for a Doſe.* It gave immediate eaſe, and ſhe had good reſt that night; the next morning contrary to her expectation, her Loches began to flow upon her, and they came down very plentifully upon her. I adviſed her to continue the ſame doſe for five or ſix nights more; which ſhe did, by which time ſhe was very well cleanſed; her Loches coming down as well as could be deſired. By this it appears what different operations Opium has, being fermented and prepared with *Volatile Salts*, from that which is prepared the common way, or with the fixt Salt of *Tartar*. After a week was paſt I purged her with this. *Take Pilulæ ex duobus, Calomelanos, of each twenty grains; Camphire in powder five grains; mix and make Pills for one doſe.* She took them twice, and became well. *Salmon.*

VII. *The Loches ſuppreſt in another Woman.*

A Woman thirty ſeven years old, being delivered of a luſty Man-child had her Loches immediately ſtop'd, and ſhe fell into great pains: I gave the Doſe preſcribed in the former Section, with a glaſs of Mull'd Sack mix'd with Caudle, and cauſed her gently to ſweat upon it; alſo the whole Region of the *Abdomen* was well bathed with *the Powers of Amber*, and a Flannel moiſtned with the ſame, was laid over it, which work of bathing was done morning, noon and night for three or four dayes, By the taking of the ſaid mixture, ſhe had extraordinary eaſe; however the next morning I thought good to give her the following purge. *Take Extractum Rudii, extract of Saffron, Calomelanos, of each a ſcruple; Camphire, Salt of Hartshorn, Borax, of each five grains; mix for a Doſe.* She took it, and it wrought excellently well with her, giving her ſeven or eight Stools. By theſe means the Loches came

down in good order, she was eased of her pains, and became very well cleansed. However morning and evening she took this dose for ten dayes. *Take Our Elixir proprietatis sixty drops; Strong tincture of Castoreum twenty drops; Tincture of Mars, Spirit of Sal Armoniack, of each six drops; Camphire in powder five grains; mix them. Salmon.*

VIII. *The Loches suppress'd in another Woman.*

This Woman about twenty nine years of Age, had them well for one day and then they stop'd, upon which she fell into extraordinary pains: I caused the whole Region of the *Abdomen* to be morning and evening bathed well with *the powers of Amber*, and a Flannel moistned in the same to be laid over all. Then immediately I gave her this Dose. *Take Extractum Rudii half a dram; of Our Volatile Laudanum four grains; mix them for one dose.* This gave her Immediate ease, being taken about four in the Afternoon. About two in the Afternoon the next day, she had three or four Stools, withall the gentleness imaginable. That very night, I repeated the former Dose, which wrought again in the same manner; and withal brought down the Loches a little. That next night I gave her *a scruple of Calomelanos* in a little *Conserve of Roses*, and the next morning this. *Take Our Elixir proprietatis almost a spoonful; Tincture of Mars sixteen drops; Spiritus Antiasthmaticus, eight drops; Camphire four grains; Powers of Mans Hair a scruple mix for a Dose.* This so effectually performed the work, that I gave her no more, and in a short time she became well. *Salmon.*

IX. *The Loches stopt in another Woman, causing fainting fits and swooning away.*

Being brought to this Woman about twenty six years of Age, the third day after her Delivery; I found her Condition very desperate. I thought therefore that the Aleviating of the Symptoms was my first work, and therefore I gave her this mixture. *Take of Our Antidote a scruple; of Our Cordial Pill or Volatile Laudanum three grains; Camphire in powder five grains; Borax Lævigated twelve grains; Tincture of Mars twelve drops; Spiritus Antiasthmaticus six drops; mix all for a Dose.* This was given her, with a little glass of Sack after it; and her Stomach and Belly being bathed with *the Powers of Amber*, as before directed, she presently went to rest, and slept very well for sixteen hours. Likewise for the fainting of her Spirits this Cordial was given her. *Take of Our Aqua Bezoartica six ounces; pure Rhenish Wine twelve ounces; mix them.* Dose two, three or four spoonfuls, into which six or eight drops of *Our Spiritus Antiasthmaticus* was every time drop'd. By the help of these things being eased, comforted, and a little restored, on the third day after I purged her with this. *Take extractum Rudii, extract of Saffron, Calomelanos lævigated of each a scruple; Camphire in powder five grains; mix for a Dose.* Before she took this her Loches appeared, but after this they came down plentifully, and by degrees she grew well. *Salmon.*

X. *The*

X. *The Loches suppresst in a Woman that brought forth Twins.*

This Woman aged thirty years, being two dayes delivered, had her Loches stop't, and began to rage with pain: And being one of a very strong Body, I purged her with this. *Take Pilulæ ex duobus a scruple; Calomelanos lævigated twenty five grains; mix them.* It wrought admirably with her, and caused the Loches to come down with the first Dose: however the sixth day after I repeated it again. In the mean season the Region of the *Abdomen* to wit from the *Sternon* or Breast-bone to the *Os Pubis*, was daily twice a day bathed with the *Powers of Amber*, and she constantly every morning, took a spoonful or more of this mixture following in a glass of Sack. *Take of Our Elixir proprietatis four ounces; Tincture of Mars; Spiritus Antiasthmaticus, ana half an ounce; Camphire in powder two drams; mix and keep it for use.* By the daily taking these things she was throughly cleansed, and grew well. *Salmon.*

CHAP. VIII.

Of False CONCEPTION.

I. *A Mole or False Conception.*

A Noble and Ingenuous Maid, about the Age of thirty five, whose Name and Family the Modesty of a Physitian and the Oath of *Hypocrates* does oblige me to conceal; was afflicted with a Tympany, as the Doctors of *Tholouse*, especially the most deserving *Queyratius* conceived to be from the Signs, the History of the Disease, *&c.* all which did seem to manifest the Liver to be Affected, Refrigerated and Obstructed; she being a Chast Maid he was induced rather to believe that it was a Tympany than a False Conception, because of the Opinion of the *Galenists* that think such kind of thing cannot be Generated without Acting with a Man. But I rather think, contrary to their Judgment, that thing is Generated only by the Imagination of Concubiture and that it is a Monster produced and bred by the power and Strength of the Womans Imagination, at which time her Seed is conveyed into the Womb, which by its Innate heat and Spirits is disposed to the imperfect Generation of such a Monster. Of the Woman alone no perfect Humane thing can be got; neither is *Hippocrates* Opinion contrary to this, who sayes that this Mole or False Conception is bred of

of a great quantity of the *Menstrua* and a little sickly Seed. Therefore I dare boldly affirm, that that Seed which descends into the Womb, by the vehemency and force of the Womans Imagination together with an ardent desire of Concubiture, and which happens in sleep, is both little and sickly; for it is produced of a Disease which the *Galenists* call *Incubus*. The first thing I attempted for her Cure was discussing and opening Medicines; such as strong *Clysters* of *decoction matricale* made in generous *White Wine*; afterwards I gave her *Salt of Vitriol*, which working upwards and downwards, did mightily shake the *Mole*; then I purged her upwards by our *Antimony*. Lastly, At length she took *distilled Cinnamon water about 5 ounces with half a dram of the essence of Cloves and 20 drops of the Essence of Savin.* And immediately after the Womb was opened and a great quantity of Serous Blood issued out; then several Moles about the bigness of a Nut of blackish blew Colour; and of a carnous Substance came forth. All these were Ejected with great labour and pain, as is usual in perfect Births; nay with a greater because they are expelled and thrust out by the force of Medicaments, and not by the free help of Nature; these Remedies were applied with Success to this Maid. *Petrus Johannis Faber cur.* 79.

II. *A Woman cured who had gone three years of a* Mola.

This being a Married Wife, was suspected to be with Child, but her time being long past, and no expectation, and she yet growing bigger and bigger, a false Conception was suspected, and so much the more as that her Terms for all the time were stop'd. She went to many Physicians, and tried variety of Remedies, but all in vain, whereupon the Physicians sometimes suspected it to be a *Tympanites*, sometimes a *Dropsie of the Womb*; but what it was truly, they could not positively determine. At length coming to me, I made a very narrow scrutiny into the Cause of her Distemper, and she told me that at first when she thought her self to be with Child, she found the matter to stir in her Belly not much unlike to a live Child, but afterwards growing bigger, it ceased to stir, but swagged in her Belly from one side to the other; at length growing extreamly great, it ceased either to stir or swag; from this relation I conceived it to be rather a *Mola* than either a *Tympanites* or *Dropsie of the Womb*. To conclude, the Woman was extream big, and it had been now three years upon her; and if some speedy and effectual Course was not suddenly taken, nothing but death could be expected. Upon this I purged her strongly with a *decoction of Colocynthis in Wine*, which wrought strongly with her, but yet no remedy; and because a desperate Course was to be taken rather than the Woman should be lost for want of help, I caused her to take the next day but one, following, a large Dose of a strong *decoction of Colocynthis and Scammony in Wine*, which opened the passages of the Womb, and brought thence a pint or more of Clotted Blood. I repeated the decoction again the next day (though

(though not without some danger) and it brought away about three pints more of the same Blood, very black, together with a large *Mola*, black, and seemingly mortified. By this the Woman had much ease. After three dayes more, I repeated the last decoction again, which effectually cleansed her, and made her *Menstrua* to flow throughly. Thus in a short time, the Woman which was given over for uncurable, was made perfectly well; but I caused her to take for three months together immediately following the *Elixir proprietatis* every morning half a spoonful more or less, as her body could bear it, in a Glass of White Wine and Sugar. *Salmon.*

III. *A Mola in a Woman who went with it two years and half.*

The Physicians determined this Woman to be with Child for above twenty two months together as she related to me; after that time, when they saw she was not brought to bed, they determined it to be a *Mola*, and accordingly prescribed things to bring it away: but those things, which being variously prescribed and variously applyed, not doing, they then concluded it to be no *Mola*, but some other preternatural distemper of the Womb, for which they also prescribed, but without effect; then they declared her uncurable, and that nothing but Death could put a period to her Miseries. In this state and condition she applyed her self to me, desiring my Opinion. The Woman was as big as three ordinary Women, nor could easily go; she gave a relation to me how she was, how she orderly encreast in bulk, as if she had been with Child, and how that from the time she reckon'd, her Courses had been stop'd upon her, which was now above two years and half. Lastly, That she had been under several Learned Physicians hands, who having done what they could, declared her to be uncurable, and that Death only would give her relief. Upon all this I imagined there might be a *False Conception*, notwithstanding the length of time, or at least a Flux of the Courses into the cavity of the Womb, which being detained there, so obstructed the passages, as to cause that vast swelling of her Belly. And because *that Mercury* is the greatest of all dissolvers, I prescribed the following: *Take Lenitive Electuary an ounce and half; Calomelanos lævigated half a dram; mix for a Dose.* She took it in the morning fasting, and it wrought well upon her, giving her eight Stools. I caused it to be repeated for every other day till she had taken four Doses. Upon the twelfth day I gave her this. *Take Colocynthis half an ounce; Spring-water 12 ounces; boyl till it comes to 5 ounces, strain and give it for one dose.* This wrought strongly with her, giving her fifteen or sixteen Stools, yet did not do the thing I designed. The working being over, I caused to be injected twice the following Clyster, to Comfort and heal the Bowels. *Take fat Mutton Broth a pint; yolk of one Egg, Cinnamon-water an ounce and half; mix and exhibit warm.* Notwithstanding the strong working of the decoction, the Woman earnestly desired

desired the Dose again, which I gave her the very next day; it wrought less with her, but indeed made her Terms to appear. Pains then came upon her, but I ordered the Clyster as aforesaid, after the working of the decoction. On the third day a Midwife was sent for, because of her illness. At length a shapeless peice of Flesh, longer much than it was broad or thick, came away from her, weighing eight pounds ten ounces; and a vast quantity of thick, black, coagulated blood, by the relation of the Women, above six quarts, with some quarts of a slimy watery matter. The Womb being discharged of all this, her *Loches* succeeded in order, and of a good colour, and the Woman was in 3 weeks time well. However I thought good to make through work to give her. 1. The former *Electuary with the Calomelanos.* 2. The *decoction of the Colocynthis, but in half the quantity*, by which she was restored to her ancient and pristine health; and has since had two or three Children. *Salmon.*

IV. *A Mola in a Woman who went with it fourteen Months.*

Coming to me, and perceiving it to be a false Conception; I gave her this. *Take Extractum Rudii, Calomelanos lævigated, of each half a dram; Borax lævigated a scruple, mix them for a Dose.* This was given in the morning fasting, and it gave her eleven gentle Stools without griping. The third day I gave her a Dose of *my Family Pills*, and repeated them on the fourth day. The fifth day she took *Powers of Cantharides, thirty drops in a Glass of Rhenish Wine and Sugar*, in the morning fasting, and the same at night going to bed. And this was in like manner repeated on the sixth day. On the seventh day I gave her a Dose of my *Pilulæ Panchymagogæ to twenty five grains*; at night pains came upon her, so that she sent for a Midwife, but nothing succeeded; on the ninth day, she took again *the Powers of Cantharides*, as before, and towards evening her Courses began to appear. On the tenth day in the morning I gave the following decoction of *Colocynthis. Take Pulp of Colocynthis two drams; Spring-water eight ounces boil to four ounces, strain and exhibit it.* This dose effectually did the work; the same day her pains came upon her, a Midwife was sent for, and she was delivered of a shapeless piece of Flesh, after which her *Loches* came well, and she was well cleansed, and in about fourteen dayes time went abroad in good health. However I once more repeated *the decoction of Colocynthis*, which I think was done for her advantage. *Salmon.*

V. *A Mola in a young Woman.*

A young Woman about twenty two years old, as she thought conceived with Child, (this being the first Conception) she grew big, but went beyond her time, then she gave over reckoning. Coming to me, and perceiving it to be a *Mola*, I caused her once at least to bathe her self in a bathing Tub, with the following Decoction.

Take Spring Water sixteen, eighteen or twenty Gallons; Bryony leaves and Roots five pounds in weight; Cammomile, Penny-Royal, Angelica, Bawm,

Bawm, Fennel, Hyſſop, ana ten handfuls; boil all an hour, then put it into the bathing Tub; and being of a fit heat let the Patient go into it, and ſtay an hour, more or leſs, according as ſhe can endure it. This ſhe did three or four dayes. Then I gave her this. *Take Electuarium Lenitivum an ounce and half; Calomelanos lævigated half a dram; mix them.* The third day after ſhe took this. *Take Tinctura Colocynthidos an ounce; Syrup of Buckthorn half an ounce; Rheniſh Wine three ounces; mix for one doſe.* It wrought well, and brought down her Courſes, and withall ſhe was delivered of the *Mola* ſuſpected; after which ſhe took this Doſe following, and was well. *Take Sena two drams; Spaniſh juice of Liquorice; Sal Tartar, ana, ten grains; White Wine five ounces; digeſt twelve or ſixteen hours over warm Embers, ſtrain and give it. Salmon.*

VI. *A Mola or Falſe Conception in another Woman.*

After fifteen Months perceiving that it was a falſe Conception, I cauſed her to bathe ſeveral dayes in the former decoction preſcribed in the laſt Obſervation; then I purged her with *twenty grains of Our Pilulæ Panchymagogæ*, which ſhe took twice at four days interval; after which ſhe took *half a dram of the powder of a Secundine twice a day, in the diſtilled water of Onions*, and her Courſes immediately appeared, and the *Mola* followed: She was well cleanſed, and in ſixteen dayes went abroad. *Salmon.*

VII. *A Mola in another Woman.*

A Country Woman about thirty years old, of a hardy and ſtrong diſpoſition having a Falſe Conception, and being gone with it about ſixteen months, I thus cured. I firſt gave her this. *Take Pilulæ ex duobus, Calomelanos, ana half a dram, mix and make ſix Pills for one doſe.* It was twice repeated, but nothing followed; then I purged her three times with *my Family Pills*, in the mean ſeaſon cauſing this to be bound to her Thighs. *Take maſs of Pilulæ Cæruleæ or Barbaroſſe two drams; choice Muſk a dram; mix them well together, then divide it in equal parts, applying one to each Thigh on the inſide.* Laſtly, I gave one other Purge of *Pilulæ Panchymagogæ to twenty five grains*, and preſently upon the working thereof, *viz.* when the working was nearly over, her Courſes appeared, and in three hours after the *Mola* came away. She was afterwards cleanſed as in other Caſes. *Salmon.*

VIII. *Another Mola, where the Courſes were only ſuſpected to be ſtop'd.*

A Woman thirty ſeven years old, coming to me to have ſomething to provoke her Terms, they having been ſtop't as ſhe ſaid nine months. I queſtioned whether ſhe was not with Child, which ſhe denied, and was confident of the contrary; and truly I was ſomewhat of the ſame Opinion, becauſe the Woman ſeemed not very big, nor had ſhe yet felt any thing ſtir. I gave her a gentle Doſe,

Dose, of *the decoction of Colocynthis*, in the morning, and towards evening she fell in labour of the *Mola*, which when she was delivered, she presently grew well and went abroad again. However I twice purged her with *my Family Pills*, and caused her to take the *Elixir proprietatis half an ounce in a Glass of Sack* every morning for ten or twelve days, by which she was well cleansed. *Salmon.*

CHAP. IX.

Of FITS of the MOTHER.

I. *The Hysterick Passion.*

A Certain Lady being brought to Bed, fell into an *Hysterick Passion* by the Carelesness and Ignorance of her Midwife; she lay as one dead for three whole days, no Pulse appearing, without Voice and sensible Respiration; her Eyes being shut, and the lower part being cold. I being called and asked whether I could discern she was dead or alive, that they might prepare for her Funeral, if dead. I found her in a deplorable bad condition, having no Pulse, Voice, Breath, for a lighted Candle was held to her Mouth and Nostrils; though there was a little heat in her Members, yet they were all very stiff and convulsed. The Broths, Wine and Water, or whatsoever else was put into her mouth, could not be got down; the Clysters that were injected into the Bowels did stay there without any effect. Cupping-glasses, with flame and profound Scarification were applied to the Legs and Thighs; then hard Frictions were made almost to an Excoriation. She was so bad that I did not think to find her alive at my return; nevertheless I tryed first this following medicine, I took the *Salt of Vitriol, and dissolved it in the Water of Sage*; *the quantity of Salt two drachms, Sage-water two ounces*, And first of all I infused into the mouth of the Sick *two spoonfuls of Aqua Imperialis*, then I powred in my *Salt of Vitriol* dissolved in the *Sage* Water, to which I did put *Aqua Imperialis*, that she might the better swallow the Medicament. The heat of the Throat, and the Larynx with the Muscles, being stimulated with the Acrimony of the said Water, two Hours after she had taken this, she evacuated much cholerick matter by the Fundament; and the linnen being changed, and Epithems being put to the Heart, of *Imperial and Cinnamon Water*, with the *Confection of Alkermes*, and some drops of the *Oyl of Cinnamon*, she did again void much cholerick, black, stinking and putrid matter by her Fundament and Womb; which

which being done, she opened her Eyes and did breathe liberally. The next night, (after plentiful evacuations for the whole night) she could speak perfectly. I gave her again the same potion of *Salt of Vitriol, with Aqua Imperialis and Sage*; and she did Vomit much Flegme, and her Belly was open enough. After this she grew well. *Petri Johannis Fabri cur.* 12.

II. *Suffocation of the Womb with continual pain.*

A married Woman was afflicted with a Suffocation of the Womb, accompanied with great and continual pain; though she had lived a conjugal life with three Husbands, yet she never had a Child. Her Urine was both in colour and consistency like the Sperm of Frogs. I prescribed the following Bag for fomentation. — *Take the leaves of Bawm, Mugwort, Penny-Royal, Mint, the flowers of Cammomile, of each one handful, Carraway-seeds a handful.* A Bath may be made of these Herbs, you may put in Wine the *leaves of Bawm, the flowers of Rosemary and Cammomile, with the Roots of Elecampane.* Let her smell at *Rue or Castoreum*, and let her eat with her meat *Zedoary with Bayberries.* By the Use of these Remedies she grew well. *Gabelchoveri Cent.* 4. *cur.* 95.

III. *A wandering pain of the Matrix.*

A certain Woman complained to me, of a wandering pain in her Womb, which sometimes afflicted the Right and sometimes the left *Hypochondrium*, and sometimes the Back and Stomach; at which time there followed for the most part a Vomiting of *Choler.* Her Urine was thick and tainted with *Choler.* I exhibited the following potion. *Take Electuarium Diacatholicon six drachms; Benedictum Laxativum five ounces; the decoction of the flowers and fruits, there being added one handful of Cammomile flowers, the leaves of Mugwort a sufficient quantity; mix them and make a potion.* And because her Terms kept not a due and Regular course, I prescribed the following simples for washing of the Feet. *Take the leaves of Mugwort, Thyme, Penny-Royal, the flowers of Cammomile, and Melilot of each one handful; the Roots of Briony and Elecampane, of each two drachms; Anniseed, Fennel and Caraway, of each five ounces.* By the use of these Medicines she grew presently well. *Gabelchoveri Cent.* 4. *cur.*

For these pains, *the Oyl of Sweet Almonds four ounces, fine Sugar two ounces*, has been given in drink; which has freed the Patient from the pains of the Matrix. Also Fomentations has been made for the Belly, of a *dead Nettle boiled in Wine and Water*; likewise *Matri sylva* is commended. There is also a Water for taking away all pains of the Matrix, Belly and Stomach both before and after Child-bearing. *Take old Mithridate one pound, Aqua vitæ two pound, distil them over a slow fire till the Fæces be dry: The Dose is from one drachm to two in Malaga Wine.* One removed the pain of the Matrix and the head with a suffocation of the Matrix by applying *Mentastrum recens*, and warming a Brick and sprink-

sprinkling it with Wine, did apply it to the place where the pain was, and the Patient recovered only by this one thing.

Johannes Manardus does commend the vertue of *Electuarium Zazaneæ Mesue* for removing such pains. *Franciscus Valeriola* sayes that the powder of *Diamargariton Frigidum* and *Diambra* is of great use in such cases, if it be taken in the water of *Bugloss and white Wine.* Five ounces of the Water of *Spike*, with one ounce of *Malago* given to a Woman, does mitigate the motion of the Matrix; but it is necessary that she keep her self warm in Bed.

Gerardus de Solo commends above all things for this use, the *Roots of Lillies.* And I have often told poor people, that they should have this Root, and that they should Bake and Boil it with Oyl, then taking the Roots, they were to press them hard that the Vertue might remain in the Oyl, which done, they should anoint the place. *Gabelchoveri ex Annotatione ejusdem Capitis.*

IV. *The Suffocation of the Matrix.*

A certain Woman was very much afflicted with this Distemper, together with a pain in her Stomach. She was cured by taking a Dose of our *Electuario Angelico*, then she used our syrup against the pains of the Mother for the space of eight or ten dayes, and anointed her Stomach with *Magno Liquore* every night.

A young Woman was afflicted after the manner aforesaid, wanting also her Natural Courses, she lost her natural heat, insomuch that Nature could not digest the Superfluous matter in her Body. She was thus helped, First she took our *Electuario Angelico*, and every night anointed her *Stomach*, *Nostrils*, and *Pulses* with *Magno Liquore*, and every morning drank of our Quintessence, and so was cured. Here follows other Medicines proper to this Disease. *Take the extract of Briony one drachm and half, the leaves of Sena half an ounce, Ginger one scruple, Cinnamon one drachm, Sugar one ounce; lay them to infuse one night in a pint of warm Whey made of Goats Milk. Then strain it and drink thereof three mornings warm, about the New Moon, keeping a warm and drying Diet; your Wine must be infused with Rosemary Flowers.* Another Medicine for the same Disease. *Take the Flowers or Buds of a Walnut-tree in* May, *give the Patients as much thereof to drink as will lye on a Groat, and with two or three doses they shall be cured. Also if you give one scruple of the Oyl of White Amber in Wine, it will presently cure the same Disease*; a thing oftentimes proved with good Success. *Phioravant.*

V. *A Suffocation of the Womb.*

A Maid after she had supped, she fell without Pulse, Voice, and sensible Respiration, insomuch that she appeared Apoplectick; they did use many Frictions and they gave her the *Spirit of Wine, and the Cinnamon water*; yet she was not any thing the better. I being called, did find that she was troubled with a Suffocation of the Womb, therefore I gave her a potion of my

my *Salt of Vitriol with Sage-water*; by which she did Vomit much and began to speak, and know the By-standers. *Petri Johannis Fabri cur.* 39.

VI. *A young Woman several years troubled with Hysterick Fits.*

A young Married Woman who had been four or five years troubled with *Hysterick Fits*, at last, after taking of a vast quantity of Medicines, was given over as Uncurable. At what time her Fits became very frequent, and vehement; so that whereas formerly she used to have them but once in a Month or two, and sometimes but once a week, they now came every day, and that sometimes three, four or five times a day, or oftner; and they seized her with that violence, that every Fit the By-standers expected her then to breathe her last. In this extremity her Relations sent for me; but at that time being sick, and so not capable of waiting upon them in that kind; I sent what at that time I thought convenient, which was a glass of *Powers of Harts-horn*. I ordered that they only let her smell to the same, and rub a drop or two about her Nostrils; which was done according to order; upon which she was recovered out of the fit then present when the Vial was sent to her; and by assiduous and constant smelling thereto, and touching her Nostrils with the same, she was for the future preserved; nor has she had another Fit since to the day of the writing hereof, though it be now some years past. Yet I farther ordered, that if the Fits made any return, she should take two or three drops inwardly, by droping it upon Sugar, and so swallowing it down in a Glass of Wine. *Salmon.*

VII. *Fits of the Mother in a fat gross Woman, with the Whites.*

A Woman about thirty four years old, being very Fat and Corpulent, and of a Gross and ill disposed habit of body, was subject to these Fits; and they commonly seized her with that violence, that those about her feared every time she would never come out of them. After two years or more trying of many Physicians in vain, she was advised to me, and by some who gave her assurance that would cure her; which was a great deal more than I my self could ever speak on my own behalf. However upon these great assurances of my unknown friends, I was sent for, to whom she gave a very exact Relation of that her Grief, accompanied with many remarkable circumstances; and so desired me to use my best endeavours. Now by reason she was of so exceeding gross a body, I thought it convenient first to purge and cleanse her body well, which I performed by the following medicaments. 1. I gave her this. *Take Electuarium Lenitivum an ounce and half; Calomelanos lævigated half a dram; mix for a dose.* This wrought well with her, and gave her sixteen stools. 2. Three dayes after I gave her a Dose of *my Family Pills*, and ordered her to continue the use of them twice a week for ten weeks at least, which was accordingly done. 3. In the mean season I I prescribed her the taking of *my*

Pilulæ Angelicæ two drams every night for eight or ten weeks, that thereby we might sweeten that acid humor from which the disease seemed to spring. 4. I caused her Breast and Stomach to be constantly bathed morning and evening with the *Powers of Amber*; and because she complained of an exceeding pain in her Back, I ordered her Back also to be bathed with the same. 5 I caused her every day to smell to the *Powers of Harts-horn*, especially in the Fit, or when she found any faintness or illness coming upon her; and to rub her Nostrils with the same. 6. Because the Fits were stubborn, and would not easily yeild to Remedies, I ordered five drops to be put upon Sugar, and in a Glass of Wine to be given her in the fit; after which she was never troubled with them any more. 7. Lastly, To remedy that Flux of the Whites, which had for some years troubled her, I caused her to inject *Our Aqua Regulata* four or five times a day with a Womb Syringe into the Womb; which was done, and in fifteen or sixteen dayes time she was well of that Disease, which her former Physitians had formerly declared to her was uncurable. Thus in nine or ten weeks time was this miserably diseased Woman restored to her perfect health. *Salmon.*

VIII. *Hysterick Fits, with a kind of Leprosie in some parts.*

A Woman forty years old, had been for six or seven years troubled much with *Hysterick Fits*; and which troubled her almost as much as her Fits, she was afflicted with a kind of Leprosie which in spots was in many places of her Arms, Hands, Thighs, Legs and Body. I first of all well purged her with *Our Tinctura Cathartica*, giving her it from a spoonful to two spoonfuls as her body was able to bear it; and with this she was purged every other day till she had taken twenty Doses of it: But the night before she took it, she took this Bolus. *Take of Our Antidote or Theriaca half a dram: lævigated Calomelanos a scruple: mix them for a Dose.* 2. I caused her Nostrils now and then to be smeared with the *Powers of Harts-horn*, and to smell often to the same. 3. After the purging was over, I caused her to take every night going to bed, *two drams of our Pilulæ Angelicæ* for at least seven weeks together, that thereby the Disease might be destroyed in its root, which was in the blood. 4. Lastly, I caused her morning and evening to bathe well the places spotted with the Leprosie, with *our Powers of Mercury mixed with five or six times the quantity of Rose-water*; and to continue the use thereof till they vanished away, which was in something less time, than the number of dayes she took the *Pilulæ Angelicæ. Salmon.*

IX. *Fits of the Mother in a new married Woman.*

This Woman had been long troubled with these Fits, and could by no means which she had yet used be cured; being in a Fit, her Husband sent for me. And when I understood that nothing which was given by the mouth did her any good; I ordered the following

Mals

Mass to be made, and to be divided in half, and so gently bound to the inside of her Thighs. *Take sweet Marjoram in fine powder, six drams: Geranium Moscatum in powder, three drams: choice Musk one dram: Quick-silver one ounce: syrup of Limons, six drams: Let the Mercury be killed by grinding it with the syrup of Limons, then mix with it the other powders, and make it up into a Mass; which divide in half, and apply as aforesaid.* The following also was put up the Clitoris. *Take Liquid Amber half an ounce: Civit half a dram: Musk in fine powder a scruple; mix them.* This was mixt with Cotton, and put up as aforesaid, the part being also first anointed therewith. This was done in the Fit, upon which all the symptoms presently ceased, and she recovered: I caused her to wear that which was bound upon her Thighs for some months; and for twelve or fourteen dayes to anoint the *Clitoris* with the latter. By the use of these things she was perfectly cured, nor had she ever after to this day, (though it is more than ten years since) any more Fits. *Salmon.*

X. *Fits of the Mother in a Woman with Child.*

Because of the Condition of the Woman, I could not give what I would otherwise have done, I only ordered her to smell to the *Powers of Harts-horn,* for which purdose she constantly carried them in a little Thumb Vial about her; and withall, if she was at any time in any great fears of a fit to rub the inside of her Nostrils with a drop or two of the same. Inwardly I caused her to take the following mixture morning, noon, and night. *Take Penny-royal-water, two ounces; Our Aqua Bezoartica, three ounces; strong Tincture of Castoreum, one ounce; Spiritus Antiasthmaticus, half an ounce; mix them.* Dose half a spoonful either alone, or in a Glass of Sack. By the use of these things she was cured. *Salmon.*

XI. *Fits of the Mother in another Woman.*

I first purged her with the following Pills. *Take Extractum Rudii Calomelanos, Assa Fœtida, of each a scruple; mix them.* After she had taken them four times, I ordered the following Pills to be taken every night going to bed. *Take Assa Fœtida, Extract of Aloes, of each a scruple; Castoreum in powder ten grains; Volatile Laudanum four grains; mix for a Dose.* She took these for a month every night going to bed, all along smelling also to the *Powers of Harts-horn,* and rubbing her Nostrils which the same if occasion required. She had but two fits after my taking her in hand, and has now continued this six years well. *Salmon.*

XII. *Fits of the Mother of many years continuance.*

This Woman had been seventeen years troubled with this malady, and by no means could get rid thereof. 1. I ordered her to smell and touch her Nostrils often with the *Powers of Harts-horn.* 2. I caused *the Mass in Observation Nine* aforegoing to be bound to her Thighs, and *the Balsam there described* to be applied to the *Clitoris* in like manner. Thirdly, I caused

the whole *Abdomen* every day, morning and evening to be bathed with the *Powers of Amber*. 4. Once a week she was purged with the following Pills for twenty weeks. *Take Extractum Rudii, Assa Fœtida, Calomelanos lævigated, ana, a scruple; Ammoniacum, Galbanum, ana, six grains: Colocynthis in powder, five grains: mix for a dose.* 5. In the Intervals of purging she took every night going to bed this mixture. *Take of our Volatile Laudanum four grains; Salt of Jupiter six grains; mix for a dose.* By the use of these things she was perfectly cured, nor has she had a fit these several years, although before they used to accost her every day. *Salmon.*

XIII. *Fits of the Mother cured by one only mixture.*

A Woman thirty six years of age, having been two years or more troubled with *Hysterick Fits*, and being given over as without Hope by other Physicians, was perfectly cured by me, by only taking the following mixture every night going to bed. *Take of Our Volatile Laudanum four grains; Salt of Jupiter, Camphire, of each five grains: Vitriolum martis ten grains; powder of a dried Secundine; Our Angelus mineralis of each a scruple: Oyl of Amber two drops: mix and with Our Antidote a sufficient quantity make Pills for one Dose.* She had her fits constantly once a day, and sometime twice a day; but after she had taken this Medicine but one week she never had any more of them. *Salmon.*

XIV. *Fits of the Mother in many others.*

I believe I have cured above forty other Women, who have been exceedingly troubled with fits of the Mother, by only giving the former Medicine and constantly smelling, *&c.* to the *Powers of Harts-horn*; and with all such as were of Gross Bodies purging them with this mixture. *Take of Our Family Pills twenty five grains; Calomelanos sixteen grains; Assa fœtida, six grains; Oyl of Amber four drops; mix, and make Pills for one Dose.* It would be vanity to give a particular relation of all these, since the whole Method and order of the Cure was but one and the same. *Salmon.*

XV. *Fits of the Mother otherwise cured.*

An Honest Matron forty two years old had been long troubled with these Fits, whom I thus cured. 1. I caused her to smell to and besmear her Nostrils with *Our Powers of Harts-horn*, which she did constantly every day for some weeks. 2. I purged her twice with *Our Pilulæ Panchymagogæ*, at four dayes distance, giving her it to twenty five grains each time. 3. I caused her to take the following mixture two or three times a day. *Take of Our Aqua Bezoartica twelve ounces; Tinctura Hysterica, two ounces; Spiritus Antiasthmaticus, Tinctura Bezoartica, of each an ounce; Camphire a dram: mix them. Dose a spoonful or two, either alone, or in a Glass of Sack.* 4. Lastly, At night going to bed she took *Our Laudanum Volatile* from three to

to six grains, and continued the use thereof for six or seven weeks, and so was perfectly cured; and with the same things, and in the same order, I have cured many others. *Salmon.*

XVI. *Fits of the Mother in a maiden that wanted her Courses.*

I first of all purged her very well with *my Family Pills*, and thereby she voided fifteen or sixteen long Worms, after which she seemed to be better; but because her Courses came not yet down, I purged her once more with a *decoction of Colocynthis, in which I put thirty drops of the Powers of Cantharides* (a most excellent and very safe Medicine) by which alone Dose they began to flow, and she had them plentifully, and afterwards in good Order. This done, I ordered her to smell to the *Powers of Harts-horn* daily, and every day in the morning fasting, and about four in the Afternoon to take thirty drops or more of *Our Tinctura Hysterica* in a Glass of Wine. She followed the order I gave her and became well. *Salmon.*

XVII. *Several others cured.*

I have cured about twenty several Women by only smelling to the *Powers of Harts-horn, and taking our Hysterick Tincture inwardly*, as before directed.

I cured six or seven several Women by giving them inwardly the following mixture, and causing them to continue it for forty days. *Take of Our Anglicus Mineralis, Bezoar minerale, ana a scruple; powder of Ox-horns six grains; mix and make a Bolus with our Antidote.*

I cured several other Women of *Hysterick fits*, by giving only *Our Volatile Laudanum*. Inwardly every night going to bed from three grains to twelve; and constantly using to smell to *Our Powers of Harts-horn*. I have cured so many by this last Method, that Examples are needless, my every dayes practice still confirms it. *Salmon.*

XVIII. *Fits of the Mother in a young Woman, cured with our Volatile Laudanum.*

A young Woman twenty four years old had been for a year and half extreamly troubled with these Fits, nor by all that the Physicians could do, could she have any remedy; at length she came to me; but being very weak, I thought it not convenient then to purge her. I only gave her *my Laudanum Volatile*, which she took from two grains to twelve increasing the dose gradually, as we have before taught in this work, *lib. 1. cap. 15. sect. 66.* and caused her to smell to *the potestates Cornu Cervi* every day, and now and then to rub a drop or two on the inside of her Nostrils; by the use of these things alone she was cured of her Fits, and restored to her former health. But afterwards, I cleansed her body two or three times with *Our Family Pills*. *And since, the cure of this Gentlewoman, I have cured eleven or twelve more of the same Fits, with only the same things, used in the same order, and proportion with the former. Salmon.*

XIX. *A Woman with Child, troubled with Hysterick Fits.*

This Woman being about 26

Years old, and big with Child came to be cured of her Fits. By reason she was with Child, I was forced to forbear purging, and the use of all strong and violent medicines: At length I gave her the following things. 1. In the morning fasting she took the following Compositum. *Take Chio Turpentine eight grains; Angelus mineralis ten grains; Bezoarticum minerale; or in place thereof Our Bezoartick powder a scruple; mix and make four or five small pills for a dose.* 2. In the day time because she loathed all sweet smells and perfumes, I caused her to smell often to *Our Powers of Harts-horn*, and sometimes to rub her Nostrils with the same. 3. Every night going to bed, she took *Our Volatile Laudanum* from three to six grains; these things she continued the use of for forty days, and was perfectly cured, before she was brought to bed. *Salmon.*

CHAP. X.

Of Stoppage of the TERMS.

I. *The Stoppage of the Menstrues.*

A Woman that gave suck having her Termes stopped long before, at length the *Menstruous Blood*, run apace out of her Breast, whereupon when she felt no grief or pain; I cured her by extracting blood out of the vein of the Foot called *Saphena.*

A Girl of the Age of fifteen years, before she had her Flowers, was very sore sick, whom I cured with the Oyl of *Cammomil* in *Bawn* and *Valerian* Water.

A Woman who had not her natural Courses, was troubled with a very sore Cough, which I cured by opening the vein below the Ball of the Foot.

A young Gentlewoman had great pain in her head and over all her body, because she had not the due Course of her Terms; who after she had often Vomited, the pain Abated; but when she could not abide any longer, to Vomit, I cured her by drawing blood out of the Vein which is under the Ball of the Foot, and afterwards the Terms had their natural Course, and she was helped.

A certain Woman had not the Course of her Termes so long, that many times she was ready to give up the Ghost, whom I cured with the *Oyl of Vitriol in Plantain-water, and one drachm of Carniola.*

A certain Maid through the obstruction of her monthly Courses was so much afflicted, that sometimes thrice a day she seemed to be haunted with an Evil Spirit; whom I cured presently with the *Extraction of Rhubarb*, with the

Spirit

Spirit of Tartar in drink, with the water of Bawm, Mugwort and Penny-royal in the oyl of Vitriol.

A certain Woman which after Child-birth was not well purged of her Loches, presently fell beside her self with other grievous pains in her Breast and Reins of the Back, whom I helped only with the *Essence of Antimony*.

A certain Woman who was without her Natural Courses, was thereby so tormented that she abhorred all men, yea her very Companions; whom I cured by opening the inward vein of the Arm, because I could not find the Vein of the Leg called *Saphena*.

A Maid for want of her Monthly Termes was swelled all the body over, and had red *Pustules*, which always at certain hours of the day appeared seven times and vanished away, with great pain of the Stomack and Swooning, whom I cured by giving her in drink *Essentia Splenis* extracted out of the Spleen of an Oxe in the *water of Bawm, Mugwort and Penny-royal*.

A certain Queen by the Retention of her *Menstrues*, had her Tongue so inflamed and swollen, that she could not speak and had a lameness throughout the whole Body, she also fell besides her self, whom I cured by drawing blood from the Vein *Saphena*.

II. *The Stoppage of the Menstrues.*

By this following Composition many have had their *Menstrues* provoked, the Obstructions opened, especially if it be given with broths, Liquors or Medicaments appropriate thereunto. *Take Extractum Camomillæ, Calendulæ, Gentianæ, Brioniæ, Chamepiteos, pæoniæ, Centaurii, Juniperi, Genistæ; Sabinæ, Spicknardi, Rutæ, Melissæ, Chelidoniæ, Philipendulæ, Matricariæ of each one drachm, Essentiæ Zedoariæ, Croci, of each half a drachm; Myrabolanorum, Castorei half an ounce; mix them and keep it close.* The Dose is from one scruple to one drachm upon extremity, either in Pills or convenient Electuaries. It must be ministred four or five dayes before the New Moon and as many after, with the infusion of *Sena*; or in syrup of *Roses solutive*; for the intent above-named.

III. *Another.*

Take of the Extract of Black Hellebore, five graines, Panchimagogon, fifteen grains, make it into three small Pills, and anoint the Pills with the Oyl of Annised, and take thereof once or twice. After that take this following Composition. *Take of the Essence of Gentian, Sabina, Angelica of each one dram; the Essence of Saffron, one scruple; Castoreum half a scruple; mix them, and make them up into Pills, and take thereof each night when you go to Bed one scruple either in Pills or dissolved in some convenient liquor about the aforesaid time of the Moon.* A very Melancholy Maid was cured after the same manner.

IV. *The Terms obstructed twenty months in a young Woman.*

This young Woman about twenty years of Age, having been twenty months in this condition, notwithstanding all that had been done for her by many Physicians, came at length to me; her Belly

was swelled, and very big, as though she had been with Child, the contrary of which she was confident of, for that she never felt any thing stir in her Belly, but was always stopt at Stomach, and short breath'd, as if she should be suffocated. In order to this Cure, I prescribed this following. *Take of our Family Pills, twenty five grains; Calomelanos a scruple; mix for a dose.* It wrought admirably well with her, and gave her one Vomit and ten Stools. Two dayes after I caused her to go into a bath of Hot-water, in a bathing Tub, with hot Herbs, as *Penny-royal, Hyssop, Marjoram, Fennel, Savory, Featherfew, and such like.* The next day, I repeated the former Dose again, after which I caused her to enter into the bath again, and to bathe three or four dayes together, for by these means the Veins and Vessels of the Womb became softned, loosned, and made apt to open of their own accord. After her bathing was over, I caused her to take the following mixture. *Take Tincture of Colocynthis an ounce: Tinctura Martis twenty drops; Rhenish Wine four ounces: mix, and give it the Patient to drink.* This effectually brought her Courses down; however I ordered her to take every morning fasting half a spoonful of *Our Elixir proprietatis* in a Glass of White-wine or Sack; and every night going to bed *from fifteen to twenty drops of the Tincture of Mars* in a Glass of Wine also, which she continued to do for about seven dayes, and was effectually made well. *Salmon.*

By this self-same method, with scarcely any variation, I have brought down the Terms in I believe an hundred Women at least, and some of them such as never had them before. Salmon.

V. *The Terms obstructed in a young Woman.*

This young Woman about twenty five years old had been married above three years, and her Courses had been stop'd almost from the time of her marriage, which at first made her think she was Breeding; but time passing on, and she not perceiving her self to grow big, caused her to alter her opinion: However she grew very sickly, alwayes ill at Stomach, had a paleness of Face, hollow Eyes, lean Jaws, and an apparent consumptive Body, always longing for every thing she saw, as if she had been a breeding Woman. She had tryed many Physicians, and taken a world of Medicines but all in vain. At length hearing of me, she came to me and desired my help. She gave me a full relation of all what had past, and earnestly entreated me to do my endeavour for a Remedy. Considering her Disease, I perceived it to be rebellious and stubborn, and that no easie things would do her any kindness; and by reason my experience had confirmed to me the use of *Mercury*, and how that in these cases, especially where the Disease is pertinacious and inveterate, it does do more than all other Remedies; I concluded to give her a Dose or two of *my Pilule Panchymagoge.* She took that medicine to twenty five grains, and it wrought strongly with her, giving her about thirteen Stools, yet safely enough. The next day

I

I ordered her to go into a bath in a bathing Tub, and to repeat the bath the day following. Two days after, I gave her another dose of the same Pills, which wrought well with her, but not altogether so strongly, and the next day she entred again into the bath, as before. In the time she was in the bath her Courses came down upon her, yet weakly and pale. I ordered her to continue bathing for two or three dayes more; and every morning for a week to take constantly this following mixture. *Take Elixir proprietatis nost. half a spoonful; Tincture of Mars, fifteen drops; Spiritus Antiasthmaticus ten drops; Volatile Salt of Amber eight grains; mix for a dose.* She took it in a Glass of Sack. And by the means of these medicines, her Terms did flow in good order, and she was restored to her Pristine Health. However I advised her to take every month, about a week before the time she expected to take the said mixture, every morning as even now directed, till such time as she found that Nature was once again wonted to her former Course. *Salmon.*

a certain Cure

VI. *The Terms obstructed in a young Woman troubled with the Kings-Evil.*

A young Woman 27 years of Age, troubled for several years with the Kings Evil, having several running sores upon her, had also her Courses obstructed upon her for about fifteen or sixteen months. She came to me to be cured, and being of a strong robust constitution of body, I purged her very well with *Pilulæ Panchymagogæ* every fifth day giving her it to twenty five grains every time; these Pills she took sixteen times, but not so long because of the Obstruction of her Courses, as for her other Distemper, for they appeared after the fourth time taking of them. 2. I caused her to receive up into her Womb a Fume made of the following things. *Take Frankincense, Myrrh, Mastich, of each half an ounce; Artificial Cinnabar twenty grains; mix, and make a fume.* This was taken up into the Womb with a Funnel, at least five or six times, by which not only her Courses were produced; but the scrophulous Ulcers, presently upon the using thereof began to heal most miraculously; and in less than ten weeks time she was cured of her *Kings-Evil.* But however outwardly the following things were applyed. The Ulcers were wash'd twice a day with *Aqua Calcis vivæ cum Mercurio,* and *Lint mixt with Basilicon and fine red Præcipitate was applyed*; over all which the following Emplaster was laid. *Take Oyl Olive an ounce; Bees Wax two ounces and half; of Our Hercules an ounce and half: The Wax being throughly melted in the Oyl, being almost cold, mix by degrees therewith the Hercules,* which put up into a Gally-Pot, and keep for use. By these things alone, she was cured of both her maladies. *Salmon.*

VII. *The Courses stopt with a Palsie on one side.*

A Woman forty years of Age, had her Courses stop't upon her for twenty months or more, after which and many other illnesses, a Palsie seised her on her right side. She

she had been long under the hands of several men, especially three eminent Doctors, all which could do her no good, but declared her case desperate. At length being advised to me, I cured her by the following method. By reason she was attended with the Palsie, I thought it not fit to give any Vomit, nor yet any strong *Cathartick*; yet I first of all purged her with this. *Take Electuarium Lenitivum an ounce, Calomelanos half a dram; mix them.* Once every fifth day she took this for six or seven times. In the intervals, I caused her, to take every morning fasting *half a spoonful of Elixir proprietatis* in a glass of Wine: and before Dinner half a spoonful of the following Elixir, in a glass of Ale or Wine, and the like at night going to bed. *Take the best rectified Spirit of Wine a pint: of the strongest spirit of Niter two ounces: Virginian Snake root in gross powder, three ounces; Bay-berries in powder one ounce: mix, and digest ten dayes: Then decant off the clear tincture, which filter through brown paper, and keep for use.* It is a most admirable thing in all Paralytick distempers, coldness, numbness, and weakness of the Nerves, Joynts and Bowels: opens all manner of Obstructions, and powerfully provokes the Terms. Outwardly, I caused her to bathe all the palsied parts with the following mixture. *Take Powers of Amber a pint: Camphire half an ounce: mix and dissolve.* The use of these things in about a months time cured her of her Palsie, and restored her to her former health. *Salmon.*

VIII. *The Terms stop'd in a lusty Country Wench.*

A lusty young Country Lass of about twenty two years, had her Courses stop'd upon her sixteen months, which made her ill, and look Pale; coming to me, I gave her *a dose of the decoction of Colocynthis*, in the morning fasting; and every morning after it, caused her to take *a spoonful of my Elixir proprietatis* in a glass of Wine, till the time she expected, and they then came down, as kindly as could be desired, and so she became well. *Salmon.*

IX. *The Terms stop't in a young Lady.*

This young Lady twenty five years old, had her Terms stopt for some months, so that she thought her self to be with Child; but when the time of her reckoning was out, and some months more elapsed, whereby she was confident it could be no such thing, she applyed her self to me. Now by reason she was of a tender constitution, and could not bear the taking of rough medicines, I gave her the following gentle things. 1. I purged her with this. *Take Electuarium Lenitivum an ounce: Calomelanos twenty five grains: mix them.* She took it every third day for 4 times, and it purged her well. 2. In the intervals I caused her to take every morning the following mixture in a Glass of Sack. *Take Elixir proprietatis half a spoonful; Tincture of Mars, Spiritus Antiasthmaticus, of each sixteen drops; mix them for a Dose.* She continued the use of them till the day expected, at what time her

her Courſes came down upon her, to her full ſatisfaction, and ſhe became well. *Salmon.*

X. *The Terms ſtop't, with an extraordinary Flux of the Whites.*

A Woman thirty ſeven years old had her Terms ſtopt upon her for eleven or twelve months, with a very great pain at Stomach, ſickneſs at heart oftentimes, and ſwooning Fits, and withall a very great flux of the *Whites*, pain and weakneſs of the back, a pining, and other ſymptoms, threatning a conſumption. Becoming my Patient, I cured her as follows. 1. I purged her every fourth day with the following Pills. *Take of our family Pills a ſcruple; Calomelanos lævigated, twenty five grains; mix, and with a drop or two of Syrup make it up into ſix Pills for one Doſe.* This ſhe took early in the morning faſting, till ſhe had taken it ſeven times. 2. In the intermediate dayes ſhe took this mixture faſting. *Take Our Elixir proprietatis half a ſpoonful; Powers of Vipers, and of Mans hair, of each twenty drops; Tincture of Mars, Spiritus Antiaſthmaticus, of each ten drops; mix for a Doſe.* She took it in a Glaſs of Sack, and ſometimes in *white Wine* and *Sugar*, and continued the uſe thereof till the time her Courſes appeared, which was at the uſual ſeaſon. 3. Every day, I cauſed her to inject up into the *Vagina Uteri*, *Our Aqua Regulata*; which ſhe did five or ſix times a day with a Womb Syringe; ſhe continued the uſe thereof for a month, and was cured. 4. Laſtly, She bathed her back morning and evening with this mixture. *Take powers of Amber a pint: Camphire ſix drams: mix them to bathe withall.* *Salmon.*

XI. *The Terms ſtopt with fainting fits.*

A young Woman about twenty one years old, had her Terms ſtopt for ſeveral months, whom I thus cured. *Take of Our Family Pills twenty five grains: Aurum Vitæ ſeven grains: mix for a doſe.* It purged her very well; but I cauſed it to be repeated three times more every fifth day. In the Intervals of purging I gave her this. *Take Elixir proprietatis half a ſpoonful; powers of Cantharides, and of Vipers, of each twenty drops; Powers of Mans hair ten drops; mix them for a Doſe.* She took it every morning faſting (except her purging days) in a Glaſs of Sack, and faſted an hour after it. In the day time, againſt her fainting fits, I gave her this. *Take of Our Aqua Bezoartica a pint; Tincture of Coral two ounces; mix them.* Of this ſhe took about a ſpoonful or two, whenſoever ſhe found that illneſs and faintneſs to ſeize her: She continued the uſe of theſe things about three weeks, and became perfectly well. *Salmon.*

CHAP.

CHAP. XI.

Of the Overflowing of the TERMS.

I. *Immoderate menstrual Fluxes.*

A certain Woman being grievously weakned with that disease, & having great pain & heat in her body, was cured after this following manner. *Take the Roots of Orpine and Comfrey thin sliced, Clary so much as is convenient. Boil them with a Chicken, and with that Broth, make Almond Milk, and to every handful of Almonds add one scruple of Our Laudanum, grind them well together, and drink thereof morning and evening.* Also you may anoint the Reins and grieved parts with the Ointment mentioned in the foregoing Chapter of the *Gonorrhæa.* It is credibly reported that the powder of a Land-Frog bound about the Womans Neck, doth stay the aforesaid Flux.

II. *Another.*

A certain Woman being troubled with great abundance of her natural sickness, had great swellings and pains in her Hands and Feet, and fell many times into a swoun, whom I cured by taking often the extraction of *Rhubarb. Toeophrasti Paracelsi exp.* 85.

III. *A Flux of Blood from the Womb of one with Child, with diminution of Urine.*

A married Woman complained to me that she was troubled for about three Weeks every seventh or eighth day with a flux of pure Blood by the Womb. A little after this, her Belly was swelled with pain, and her Urine was but very little; and she grew hotter than naturally she used to be. She asked me whether she might not use means without any disadvantage to provoke Urine. The following *Tragæa* of *Johannes Langius* was prescribed by me to prevent Abortion. *Take Pearls two drams; white Amber, Zedoary, of each one scruple; the Berries of Chermes, Cloves of each five drams, Nutmegs, Red Coral prepared, of each one scruple, with two ounces of Lozenges of Sugar with Sanders; pulverize them and make a* Tragæa. *Langius* takes *Lignum Aloes* in the place of *Zedoary.* Lozenges of Sugar with *Sanders* are thus prepared: *Take species Diatrion Santila two drachms, Pearles prepared two scruples, white and red Coral of each one scruple, the Seeds of Melons excorticated one drachm, conserve of Roses one ounce; Sugar dissolved in Rose-water a sufficient quantity; make a Confection in Rowles. Let there be infused in three quarters of Wine the following simples,* of which Wine she may drink at Dinner and Supper. *Take the leaves of Scolopendria one handful, Germander, one Pugil, the flowers of Red Roses one Pugil, the Roots of Tormentil cut into little pieces five ounces, the Seeds of Plantain*

Plantain two drachms; Coriander Seed prepared one drachm, mix them. By the benefit of which Remedies she avoided a dangerous Abortion and brought forth a live Infant. *Gabelchoveri, cent. 4. cur. 94.*

IV. *A great and long Flux of the Terms.*

A Woman thirty years of Age had a very great and vehement flux of her Terms; so long, that all about her concluded her a dead Woman, for that all things that her Doctors had yet prescribed, had proved insuccessful. In this condition, one of the women about her thought of me, and desired that I should be sent for. When I came to her, there were three Doctors attending, who in a bemoaning Stile gave her up for lost: I viewed the Patient, saw she was brought low and weak, so that she could scarcely speak to me, I enquired of the Gentlemen what had been done, but received no satisfaction from them, only in General Terms: seeing this I asked the Woman what she would do, whether she would rely wholly upon me or no; for that if she died under my hands, 'twas only what the others had given her up to. However, I encouraged her, with a belief that she might yet do well, and provided she would be ruled by me, promised to do the best for her I could. She consented, and I immediately gave her, (it being now three in the in the Afternoon) *sixty drops of my Guttæ vitæ*: upon which she found her self comforted; at six at night the flux seemed to be stopt, but the Woman was exceeding faint, therefore I prescribed this Cordial. *Take of Our Aqua Bezoartica six ounces: Poppy-water three ounces: Guttæ vitæ two drams: mix, and give her a spoonful or two now and then.* About nine at night, I caused her to take *three grains of my Volatile Laudanum*, and to drink a Glass of Sack after the same. The next morning her Terms were fully and compleatly stopt. However I caused her every night for a week together, to take *four grains of the said Laudanum*, by which means she was secured from their returning again for that bout. And now I advised the Woman to eat strengthning things, and to make much of her self, which she did, and became perfectly well; and when the time came again, the flux was in due order and measure. *Salmon.*

V. *A great Flux of the Terms stopt with one only Medicine.*

Being called to this Woman, who had laboured eleven dayes with an inordinate flux of the Terms, and had taken many things by the prescripts of several Physicians, but without any profit; I advised her to the taking of *my Volatile Laudanum.* She took every night four grains for five or six nights, and was made compleatly well; so effectual was the medicine, that the first single Dose put a full stop to the flux, and they afterwards, at the usual times expected, came down in due order and measure. *Salmon.*

VI. *An inordinate flux of the Terms.*

A Woman who had her Terms flowing upon her through the whole

whole month, and had them continued little or much upon her for above six weeks, notwithstanding almost an hundred medicines which she had taken, insomuch that the poor creature was brought almost to Deaths door; and now resolved she would take no more. But I being sent for, told her the danger of her condition, and withall, that if the Flux was not stopt, it would infallibly kill her, that she ought not to be discouraged, because what she had already taken had not the desired effect, for that there yet remain'd much more powerful Remedies, the which, would she but condescend to prove the force of my medicines, she would be necessitated to confess. I prescribed this. *Take Spring-water, rough Claret Wine, of each a pint: Japan Earth in fine powder two ounces: mix; digest twenty four hours warm, then decant; infuse in this Liquor, Jesuites Bark in fine powder four ounces; macerate for ten dayes in a gentle heat close stopt: decant, filter, and keep it for use.* Of this she took three spoonfuls in the morning fasting, and as much at night going to bed: and by what she took the first day her Courses were fully stopt: However I advised her to use it for four or five dayes more, which she did, and became perfectly well. *Salmon.*

I have since, with the same prescribed remedy cured eleven or twelve more Women who were in the like sad condition with the Flux of there terms, and most of them so bad, as that life was almost dispaired of; and the medicine commonly put a stop to the Flux, at the first or second Dose. Salmon.

VII. *An inordinate Flux of the Terms in an Elderly Woman.*

A Woman fifty years of Age had an inordinate Flux of her Terms for twenty dayes or more, and that in an excessive measure. When she had tried many things in vain, she came to me, and related her sad condition I cured her with the following Tincture. *Take rectified Spirit of Wine a quart and half a pint; powder of Pomgranate Peels four ounces; digest ten dayes in a gentle heat, then decant, or strain out. Into that Liquor put 4 ounces more of the same Powder, digesting and straining out as before: Lastly, put into it again four ounces more of the same; and digest it in like manner for ten dayes as the former: then decant or strain out, and filter the Tincture through brown paper, which keep in a Glass close stopt for use.* Of this Tincture she took a spoonful and half, and sometimes two spoonfuls in a Glass of Claret Wine morning and evening, and by the vertue thereof it stopt the flux of her Terms in one day; however she continued it for two or three dayes longer. *It is a great remedy in these cases; and truly in my opinion not inferiour to the* Jesuites Bark, *the which I have reason to believe, by the many experiments I have made thereof not only in this distemper, but in all those other Distempers to which the said bark is applicable.* Salmon.

VIII. *An inordinate flux of the Loches after Child-bearing.*

A Woman in Child-bed having had a long and too plentiful flux of her Loches, sent to me for a remedy. I sent her 1. *My Guttæ Vitæ.*

Vitæ. 2. *My Volatile Laudanum.* 3. *My Aqua Regulata.* 4. *My Aqua Bezoartica.* 1. I advised her to take immediately (being about ten in the morning) about *sixty drops of the Guttæ Vitæ*, in a Glass of Sack. 2. In the day time, two or three times a day to inject into the Womb with a Womb-Syringe, *my Aqua Regulata* made blood warm. 3. At Night at Bed-time, or about nine a Clock to take a Pill of about three or four grains of *my Volatile Laudanum*, and to continue the use of it for about four nights. 4. Lastly, by reason she was extream faint and ill, I ordered her now and then, especially upon any disorder to take a spoonful or two of the *Aqua Bezoartica*, to comfort her. She followed these directions exactly, and in less than twenty four hours, the flux of the Loches was stopt; and in a weeks time the Woman was so well as to walk about the house. *Salmon.*

IX. *An inordinate flux of the Loches in another Woman.*

This Woman being oppress't with too great a flux of the Loches in her lying in, had taken many Remedies of several great mens prescription, but all in vain. When it was apparent that nothing yet prescribed would do, she was advised to make use of me. I sent her 1. *My Laudanum Volatile.* 2. *The Tincture of the Jesuites Bark*, thus made. *Take the Spirit of Wine a quart and half a pint; powder of the Jesuites Bark four ounces; digest for ten dayes and decant; infuse again four ounces more, for ten dayes and decant, and make a third infusion in like manner, digesting ten dayes; then decant the clear, filter and keep it for use.* Of this she took a spoonful or more at a time, in a Glass of Wine at 7 in the morning fasting; at 11 in the morning again, and then as much at three in the Afternoon. The *Volatile Laudanum* she took at night going to bed, three or four grains at a time in a Pill, drinking after it a Glass of Sack. By the use of these things she was in a short time made well, and the flux was compleatly stopt after the first doses, yea, even in the first day of her taking them. *Salmon.*

X. *An inordinate Flux of the Terms in a Woman with Child.*

This was a dangerous Case, and therefore required both care and speed: for which purpose I immediately at eight in the morning gave her *sixty drops of my Guttæ Vitæ, in an Aqueous Tincture of Japan Earth, made Extemporanee, or upon the spot.* 2. At eleven in the morning I caused her to take *two spoonfuls of Tincture of Pomegranate Peels* described in Observation seven aforegoing, in a Glass of Sack. 3. Lastly, I ordered her to take *four grains of my Volatile Laudanum* at eight at night, and to drink likewise after the same a Glass of Canary. She did this, and upon these first Doses the Flux of her Terms were stopt. However I ordered her to take constantly a Pill of the *Laudanum*, every night going to bed, and to continue the same for a month. She did so, and not only became well thereby, but the cause and danger of a miscarriage was thereby removed and taken away. *Salmon.*

CHAP.

CHAP. XII.

Of Poyson, Leprosie, and Scabs.

I. *Poyson by Inchantment.*

IN the year 1615, there lived then in the *Pyrenean* Mountains a certain Noble-woman, who by the Inchantment of a Sorceress took a Poysonous Apple and did eat it; after which she grew not only lean, but had also a great pain and perpetual Nauseating, yet without vomiting. Many Physitians both at *Tholouse* and other places were called, but all was in vain that they administred; they concluded her Hectick in the Ultimare Degree. At length it came to pass that that Sorceress from whom this Lady had received the Poyson was adjudged to die, and she confessed that the poysonous Apple that was delivered to this person of Honour, which was the cause of this almost incureable disease, she had received it from the Devil. After this wicked Woman had satisfied the Law by Death, I was invited to come to the Lady, who told me the whole Story, and how that she felt in her Stomach as it were divers motions and bitings of Animals. We designed for her Cure the following medicines, first we dissolved *Our Salt of Vitriol in Sage-water*, and gave her it to drink in the morning; about two hours after she took this she vomited many black things, and Sand that was black, as also a live Frog full of Scales. The next day another Dose of the same *Salt of Vitriol* was exhibited, by which she again evacuated much black Gravel, but with great difficulty; last of all she vomited a little Scaly Serpent, and a little Crocodile the bigness of her finger. She was refreshed with a potion of *Cinnamon Water*, and a potion of *Treacle-water*; and after she had recovered her strength a little, she felt her self growing better every day and did not complain any more of the pain of her Stomach. *Petri Johannis Fabri Cur.* 94.

II. *The Cure of one that was poysoned with Arsenick.*

There was a certain Person poysoned with *Arsenick*, with was given him in *Rice Pottage*, no sooner was it in his Stomach, but he began to Groan and Sweat and Vomit. A Learned Gentleman being then in the House, and seeing him in this condition, suspected him to be poysoned, and so sent for me. When I came, the poor man was almost dead, then I called for his Wife, and told her that her Husband would die, and if she would tell him what Poyson she had given him, perhaps I might recover him again, with many words more. So to conclude she told him that she had given

given him two grains of *Arſenick* in *Rice-Pottage*, then preſently I called for a Cup of Sack, and cauſed him to drink, and he Vomited and went to Stool, and then I anointed him with our *Oyl of Hypericon and Scorpions*, all the Body over, and ſtill cauſed him to drink that he might evacuate that poyſon, but all his Mouth and Throat Remained ſwollen, and he did ſpit great abundance. And I cauſed him to uſe that Ointment, and every morning gave him *Treacle* with *Wine*, and every three dayes, I gave him a quantity of *Pilulæ aggregativæ*. And Laſtly, I cauſed him to uſe *Aqua Vitæ*, and ſo before forty dayes he was perfectly well, and Rid of a Diſeaſe which he had before he was poyſoned. *Leonardi Phioravant. Secret. Chirur. pag.* 42.

III. *Leproſie.*

I knew a young man born of healthful and ſound Parents, whoſe Body was all covered over with a dry Scab, yet no kind of corrupt matter came out of it. I cured him with my purgative *Antimony*; giving him thereof fifteen Doſes, which he took in the ſpace of fifteen dayes; he took every other day one ſpoonful of the *Tincture of Coral*, with three drops of the *Tincture of Gold*, all of it in Good Broth. In the ſpace of eight moneths he was perfectly freed from that *Tartarous* Infection. *Petri Johannis Fabri cur.* 90.

IV. *Scabbineſs with Melancholy.*

A man of threeſcore years, being full of Melancholy humors, had Cruſty Scabs over all his body, the which I cured with the following Medicine. *Take the Juices of Plantain, Semper vivi, and Night Shade, of each a like quantity, Oleum Hydrargirii a ſufficient quantity, make thereof an ointment, wherewith thou art to anoint all the parts of the Body.* Paracelſus.

V. *Another.*

In the great Scab, I have often uſed this Ointment, made of *Mercury mortified, two drachms, Ceruſe one ounce, Euphorbium, one drachm, Staves-Acre, Litharge, Sanders of each half an ounce; mix them all together with as much Greaſe of a Red Hog.* Paracelſus.

VI. *Scabby hands cured.*

A Learned Counſellour and Doctor of Laws, ſixty years old, was afflicted in his Hand with an inveterate and ſtubborn Scab, which broke forth in many ſmall whitiſh Puſtules, which breaking and opening, a watery humor flowed from thence. He was of a flegmatick Conſtitution, and this Scabbineſs aroſe from thin and ſalt Flegm. This evil Diſeaſe of the Skin could not be cured, though he had uſed divers medicines preſcribed by other Phyſitians, as Lotions, Baths, Unguents, Liniments, and other things, all which he tryed in vain, for the Mangineſs ſtill broke forth a freſh. In concluſion, finding no Remedy, he came unto me, beſeeching me for the great acquaintance and friendſhip betwixt us, that I would undertake the Cure, which I moſt willingly did, and by my Counſel and Help, he was in few dayes cured, after this manner. I firſt purged his whole body,

and caused the *vena Mediana* to be opened, I caused him morning and evening to bathe the Scabs, (being first opened and squeezed) with *my Mercury Water*, which afterwards dried up of themselves: He having used the said Water some few dayes together, was perfectly cured. *Aqua Mercurialis. Take Plantane Water a pound; Damask Rose-water half a pound; Orange flower-water a quarter of a pound: Corrosive sublimate in powder half an ounce; mix and boil all with a gentle fire for a quarter of an hour, then cool, filter, and keep it in a Glass for use.* Rulandus Cent. 3. Obser. 1.

VII. *A Scabby Head cured.*

A certain Woman had her head Ulcerated with little running Ulcers, out of which came a clammy Sanies, or bloody Water, with itching, and falling off of the Hair, which befel her about the thirtieth year of her age; I cured her with these few following medicines. First, I purged her with six ounces of *my Aqua terræ Sanctæ*, which she took in the morning, and two hours before Supper, and the next day again in the morning by which Water, the sharp, serous, pituitous, nitrous, salt, and biting humor, which putrified under the skin, was excellently purged away. Then I caused the *vena mediana* to be opened. And her Head was morning and evening washed with a decoction of Pease and Oak-leaves. The falling of her hair was cured by anointing her head every night, after the washing, with *my Oyl of Sulphur*, for that Oyl is very good to cause hair to grow. Moreover, I caused her Shoulders, Arms and Thighs to be scarified twice every month, in the Wane of the Moon, thus was she quickly and perfectly cured. *Rulandus cent. 3. Observat. 7.*

How to make the Terra Sancta Rulandina, *see my* Iatrica, lib. 2. cap. 5. Sect. 23. §. 7. *not long since published.* Salmon.

VIII. *Scabs and Itch cured.*

A man thirty years old was much afflicted with Scabs and Itch and other defædations of the Skin, with a Dyspnæa, Cough, and want of Appetite; his Urine was frothy and troubled. I purged him with this. *Take decoction of Sena eight ounces; Confectio Hamech six drams; mix them for a draught.* By this he was well and copiously purged. After which I opened the *Vena Mediana* of the right Arm, and drew away much blood. Seven dayes after his bleeding, he bathed with the following Bath. *Take Alom five ounces; Nitre three ounces; Sulphur vivæ two ounces; all being in powder, boyl them in a sufficient quantity of River-water, for a bath; and every third day let the bath be renewed.* He bathed morning and evening, and in twenty days the defædation and Diseases of his Skin were cured. His drink was a *decoction of Bawm sweetned with Sugar. Rulandus Cent. 3. Observ. 8.*

IX. *Achores, Nodes and Scabs all over the Head and whole Body.*

This was a wonderful Cure, almost beyond expectation; yet was thus performed. *Take Pulvis Senæ Laxativus half an ounce; infuse in a decoction of pease* q. s. *for four times to be taken morning and evening.* It purged

purged well, and gave evident relief. Also morning and evening he washed himself in the following bath. *Take strong Lixivium, or Soap Lees, Spring-water, of each four pounds; Sena two ounces; Agarick an ounce; Pease three handfuls; boil all with a gentle fire, till one pound is consumed, or till the Pease are boiled soft.* After the washing of the Head, let it be anointed with *Oyl of Sulphur*; and the body being again purged as aforesaid, let him bathe himself in the following bath. *Take Alom a pound; Sulphur Vivæ an ounce; mix:* Of this, *Take a large spoonful with one handful of Pease, boil all in a sufficient quantity of Water for a bath.* *Rulandus Cent. 7. obser. 3.*

X. *A monstrous Scabby face cured.*

This defilement of the Face with *Psora* and *Puriginous* Pustules befell a Woman thirty six years old: The Pustules crept Serpent like, as a Ring-Worm, over the whole Face, they were white, and with a Scurff, and vehemently eating the skin underneath. She was thus cured. *Take choice Sena an ounce; Bawm a handful; biting Cinnamon a dram; Sugar Candy half an ounce; Spring-water two quarts; boil all together for a quarter of an hour; then strain it out for use.* Dose six ounces in the morning fasting, and as much an hour before Supper every day. The *Psoræ* or Scabs, were morning and evening anointed with *Our Oyl of Sulphur* warm, by which the face was cleared of all its defædation. But in the space of two months, the malady returned again. Then I ordered her face to be wash'd with *Our Mercurial-Water*, whereby she was perfectly healed. *Ruland. Cent. 7. observ. 47.*

Quære. *Whether this Oyl of Sulphur of Rulandus, be that commonly made per Campanum, or only Oyl Olive, in which the flowers of Sulphur are dissolved by boiling? which last thing is a very absolute medicine against all rebellious and inveterate Scabs, or breakings out of what kind so ever and in any part whatsoever, as experience has confirm'd, see the preparation thereof in Our* Pharmacopæia, *or* New London Dispensatory lib. 3. cap. 12. Sect. 10. *Salmon.*

XI. *Scabs and Itch cured.*

A Boy three years old, defiled all over his whole body with Scabs and Itch, I thus cured. *Take Oak Leaves, Pease, of each five handfuls, boyl them in a sufficient quantity of water for a bath for the Child.* He bathed twice a day in this, *viz.* morning and noon, and was quickly cured. His food was of good Juice, and his drink was Whey. *Rulandus Cent. 8, obser. 28.*

Quære. *Whether the Virtue of the Bath does not chiefly lye in the Oak-leaves, since they are repleat with the same juice as the bark is, with which the Tanners Tan their Leather? which Tanning Liquor is famously known to cure Dogs of the Mange, by putting them into it.* Salmon.

XII. *Scabs, Itch, pain of the Head, and want of Appetite.*

A youth ten years old, afflicted with all these, was also all over his whole Body afflicted with Scabs and Itch. A purge. *Take Sena two drams;*

dram; *Raisons stoned half an ounce*; *Wine a pint*; *make an infusion for four Doses.* Which were taken in the morning fasting, and an hour before Supper, by which he was well and gently purged. Which done, he daily bathed in the following Bath. *Make a strong decoction of Oak leaves and Pease in Spring-water, enough for a bath.* He was cured in a few dayes. *Rulandus Cent.* 8. *obser.* 73.

XIII. *Scabs, and pains of the Feet cured.*

This happened to a Woman fifty years of Age; she was thus cured. *Take decoction of Sena four ounces*; *Confectio Hamech six drams*; *mix for a draught.* After purging, she bathed with the following. *Take Raspings of Juniper-wood a pound*; *Oak-leaves thirty handfuls*; *Pine or Fir Apples number* 20; *boil all in Water enough for a bath for the whole body.* She daily bathed therein, and was in a short time cured. *Rulandus Cent.* 9. *obser.* 20.

XIV. *The Leprosie and Elephantiasis.*

A young Woman twenty two years old afflicted with a Leprosie and Elephantiasis with a great pain in her Feet, was thus cured. I ordered her Food of good Juice, and easily to be digested; and Wine with Bawm infused in it. I purged her with this. *Take Sena an ounce*; *Asarum roots half an ounce*; *Carduus Benedictus half a handful*, *Wine & Water, of each a pint*; *digest and infuse in a warm place.* Of this she drank four ounces in the morning for some dayes: When the over, she bathed daily in the following bath. *Take Plantane five handfuls*; *Oak-leaves seven handfuls*; *Pease-leaves and stalks* 10 *handfuls*; *boil all in a sufficient quantity of water for a bath.* Rulandus *cent.* 9. *obser.* 95.

XV. *A stubborn and malignant Scab cured.*

I had a Scabby person two years in cure, all whose skin was full of black Ulcers, and black and blew spots, out of which Stinks and corrupt juyces did continually flow. This man was by my advise often let blood, he had Leeches applied to the Hæmorrhoidal Veins, had Veins opened in his feet, he took purging Medicines, drunk Goats Milk, Whey clarified with Juyce of Fumitory, Hops, Sena, and black Myrobalans. He used sundry Oyntments, and yet grew worse and worse. For the Scabs continuing with extream itching, he spit an exceeding black humor, which you would have taken for Ink. Hereupon the *Salvatella* Vein of his left hand was opened, a Bath was used but all in vain. For since there was an habitual weakness in the parts which made them breed this black humor, I endeavoured by Issues in his Legs, to force the same into the more ignoble parts. I strengthned his Liver, and bridled the evil quality of the humor by Sudorificks, and at last, (according to the mind of the *Arabian* Physicians) I make an Astringent Oyntment, compounded with *Mercury*, after this manner. *Take Turpentine, Butter, of each an ounce*; *wash them well with a decoction of Violets and Mallows: And add, Juyces of Fumitory, and of Elicampane,*

pane, ana, an ounce; Rose-water two ounces; Oyl of Roses an ounce; Vinegar of Roses half an ounce; Juyce of Tobacco an ounce; boyl till the juyces are consumed, then add Litharge two drams and half; Ceruse two drams; Pompholygos a dram; Oyl of Violets, Hogs Lard, ana, an ounce; Balsam, Liquid Storax; Oyntment of Roses, Sulphur Vivæ, of each half an ounce; Burnt Alom a dram; sublimate half a dram; two yolks of Eggs; Juices of Limons and Oranges, ana, an ounce and half; Frankincense, Mastick, ana, half a dram; Venice Treacle three drams; Quick-silver killed with fasting Spittle an ounce; mix and continually stir them till they be embodied into an Ointment, With this being anointed ten times, he was cured of his Scabs. When therefore the Scab is of long continuance, and is become malignant, we must use Quicksilver. Thus did *Avicen*, who commends *Quicksilver*, against evil and malign Ulcers. *Zacutus Lusitanus, praxis admirand. lib.* 3. *Observ.* 51.

XVI. *Scurff, Dandriff, Leprosie.*

There is a disease not very frequent, which the Latins call *Porrigo*, the Greeks *Ptiriasis*, and barbarous Writers *Furfuratio*, the English *Scurff* or *Dandriff*, which is thought to be a kind of Leprosie, & sometimes overspreads the whole Skin. And though this is a passion or an affect of the whole skin, as *Trallianus lib* 1. *cap.* 4. and *Paulus lib.* 3. *cap*, 3. do affirm; yet as *Celsus lib.* 6. *cap.* 2. teaches us, it is most usually seen in the head, Eye-brows, and beard from which parts, Scabs or Fleaks of Bran, as it were, are wont to fall. This symptom is bred of a thick and viscous vapour, arising sometimes from an humor Salt and pituitous, and sometimes from a Cholerick or Melancholick humor. A certain youth that followed the Court, being troubled with this Disease, could not be cured by any Remedies whatsoever. He was enjoyn'd to keep a convenient Diet. He took sundry purgations, used bathings, had Leeches applyed (more than once) to his Hæmorrhoidal Veins; took Whey sundry ways prepared, was let blood in his Arm, and in his *Salvatella*, had Issues made in his Legs and Arms, but all in vain. In conclusion, *he was perfectly cured by the broth of Adders, which he took the space of forty dayes, the quantity of six ounces at a time, sweetned with Sugar, three hours after supper.* Think not this strange, for Adders which *Aristotle de Generat. Animal. lib.* 8. *cap.* 17. cals Vipers, are of a drying, scouring and cleansing nature, and cleanse the Skin, by driving the morbifick matter and humors to the external parts, and by a natural property, correct the bad quality of the blood and humors, as is testified by *Pliny, lib.* 30. *cap.* 13. and so they are an excellent Remedy against the *Elephantiasis*, which is confirmed by famous Histories, as in *Galen. fac. simpl. lib.* 11. *cap.* 2. and in *Aretæus, cronic. morb. lib.* 2. *cap. ult.* of the wonderful virtues of Adders, for curing diseases of the skin, and how to chuse and prepare them, you may have in the first book of my Hystorical Comment of the Principles of Physicians. *Zacutus Lusitanus, lib.* 1. *Observ.* 2.

XVII. *A dry Scab or Itch called Psora.*

A young man had a stubborn Itch all over, and in his feet, it was very large, and he often relapsed after cure. In *July* he drank *Whey for eight dayes with Hops, Fumitory, Herb Mercury, Bugloss Flowers and Sena.* Then he opened a Vein. Then he purged with this. *Take the Cordial Flowers a pugil, Tamarinds half an ounce; Epithymum two drams; Sena half an ounce; Anniseeds a dram; boil them in Whey, strain and add Rhubarb four scruples, Agarick a dram; Spike half a scruple; strain and add Syrup of Roses and Peach flowers, of each an ounce.* After that, he had this Electuary. *Take conserve of Scabious flowers an ounce and half; Conserves of Succory flowers, Bugloss and Roses, ana, an ounce; conserve of Tamarisk flowers half an ounce; Diatrion santalon, a dram; Troches of Agrimony a scruple; with Syrup of Endive make an Electuary.* Let him drink after it Fumitory and Endive-Water. And use this Bath. *Take roots of Bryony, Docks, Scabious, Mallows, Violets, Pellitory, Ivy, Herb Mercury, ana, two or three handfuls; boil them in a sufficient quantity of Water, to which add Sulphur a pugil, mixt with Soap Lees, and Iron-water.* Let him sit in it two hours in a day, and dry himself in his bed. Then use this Ointment. *Take juyce of sharp-pointed Docks, of Plantane, of each an ounce; Vinegar, Butter, Turpentine, ana, half an ounce; Oyls of Roses and Violets, ana, an ounce and half; Litharge, Sulphur, ana three drams; powder of Dragon roots a dram; mix, and make an Ointment.* Let the Scabs be anointed, and Cloths put to keep the bed from it, and let him wear Dog-skin Gloves. By these things he was cured, and continued well after. *Platerus Observ. lib.* 2.

XVIII. *A Scurff and Itch in the Perinæum.*

One in the Summer especially had a redness in the *Perinæum*, as also on his *Cods and Yard*, with intolerable Itching, which made him scratch off the Skin, and then a thin Scurff came upon it; this came often, and he had it 10 years, since he was married. He came to me for counsel: I said it came from hot Cholerick Blood, and Salt humors: Therefore I forbad Salt and Spices. I ordered Goats-milk for five weeks, beginning with four ounces, and so to eight; and every week a draught of the same boyled with *Sena, Bryony, Fumitory, and Dock-roots.* Then I caused him to sit in this bath every day an hour, *made of burnt Gypsum, Alum fine bole, and Smith Forge-water*; and when it itched to wash it with *Lac Virginis*, and afterwards *to boil Litharge, Ceruse, and Vitriol in Vinegar*, and so to mix it with Water, and to wash with it; and by these things he was cured. *Platerus Observat. lib.* 2.

XIX. *A cruel Scab in the Neck and Face.*

A Girl, long time thus afflicted, I thus cured. First I well purged her, then she was anointed with this Ointment. *Take juyce of Dock-roots an ounce and half; of Limons an ounce; of Crowfoot, Oyl of Tartar, Oyl of Bays of each half an ounce; Litharge*

Litharge of Gold six drams; Frankincense, Mastick, of each two drams and half; Dragon roots in powder, Sow-bread roots, ana, two drams; Oyl of Roses, Hogs Lard, ana, two ounces; Quick-silver half an ounce: make an Oyntment according to Art. By the using hereof, she was perfectly cured: I did many the like cures with it afterwards, and with admirable success. *Platerus Obser. lib.* 2.

XX. *A Scabby Head Cured.*

An Elderly Woman had a Scabby or Scald-head, and was poor: I purged her thus, *Take Whey, and boil in it Fumitory, Tops of Hops, Mercury, all Green, add Sena two ounces; Fennel Seeds a dram.* She drank it four or five dayes. Then she used this Oyntment to her head. *Take Oyls of Nuts and of Juniper, ana two ounces; Sheeps Suet, Oyl of burnt and whole Nuts, ana six drams; Soot, half an ounce; Litharge, half an ounce; Quick-silver (kill'd with Turpentine) six drams; Alom, Juniper-berries, ana, two drams; Verdegreece, a dram; strong Vinegar half an ounce, Honey an ounce, mix them.* She used it twice a day, but much black't her. In the morning she wash'd her head with this Lixivium, and rubbed it. *Take Smiths Forge-water, mix with it Ashes of Oakwood, Vine-branches, Dwarf Elder, and Cole-worts, make a Lixivium, and Filter it; and then boyl in it Beets, Horehound, Centaury, Lupines, Beans, and add a little Salt.* By the use of these things she was perfectly cured. *Platerus Obser. lib.* 2.

XXI. *Herpes Esthiomenus, or a Tetter-worm.*

A Country-woman fifty years old, had here and there on her Hips, Arms, Knees, Elbows, Breast, and Face, red spots lifted up, rough and rugged, that crept abroad, and break forth, here and there afresh. She had long been thus, and was suspected to have the *Leprosie* or the *French Pox*: She was much cast down, and came to me in *November*. She asked me, if it was as they suspected, I said no, and bad her be of good chear, and because she was poor, I used but few things, which cured her. She had this purging Wine. *Take Succory and Dock-roots, ana two ounces; Fumitory, Herb Mercury, Ground-pine, Germander, Wormwood, ana, a handful; Cordial flowers a pugil; Fennel seeds half an ounce; Sena an ounce and half; Bryony roots half an ounce; Spurge-roots prepared a dram; cut, stamp, and infuse in Wine; boyl a little after the infusion, then strain out, and let her drink it four or five mornings.* It purged her well, nd sometimes vomited her. The Pustules she once a day moistned with the following water, by dipping a Feather in it, and so moistning them. She tryed how she could endure it, first upon her knee, and broadest places affected. *Take Corrosive sublimate, a dram and half; Litharge two drams; Borax half a dram; Camphire a scruple; make a powder, and put it into Damask Rose-water, and Plantane-water, ana four ounces: boil them.* It pained her, but presently the sharpness went away, and the spots had a Scab over them, which were

so thick and hard, that she could not bend her knees. I ordered her to anoint with Cream, and then they fell off, and the skin was found under them, but it remained for a while (as it is wont in those cases) blew. She did the like in other parts, and the Scabs went in like manner away. I ordered her to purge again in the Spring, and if any thing broke forth again, to use the same Remedies. *Platerus Observ. lib.* 2.

XXII. *Herpes or a Ring-worm.*

A Woman had in her Hands, Feet and Face a circular *Herpes exedens*, so violent that her Nose fell off: She was thus cured, Scars only remaining, and the deformity of her Nose. *Take Alom, Verdigreece, Vitriol, of each equal parts, mix, dissolve, and boil it in Wine.* With this water she often washed: then she applyed *Barly-flower made into a pultis with a little Wine and Hogs Lard*, that it might not dry. *Platerus.*

I have also cured many of the same affect, by laying on this Plaister for twenty four hours. *Take Mans Skul burnt to powder, and with the white of an Egg, make a paste*, which apply. *Platerus Observ. lib.* 2.

XXIII. *Herpes and Scabs upon a Frier.*

A Frier was afflicted with *Herpes* and *Scabs* all over him, the Pustules broke, and water ran out, and then they became Scabs. In his hands there was *Serpigo* or a broad Ring-worm all about, and in his Wrists; it had red Lips, and voided sharp water. I ordered fit purging and bleeding, and a Conserve proper for the Liver. And then he washed the *Herpes* with this Water. *Take Rose-water three ounces and half; Rose-Vinegar two ounces; Sublimate Water half an ounce; Verdigreece-water two drams, Litharge lævigated six drams; Ceruse finely ground three drams; white Vitriol two drams; mix them well.* After he had washed with the former water, he then anointed with this Oyntment. *Take Unguentum Populeon and Pompholigos, ana, an ounce; Juice of Docks and Vinegar of Squils, ana two ounces; Litharge half an ounce; Tartar two drams; Dragon roots a dram; Lapis Calaminaris three drams; Ceruse half an ounce; with Turpentine, and Oyl of Tartar two drams; make an Oyntment.* By the using of these things he was cured. *Platerus Observ. lib.* 2.

XXIV. *Scabs and Pustules left after the French Pox.*

A Country Fellow infected by a Whore, got the Pox. He was anointed by an Emperick, and not well cured, but died. He left his Wife infected; She had great pains about the more fleshless Bones, and divers broad high Pustules, red about, and Scabby in her Forehead, Face, and Breast. She went to another Emperick, who anointed her with the *Unguentum Neapolitanum*, and so abated her great pains at night. But because she had Pustules here and there, she kept out of Company; and in *February* she came to me. I often purged her, and once sweat her; and caused her Pustules to be wash'd with *Lac Virginis*, made of *Litharge*, and *Vinegar*, and *Alom Water*, to three

ounces

ounces of which a dram of ſublimate was added by which ſhe was perfectly cured. *Platerus Obſervat. lib.* 3.

XXV. *A Leproſie, Pſora, and Ring like Herpes Exedens.*

A noble man had this Scab from his infancy, ſometimes in his Emunctuaries and Hairy parts, ſometimes in his Beard, Eye-brows, with redneſs and a rough dry Scab. He had been ſtrongly purged, bled often, drunk cooling things, Milk, Spaw-waters, had Iſſues in his Arm and Leg, and the *Herpes* burnt with Hot Irons, and all this without effect. It was the *Lepra Græcorum*, and a dry Scab called *Pſora*, and a *Herpes* in his face, which did eat and creep about. The cauſe was in the Veins, *viz.* the blood mix'd with *Salt Serum* and hot Choler, which ſweats through the Pores of the Skin, and ſtays there moſt, where the Pores by reaſon of burning Scarification and Cupping are cloſed. I purged him in the Spring-time with this. *Take Juyces of Fumitory, Hops, Herb Mercury, Roſes, ana, three ounces; Bugloſs, Endive, and Roſe-water, ana, a pint: Sena four ounces; Epithymum half an ounce; Anniſeeds two drams; boil gently and ſtrain, and with Sugar four ounces make a Julep.* Doſe an ounce or more daily for a month. Then he anointed with this Ointment. *Take juyces of roots of Docks, Sow-bread, Dragons, ana, an ounce and half; juyce of Limons an ounce; Litharge of Gold two drams; Sulphur, Frankincenſe, ana, a dram; Borax, Vitriol, ana half a dram; Quick-ſilved (killed with juyce of Limons) half an ounce; with Turpentine diſſolved in Oyl of Roſes; and a dram of Oyl of Tartar make an Oyntment.* He ſometimes alſo waſh'd the places affected with this Water. *Take Sulphur vive two drams; Frankincenſe, Myrrh, ana, a dram and half; Juyce of Limons, Vinegar, ana, one ounce; Camphire a dram; Beanflower and Roſe-waters, ana, two ounces; boil and ſtrain.* Laſtly, he bathed himſelf in this Bath. *Take roots of Althæa, Bryony, Lillies, ana, a pound; Sulphur four ounces; Frankincenſe, Tartar, ana, one ounce; boil in Rain-water, enough to make a bath.* He alſo uſed the Sulphur Baths in *Helvetia. Platerus Obſerv. lib.* 2.

XXVI. *A Herpes that Crept a long, and was fixed in the Hand.*

On the back of the left hand, and under the little and Ring-fingers to the Wriſt, as broad as three Fingers was an *Herpes* in a Boy; it crept and voided conſtantly a Salt Water, and the lips about were high and hard; he was four years under Cure, but met with no Remedy; at length in *May*, he came to me; I cured him thus. I firſt purged him four times with an Apozem made of, *Polypody, Epithymum, Carthamus Seeds, Rhubarb, Syrup of Roſes, Dock-roots*, &c. *in Wine.* I ordered alſo that his hand ſhould be held daily in this decoction hot. *Take Green Bryony roots four ounces; Orrice roots three ounces; Althæa roots two ounces; Mallows two handfuls: Linſeed half an ounce; Sulphur an ounce; burnt Gypſum an ounce and half; Lixivium four or five meaſures, boil them.* At bed-time he touched it with this Liquor, with a Feather. *Take Damask Roſe and Plantane water, ana, two ounces and half;*

half; *Litharge two drams*; *Sublimate a dram and half*; *Borax half a dram*; *Campbire a scruple, dissolved with a few drops of Spirit of Wine*; *mix and boil them together.* After long use of these, it began to dry, so that nothing flowed from it. About *July*, because his skin there was thick and full of Scars, he anointed sometimes with *Oyl of Tartar.* This made his skin very rough, which was then softned with *Pomatum.* Then to make the skin thin, and to take away the spots which usually last long after the cure of Tumors and Ulcers, he used the following-water. *Take Damask Rose-water three ounces*; *Sublimate, Borax, ana, a dram : Alum half a dram*; *dissolve by boiling.* This cured him. *Platerus Observ. lib.* 2.

XXVII. *A Circular Herpes,* or *Ring-Worm of long continuance.*

In the bending of both Arms a Miller had Pustules that itched, and then broke and ran; they crept about, till the place was as big as the Palm of the hand, and the parts were red and wet; the circumference hard and swollen, and grew larger still. He came to me in *June*, at what time he had had it two years. It had been first in his Arms, Breast, and Legs, but was cured, leaving only marks, those in his Arms still remaining; also he complained of pains in his Thighs and Legs. I doubted whether he had not the *Pox*, he denied it constantly, and I saw no other signs of it. I first gently purged him; then he was let blood; then for fourteen days every morning he took a gentle purging decoction, thus made. *Take Polypody, Bryony, Dock-roots, Ash-bark, Elder, Tamarisk, and Dane-wort barks, Sena, Fumitory, Hops, ana, add rasped Guajacum* q. s. *and make a decoction.* After purging he used *Wormwood Wine*, with *Wound Herbs*, as, *Pyrola, Ladies Mantle*, and the like, infused in it. And in that time Topicks were applied to the parts, as this Oyntment, morning and evening. *Take Quick-silver two drams*; *Turpentine an ounce and half*; *stir them till no Mercury appears*; *add Honey an ounce and half*; *the yolk of an Egg*; *Sulphur Vive two drams*; *Litharge, Alum, Gersa of Dragons, ana, a dram*; *mix and make an Ointment.* He washed away the Oyntment when it stuck too fast, with *Lime-water.* The *Herpes* abated, but he could not endure much of the *Lime-water* because of pain. I ordered him to use the Oyntment every fourth day with more Honey, that it might stick less, and the day after to wash it off with Milk, and let it rest that day, and the next to wash it with the liquor (with a Feather) described last but one in the former Observation; he used it the next day, then the Oyntment, and so the rest, till *Autumn*, and was perfectly cured; but in the place where it was, there was a blackness. *Platerus Observ. lib.* 2.

XXVIII. *Leprosie of the Greeks cured.*

Among many, I shall only mention the cure of a Youth and two Women, who were taken for Leprous by all men, by which means, I have cured many other people, with a little alteration. I purged them

them thus, by a *decoction of Sena, Fumitory, and Hops in Goats milk.* They had two Stools a day for two or three weeks; but for one Woman, because it wrought not, there was added *a dram of Esula*, one draught of which purged for many dayes. They used a Bath every day, an hour and half, in which was boiled *Bryony and Dock roots, Scabious, Mallows, with Gypsum burnt, and a pound of Sulphur, Salt three pugils; the body of the bath was Lixivium and Smiths Forge-water.* Every third time the Bath was renewed by reason of the foulness of it; and they were anointed when they came out of it, to supple the skin, and heal it. Thus. *Take juices of Docks, Plantane, ana two ounces; of Night-shade an ounce and half; Butter, an ounce; Litharge three drams; Ceruse two drams; Sulphur a dram and half; with Turpentine* q. s. *make an oyntment.* When they relapsed, I added to the Oyntment Quicksilver (kill'd with Turpentine) a dram only, lest their mouths should be enflamed. Thus in few dayes they were cured: One Woman, was negligent, and had it again in *Autumn*, but I cured her by the same means again. In the days between they sweat sometimes with *Mithridate*, in a Stove or dry Bath, wiped themselves, and wash'd afterwards with the *Lixivium. Platerus Observat. lib.* 3.

XXIX. *Herpes and Serpigo in one lately cured of the Pox.*

The man had lately been cured of the Pox, as he supposed, but two or three months after Pustules, Herpes and Serpigines broke out in sundry parts of the body. I first purged him with *Pilulæ Panchymagogæ* twice; then I fumed him with *Troches of Cinnabar*; his pain and pustules abated but went not quite away. In the mean while he drank this decoction. *Take Guajacum rasped, a pound: Spring-water twelve quarts, boil to the consumption of four quarts.* This was drank in the morning fasting, and he sweat upon it. Then for his ordinary drink I ordered this. *Take the before boiled Guajacum; Sarsaparilla, bruised a pound; Burdock root, six ounces: Orrice root bruised four ounces; Spring-water twenty four quarts; boil to the consumption of eight quarts.* Then strain out, and bottle it up with a little Sugar and a Clove, for ordinary drinking. Almost every other day I purged him with *a decoction of Sena and Rhubarb.* The Disease was yet stubborn, wherefore I caused his Joynts, Arms, Arm-pits and Backbone, to be anointed once a day against the fire with this Oyntment. *Take Quick-silver an ounce; kill it with Turpentine two drams: then mix with it Hogs Lard four ounces; Oyl of Bays two ounces; Spirit of Wine two drams; in which Camphire a dram and half is dissolved; Oyl of Spike twelve drops; mix and make an oyntment.* After a weeks anointing his mouth was swell'd and was inflam'd, so that he spit much. After sixteen dayes, I caused him to sweat in *Hartmans* Chair, three or four times. The *Serpigines* or *Ring-worms* were bathed with this. *Take Damask Rose-water three ounces dissolve in it, Sublimate in fine powder, one dram; by speedy boiling.* But there was a deep

deep Ulcer, which by all that we had yet done would not be healed; wherefore I caused it to be anointed with this Oyntment. *Take of the former oyntment an ounce and half; Ceruse, Verdigreece of each half a dram; Vitriol a scruple; mix, and with Oyl of Ben.* q. s. *make an oyntment.* By this the Ulcer was cleansed, the virulent Humor mortified, and by drying and healing things, it was afterwards soon healed, and he became perfectly well. *Salmon.*

XXX. *Serpigines, Herpes, and Scabs, in another lately cured of the Pox.*

I first purged him thrice with *my pilulæ Panchymagogæ*, and caused him to drink *the decoction of Guajacum* mentioned in the former Observation. He took *the Sweating decoction* about 2 in the morning, and sweat very well till day light, *viz.* four hours. Having taken the decoction three weeks, I purged him very well again with *an infusion of Sena, sweetned with Syrup of Roses solutive.* The *second decoction* he took with his meat. The *Serpigines, Herpes* and *Scabs*, I caused to be washed with this mixture. *Take of our potestates Mercurii two ounces; Damask Rose-water seven ounces; mix and gently bathe the places affected therewith once or twice a day*, according as he can bear it. But by the use hereof (being very strong) his Gums were sore, and his Throat Ulcerated, which I cured with this. *Take our Regulata six ounces; Damask Rose-water, four ounces; Honey an ounce and half; Alum two drams; mix for a Lotion.* Gargling with this, and Syringing his Throat often therewith, it quickly became well, and he seemed to be perfectly cured. However to prevent all future danger, I caused him to take *our pilulæ Angelicæ*, every night for forty days together, to two drams; and never after did the least Symptom of his Disease return. *Salmon.*

XXXI. *The Leprous Scab in a young Woman.*

A Merchants Daughter in *London* whilst unmarried and living with her Father, had a kind of Leprous Scab almost all over her Back, Sides, Breast; Hips, Thighs, and Legs, and some upon her Arms. She had taken several things for it of divers Physicians, but because they understood not the Cause, without any effect, for she still grew worse; at length she came to me, desiring my opinion what it was. As soon as I saw it, I found it to be the Pox, and told her so; she constantly deny'd it for a long time. I then told her, that I would not cure her as if it was a Pox, and that then, if it was such as I had pronounced it to be, all her time and cost would be in vain, and the Disease would be yet more difficult to cure; upon this, she confest the Truth, and that she had been unhappily drawn in, *&c.* but desired my Secresie and care, for that she was such a ones Daughter, a Merchant, and as yet unmarried, and upon her Preferment, and withall entreated me to cure her if possible without Sweating or fluxing, lest her Parents should come to know of it, for then she should be undone. I undertook the cure, and perform'd it as follows. 1. I twelve times purged her with my

pilulæ

pilulæ panchymagogæ, giving her a ſcruple at a time in the morning faſting, every fourth day. 2. I cauſed her to take ſix ounces morning and evening of the following Decoction for twenty days together. *Take Raſpings of Guajacum a pound; Spring-water twelve quarts; boil to the conſumption of half; ſtrain and bottle it up for uſe.* 3. For her ordinary drink ſhe had this decoction. *Take the before boiled Guajacum, boil it in twenty four quarts of Spring-water till eight quarts is conſumed; then ſtrain and with a little Sugar and a Clove, bottle it up for uſe.* 4. This being done, I cauſed her to take the following Pills twice a week for ten weeks. *Take our Family Pills a ſcruple; Calomelanos twenty four grains; mix for Doſe.* This always purged her well and without pain. 5. During the time of her taking of theſe Doſes, I cauſed her to take *our Herculean Diet*, a pint and a half a day. 6. Outwardly all along, I cauſed her to waſh the Puſtules and Leprous Scabs with *our Powers of Mercury mixt with five times the quantity of Damask Roſe-water*; and to anoint the palms of her Hands and ſoles of her Feet with the *Unguentum Neapolitanum every night going to bed*, till ſuch time as the Scabs and Scurff fell off and went away, which was in about a months time; by the uſe of theſe things in 5 months ſhe was perfectly cured, ſo that not the leaſt Symptom of the Diſeaſe ever returned any more. *Salmon.*

XXXII. *Leprous Scabs, pains in the Shoulders, Joynts, &c. from the Pox.*

A young man twenty four years old, being Poxt, had uſed means for eighteen months with *Mercurial* Unguents, and many hot things with manifold purgings, but without any effect. I gave him the *firſt and ſecond Decoction* in the former Obſervation for eight weeks; and purged him every day with this. *Take Extractum Rudii, Calomelanos, ana, a ſcruple; mix them for a Doſe.* When he had taken them ſo long that they would ſcarcely work at all, I cauſed him to forbear them two or three days, and then to take them again; he did ſo, and was cured; but outwardly while theſe things were doing. The Leprous Scabs, were morning and evening waſh'd with *our Powers of Mercury* mixt with five times the quantity of *Damask Roſe-water*; and to the Shoulders, Head, and Shins where the chief pain was. The following Plaiſter was laid. *Take of our Hercules two ounces; Venice Turpentine; Liquid Storax of each two ounces and a half; Hogs Lard an ounce and half; Chymical oyl of Juniper half an ounce; oyl of Euphorbium half a dram; with wax a ſufficient quantity make a ſoft Emplaſter.* By the uſe and application of theſe things he was cured. *Salmon.*

XXXIII. *A Leprous Scab all over the face of a young Lady.*

This young creature about eleven or twelve years old, had ſore Eyes from her Cradle, and all along troubled with *Struma*, or the *Kings-Evil*; her ſore Eyes yet continued almoſt always ſore and watering, ſo that ſometimes for a month together ſhe could ſcarcely look up; but that which was principally accounted

counted to be the *Kings-Evil*, seemingly went away; but there followed upon it a Scab and Scurff of the whole Face, very filthy to behold, this continued, notwithstanding all that could be done, about three years, and then the Leprose Humor began to afflict her Neck, Breast and Shoulders; several Physicians, Chyrurgions and Apothecaries were concerned all this time in the cure, but without the least advantage, for the Disease raged more vehemently, and resisted with advantage the greatest effort of their Remedies; they bled her, made her Issues, purged her often, and with purging Diet Drinks almost for 180 days together, then they gave her for as long time, Diets of *Guajacum* and *Sarsaparilla*, with Topicks made of *Vitriol*, *Alom*, *Lead*, *Tar*, *Mercury*, varied almost after a thousand ways; yet the Disease daily got much ground upon them, and now began as above-said to go farther. Sometimes by the means of their Nauseous prescriptions and applications, the Scurff and Scabs would all fall off, and her face would be as fair and clear, as if it had ailed nothing; and in a few hours time the humor would issue through the skin, and stand in small drops, thousands of them like Dew, which would dry like a Gum, and in sixteen hours space there would be a thin Crust over her Face; which in three or four dayes time would be a Scab as thick as a Crown piece; this would lie on for a long time (unless forced off by Art) and still grow thicker and thicker: At length her Doctors declared her uncurable, and that the vitiated habit of Body, and universal corruption of the whole Mass of blood was such, that no Medicines whatsoever could have power to alter. After all this she became my Patient, and I cured her according to the following method. And now because I saw that ever since this breaking out in her face, she lived in good health (except as to her Eyes) eat, drank and slept well, was free from pain, merry and cheerful, save when she thought of this her present affliction; I concluded that the Blood could not be so much in fault as was imagined, but that the Disease was chiefly Cuticular, and that the Morbifick Ferment was lodged in the places vitiated, by means of which, the juyces sent thither became corrupted, and altered, according to the nature and quality of that malignant humor: and that, if ever she was cured, the said vitiated juice ought to be drawn forth, and altered, and the places weakned by the long abode of that evil Humor to be fortified and strengthned. In order to this, I caused her to take every day once or twice a day *our Bezoar minerale with Gold* and to forbear Wine and all salt and sowre things. Outwardly, I applyed a *Vesicatory* all over the Leprose and Scabby places (first getting off the Scab, as much as might be, with suppleing Oyls and Oyntments). The *Vesicatory was the common of the shops*, which drew well, insomuch that her Mother thought no less than a quart of that salt and malign matter came away: I applyed it almost all over the place; and it lay on twelve hours, sometimes four-

fourteen hours, and once sixteen hours. I applyed it a second time to the same place; for after the first Blister was healed, it broke out with as much violence as ever. This second Blister drew a watery humor in like manner, so much as wetted a dozen Diaper Napkins almost all over, her Shift, Head-cloths, Pillow-beer, and pillow through. The Blister healed up, and her face seemed well for a day; but the third day following it broke forth with a greater impetuosity than formerly: I then applyed *Vesicatories* to the back parts upon each shoulder, they drew well, and much water came away, but without any abatement of that in her face; for after the Blisters drawn in her back, it seemed to be yet more stubborn. I now applyed the third Blisters to her face as before, which drew (as formerly) a vast quantity of water away, after which it scabbed no more; but only a thin white Scurff, which would rub off, at most wash off with warm water. For which I gave her a wash, which she used twice a day to her face, as also to those scattering patches of the disease which were up and down upon her Neck, Shoulders, and Breasts. *Take powers of Mercury 2 ounces; Damask Rose-water 5 ounces, mix them.* She washt with them twice a day, morning and evening, and they all vanisht, and she has now remained well and free from her distemper, and in good health, ever since, to the day of the writing hereof, though it be now about six years since. And withall this is very remarkable, and worthy Observation, that her sore and running Eyes, which she had from her infancy were perfectly cured; the salt and maligne humor being drawn forth by the said *Vesicatories*. *Salmon.*

XXXIV. *A sore and Scabby Face, of long continuance.*

A Woman forty years of Age having been eight or nine years afflicted with these Scabs on her Face, they constantly returning as often as she got them off. I cured her by drawing Blisters four times over her whole Face; and causing her to take inwardly *our pilulæ Angelicæ* for fifty dayes. By following these my directions, she was perfectly well in nine weeks time, after a nine years trouble and vexation. *Salmon.*

XXXV. *A Leprous Struma.*

A Woman about thirty years of Age, had for many years been vexed with the *Kings-Evil*, and now at length it began to cause a Scurff or kind of Leprosie all over her; being wearied with taking of much Physick, she determined to take no more; but her Disease growing so much upon her, made her once more seek out for help; it was her good Fortune to light of me. She gave me an ample relation of all that had past, and that her Physicians, perceiving her to be Leprous, concluded her to be uncurable. But seeing the Woman was young and strong, and had a good Appetite to her Food; I was in hopes something might be done. 1. I purged her nine or ten times with my *Pilulæ Panchy-*

Panchymagogæ at five or six dayes distance. 2. I caused her to wash all the Scurffy and Scabby places with *our Powers of Mercury mixt with five times the quantity of Damask Rose-water.* 3. I caused her to anoint the palms of her hands and soles of her feet every night with *Unguentum Neapolitanum.* 4. She laid over the Strumous Tumors and Sores this Emplaster. *Take Oyl, Bees Wax, ana, two ounces; our Hercules an ounce and half; mix them in the melted Wax and Oyl, being almost cold.* 5. She took the following Diet Drink every day, nor did she drink any thing else for the space of six months. *Take Mealy Sarsaparilla, Burdock root, of each a pound and half; cut and bruise them both, and boil in twelve quarts of Water, till six quarts is consumed; strain & add to it a quart of the best rectified Spirit of Wine; dulcifie it to the pallat with double refined Sugar, and bottle it up with a Clove.* 6. She took every morning fasting *half a dram of Our Bezoartick powder* in a spoonful or two of her Diet Drink, and sometimes mixt with Gelly of Hartshorn. 7. Lastly, She took every night going to bed *two drams of our Angelick Pills*, the which she continued taking of, so long as she took the afore-described Diet; and thus continuing the use of these things, she became perfectly well, nor did the least symptom of her Disease remain behind: however I advised her to continue the use of the *Bezoartick powder*, and *pilulæ Angelicæ*, for two or three months longer. She did so, and her Disease never returned any more. *Salmon.*

XXXVI. *A Leprosie cured with Powers of Vipers.*

A man thirty seven years old, who had had a Leprosie sixteen years, came to me to be cured, after he had taken as he said above a thousand Medicines; he gave me a relation, of almost all the things which he had taken, and how variously they had wrought with him, some of which (as he said) had tortured him almost above measure. I conceived it in vain to pursue any of the Courses he had past, and therefore gave him the *Powers of Vipers* to take. He took thirty drops, morning, noon and night for the first week, in a Glass of Generous Wine. The second week he took fifty drops at a time, three times a day as aforesaid. The third week he took fifty drops at a time four times a day, *viz.* in the morning fasting at ten in the Forenoon; at three in the Afternoon; and last at night going to bed. The fourth week he took sixty drops at a time four times a day as before directed. The fifth week, and the weeks following, he took sixty drops six times a day. Sometimes in Sack, sometimes in a *decoction of Sarja*, or *Barly-water*, and sometimes in a Glass of Ale. He continued the taking of this Medicine for seven or eight months, at the end of which time he found himself to be perfectly well. But whilst all this was doing I caused him to take the following purge every tenth day, that the secreted Morbifick Matter might be cast off, and expelled out of the body. *Take extractum Rudii, Calomelanos, of each*

each twenty grains; *Troches Alhandal five grains*; *mix for one Dose.* Thus with this alone Medicine was this supposed incurable Disease perfectly overcome, and rooted out. *Salmon.*

XXXVII. *Another Scabby and Leprous person cured.*

This was a young Woman of about twenty eight years of Age, who had laboured under this Disease full ten years. I cured her by giving her the *Powers of Vipers*, according to the method in the former Observation, save I caused her outwardly to apply over the Scabs the Emplaster described in the thirty fifth Observation aforegoing; and withall caused her to wash the scurffy and scabby places with *Powers of Mercury, mixed with Damask Rose-water.* Following this Course in about eight months time she was restored to her pristine health. *Salmon.*

And by this very method with the Powers of Vipers and Mercury, *I have cured about ten several persons, supposed to be Leprous, and some of them scurffy all over their whole Bodies, and some of them such on whom the Morphew was accompanied with filthy running Scabs, and most or all of them, such as had been afflicted with the distemper many years; so admirable is the power and force of these great medicines.* Salmon.

XXXVIII. *A Leprous Scab upon the Arm.*

A Gentlewoman who had a Leprous Scab almost round the brawn of her Arm, had for several years taken much Physick, purged, and dieted, for near an hundred days together, and yet without any effect: At length hearing of me, desired my help. I cured her thus. 1. I applyed *Vesicatories* to the place afflicted, which were repeated four times: After which I caused her to bathe it morning and night half an hour at a time in the *Aqua Regulata*, very warm, and kept over a Chaffin-dish of Coals, during the bathing. She did this, and in 3 months was cured. *Salmon.*

XXXIX. *A Leprous Herpes on both the Legs.*

A young man thirteen years of Age had a Leprous Herpes on both his Legs, which by no means he had yet used could be cured, although he had tried many things for three years last past: His Parents coming to me, desired my Advice and Assistance. I first applyed *Vesicatories* upon them, which drew away a great Quantity of a sharp, yellow, glutinous matter; and in five dayes seemed to heal up, and then began to break out again. I was unwilling to draw any more Blisters, because they were depending parts; but I caused him twice a day to bathe them very well in *our Aqua Regulata* very warm, which he continued to do for a month, by which time he found himself cured; but while this was a doing, I caused him to purge with *my Family Pills* once every fifth day to carry off the secreted matter, if any such should be separated by Nature. My Patient was so well cured, that I never heard of him any more, as

concerning his Disease; but when he was twenty years of Age, his Legs looked Reddish, blackish, or discoloured in those places. *Salmon.*

XL. *A Herpes and Scabs upon the Hand of a Maid-servant.*

A Maid-servant twenty seven years old, had for six or seven years been extreamly troubled with this Tetter on the back of her hand, which she could never get healed, although above an hundred things as she believed had been applied to it, and had taken a great number of Purges. Coming to me, I first purged her with *our Pilulæ Panchymagogæ*, twice. Then I mixt *Turbith mineral and Mercurius dulcis in Lime-water*, and caused her to wash the *Tetter* therewith morning and evening; and immediately after washing to apply over it this. *Take Basilicon minus an ounce; Turpethum minerale lævigated, two drams and half; mix them.* Upon all which a plaister of *Diacalciteos* was laid to keep it on. By the use of these things in a months time, her hand was made well. Nor did the Disease return any more. *Salmon.*

XLI. *A stubborn and inveterate Herpes on the wrist and back of the hand of another Maid-servant.*

I first purged her three or four times with *my Family Pills*; then I caused her to wash the Tetter with *our Potestates Mercury mixed with five times the quantity of Damask Rose-water*; and to lay over it *our Hercules mixed with Hogs Lard.* She did this, and continued the use thereof for five or six weeks and was cured. *Salmon.*

XLII. *A Tetter with Scurff and Morphew.*

A Gentleman had this in both his hands for some years; when the Scabs came off, they would stand all over on a water: the parts above the Scabs were all Scurffy, which fell off like Bran. Coming to me I cured him by causing him to wash the Tetter and Scurffy places all over twice a day with the following Water very hot, for half an hour or three quarters of an hour together. *Take Plantane water a Gallon; Salt of Vitriol, Roch Alum of each 2 ounces or better; mix, dissolve, filtre, and keep it for use.* He used it constantly twice a day, according to Order, and in a months time was compleatly well. Yet for farther security sake, I caused him to use it for two or three weeks longer, after which it returned no more. Yet once a week, I purged him with *my Family Pills.* Salmon.

XLIII. *A Herpes or Tetter in the Hands of another Person.*

A Gentlewoman who had been for fifteen or sixteen years troubled with this filthy disease, I cured by drawing Blisters upon them three several times, and afterwards causing her to her to bathe them twice a day in the Wash described in the former Observation. After the times of the Blisters were over, she used the Wash for about five weeks and was perfectly cured, beyond all Expectation. *Salmon.*

XLIV. *Another Tetter and inveterate Scab.*

This was in a Gentlewoman 46 years

years old, who had been troubled with it above twenty years. I first purged her with *my Family Pills* two or three times. Secondly, I caused her every night to take two drams of *my Pilulæ Angelicæ*, which she took for 50 days. 3. She morning and night bathed the affected parts with *our powers of Mercury mixt with Rose-water* for ten days; afterwards but once a day for a fortnight longer; and afterwards once in two days for a month longer; in which space of time she was made well. *Salmon.*

CHAP. XIII.

Of the SCURVY.

I. *The Scurvy accompanied with the Green-sickness.*

A Young Maiden about seventeen years old, who yet never had her Courses was highly Scorbutick, and withall much afflicted with the *Green-sickness*, being also of a cold and moist habit of Body. Her Parents desired my Assistance; I cured her by the means following. First, I purged her very well with *my Family Pills* four several times, with four dayes interval. Secondly, I caused her to take *Our Elixir de Sulphure* in all her drink, so much as might give it a pleasing acidity. Thirdly, Every morning fasting she took this. *Take Our Tinctura Stomatica, Tincture of Antimony, of each ten drops; Aqua Bezoartica, a spoonful mix them for one dose.* Fourthly, An hour before dinner, she took this. *Take Tinctura Martis, sixteen drops: Spiritus Antiasthmaticus eight drops; choice White-wine four ounces; mix them for a draught.* Fifthly, At night going to bed, she took this. *Take Our powers of mans hair clowed twenty four drops; Aqua Bezoartica half an ounce; choice Canary three ounces; mix for an evenings draught.* The use of these things brought down her Terms according to desire; and by her constant taking of them for about two months time, according to order, she became perfectly well. *Salmon.*

II. *The Scurvy with a deep Consumption.*

A Lady about thirty years old, was extreamly afflicted with the Scurvy, and withal, was of late fallen into a deep Consumption. She had tried many Physicians but all in vain, so that at last they gave her up to Despair; and one of them was so vain as to say, that he was sure that no man upon Earth could cure her. But by the advice of a Friend she came to me, and desired my help. I first gently

purged her with my *Tinctura Cathartica*. Secondly, I caused her every morning to take the following mixture. *Take Tincture of Antimony, Stomach Tincture, of each twelve drops; Aqua Bezoartica, an ounce; mix them for a Dose.* Thirdly, About an hour before dinner she took this. *Take Tinctura Martis eight drops; Spiritus Anodynus twenty drops; choice Canary two or three ounces; mix them.* Fourthly, At night going to bed, she took this. *Take Powers of Vipers from thirty to fifty drops; choice Canary three ounces; mix them.* Fifthly, Lastly, Every morning and night she caused her Stomach and Belly to be bathed with the *powers of Amber.* Also I caused her once or twice a week to bath her self an hour or more in a Bathing-Tub with Sweet Herbs; the which thing she confest to me did her a wonderful deal of good. She continued the use of these things according to my directions for three months, and found her self at the end of that time as well as ever she was in all her life. *Salmon.*

III. *The Scurvy, accompanied with a pining Consumption.*

This was in a young Lady about fourteen years of Age; she was wasted and pined almost to skin and Bone, and her countenance was like the very picture of Death, when she came to me. I performed the Cure with two only Medicines. 1. Every morning fasting I caused her to *take Powers of Mans hair cloved thirty drops; choice Canary two ounces; mixt for a Dose.* Secondly, An hour before dinner she took this. *Take Tincture of Coral compound forty or fifty drops; White Wine two or three ounces; mix them.* Thirdly, At four in the Afternoon, she took the same thing again, and indeed as often as she found any illness or faintness upon her. Fourthly, At night going to bed, she took the same Dose prescribed for the morning. She continued the use of these things for about six weeks time. 'Tis wonderful, and beyond all belief how great a change she found! She that before loathed every thing, could now eat any thing, and that with an Appetite. Her feeble Body could now Sing, Walk, Run, Leap, Dance. She that before was nothing but heavines and Melancholy it self, was now cheerful, and nothing but Mirth, Spirit, Life. Her thin lean body was now plump and fat. And her face with Cheek bones sticking out, Eyes sunk in, and pale like Death it self was now fleshy, brisk, and of a Rosie colour as if she had been indeed painted. See the Great and Admirable Effects of these Stupendious Medicines, whose worth is almost above value, as their Virtues are above all Praise. *Salmon.*

IV. *The Scurvy and Dropsie.*

A man full of Scurvy spots all over his Body, with a violent Cough, a Lazines, and Faintness, and wandering pains about him, was at length troubled with an extream shortness of Breath, even to the endangering a suffocation, not many dayes after he swelled extreamly, drank much, and had apparently the Dropsie all over him.

him. It was an *Anasarca*, his Fingers, Hands, Arms, Legs, Feet, and indeed his Belly also, were all swelled, as if they would burst. He sent for me, and desired me to give him a purge. I thought it not convenient, lest we should provoke the humor, now in its height. I only ordered him *Oyl of Sulphur* which he took in all his drink daily, so much as might make it as sharp as he could well get down. This quenched his Thirst, perfectly took away his Cough, and made him piss after a wonderful manner; so that in ten or twelve dayes he had pist away all his Dropsie, and was as lank and slender as any other ordinary man. This it did, by its so powerfully opening all manner of Obstructions of the Internal parts. However I caused him to take it for about three months together, at the end of which time, he was as well as ever he was in his life, and has now lived this twenty years since in good health. *Salmon.*

V. *The Scurvy accompanied with Pocky Symptoms.*

A man forty years old, who for twelve or fourteen years had had a scorbutick habit of Body, was at length by his Laciviousness poxt with a vengeance: He was under cure sixteen or eighteen months, so that the Disease seemed to be taken off; yet some symptoms, as wandering and Nocturnal Pains, Gums, Tophs, and Nodes remained, of which he could not be rid, notwithstanding he was twice fluxt. Coming to me I cured him as follows. 1. I purged him well with my *Family Pills*, six or seven times. 2. I caused him to take the following Antiscorbutick Diet. *Take New Ale two gallons; Juyce of Scurvy-grass, juyce of Oranges, of each two quarts; mix and let them work together; after the working is over, and the liquor setled, bottle it up for use, putting into each bottle a little double refined Sugar and a Clove.* This Diet he drank, and continued it, repeating of it for three months. 3. Afterwards I caused him to take *Our Herculean Diet* for three months more, taking every night for three weeks together 2 or 3 small Pills of the following Composition. *Take choice Scammony an ounce and half; choice Rheubarb in subtil powder six drams; Musk in fine powder one dram; Quicksilver two ounces and half; Syrup of Limons an ounce and half; kill the Mercury with the Syrup of Limons; then mix all well together and make a mass of Pills.* Dose 20 or 25 grains every night going to bed, for three weeks or a month. But the Patient did now and then miss a night as he saw occasion. 4. The places pained he morning and night bathed with *Powers of Amber.* 5. Over the Gums and Nodes he applied *Our Hercules* made up into a Cerate with Oyl and Wax, as formerly directed; by the constant using of these things he in six months time was made sound and well. *Salmon.*

VI. *The Scurvy in a young Child.*

A little Boy six years old, was exceedingly afflicted with the Scurvy, having almost all the symptoms about him. His Parents by the advice of an Emperick gave

him Spirit of Scurvy-Grass in all he drank for six or seven dayes; but by reason he was a Child, and of a very hot Constitution, it disagreed with the Temperament of the Infant, and made him not only break out all over his Body, Neck, Arms and Legs; but it was all inflamed, and in a great many places as raw as if it had been burnt or scalded, or as if the skin had been flead off with a Knife; so that the poor child lay in extraordinary torture, crying and roaring out night and day. His Mother came to me, and I went and saw the Child: I found it was a scorbute in a hot Constitution: I enquired what had been done; the Mother told me, that what had been given, was nothing but *Spirit of Scurvy-grass*; but giving that to one of a hot and fiery constitution, was only to add fuel to the flames, whereby the malady was made ten times worse, and without doubt had they continued to have still given it, it would have so enraged the humor, and encreased the Disease, that it would have in a few dayes killed the Child. I caused them to cast by the *Spirit of Scurvy-grass*, and immediately to give the Child the following Medicine. *Take joyce of common broad Plantane a quart: boil and scum; and with white Sugar two pounds and half make a syrup, which strain through a flannel bag and keep for use.* She gave the Child two spoonfuls of it morning, noon and night, and in two or three days all the Inflamation, breaking out, soreness and swelling went away; the raw places heal'd, and the Scabs fell off in a short time: and by that time the Child had taken the residue of his *syrup of Plantane*, he was throughly cured of the Scurvy, nor did the least symptom remain behind. *Salmon.*

VII. *The Scurvy in a young man.*

A young man vehemently troubled with the Scurvy, of about sixteen or seventeen years old, whereby all his Teeth were either black, loose or rotten, with many other symptoms; took *spirit of Scurvy-grass*, but so much to his prejudice, that he was all over inflamed, broken out, and almost like a Leper: I cured him perfectly by giving him *syrup of Plantane*, made as in the former Observation. He took it a month and was well. And with the same syrup I have cured several other people of hot constitutions, who have been highly scorbutick. *Salmon.*

VIII. *The Scurvy accompanied with the Gout.*

A man thirty seven years old, was highly scorbutick, and had been so for several years, but at length the scorbutick matter meeting with a Tartarous substance, was by the prevalence of Nature, above the Disease, sent to the extream parts; and gave the man the Gout in his left Foot, great Toe, and Ankle, with which he lay for several weeks in great pain: And by nothing that could be applyed to him for many months together, could he have any ease, He at last sent for me and desired my help. When I saw his condition I presently bathed the afflicted parts with *my spiritus Cosmeticus*; & afterwards morning

morning and evening with *my ſpiritus Anodynus*: He likewiſe took every night going to bed three little Pills (weighing about twenty four grains) of the compoſition in *Obſervation* V aforegoing. By the uſe of theſe things he had eaſe in twenty four hours; and in a weeks time, he could walk about the houſe. However I cauſed *my Emplaſtrum Arthriticum*, to be applyed to the grieved places immediately after bathing. By the uſe of theſe things he was in a months time throughly well; not only cured of his Gout, but of his Scurvy, and all thoſe wandering pains, which for ſeveral years had extreamly afflicted him in almoſt all parts of the body. *O how great power and force are ordinary remedies when rightly applyed!* Salmon.

IX. *The Scurvy with a Rheumatiſme.*

A Woman about thirty three years old, had been exceedingly ſcorbutick for ſome years, who ſurfeiting her ſelf bytoo greedy eating fell into a Rheumatiſme, and had wandering pains all about her, ſo that ſhe could ſcarcely reſt either night or day. After ſhe had tried many great Doctors in vain, and could get no good by any of there preſcriptions, ſhe came to me, and deſired my help. I cured her by the means following. Firſt, *Take juice of Scurvy graſs, juice of Oranges of each two quarts; new Ale ten quarts; mix and let them work together; being well ſettled and fine, bottle it up as other Ale.* Let it be drunk as ordinary drink. Secondly, I cauſed all the places pained to be bathed with this. *Take Powers of Amber a pint; choice Camphire ſix drams; mix and diſſolve.* With this the places where the pain commonly ran, were morning and evening bathed. Thirdly, By reaſon ſhe complained of a very great weakneſs and pain in her back, I cauſed her to take *two ſpoonfuls morning and evening of our ſyrupus Nephriticus*; and to apply to the Region of the Reins *a Plaiſter of our Antidote.* Fourthly, Once a week, I purged her with *my Family Pills.* The uſe of theſe things ſhe continued for about ſix weeks time, and was made well. *Salmon.*

X. *The Scurvy in a cold conſtitution.*

A young luſty fellow was exceedingly Scorbutick, and of an extream cold and moiſt conſtitution. I thus cured him. Firſt, I purged him very well with *my Family Pills* every fourth day for eight or nine times. Secondly, In the intervals of Purging he took this drink. *Take juices of Scurvy-graſs, Garden Creſſes, of each two quarts; juice of Oranges three quarts; New Ale ten quarts; mix and let them work up together, when clear and fine bottle it up with a little white Sugar and a Clove in each bottle for ordinary drinking.* He continued the taking of theſe things for about five weeks time, and became much better, but he complained of ſeveral wandering pains which would not yet be gone: I preſcribed the following compoſition. *Take reſinous Scammony in powder two ounces and two drams; Musk in powder a dram; Quick-ſilver two ounces and a half, kill'd with a little Turpentine;*

Syrup of Limons ten drams; mix and make a mass of Pills. He took of this Mass three little Pills, weighing about 25 or 30 grains every or every other night going to bed for fifteen or sixteen nights, which gently purged him the next day; and by the end of the limited time, he became as well as ever he was in all his life. *Salmon.*

XI. *The Scurvy accompanied with the Dropsie.*

A Gentlewoman forty years old, who had been for a long time troubled with the Scurvy, fell at length into the Dropsie; who coming to me, I cured her by the means following. First, I ordered her to take constantly in all her drink *our Spiritus Aperiens*; to a grateful acidity. It may be that some may wonder that I should prescribe this being an Acid, against a Dropsie, which is caused by the too great abundance of an Acid humor, which coagulating the blood, and weakening it in its *Crasis*, makes it unable to carry its *Serum* along with it to the *Emulgent Arteries*, from which it is separated into the *Reins*. To which I Answer, That there is a great deal of difference in the nature and quality of Acids, and that many of them are as opposite one to another as *Acid* and *Alcaly*, and by their Heterogenity in Nature, when they meet together will destroy one another. So in this case the *Dropsie* proceeds from a *fixt Acid* Salt, which to over-power and destroy, nothing is so fit as a *Volatile Acid*, which will immediately transfuse it self into the whole Mass of Blood, and undo the strict combinations of the *fixed Acid* Salt, which causes the *Grumous* part of the blood to separate from the *serous* almost like Curds and Whey, whereby the blood not being strong enough to carry its *serum* along with it (by reason it is already in part separated) lets it fall by the way into the fleshy parts, whence comes for the most part the Dropsie. Secondly, I purged her every third or fourth day with *Our Syrupus Elaterii*, which wrought most admirable with her, and plenteously brought away the watery humor. Thirdly, In the intervals of purging, I caused her to take *our Antidote* half a dram at a time, which mightily refreshed and strengthned her after her purging. These things she continued in the use of for five or six weeks, and seemed to be compleatly cured. However, to secure her future health, I caused her to take the *Potestates Lithontripticæ*, to a pleasing acidity, in all her drink, for three weeks or a month longer, she did so, and became so well, that she was not in any seeming danger of a Relapse into the same Distemper again. *Salmon.*

XII. *The Scurvy, with an exceeding stoppage of Urine.*

A Woman about thirty eight years old, had been five or six years troubled with the Scurvy, by which she had lost many of her Teeth; nor could she yet get rid of it; in continuance of time, she began to complain of a great stoppage of Urine, and of a great pain and weakness in her Back. She sought out to many for help, and became the subject of many Doctors

Doctors skil, who could do no good for her at all, nor scarcely give her any relief. At length, hearing of me, she made application, and desired me to do the best I could for her. First, I gently once a week, purged her with *our syrupus Elaterii*; giving her a 3 or 4 spoonfuls at a time. Secondly, In the intervals she took in all her drink, the *Potestates Lithontripticæ* to a grateful acidity, which powerfully opened all the passages of the Urine, and made her Piss with all the freedom Imaginable. This was well done, and pleased the poor Woman much; but she still complained of a pain and weakness of her back. Thirdly, I then forbad her the taking any more of the former powers, and prescribed her *the syrupus Nephriticus*, of which she took two spoonfuls at a time, morning and night in a Glass of Sack; also at night going to bed, she took three or four grains of *my Volatile Laudanum*; from which two things she found much ease and comfort, and continued her making Water as freely as before. Also she bathed her back morning and night with *Powers of Amber*, and became perfectly well. *Salmon.*

XIII. *The Scurvy and Dropsie together.*

A Woman about twenty seven years old, having been long Scorbutical, was at length seized with the Dropsie *Anasarca*, I cured her with the following syrup. *Take juices of Scurvy-grass, of Plantane, and of Pellitory of the Wall, of each a quart; White Sugar eight pounds; dipurate the juices, then add the Sugar, and make syrup by melting.* She took three spoonfuls morning, noon, and night thereof, and by that time the quantity was gone, she was well. *Salmon.*

XIV. *The Scurvy and Dropsie in another.*

A Man thirty four years old, being Scorbutical and Hydropical, came to me for my help. I cured him as follows. First, I purged him once in three or four dayes with *syrupus Elaterii*. Secondly, I caused him in the intervals of purging, to take *syrupus Nephriticus* two spoonfuls at a time morning, noon and night. Thirdly, In the intervals of purging also, at night going to bed, he took *a dram of our Antidote or Treacle*, and drank after it *two ounces of our Aqua Bezoartica*, and in a months time he was perfectly well. *Salmon.*

XV. *The Scurvy with Hypochondriacal Melancholy.*

A Lady thirty years old, was much afflicted with the Scurvy, accompanied with Hypochondriack Melancholy; she had for a long time tried many Doctors, and many Medicines but all in vain; coming to me I thus cured her. First, Every morning fasting she took this. *Take Our Aqua Bezoartica an ounce and half; Tincture of Coral a dram; mix for a dose.* Secondly, An hour before Dinner, she took this. *Take Potestates Lithontripticæ, Tinctura Martis, of each twenty drops; mix them, and let her take it in a Glass of Wine.* Thirdly, At night going to bed, she took this. *Take Aqua Bezoartica six drams; Tincture of Mars thirty drops,*

Mix,

mix, and give it in a Glass of Wine, giving her immediately, either after, or with it, *a dram of our Pilulæ Angelicæ*. She continued this Course for six or seven weeks and was made perfectly well. *Salmon.*

XVI. *The Scurvy with Leprous breakings out in several parts of the body.*

A Maiden Lady twenty years of Age, had for eight or nine years time been thus afflicted who having tried a great number of Doctors without effect, at last came to me. First, I purged her ten times with *Pilulæ Panchymagogæ a scruple in a Dose*, and sometimes I gave her it to twenty five grains; she took this purge every six or seven days. Secondly, I caused the Leprous Scabs to be daily (twice a day) bathed with *our Powers of Mercury mixt with five or six times the quantity of Rose-water.* Thirdly, I caused her to take, three, four or five times a day, *our Powers of Vipers in a Glass of Wine*, and sometimes in Wine and Water mixt together; but for the most part in *our Herculean diet drink.* Fourthly, After she had done taking the *Pilulæ Panchymagogæ* aforementioned, she took ten Doses of the composition of the Pills described in *Observation* X aforegoing. By this means in about a quarter of a years time, she was made very well. *Salmon.*

XVII. *The Scurvy in a young Maid.*

A Maiden Lady seventeen years old, of an exceeding hot and dry constitution of body, having been for some years exceedingly troubled with the Scurvy, was perfectly cured of it by taking *our syrupus Nephriticus* three times a day, *viz.* morning, noon, and night, about two spoonfuls at a time; which she took sometimes in Ale, and sometimes in Wine and Water. She took it for five or six weeks time, purging once a week with *our Family Pills*, and so was made well. *Salmon.*

XVIII. *The Scurvy with heat and pain of the Reins.*

A Gentleman about forty years old had for eight or nine years time been extreamly troubled with the Scurvy, accompanied sometimes with wandering pains, but chiefly with heat and pain of the Reins. After the spending some hundreds of pounds in attempting the cure in vain, he came to me, whom I cured as follows. First, I caused him to purge once in eight or ten days with *my Family Pills.* Secondly, In the intervals of purging to take *our syrupus Nephriticus*, two or three times a day, which he did sometimes alone, and sometimes in a Glass of Ale or Mead. Thirdly, He bathed the parts pained and weakned with *our Powers of Amber.* By the constant use of these things in about a quarter of a year he was made perfectly well. *Salmon.*

XIX. *The Scurvy with weakness of the Stomach, loss of Appetite, Faintings, &c.*

A young Lady about twenty two years old thus afflicted, came to

to me for a cure, which I thus performed. First, I caused her to take every morning fasting *from half a spoonful to a spoonful of our Elixir proprietatis* in a Glass of Generous Wine. Secondly, Before Dinner she took this. *Take of our Aqua Bezoartica, an ounce and half; Tincture of Mars, and of Coral, of each from twenty to thirty drops; White Wine three ounces; mix for a Dose.* Thirdly, At night going to bed, she took this. *Take our Stomach Tincture, Powers of Vipers, of each twenty drops: Tincture of Mars ten drops; mix and let it be taken in a Glass of Wine.* She continued the use of these things for a month, and became well. *Salmon.*

XX. *The Scurvy, with a vehement Cough, and spitting Blood.*

A Man thirty six years old was much afflicted with the Scurvy, and had withall an extream Cough, and spitting of Blood. By reason of his spitting of Blood I could not safely purge him; and by reason it was necessary to be immediately stopt, I first ordered him to take my *Volatile Laudanum*; he began with two grains, and gradually increast it, till he took fourteen grains, according to the directions in *lib.* 1. *cap.* 15. *sect.* 66. aforegoing. After the third Dose his spitting of blood stopt. Secondly, He took in all his drink, *our spiritus aperiens, to a grateful Acidity.* This Spirit is highly Antiscorbutick, and one of the greatest Traumaticks and Vulneraries in the the whole World, for it does (as it were) glew the lips of Wounds together, it has such a consolidating property. Thirdly, By reason of his bad Stomach and want of Appetite, I caused him to take *a quart a day of our Herculean Diet*, made with White Wine, which made him eat like a Farmer; and so strengthned and fortified his Stomach, that he could eat and digest any thing. By the use of these things his spitting of Blood stopt, his Cough taken away, his thin, lean and consumptive body, made fleshy and plump, and in a word, the Scurvy, with its Regiment of Symptoms, so compleatly cured, that the man seemed as if he never had had any Disease; this was done in ten weeks time. *Salmon.*

CHAP.

CHAP. XIV.

Of Quotidian FEAVERS.

I. *A Quotidian Feaver.*

A Married Woman fell into a Quotidian Feaver, with which she was detained and afflicted for three whole months; afterwards her Liver being too cold, she fell into an Oedematous Tumor of the Feet: From which and the Feaver she was delivered by one Dose of *our Antimony*. *Petri Johannis Fabri Cur.* 95.

II. *A Feaver.*

A certain Gentleman had a grievous malignant Feaver, he was full of Red spots, having also in all parts pain, especially in his left side; with vomiting likewise of Choler, restlessness, Costiveness, *&c.* First of all an Emollient Clyster being injected, we let him Blood the third and fifth day to the quantity of eight ounces at a time, afterwards he used to take *Juleps of Alexandrina altered with the oyl of Vitriol, and the spirit of Limons.* And towards the seventh we gave him the quantity of *fifteen grains of our Sudorifick Antimony with the syrup of Limons in Cinnamon-water*; and having sweated plentifully he was perfectly Cured. *Petri Johannis Fabri cur.* 100.

III. *A quotidian Ague in a little Girl.*

A Girl ten years old was troubled with a quotidian Ague. I first purged her twice with *syrupus Elaterii*; then I gave her *fifty drops of my Guttæ vitæ in a little glass of Sack*; she was in her naked bed, and took them two hours before the Fit came, so that when the time came that the cold fit should approach, she was in a notable sweat, whereby she mist it for that bout. I caused her to repeat the Dose for five, six or seven dayes, as before, and to sweat in like manner, by which means she was cured, her fits not after returning. *Salmon.*

II. *A quotidian Ague in another young Maiden.*

A Maiden thirteen years old, vexed with a quotidian Ague, I thus cured. I first gave her (four hours before the time of her Fit) a Dose of *my Vomiting Lozenges*; which wrought well with her for three hours. Then (being in her naked bed) I gave her *fifty drops of my Guttæ vitæ in a Glass of Sack*, which wonderfully composed her, and put her presently into a sweat, so that she mist the fit the first time: The next day, I repeated the same again, both Vomit, and sweating Dose: At nine at night, I caused her to take *fifty drops of the Elixir of Virginea Snake-root in a Glass of White Wine*, and so to repose upon it. The third day I only

only repeated the *Guttæ Vitæ*, two hours before the Fit, and so continued the use of it for four or five dayes longer, by which she was well cured, her Fits no more returning. *Salmon.*

V. *A quotidian Ague in a middle aged Man.*

A man forty years old, was afflicted with a tedious quotidian, which commonly held him, (the cold and hot fit together) twelve hours at least. I first vomited him with *my Vomiting Lozenges* about five or six hours before the coming of the Fit. The working being over, about an hour and half, before the expected Fit, I gave him *five grains of my Volatile Laudanum* dissolved in a Glass of Sack, which put him into a potent sweat; and to comfort him in the time of his sweating, I caused him to take now and than, *a spoonful of our Aqua Bezoartica*, which also helpt on the *Diaphoresis*; by this means the Fit was prevented the very first time. I caused him to pursue the same course the very next day, by which the Fit was also prevented again; and for four days after I only caused him to take *six grains of our Volatile Laudanum* in a Pill, three hours before the coming of the Fit, to drink *an ounce of our Aqua Bezoartica* after it, and so (being in his naked bed) to fit himself for sweating, which was always effectually done. By the use of these things, the Fits wholly ceased, and he was made well. *Salmon.*

VI. *A quotidian Ague in a young married Woman.*

A young Woman twenty three years old, not long married (but not with Child) was tormented daily with a vehement quotidian Ague; and although she had taken many things, yet could she not be cured of it. Coming to me, I cured her with the following things. First, I purged her well both upwards and downwards with *our Catharticum Argenteum*, which was given her about six or seven hours before the expectance of the Fit, it gave her five Vomits and three Stools. Secondly, About an hour before the time of the Fit, it gave over working, and I gave her *half a dram of Our New London Treacle*, with *an ounce of our Aqua Bezoartica after it*, by which she sweat powerfully, and the Fit was prevented. The next day the same course both as to the Vomiting and sweating was followed again, by which the Ague seemed to be wholly gone; however I caused her to take *the said London Treacle* four or five dayes successively, and to sweat upon it; by which she was made well. *Salmon.*

VII. *A quotidian Ague in a youth.*

A Boy fifteen years old, was haunted for three months or more with a quotidian Ague, which made him look like death, and as if he was in a deep consumption. Coming to me I cured him with the following things. First, I cleansed his body with *our Catharticum Argenteum, twice*, giving it each time about six or seven hours before

fore the Fit. Secondly, When that had done working, I gave him *sixty drops of our spiritus Anodynus, in an ounce of our Aqua Bezoartica*, which put him into a notable sweat before the expected time of the Fit. Thirdly, I caused him to take every night going to bed *half a dram of Our Pulvis Antifebriticus*; and the next day, about two hours before the expected fit *sixty drops of the said spiritus Anodynus*. And by the use of these things in a weeks time he was perfectly well. *Salmon.*

VIII. *Several cured only with our Antifebritick powder, and Volatile Laudanum.*

I have cured I believe more than an hundred of quotidian Agues, only by giving them *our Volatile Laudanum* from four to six or eight grains at a time, so long before the coming of the fit, as to put the Patient into a good sweat by the expected time, and by the repeating of this five or six times they have been perfectly cured; yet some few I have known to relapse. But I have never observed one (of all I have cured) to relapse, if before-hand their bodies had been well cleansed with *our Cathartic um, Argenteum, Tabulæ Emetice, Pulvis Regalis*, or *Pulvis Antifebriticus*. And I remember about eleven or twelve which I have cured of stubborn quotidians, by only giving them *our Pulvis Antifebriticus*, for fourteen or sixteen dayes. *Salmon.*

IX. *A quotidian Ague in a young man.*

I have cured many quotidian Agues with the powder of the *Jesuites Bark*, being given from half a dram to two drams, and so well as that my Patients have never relapsed after it; but I always observed this method in giving it. First I well purged the patient with one of the following things, viz. *Cathartic um, Argenteum, Tabulæ Emetice, Pulvis Regalis, Pulvis Antifebriticus, Pilulæ Panchymagogæ, Pilulæ Familias, or Syrupus Elaterii*; of which I always chose that which seemed most to suit with the condition, temperament and state of my Patient; after which I then gave the powder in a proper vehicle, and ordered them to drink a Glass of Sack after it; and to continue taking it ten or fourteen dayes after the Ague seemed to be gone, purging the body in the time of taking it once in five dayes, with a *Tincture of Sena and Rheubarb.* But I have cured many more with the following Elixir prepared from the same. *Take the best rectified spirit of Wine three pounds; of our spiritus Anticolicus, a pound and half; mix them, and digest them five or six dayes in a gentle heat close stopt, then put into it powder of the Jesuites Bark, eight ounces: digest ten dayes and strain out by pressing: In the strained out Liquor infuse eight ounces more of the gross powder of the same, digesting ten daies, and straining out as before: This work of infusing and digesting, repeat in like manner, twice more, till you have made four several infusions, whereby the body of the menstruum may be fill'd as full as it can hold of the tincture of the Bark, shaking all well together once a day, during all the dayes of the several infusions: at last let it stand till it is clear*

clear, which decant, and filter, and keep in a Glass close stopt for use. Dose from two drams to half an ounce, in Claret Wine. A man 37 years old had been ten weeks or more, perplexed with a tedious Quotidian, whom I cured with the preceeding Elixir. I caused him to take two drams the first time, in a Glass of Claret Wine three hours before the fit: it prevented the fit in a very great measure, but not wholly. The next day he took two drams and half, in the same manner, a like time before the fit, which wholly took it away. I caused him still to continue the use of it for twelve or fourteen days time longer, and he was so perfectly cured, that his Ague returned no more. And by the use of this Elixir, I have cured a great many more of the same Ague, who being cured never relapsed again. *Salmon.*

X. *A quotidian Ague with weakness of the Stomach.*

A young Woman eighteen years old being afflicted with a quotidian Ague, and a great weakness of the Stomach, indigestion, want of Appetite, loathing and Vomiting, came to me to be cured. I first purged her with *my Antifebritick powder*, three or four times; then I gave her the Elixir as in the preceeding Observation is directed, and in three or four times taking of it her Ague left her; however I ordered her to continue the use of it for a fortnight longer, which she did, and was perfectly cured of it: but she still complained of her Stomach, yet not so much as formerly, for which I ordered her the *Tincture of Coral sixty drops at a time* three or four times a day in *Rhenish Wine*: she continued the use of it ten dayes, and was made well. *Salmon.*

XI. *A quotidian Ague with the Dropsie Anasarca.*

A Man forty three years old, long troubled with this quotidian, accompanied with a Dropsie, came to me to be cured. I first purged him twice with *our Pilulæ Panchymagogæ.* The fifth day, I gave him a Dose of *Cathartick Argenteum*, seven hours before the Fit, which had done working in five hours; then I exhibited six grains of *our Volatile Laudanum*, so that he fell into a through sweat, about the time of the cold Fits coming; whereby it was prevented for that day; he continued the use of the *Laudanum* for six days, and lost his Ague: Moreover, he found his Dropsie diminished very much: Upon which I advised him to take the said *Laudanum* at night going to bed from six to twelve grains encreasing the Dose gradually, and to purge once in six dayes with *our Syrup of Elaterium*; which he did, and was in a months time longer, freed from all Diseases, and restored to perfect health. *Salmon.*

XII. *A quotidian Ague in a Woman with Child.*

A Woman thirty three years old, troubled with a quotidian, came to me for help; being with Child, I thought it not safe to purge her, with any strong Medicament, therefore over night I gave

gave her *from half a dram to four scruples, of Our Pulvis Antifebriticus*, causing her to drink after it a draught of White or Rhenish Wine: and the next day about three or four hours before she expected the fit five or six grains of *our Volatile Laudanum*, with a Glass of Sack, which put her into a Lusty sweat about the usual time of the coming of the fit. About ten hours after the taking of the said *Laudanum*, she had two or three large Vomits. At bed-time she took the pouder again, and the next morning the *Laudanum*, which had the same effect as the former, and she mist her fit: she continued this Course for five nights and dayes, at the end of which time, she concluded her self to be well: However, I caused her to continue the taking of the *Laudanum* every night in five grains, and to sweat gently upon it for ten or twelve dayes longer. She did so, and was so perfectly freed from her Distemper, that it returned no more. But by reason of her long illness, she found her self very weak, and faint. I advised her to the use of *the Powers of Vipers*, which she took morning and evening from twenty to thirty drops or more in a Glass of Sack, for some time, and was restored to her Pristine Health. *Salmon.*

CHAP. XV.

Of a Tertian AGUE.

I. *A Bastard putrid Tertian Feaver.*

A Friend of mine about the fifteenth year of his Age was afflicted with a spurious intermitting putrid *Tertian Feaver*, which held him for the space of three weeks; about three or four hours he was taken first with a coldness of his Hands and Feet, then a vehement heat with a pressure and anxiety of the Heart did seize him. The day he was free of his fits he was cheerful and could eat, but he was troubled with a Cough and Constipation of Belly. His Urine was crude and thick. I prescribed the following potion for him to take. *Take Electuarium Diacatholicon six drachms, Electuarium de Succo Rosarum three, ounces, the decoction of Flowers and Fruits a sufficient quantity; mix them and make a potion.* After purgation let him use at twice the following Sudorifick, *Take Rob Ebuli, in one ounce of the Water of Fumitory, Carduus Benedictus, Sorrel of each two ounces, mix them.* By these Remedies the Feaver left him within a few dayes. *Gabelchoveri. Cent. 4. Cur. 90.*

II. *A*

II. *A Tertian Ague in a young Gentleman.*

A Gentleman twenty two years old was very much troubled with a Tertian Ague, and could by no means get rid of it: Coming to me, I cured him by the following method. First, I purged him with this. *Take Calomelanos a scruple; Resinous Scammony, Our Pulvis Antifebriticus, of each twelve grains; mix and make pills for one Dose.* It was given eight hours before the coming of the fit, and purged him admirably. The fit came, but it was very gentle. It was given again the next time, eight hours before the fit, and it wrought in like manner. And the fit still diminished. I caused it to be given the third time eight hours before the fit also, and this time it purged him better than before: And now he had scarcely any appearance of the fit. I gave him it the fourth time, it wrought in like manner: But after the working was over, about two hours before the expected time of the fit, I caused him to take this Dose. *Take of our Volatile Laudanum four grains; dissolve it in a little syrup; Antimony diaphoretick a dram; mix them together for a Dose.* It sweat him powerfully, and he had not the least appearance of the fit. In the time of his sweating he took now and then a spoonful of *Our Aqua Bezoartica.* I caused this last Course to be followed for four fits more, and he was perfectly cured. *Salmon.*

I have cured several of Tertians by his very method, without any difference, save the purge aforementioned was thus composed. Take Calomelanos a scruple; Resinous Scammony, Pulvis Antifebriticus, ana ten grains; Resin of Jallap six grains; mix and make pills for one Dose. And truly in a great number this method has been successful. Salmon.

III. *A Tertian Ague in a Labouring man.*

A Man thirty seven years old, laboured long under a Tertian Ague, whom I thus cured. *Take of Our Catharticum Argenteum two drams; Decoction of Carduus four ounces; mix them for a dose.* It was given him seven hours before the fit; and it wrought admirably with him both upwards and downwards. In the intermediate dayes he took *Sal tartari Sulphuratum,* in all his Liquor, but especially dissolved in Spring-water, whereby he became much amended in the habit of his Body. The next fit I caused the former Dose to be given again in like manner which had the same effect; nor after it did the fit come, although he took no other remedy. At night going to bed he took this. *Take of our Treacle or Antidote a dram and half; extract of Virginean snake-root a scruple; Antimony diaphoretick, a dram; mix for a Dose.* It put him into a breathing sweat, which continued almost till morning. He continued the use of this Sudorifick for five or six nights and became perfectly well, so that he heard no more of his Ague. *Salmon.*

IV. *A Tertian Ague in another poor man.*

A poor labouring man came to

me to be cured of his Ague; which I perform'd with *my Cathartícum Argenteum*, giving him two drams in a Glass of White Wine, six or seven hours before the coming of the fit, which workt both upwards and downward with him very well; the working being over, and about an hour and half before the fit, I caused him to take 2 *drams of the Jesuites Bark* in a Glass of warm Claret. It prevented his fit the first time: I caused him to renew this same Course for twice more, and he was made well, and freed from his Ague. *Salmon.*

V. *A Tertian Ague in a young Gentlewoman.*

A young Gentlewoman nineteen years old, being in the fit of a Tertian Ague sent for me. She was in the height of the cold fit, and extream thirsty, so that she swallowed drink greedily. I caused all her drink to be made as sharp as it could be well drunk *with Oyl of Sulphur*. This presently allayed her Thirst, and mightily abated the hot fit, so that it was almost inconsiderable, and a great Diaphoresis or sweat followed. I ordered that she should drink no drink, but what was made as sharp as she could bear with *Oyl of Sulphur per Campanum*, which wonderfully altered and changed the habit of her Body for the better. The next day, I purged her with *my Family Pills*, which wrought very well with her. The day following four hours before the fit (being in bed) she took the following Bolus. *Take of our Theriaca half a dram; of our Volatile Laudanum three grains; of our Bezoartick powder sixteen grains; mix and make a Bolus.* This put her into a great sweat, so that at the time of the fit, she had no cold fit at all; and it went off with a stout sweat, she taking *Oyl of Sulphur* in all her drink. She continued this Course twice more, and heard nothing after of her Ague. *Salmon.*

VI. *A Tertian Ague in another young Gentlewoman.*

A Maiden Lady twenty years old was vehemently troubled with a stubborn Tertian Ague nor could she be rid of it, though she believed she had taken more than an hundred medicines. Coming to me, I cured her only with my *Pulvis Antifebriticus*. I gave her *two scruples of my Pulvis Antifebriticus* morning and evening made up into a Bolus sometimes with *Gelly of Hartshorn*, sometimes with *Our Theriaca* or *Antidote*, and sometimes with *Conserve of Barberries*. After the third Dose her Ague left her, nor had she it ever after, yet I ordered her to continue its Use for at least a fortnight longer. Thus she became well. The Disease went away by Stool; for her stools were so offensive, beyond what usually they were wont to be, that she could not bear the smell her self. *Salmon.*

I have near an hundred Observations more by me of the cure of Tertians performed with this only remedy, which are as well my wonder, as satisfaction. I forbear to insert them here, because it would be only Tautology, since the Operation, Effects, and Cures, were all one and the same. Salmon.

VII. *A*

VII. *A Tertian Ague in a young Girl.* A Girl ten or eleven years old having had about six fits of a Tertian, came to me; I cured her by giving her *my Emetick Lozenges* about seven hours before the fit came; and when they had done working by giving her fifty drops of *my Guttæ Vitæ*, which put her into a lusty sweat by that time the cold fit was expected, whereby it was prevented. This Course was twice more repeated, and she became perfectly well. *Salmon.*

I have cured near sixty several persons of Tertian Agues, with this very method, and it never yet failed me in one Patient, I have applyed it to, of so great power are Good Antimonials and Opiates if rightly given. I have also cured many more Tertians in the same manner, save instead of Our Emetick Lozenges, *I have sometimes given the* Aqua Benedicta Rulandi, *or the* Oxysaccharum Emeticum, *or* Syrupus Emeticus *of* Angelus Sala, *the which, although we have already taught to make them in* Our Dispensatory, *we will now (for the sakes of those who have not that book) transferre them hither.* First, Aqua Benedicta Rulandi: *Take Glass of Antimony, or Crocus Metallorum lævigated, an ounce; choice Canary a pint and half; digest in a gentle heat till the Wine has a scum (which is poyson) then filter the infusion and keep it for use. Dose from half an ounce to an ounce and half.* Secondly, Oxysaccharum Emeticum: *Take Glass of Antimony lævigated, an ounce; White Wine Vinegar a pint; infuse them in a Gentle Balneo Mariæ twenty four hours; Then add double refined Sugar eight or twelve ounces; melt and make a syrup. Dose from two drams to six, or an ounce in very strong people.* Thirdly, Syrupus Emeticus. *Take a Glass of Antimony lævigated an ounce; Red Sanders six drams; Cinnamon, Zedoary, Seeds of Angelica, Lignum Aloes, ana, two drams; Saffron half a dram; Vinegar of Roses eighteen ounces; digest in a warm Balneo Mariæ twenty four hours, strain and filter. Then with twenty ounces of Sugar, dissolved in a little Rosewater, make a syrup. Dose from a dram to three or four to such as are easie to Vomit, but to others and stronger people it may be given to six drams. yea to an ounce.*

All these are excellent Emeticks and wonderfully safe, and may be given to the most tender and delicate bodies, yea without any danger to little Infants. They all of them, are extraordinary good Vomits against all sorts of Agues and Feavers, chiefly against Tertian and Quartan Agues, as also against continent and continual Feavers, whither non-putrid or putrid, malignant or pestilential, Small Pox and other Contagious Diseases, if timely given, or before the Small pox come forth; for they evacuate all the Vitious humors out of the Ventricle by Vomit, are excellent against the Megrim and Headach from a foul Stomach; the Falling Sickness, Apoplexy, Pleurisie, Melancholy, Plague, Gout, Dropsie, Jaundise, Stagnation of the Blood, and other Diseases arising from Obstructions or putrefaction. In Agues they are to be given sometime before the fit. *Angelus Sala* has these words. *Hoc Oxysaccharum est Gustui Gratum, de quo, Deum testor, quod etiam Infantibus, ubi necessarium est, absque omni timore præberi potest.* Salmon.

VIII. *A Tertian Ague of long continuance.*

A man thirty five years old had been afflicted with a Quartan nine whole months; after he had taken many medicines in vain, he came to me to be cured. I first, about seven hours before the fit, gave him *an ounce of Oxysaccharum salæ*, which wrought with him well. Mean season I infused *two drams of the powder of Pomegranate Peels in half a pint of good Claret.* It was infused warm for four hours, and then I caused him to drink the Wine, powder and all, by which the fit was prevented. The next fit he took the *same potion of Wine, with powder of Pomegranate peel* as before; and I caused him to continue the use of it four or five times more, and his Ague so left him that he heard no more of it. I have cured several only by the exhibition of of *the powder of Pomegranate peel, given from a dram to two drams in Claret Wine*, where no Emetick or other Medicine has gone before, and their Agues have no more returned: And some I have cured with the same thing; who, after about three weeks time, have had them afresh; but by taking the powder again four, five or six times, have been perfectly cured thereof. I verily believe, that if those upon whom the fits returned had but premised a Vomit of *our Emetick Lozenges*, or *the Aqua Benedicta*, or *Oxysaccharum salæ*, the Cure had been done by the first times of taking the powder; and therefore ever since, when I design to give *the Pomegranate powder*, I always premise a gentle Vomit, of one of the afore-mentioned things. *Salmon.*

IX. *A Tertian Ague in an elderly woman.*

A Woman fifty six years old having had a Tertian Ague for five months, came to me for cure. I cured her with this infusion. *Take powder of Pomegranate peels, a pound; choice Rhenish Wine a Gallon: Infuse fourteen or sixteen dayes, shaking it once or twice a day; then let it stand to be clear, decant, strain through a flannel bag; filter through brown paper, and keep it close stopt for use:* Dose half a pint, (sweetned if you please with Sugar) morning and night on the well day, and as much presently after the fit is off. She took about six quarts of the infusion and was freed from her Ague so as it returned no more. *Salmon.*

X. *A Tertian Ague in a little Girl.*

A Girl seven years old was afflicted with a Tertian Ague, whom I cured with the following remedy. *Take choice White Wine two quarts; powder of Pomegranate peels four ounces; boil till half a pint is consumed; strain, filter, and keep it for use.* Dose three spoonfuls presently after the fits, and about three spoonfuls, three or four times a day, in the intervals. She continued the use of this Medicine for three weeks and was cured. *Salmon.*

XI. *A Tertian Ague in a Youth.*

A youth fifteen years old had been for three months vexed with a stubborn Tertian. I cured him by giving *our Tabulæ Emeticæ* every morn-

morning fasting on the well days: and about six or seven hours before the time of the fit, on the sick day; and an hour before the coming of the fit *fifty drops of our Guttæ Vitæ.* He continued this Course for a fortnight and was cured. But this is to be observed that the Dose of the *Tabulæ Emeticæ*, were proportioned according to the Age and strength of the Youth, and by that he had taken them five times, they wrought not half so violently with him, and scarcely at all upwards, but for the most part downwards; by which it daily appeared that the morbifick matter was continually thereby wasted, and at length wholly carried off; for at the fifteenth and sixteenth times taking them, they wrought not at all, and then he gave over taking, found himself well, nor did his Ague ever return again. It was so prevented upon the first Dose, that he had no sensible fit, but only a little Thirst; nor did it afterwards come any more during the whole time of his taking Physick. *Salmon.*

CHAP. XVI.

Of Quartane FEAVERS.

I. *A Quartane of long continuance.*

FIrst of all the Patient was purged with twelve grains of *Petra Philosophale Leonardi Phioravante, mixed with half a drachm of good Mithridate.* The next day he took of the following decoction warm six ounces, and so continued fourteen dayes morning and evening. *Take Ground Pine one pound; White Wine eight pound; White Honey one pound; distill them with a gentle fire till five pound be come forth; then let it cool, and filter that which remained in the Vessel, and mix it with that which was distilled afore; keep it in a Glass close stopped and use it.* Also the Reins of the back was anointed every night with *Balsamum Artificiale Leonardi Phioravante.* And by these means the Patient was perfectly cured. Some have been cured by taking a Dose of *Turpethum Diaphoreticum Paracelsi* either with *Amuletum Palmarii*, or with some excellent good *Mithridate* in the morning fasting, and sweating thereupon; sometimes it was given with other Potions or Compositions according to the Disease.

II. *A Quartane.*

One *Rosina* was troubled with a quartane Ague the space of twelve months, with Induration and swelling of the Spleen, whereof she fell into a kind of a Dropsie which is called *Ascitem*, the which I purged

ged first with *Essentia* and *Trocheses Alhandali* and *Serapionis*. The second day I commanded her that she should lick in *Diacubebe* for the space of a Month. Many that were troubled with the quartane Feaver I have cured with our *Turpethum*, and those that had the Pestilence and Pleurisie. *Theophrasti Paracelsi exp.* 94.

III. *A quartane Ague.*

A certain person fell into a quartane Ague, his feet and the bottom of his Belly being swelled, he had also a pain in the Stomach with nauseating; but he was presently cured by *our Antimonum præcipitatum* and *Febrifuge*, as also by *our Vitriol in Cinnamon-water; the quantity of ten drops in half an ounce of Cinnamon-water, which is to be taken very early in the morning fasting.* He did use for some dayes our secret of *Tartar*, and the Tincture or extract of Treacle, and by these he was cured and lived afterwards many years free from all Diseases. *Petri Johannis Fabri cur.* 3.

IV. *A quartane Ague.*

A Noble Person about the twenty fifth year of his Age, of stature Tall and very Slender, as to his Constitution, Melancholy; was afflicted for the space of six months with a quartane; all the *Galenick* Remedies being used in vain, he at length tryed twice or thrice *our Antimony* and *our secret of Tartar*, and pure Wine for his drink, and a hot and moist sort of Diet; and so without using any other kind of Medicine his Fever vanished away. *Petri Johannis Fabri Cur.* 4.

V. *A quartane Ague.*

Antonius Faber a Canon, was taken with the Symptomes of a quartane Feaver, with a pain and perpetual nauseating of the Stomach, as also with the Hick-cough; with which he was extreamly afflicted; this Gentleman was perfectly cured by one Dose of *Our Antimony. Petri Johannis Fabri cur.* 5.

VI. *A Quartane.*

A servant Maid of my Brothers, was troubled for the space of six moneths with a quartane; I purged her with *Crocus Metallorum* for 4 dayes together, giving her every morning for a dose twelve grains thereof in the best Wine; afterwards I purged her again twice with the extract of black *Hellebore* in the days of the Paroxysme; and one ounce of the Tincture of Treacle, being exhibited very early in the morning fasting. She was cured within fifteen dayes, none of the Symptomes Remaining. *Petri Johannis Fabri cur.* 9.

VII. *A quartane Ague.*

A certain Lawyer about the Thirtieth year of his Age, contracted great Crudities by Reason of his hard Study, late sitting up and abstinence from sleep; which brought him into a quartane Feaver he tried many Galenical and Chymical Remedies in vain, for his Feaver notwithstanding continued. I prescribed him a hot and moist diet, and for drink pure Wine. He used very early in the morning *Vinum Hypocratum* and *Cinnamon-water*, and within a moneth he

he was perfectly cured by plentiful sweats; which nature that was powerful did send forth daily by the Pores. *Petri Johannis Fabri cur.* 15.

VIII. *A quartane Ague.*

A young Maid was afflicted with a simple quartane, this Feaver continued for seven moneths; afterwards the black Jaundice appeared over her whole Body, she was troubled almost with a perpetual Vomiting, with a swelling also about the region of the Spleen, her Urine was black. I being called, I conceived good hopes of her Recovery, because of the plenty of Urine which she made. I prescribed opening Juleps altered with the *Oyl of Vitriol*, to be taken four dayes early and late; and Wine moderately diluted with the Water wherein Dog-grass is boiled and Calybiated with hot Steel. After these dayes were passed I gave her ten grains of *my Antimony*, whereby she did Evacuate very plentifully both upwards and downwards much black stinking matter. By this one Purgation her Feaver vanished and by little and little her Jaundice, and her body recovered its pleasant and lively Colour. *Petri Johannis Fabri cur.* 21.

IX. *A quartane Ague.*

A certain Married Woman was vexed with a quartane Ague about the fortieth year of her Age. I did purge her by Cathartick Potions Dogmatically prepared for such as are Melancholick, and yet her Feaver continued much after one for the space of six or seven moneths; to whom at length we applied Spagyrick Medicines. We did purge her with *our Antimony* three or four times, and we did commend to her the daily use of *Cinnamon-water*. Afterwards we did exhibit the extract of Treacle in the Paroxisme, by which she was cured perfectly and lives as yet. *Petri Johannis Fabri cur.* 48.

X. *A Quartane.*

One about the Age of thirty five was afflicted for eight months with a quartane Ague; a vast multitude of Medicines were applied to him, also a course of Diet was prescribed him; about the latter end of the eighth moneth my advice was asked. I found the Patients Liver was swelled with a kind of Scirrhus and his feet was so much swollen that he seemed rather to be Hydroptick, the Course of his Diet being changed, he did drink Water and Ptisane, of some Herbs and Roots. I did advise the drinking of pure Wine, but moderately; and that the sick should take every morning fasting one ounce of the Spirit of Wine. I did purge him with *our Antimony*, three or four times diverse dayes. I did prescribe the use of *Cinnamon-water* and *vinum Hypocraticum*; by these Medicines alone the sick person was perfectly cured. *Petri Johannis Fabri cur.* 49.

XI. *A quartane Ague.*

Another married Woman was afflicted with a quartane Ague accompanied with most grievous Symptomes, such as Nauseating, Vomiting, loss of Appetite, and a weakness of all the Powers. Many Medicines were used in vain by

the Doctors of *Thoulouse*; at length she was cured by the daily use of the following Opiate and the Tincture of Corals prescribed by me. *Take the Salt of Corals and Pearls, of each one drachm, the Tincture of Gold two drachms, the Essence of Anise and Cinnamon of each half a drachm; our mineral Bezoar stone, which is our Sudorifick Antimony one drachm; Musk and Ambergrise of each half a drachm; Citron Peels infused in Cinnamon-water and put thorough a strainer three ounces; mix and incorporate them together, and make an Opiate and take the quantity of a filberd Nut thereof every morning fasting for a moneth together.* By this she was perfectly cured of her Feaver and other symptomes. *Petri Johannis Fabri cur.* 70.

XII. *A double Quartane.*

A Maid about eight years old was afflicted for three or four moneths with a double quartane, with a perpetual nauseating and a swelling both of the Feet and the lower part of the Belly; there being also a Scirrhus and hard Tumor about the Region of the Liver and Spleen. We cured her by the following Medicines. First of all we prepared the tough and viscous humors with attenuating and opening Juleps, mixed with *the Oyl of Vitriol*, for eight or nine dayes; the Region of the Liver and Reins being anointed with the *Oyl of white Amber*. Afterwards we gave her ten grains of *our Antimony in a spoonful of Choice Wine*; whereby much flegmatick, melancholick, stinking, putrid matter was evacuated both upwards and downwards. Then we did again repeat opening and attenuating Juleps, and so within two moneths the Feaver did vanish and all its symptoms. *Petri Joh. Fabri Cur.* 20.

XIII. *A quartane Ague in a young Lady.*

A Lady eighteen years old was seized with a quartane. When after three moneths time she had tried many Remedies, and could meet with nothing that would do her good, she sent for me, and desired my help. I gave her *a dram and half of the powder of Asarum in a Glass of Sherry Sack*: Being in her bed, she was covered warm with Cloaths to sweat, it being about an hour and half before the coming of the fit. It gave her three Vomits before the expected fit; then she fell into a sweat, before the expected cold fit came: The sweat being over, the Medicine gave her three or four Stools; and I caused her after it (about bed time) to take *three grains of Our Volatile Laudanum*: which put her into a breathing sweat all night. The next night she took *four grains of the said Laudanum*, with a Glass of Sack, and sweat with it gently as before. The third night she took *four grains more of the same*, and sweat as before. The next day was the day of the fit. I gave her again almost *two drams of Asarum* as before; it gave her two lusty Vomits, and she fell as at the first Dose into a sweat, and the cold fit was again prevented, and it afterwards wrought gently downwards. At night she took *five grains of Our Volatile Laudanum*, and sweat gently all night: the second night she took *five grains more*, and sweat again

again. The third night she repeated *the same Dose* with the same success. The day following I repeated *two drams of Asarum*, with the same effect and success; and the same night *six grains of our Laudanum*. The next expected day of the fit, I gave her no more *Asarum*, but two hours before the fit 60 drops of my *Guttæ Vitæ in a Glass of Sack*: She sweat powerfully, so that no cold fit appeared. From henceforth she only took *six grains of Our Volatile Laudanum* every night; the next day of the fit, she had no appearance of it at all. She continued the use of the *Laudanum* for twelve nights longer, and was so well freed from the Ague, that the fits returned no more. *Salmon.*

XIV. *A quartane Ague cured with Jesuites Bark.*

A man twenty nine years old being extreamly vexed with a Quartane, for many weeks, and getting no remedy for it came to me. I cured him, only by giving him the Jesuites powder. He took *a dram and half of the powder*, immediately after his next fit, in a Glass of Wine; and *a dram and half* at night in like manner. He continued to take (for fifteen or sixteen dayes together) *a dram and half* at a time, three times a day, *viz.* in the morning fasting; an hour before dinner; and last at night going to bed. The next expected day, he had scarcely any appearance of his fit. He continued to take the powder for the time aforesaid, and was so perfectly cured, as his fits returned no more. I have cured many of Quartanes with this alone remedy, applyed in the very same manner. *Salmon.*

XV. *A quartane Ague cured with our Guttæ Vitæ.*

A man about thirty seven years old, of a melancholy and cold disposition of body, had been long troubled with a quartane Ague; when he could get no cure by other Physicians he came to me. I caused him every night going to bed to take from *fifty to a hundred drops of Our Guttæ Vitæ, in half a quarter of a pint of choice and strong Cinnamon-water*; beginning first with fifty drops, and so encreasing to an hundred gradatim. And on the Ague day, he also took the said *Guttæ Vitæ* (*from fifty to a hundred drops in like manner*) *in the said Cinnamon-water* two or three hours before the coming of the fit; so that by the expected time, he was in a lusty sweat: thus continuing for fifteen or sixteen dayes, he was freed from his Ague. *Salmon.*

XVI. *A quartane Ague in another Man.*

A man forty years old having been about six months afflicted with a quartane Ague came to me for help. I first vomited him with *my Tabulæ Emeticæ*; which were given about six hours before the fit came. Then about an hour before the expected time of the Ague he took *sixty drops or more of our Guttæ Vitæ*, in a Glass of Sack which put him into a liberal sweat, so that the cold fit came not. At night, and indeed every night going to bed he took a Dose of *our Volatile Laudanum from three grains to six or seven* gradually encreasing the Dose, by

by which the febritick matter was continually consumed in sweat before the approaching day of the fit, so that on the expected time there either was no fit, or so little, that it was scarce discernable: but taking the *Laudanum* or *Guttæ Vitæ* also on the day of the fit, two or three hours, before the usual time of its coming, it was always prevented; and by continuing this Course, in about fourteen days more he was perfectly cured. *Salmon.*

I have cured I believe some Scores of people having quartane Agues, with these very remedies, and the very same method; and I can safely say, that in more than forty several patients, I have not found it fail one of them, although some of them have had their Agues for more than a year together; and some of them almost for two years. Salmon.

XVII. *A quartane Ague cured by Anointing.*

A Woman about thirty three years old, having had a quartane for above ten weeks, came to me to be cured. I first cleansed her upwards two or three several times with *my Catharticum Argenteum*; afterwards, I purged her twice with *my Family Pills*, then I caused to be anointed all her back-bone from the Neck to the Rump, with *Oyl of Amber*, and in her naked bed caused her to sweat well; doing this three or four times on the fit days, she was cured. In all her drink for three weeks together she took thirty drops at a time of *Our Bezoartick Tincture.* Salmon.

I have cured several others by this very course, save instead of the Oyl of Amber, *I have sometimes used* Oleum petroleum, Oyl of Rosemary, Oyl of Oranges or Lemons, *or* Oyl of Sassafras: *and from the experience I have had of this way of Cure, I verily believe, almost any hot Oyl will do the same thing. And from these experiments, I am apt to think, that the cause of Feavers does not always lie in the blood, but very much, (if not wholly) in the Nerves and Nervous juyce; and I am something more confirmed in this opinion, for that I have known several to be cured only with flowers, Volatile Salt, or Spirit of Sal Armoniack, given according to Art.* Salmon.

XVIII. *A quartane Ague in a youth.*

Reading in *Helmont* of his Universal Febrifuge *lib. de febribus, cap.* 14. *No.* 7. which he calls *Præcipitatum Diaphoreticum*, or *Mercurius Diaphoreticus Paracelsi*, I was resolved to make trial of it, and truly I cured many Patients with it to my great satisfaction, nor do I remember that ever I gave it in an Ague in vain. A youth fourteen years old, who had had a quartane Ague six months at least, came to me to be cured, who could not have help from any other remedy; and indeed I my self applyed many things to him in vain. Having lately read this in *Helmont*, was then resolved to make trial of it. I prepared it and gave him it, every night going to bed, in half a dram of *Our Antidote* or *Treacle*, and he sweat well upon it, and on the day of the fit in like manner about four hours before the fit came. He took it about

about ten dayes and was perfectly cured; for the *Mercury* dissolved and melted all the cold, icy, clammy, viscous, tenacious, and stubborn humors, which were the Morbifick matter causing the Ague, and resolving them into most thin and subtile parts, caused them to perspire through the skin. Now although I had by me the *Mercurius diaphoreticus* of *Faber*, before described in this book at *chap.* 5. *Sect.* 5. and my *Angelus mineralis*, prepared both ways, *viz.* by the prescript of *cap.* 4. *sect* 8. And by *cap.* 5. *sect.* 57. And though in all probability any of these might have performed the same thing, yet for security sake I thought good to use that prepared after *Paracelsus* his own way; which because that Author is not in every bodies hands, and withall not only he, but others who have taken it from him, are in Latin and so not to be understood by every vulgar man, we shall now do the Publick that service to describe it here in our own Mother Tongue.

Mercurius Præcipitatus Paracelsi.

Take Quick-silver (purified by distilling it from silver) eight ounces; of the strongest Spirit of Niter twenty four ounces; put the Niter into a large Glass Matrass with a long neck, and put in the Mercury by Degrees, or by little and little (lest it runs over, and so either burns your hands, or does other mischief) being dissolved, fit to the Matrass a head: abstract the Spirit with a fire of the third degree, seven times cohobating of it, but always fortifying of the Spirit, with as much more fresh Spirit of Niter, till the Mercury becomes purely red. Take of this Mercury, edulcorated with fair water by much washing, half a pound; Aqua Ovorum a pound and half, mix and digest for a month; afterwards distil by an Alembick, with seven cohobations; augmenting the fire towards the end, that the Mercury may be sufficiently dried, which then digest thirty dayes in sand, in a broad bottomed Glass, first with a gentle fire, and after with a stronger, encreasing the heat by degrees; and affusing on it the best S. V. four inches above it, distil off from it, and again distil, and cohobate seven times, so have you the true Mercurius Sudorificus of Paracelsus. And this is the preparation by which we performed the Cure, not only in the above-mentioned youth, but in several others afterwards. *Salmon.*

XIX. *A quartane Ague cured in an Elderly Woman.*

A Woman about forty six years old, having had a quartane Ague for three or four months, came to me for Cure: which I performed by the following prescript. *Take Jesuits pouder five scruples; extract of Gentian half a dram; of Our Antifebritick pouder a scruple; mix and make a bolus for one dose.* This was constantly given every night going to bed, and every fit day, about three hours before the expecting of the fit; and in twelve or thirteen dayes time she was cured. *Salmon.*

XX. *A quartane Ague in a Country Fellow.*

A Countrey Fellow who had a quartane Ague six or eight weeks came to me to be cured. I gave him

him this following mixture about two hours before the fit; and he took it four times and was perfectly cured. *Take of our pulvis Antifebriticus, Nutmeg grated ana, a scruple; burnt Alum half a dram; mix for one Dose.* Salmon.

And I cured several with the following mixture, and now commend it as a most admirable thing. *Take Myrrh in fine powder a dram and half; Our Antidote a dram; Our Pulvis Antifebriticus, extract of Gentian, of each half a dram; Camphire six grains mixt with four drops of Oyl of Wormwood; mix and make a Bolus for one dose.* I always gave it an hour or two before the fit, (the patient being in their naked bed) with a good Glass of Muskadel or Canary after it, and commonly the fourth or fifth Dose did the Cure, the sick sweating every time upon it. *Salmon.*

XXI. *A quartane Ague cured by juyce of Cammomil.*

I remember when I was a Boy, that I had a tedious quartane Ague, and my Father cured me of it, only by giving me about four or five ounces (as I remember) of the juyce of Camomil a little before the coming of the fit, he gave me it three or four times and it cured me. And some years after I had another quartane Ague, and with the same remedy he cured me again. And since I have practised Physick my self, I have given it to many in like manner, with the same success; nor have I given it to one person afflicted with a quartane, where it has once failed me. *Salmon.*

XXII. *A quartane Ague in a young Lady.*

A young Lady twenty years old had been about ten or eleven weeks afflicted with a quartane Ague; and although she had had several great men to cure her, who had loaded her with variety of nasty Medicines, yet she could get no relief: She came to me and desired my assistance: Now whereas she complained of a great weight at her Stomach, with loathing, want of Appetite and Vomiting, I first evacuated her Stomach two or three times with *my Catharticum Argenteum two drams*, which I gave her five or six hours before the fit: whereby her fits were much lessened. The third fit she took *two scruples of my pulvis Antifebriticus* three hours before the fit; and as much every night going to bed in *a dram of Our Antidote or Treacle:* She continued the use of this alone Medicine about fourteen or fifteen dayes, and was thereby perfectly cured, so as that she has not had an Ague since, to the day of the writing hereof, although it is above ten years agone, having lived all this time in good health. *Salmon.*

CHAP.

CHAP. XVII.

Of Hectick FEAVERS.

I. *The Hectick Feaver with a Gonorrhæa.*

A Noble Youth had a grievous and virulent Gonorrhæa, which afflicted him for five years notwithstanding what had been prescribed by the Doctors of *Tholouse*, at length he fell into a slow Feaver with a looseness of the Body; he growing every day more Consumptive and desperately ill I was called; to whom I gave for fifteen dayes fifteen drops of the *Arcanum of Mans Blood in Womans Milk fresh*, with so many drops of *the Tincture of Coral*, and that very early fasting, in his ordinary drink he did use *Ptisan* with the *Spirit of Violets*, and the Acid *Spirit of Mercury*, and the *Tincture of Gold* extracted with the *Oyl of Vitriol rectified* in all his Broths. By the use of these Medicines without any *Cathartick Medicament*, he was cured perfectly within a moneth, of his Feaver, Loosens and Gonorrhæa, and within three moneths more he was Restored to his former State, being lusty, lively and vigorous. *Petri Johannis Fabri,*

II. *The Hectick Feaver.*

A Gentlewoman having been for a whole year afflicted with a slow Feaver; and growing lean, the whole habit of her body being changed; she fell into a Hectick Feaver by reason of the former; also her Courses did cease and she became extreamly Melancholy. This Feaver held her for a year, notwithstanding many Remedies were tried, such as *Cathartick Potions*, *Phlebotomy*, *Baths*, *Womans Milk*, &c. I being called, found her labouring under the Hectick Feaver in the third Degree, having *Hypocrates* Face, a deep Consumption, being a meer Skeleton; though I despaired of of her Recovery, yet I was resolved to try the following Remedies; I prescribed her a hot and moist diet and Jellies made of Capons, Partridges, *&c.* and that with every Dose there should be mixed one *drachm of the Spirit of Violets* with *ten drops of the Arcanum of mans blood* or *Deers blood.* After this had been used a moneth, the Feaver was somewhat mitigated, and the Symptoms moderated. The next moneth she used the distilled water of Frogs, for a Ptisane altered with the water of *Cinnamon* in the end of that moneth she grew discernably stronger, and lustier; and her Courses which before were stopped, began to run again; which to provoke them the more, she used larger quantity of the *Arcanum of mans blood* in her Jellies which she took four times a day.

In

in the beginning of another moneth and about the full Moon her Terms flowed plentifully; and about 10 or 15 days her Fever and other symptoms vanished, both her Sleep and Stomach returning again, she enjoyed a firm and durable health. *Petri Johannis Fabri. cur.* 31.

III. *Another Hectick Feaver.*

A youth in the eighteenth year of his Age fell into a slow Feaver, which was worse after eating; his body growing leaner, and the Habit of his Body being under visible alteration, I was called with another famous Physician; and having taken his Condition into Consideration and consulted with one another we were of the Judgment that he was Hectick in the first degree, and the second at hand ready to invade him. We prescribed him a moist Diet and Womans Milk, and that in the place of a *Ptisane* he would use the first distilled *Water of Vitriol*, which is the Flegme of that Water; we ordered him Baths of sweet Water warm, and within a few moneths he was cured. The Winter approaching he unfortunately had a Tumour in the back of his left foot, with a rottenness of the bone of the first Phalanx of the great Toe, under which labouring, his Hectick Feaver returned again; of which not being cured, he died. *Petri Johannis Fabri. Cur.* 32.

IV. *The Hectick-Feaver, with a depression of the Breast-bone.*

A young Woman did labour five years under a wonderful leanness and wasting of Body, with a retraction inwardly of the Ribs; having touched her Breast, I found a burning heat, her Pulse was swift, her Breathing difficult, and her Appetite was lost; if she had taken never so small a quantity of Meat, she grew hot, and sometimes to an excess. I ordered *black Cassia* newly Extracted from the Cane to be spread upon Leather, and applyed to her Breast. I gave her inwardly, by the mouth, New *Cassia* six drachms: Moreover I did exhibit the following Epythem for mitigation of the excessive heat of the Liver. *Take water of Endive, Roses, Succory, Sorrel, of each two ounces; Species Diatrionsantalon two scruples, Camphir, Spodium of each three grains;* by these she recovered. *Gabelchoveri Cent.* 4. *Cur.* 17.

V. *A Hectick Feaver in a young Lady.*

A young Lady eighteen years of Age, having been long sick of a continual Feaver, by taking many things, was at length cured of it; yet she was not perfectly well; but after eating, she commonly fell into a small Feaver, which at first lasted but a little time, but afterwards by degrees, it came to be of a longer continuance, and would last four or five hours, so that it consumed her strangely, and left her nothing but Skin and Bone. Sending for me I cured her by the method following. 1. Every morning fasting she took *two scruples of our Bezoartick Powder in two spoonfuls of our Syrupus Nephriticus.* 2. An hour before dinner, she took the same dose again, and after it she drank a *small glass of Tent, with twenty or thirty drops of our Tincture of*

of Coral Compound. 3. At night going to bed she took from *a dram to a dram and half of our Pilulæ Angelicæ.* She continued the use of these things for about two months, using in the mean season strengthning broths, and food of good and easie digestion and nourishment, and thereby was cured, and she grew in good liking, and became fat. *Salmon.*

VI. *A Hectick Feaver in an elderly Woman.*

A Gentlewoman about fifty years old, having lain long ill of of a Hectick Feaver, had tryed all imaginable means, that her Doctors could think on, but without any effect: She then came to me, and desired my thoughts of her. Although she was much consumed, yet I saw no reason to doubt of her Cure, for that otherwise, the Woman seemed to be of a strong Constitution. First, Every night going to bed she took *half a dram of Our Pulvis Antifebriticus in two spoonfuls of Our Nephritick Syrup.* The next morning she had given her *two scruples of Our Pulvis Bezoarticus, in a spoonful more of the same syrup*: The powder given over night wrought gently with her the next day, and gave her two or three stinking stools. An hour before dinner she took *the same Bezoartick Powder again in the same syrup.* I caused her also to take often Gelly of Harts-horn, of Ivory, of Neats-feet, and of Hogs-flesh, all which nourish wonderfully, and absorbe the acid which is the principal cause of the disease, and oftentimes she took strong broth made of Buttocks of Beef, *The beef sliced, and boyled so long till the broth being cold would be Gelly.* She continued the use of these things for about ten weeks, and was cured. And by this very method I have Cured more than forty several persons in deep Consumptions by reason of Hecticks. *Salmon.*

VII. *A Hectick Feaver in a young man.*

A young man 23 years old, almost consumed with a Hectick Feaver, came to me for help. I cured him with the following Remedies. *Take Juyce of Plantane two quarts: White Sugar six pounds, boyl, scum, and make a syrup; which when half cold strain through a flannel bag, and keep it for use.* He took of it three spoonfuls, morning, noon and night, with *twenty five grains of Our Bezoartick Powder.* He continued the use of it for ten or eleven weeks, and was cured. *Salmon.*

VIII. *A Hectick Feaver in another young Gentleman.*

A Gentleman about nineteen years old was much afflicted with a Hectick Feaver, which brought him so low that he could not rise out of his bed. I ordered him to take two or three times a day *half a dram of Our Bezoartick Powder in Gelly of Harts-horn,* and to use a strengthning diet made of Gellies and strong broths. And two or 3 times in the day time he took two spoonfuls of this Syrup. *Take juyce of Purslane two quarts; double refined sugar six pounds; boyl, scum, and make a syrup, which strain through a flannel bag, and keep for use.* But with the said Syrup this following Tincture

Tincture from ten to thirty drops was constantly exhibited. *Take Vitriol of Mars one ounce; Saccharum Saturni (dissolved in a little Spirit of Vinegar) half an ounce; mix and digest twenty four hours; add to it the best rectified Spirit of Wine four ounce; digest till the Tincture is extracted, shaking the Glass every day, then decant, filter, and keep it for use.* By the use of these things in six or seven weeks time he was cured. *Salmon.*

IX. *A Hectick Feaver with the Scurvey.*

A man thirty seven years old, who had been several years Scorbutick, and had several years some hundreds of large Scorbutick spots of several colours upon him, at length fell into a continual Feaver, which after a while became Hectick. Coming to me, I cured him by the following things. *Take juice of common Cucumbers two quarts; double refined Sugar six pounds; mix, melt, boyl and make a Syrup; which strain through a Flannel Bag, and keep for use.* Once in ten dayes, I caused him to purge with this Tincture or Infusion of Sena. *Take choice Sena half an ounce; Salt of Tartar a dram; Juice of Spanish Liquorice half a dram: Cucumber Water half a pint; make an infusion for twenty four hours in a sand heat; then strain out the clear for two Doses.* He took the syrup three times a day, two spoonfuls or more at a time; and the purge once in ten dayes in the morning fasting; and every night going to bed he took *Our Antifebritick Powder to two scruples* for eight or nine weeks; in which space of time he became perfectly well, not only of his Hectick, but of his Scurvy also. *Salmon.*

X. *A Hectick Feaver with pain in the Reins and stoppage of Urine.*

A Gentleman thirty nine or forty years old had been eight or nine years troubled with a great pain and weakness in his back, and almost a perpetual stoppage of his Urine, or he pist with great difficulty, insomuch that his Physicians pronounced it to be the stone; (but by the event it was no such thing.) At length by the vehemency of the pain, and other Causes concurring he fell into a Hectick Feaver. Hearing of me he came to me, and I cured him of all his distempers by the following method. Morning, Noon and Night he took *two or three spoonfuls of Our syrupus Nephriticus*; and once in ten dayes he purged with *our Family Pills*; bathing his back also Morning and Evening with *our Powers of Amber.* And by reason his Stomach was something weak, he now and than took a spoonful or two in the Day-time of *our Aqua Bezoartica*; and every night with his syrup *three or four grains of Our Volatile Laudanum.* In a moneths time, he concluded himself to be well (but was deceived) and so gave over taking of his Physick: but in three weeks time his Weaknesses and Distempers returned again, whereby he was forced to have recourse to his Physick; and thus he did several times, giving over his Physick, his maladies again returning: At last he resolved to take them all the dayes of his

his life, rather than endure that pain and misery again. He began afresh to take the same remedies and continued their use for about ten months, in which space of time he was perfectly cured; and has now remained well these three years, without taking any more Physick, or the least symptom of the reverting of his Old Diseases.

From hence it appears that Medicines ought to be long taken in inveterate, stubborn and rooted diseases, else they scarcely cure be their Virtues never so stupendious and excellent. Salmon.

XI. *An Hectick in a Woman not long Married.*

A Woman twenty four years old, after she had been seven or eight moneths married instead of conceiving was afflicted with a continual Feaver, which afterwards became a Hectick, and so wasted and consumed her, that she became skin and bone. Coming to me for cure, I ordered her to take constantly *Our Bezoartick pouder to half a dram* morning and night, in a little of the following confect. *Take juyce of Chermes pure and good eight ounces; powder of Hens flesh six ounces; Lambs-stones carefully dried and poudred three ounces; pouder of Vipers two ounces; mix and make an Electuary.* Also I forbad her all manner of Beer, Ale and Wine for ordinary drinking, (admitting only now and than when she was faint, and weak, a Glass of choice Muskadel, Tent, Canary, or Alicant:) and to drink only *the distilled Water of Milk, with twenty drops of Our Tincture of Coral* in every draught she drank, as often as she had occasion, or was in need of drink. And after fourteen dayes when the heat was sensibly abated, or in a manner gone, I permitted her to drink new Cows-milk, instead of the *Aqua Lactis*, and in what plenty she pleased; following these my directions in less than three months, she was made perfectly well; and afterwards grew Fat. *Salmon.*

XII. *A Hectick in a delicate young Lady.*

A young Lady about twenty years old, and about two years married having a long and stubborn Hectick upon her, which could not be overcome by any thing she had yet taken, although she had the advise of several learned men, came to me for help: I cured her exactly by the method in the former Observation, and she became perfectly well; but withall I caused her to bathe her whole Body every day or every other day in a bathing Tub, with warm Water and sweet Herbs, by which she confest she found much good. She followed my Directions and was in about two moneths restored to her pristine health. *Salmon.*

XIII. *A Hectick Feaver in a middle aged man.*

A man forty years of Age, had been near nine moneths in a lingering Hectick, and could get no Remedy. Coming to me I cured him with the things following. First, Every morning and night I gave him *half a dram of our Bezoartick pouder*; which totally overcame the violence of the Feaver;

but by reason of the badness of his Stomach, as refusing all solid and substantial food, his thinness, and leanness, and consumption seemed to remain. Therefore I ordered the following preparation. *Take the flesh of Oxen, &c. as Beef, Veal, Mutton, Lamb, or the flesh of Fowls, &c. ten pounds; cut it into small bits and beat it in a stone Mortar with a wooden Pestle; Aqua Lactis three quarts; put them into a Diet pot with a close cover, and boyl them with a fit fire for three whole dayes and nights; then strain out by pressing; the straining put in a Glass body, with a Glass head; luting thereto a receiver, and distil in Balneo Mariæ, till the magma is as thick as thick Cream.* That which is distilled over, he took in the place of drink sometimes alone and sometimes mixed with a Glass of Tent or Sack. That which remained at the bottom of the Still is the *Potestates Carnis*, which is the highest Nutriment, and beyond all that we can declare or set down: and in respect of nourishing, it has the properties of the most pure and *subtil powers*. For these *Powers of Flesh* (and Bread, Fishes, *&c.* which are in a like manner prepared) are in no wise to be understood, but as a matter, in a suitable and coherent form with those things, with which we are fed; for the *Potestates* or *Powers* of those things which we eat as food, are absolutely the best nourishment, and beyond all things that can be made of Herbs, Plants, or other things, taken as medicinally; because these are real nourishment, and so perfectly digested and prepared by Art, that the *Stomach* and other *Viscera*, have nothing to do but to receive it, for that it is made a perfect Chylus before-hand by this preparation. *Salmon.*

I have cured several other persons of Hectick by this very method, and with this last process of Flesh, I have cured about sixteen or seventeen several persons of Consumptions, without any Physical prescript at all: for which cause sake, I cannot but commend it to the consideration of the Ingenious practiser. Salmon.

XIV. *An Hectick Feaver cured by a decoction.*

A man forty seven years old, several months troubled with an Hectick, I cured by the following decoction. *Take Mealy Sarsaparilla, well bruised five pounds; choise Guajacum finely rasped two ounces; Aqua Lactis eight Gallons; Capons flesh bruised three pounds; boyl all together gently in a diet pot for six or eight hours; then strain out; sweeten it to the Patients Pallat, with double refined Sugar, and keep it for his drinking.* His food was the Potestates of the flesh of Beasts, Fowls, Fish, *&c.* prepared as taught in the former Observation. He followed this Course for fourteen or fifteen weeks, and became not only cured of his Disease, but grew also exceedingly Fat. *Salmon.*

CHAP.

CHAP. XVIII.

Of Continual FEAVERS.

I. *An Intense Feaver.*

A Citizen of *Herrenbergh* did labour under an intense Feaver with a vehement heat which afflicted all the Body, intollerable pains of the Head, waking, thirst, want of Appetite and such weakness as he could scarcely rise out of his Bed; his Urine was a little tainted and with a frothy Crown. I advised that a spoonful of the following Cordial Water should be often taken for recovering his strength. *Take the four Cordial Waters of each one drachm, Lozenges of Sugar pearled six drachms, red Coral prepared one scruple, white Amber beaten very small two scruples, mix them.* Then rub the soles of the Feet with a cloth weted in Vinegar, Roses or Marjoram pickled. His strength being again restored, let a Vein of the Right Arm be opened; afterwards let there be applyed to his Head the following Epithem. *Take Oleum Nost. Completi one ounce; the Waters of Betony, Lettice, Vervain, of each two ounces; the Oyl of Cammomile, the Water of Nigh-shade of each one ounce, Vinegar of Roses five ounces; Nutmegs subtlely bruised four scruples; mix them for an Epithem for the Head.* When he had tried all these, he found good Effects. *Gabelchoveri cent. 4. cur. 89.*

II. *A wandering or erratick Feaver.*

A studious young Gentleman fell into a Feaver which the followers of *Galen* call an Erratick Feaver because it keeps not set and equal periods and paroxisms; this Disease rendred the person dull, drowsie and very lean, depriving him of his Appetite. There was prescribed for this Gentleman three Antimonial purgations, and one of *the Salt of Vitriol dissolved in Cinnamon Water*; and in the next place there was ordered Juleps of *the Syrup of Cherries, the Spirit of Vitriol and Rose-water.* By these Medicines the Patient recovered. *Petri Johannis Fabri Cur. 85.*

III. *A Symptomatick Feaver.*

One about about fifty years of Age, told me how he was taken sometimes with a heat, sometimes with a coldness, with a weariness of his Members; Thirst, pain of the Head, and difficulty of breathing; oftimes he laboured under an Erysipelas in his right Leg; his Urine was of the colour of Saffron with a sandy Sediment. I ordered him to take the following Lenitive potion. *Take Electuarium Lenitivum five ounces, the Electuary of the Juice of Roses, Diaphœnicon of each three drachms; the decoction of Flowers and Fruites; (to which add*

the leaves of Endive and Liverwort of each one handful) a sufficient quantity, mix them and make a potion. Afterwards let him open a Vein in the Right Arm, and he is to make use of the *Conserve of the Flowers of Wood-Sorrel.* Then let him drink of *the Bath-water*, washing also his feet therein. These Medicines were mightily commended by the Patient, for he grew well in a short time. *Gabelchoveri Cent.* 4. *cur.* 88.

IV. *A Putrid Feaver.*

A School-master wrote to me to this Effect, That first a great Cold seized his Body and all the parts of it, then an Intollerable burning heat, as if all the Joints had had a fire set under them; after that a greivous pain of the Head invaded him, with a stoppage at the breast, difficulty of breathing, with a pressing without actual vomiting, and Nature was not able to evacuate its Excrements. I prescribed the following Lenitive Bolus. *Take the flowers of Cassia extracted one ounce; the pulp of Tamarinds five ounces; the Oyl of Aniseed distilled three drops; mix them.* Afterwards let him drink the following syrup. *Take the syrup of the Juyce of Sorrel two ounces, the syrup of Succory compounded with Rhubarb, two ounces, syrup Acetosi simplicis one ounce; Oxymel simplex one ounce, Endive Water, Succory and Fragaria of each three ounces; mix them for a Syrup.* For repelling the vapours from the head, I approve of Frictions of the soles of the Feet with a linnen Cloath dipt in the *Vinegar of Roses.* By the use of these Medicines he presently recovered. *Gabelchoveri Cent.* 4. *Cur.* 81.

V. *A continual Feaver.*

A young Woman was afflicted with a continual Feaver, and an insatiable Thirst, as also an Extream loathing of all Meats. Her Urine was Cholerick with a red kind of Sediment. I prescribed the following potion. *Take Electuarium Lenitivum one ounce, Electuarium de succo Rosarum five ounces; the decoction of flowers and fruits a sufficient quantity; mix them and make a potion.* In the next place let her take care to have the Basilick Vein of the Right Arm opened, taking from thence a good quantity of Blood, if her strength will admit of it. Having followed my Counsel she immediately grew well. *Gabelchoveri Cent.* 4. *Cur.* 87.

VI. *A continual Quotidian.*

A Gentlewoman twenty six years old, being sick of a continual Feaver had for three or four weeks time taken much Physick, been let blood, and after all Blistred; but without effect; for her Disease still got ground upon her; they then doubted her recovery, and told her she must wait upon God in the use of the means; but the Lady not being pleased with this Discourse, having heard of me, sent for me. I saw her in a weak and languishing condition, and that truly the right Course for her Cure had not been attempted. I prescribed the following things. First, I forbad Beer or Wine to be used as ordinary drink, and in stead thereof the following Milk-water. Aqua Lactis alexiteria nostra. *Take new Milk from the Cow two Gallons;*

Radix

Radix Serpentaria contra yerva, of each two ounces; choiſe Cinnamon, Bay-berries, Nutmegs, bruiſed, ana, ſix drams; Roſemary, Time, Sage, Marjoram, ana, two ounces and a half; diſtil in a Tin Still, with a gentle fire, and draw off two quarts. This was her common drink. Secondly, Every night going to bed ſhe took *three or four grains of Our Volatile Laudanum*, by which ſhe paſt the night in a breathing ſweat. Thirdly, Every morning faſting, ſhe took *half a dram of Our Pulvis Bezoarticus in a little Gelly of Hartſhorn*; and faſted after it an hour. Fourthly, At noon every day, *viz.* an hour before dinner ſhe took *two ſcruples of Our Bezoartick powder in the ſame Gelly.* By the uſe of theſe things in four dayes time her Feaver wholly left her. She continued their uſe for twelve days longer in the ſame manner, and was reſtored to her priſtine health. But whereas, that after a weeks time ſhe complained that her Milk-water was too ſtrong for her, I then ordered that three Gallons of Milk ſhould be put upon the ſame quantity of Ingredients, and ſo drawn off; which ſhe liked better. *Salmon.*

VII. *A continual quotidian in a little Girl.*

A Girl eight years old having a continual Quotidian; I ordered to give her the aforeſaid Milk-water inſtead of drink; and this I choſe as being free from Acidities, which for the moſt part is the cauſe of this feaver. Then every night going to bed, ſhe took *a ſcruple of Our Pulvis Antifebriticus in Gelly of Hartſhorn*; and in eight dayes time was made well. But by reaſon her body was apt to be bound, I cauſed her twice a week to take ſix drams of *Electuarium Lenitivum*, which wrought well with her. *Salmon.*

VIII. *A continual quotidian in a Man.*

A man thirty four years old was ſick of a continual quotidian; who ſending for me I cured him as followeth. Firſt, Every morning faſting I cauſed him to take *half a ſpoonful of Our Elixir proprietatis* in a Glaſs of Sack, or Milk-water. Secondly, For his ordinary drink, I cauſed him to take either the Milk-water above-mentioned, or this following. *Take Spring-water a Gallon; Oleum Tartari per deliquium three ounces; double refined Sugar half a pound; mix, boil it a little, and filter it through brown Paper, which keep in Glaſs Bottles for uſe.* Thirdly, At night going to bed he took this. *Take of Our Antidote a ſcruple; Our Bezoartick powder fifteen grains; Our Sal mirabile eighteen grains; Spirit. Antiaſthmaticus ten drops; mix them for a Doſe.* He continued the uſe of theſe things for a week, and was well. *Salmon.*

IX. *A continual quotidian in an old man.*

A man ſeventy years of Age having been ten dayes in a continual Feaver, I thus cured. For drink he only took, the above preſcribed Milk-water; and every night going to bed, two drams of *Our Antifebritick powder*; he continued the uſe of it for fourteen days, and was reſtored to his perfect health. *Salmon.*

I believe I have cured more than an hundred several persons of a continual quotidian only with this pouder; and for the most part, seldom giving more than ten or twelve doses thereof. Salmon.

X. *A continual Tertian in a young man.*

A man twenty three years old, being afflicted with a continual Tertian, I cured by first giving him an Emetick in the time of the remission of his Fit, viz. *a Dose of Our Tabulæ Emeticæ*; and at night going to bed, *four grains of our Volatile Laudanum*, by which he sweat well, and the fit was much diminished the next day. He continued taking the *Laudanum* every night; and every morning, *half a dram of Our Antifebritick pouder*; and in the space of ten dayes he was made well; but he continued the use of the pouder for a week longer. *Salmon.*

XI. *A continual Tertian in a young Lady,*

This is a memorable Example, and truly worthy of Observation. A young Lady eighteen years of Age, having lain sixteen days sick of a continual Tertian (and thought both by her Physicians and others about her without hopes of Life) sent for me. I plainly saw the case of the Lady was dangerous; and therefore that it was necessary to use the more extraordinary Remedies: I gave her every night going to bed *a dose of my Pilulæ Angelicæ*, viz. *to two drams* (ordering her withal to drink only our *Aqua Lactis*, above prescribed) she took no other Medicine whatever, besides this only Pill; and in twelve days time her fever was perfectly gone. She yet continued it eight dayes longer, and was wonderfully restored to her Pristine health. *Salmon.*

XII. *A continual Tertian in an ancient Woman.*

A Woman sixty seven years old having had a Tertian Fever almost three weeks, sent for me; when I came to her I saw her old, weak, and low spirited, and by reason of the continual feaver much emaciated; however after a little consideration I proceeded in the following method, by which she was cured. First, I caused her to take every night at Bed-time, *two scruples of my Antifebritick pouder in a little Conserve of Damask Roses.* Secondly, In all her drink I caused her to take either *Spirit of Sulphur, or Spirit of Salt, to a pleasing acidity*, and to take no kind of drink without it. Thirdly, Every morning fasting she took this. *Take of Our Pulvis Bezoarticus half a dram; Antidotus nostra two scruples; mix for a Dose.* Fourthly, In the day time also, upon any illness of the Stomach or fainting, she took a spoonful or two of *Aqua Bezoartica.* By continuing the use of these things about ten or twelve days she became well. *Salmon.*

XIII. *A continual Quartane.*

A man thirty four years old having been nearly a month troubled with a continual Quartane sent

sent for me, being in a very sad condition: I first purged him well with the following. *Take choice Sena an ounce; Salt of Tartar, Spanish juyce of Liquorice, of each a dram: Spring-water a pint; mix, and digest twenty four hours in a gentle heat; then decant or strain off the clear for four doses.* This he took in the morning fasting on the remissive dayes, which wrought exceeding gently and pleasantly with him, and gave him commonly five or six Stools. Secondly, Every night going to bed, he took a dram of *my Pulvis Antifebriticus* in a little syrup, and drank after it a spoonful or two of *my Aqua Bezoartica*, by which the next morning he found himself very much refreshed. He took this pouder constantly every night as well on the day of the fit, as on the dayes of remission. Thirdly, Half an hour before dinner he took *fifty or sixty drops, even to three quarters of a spoonful of Our Tinctura Martis in a Glass of Sack*, By being constant in the use of these things in six days the Fever wholly left him, and on the thirteenth day he went abroad perfectly well, *Salmon.*

XIV. *A continual quartane with Fits of the Mother.*

A Woman forty seven years old, had for many years been troubled with fits of the Mother, and a pained and disaffected Spleen; but taking of cold in Harvest time, she fell into a continual Fever, which proved to be a Quartane. I never saw the woman, but she sent to me for something to cure her, and withal a relation of her condition. I directed the following: 1. Over night I caused her to take *a dram of my Pulvis Antifebriticus in a little syrup.* Secondly, The next morning she took *an infusion of Rhubarb made in a decoction of Tamarinds*; which she continued the taking of, for the most part of a month. Thirdly, In all her drink, she constantly took *some drops of Our Elixir of Sulphur.* Fourthly, An hour before dinner every day she took *half a spoonful or more of Our Tinctura Martis*, in a Glass of Wine. Fifthly, Morning and Evening she bathed her side and region of the Spleen with *Our Powers of Amber.* Sixthly, Lastly, She constantly smelt every day to *Our Powers of Hartshorn*, and if she feared a fit touched her Nostrils with the same, or took two or three drops of it dropt upon Sugar inwardly, in a Glass of Wine: By the continuing the use of these things for three weeks she was cured: and still smelling to the *powers of Hartshorn*, or taking two, three or four drops inwardly, upon fears of a fit, she has been so preserved from them, that she has not had one since, though now it be more than seven years agon. *Salmon.*

XV. *A continual quartane.*

A man forty years old having had a continual quartan for more than three weeks, I cured by only giving *my Pulvis Antifebriticus* morning and night in a Glass of *Aqua Lactis nostra*, formerly described: he continued the use of it for fourteen dayes, and was perfectly cured. *Salmon.*

And I have since cured five or six and twenty several persons of continual quartans, only by giving this Pulvis Antifebriticus *as aforesaid, without any other medicine whatsoever.* Salmon.

XVI. *The Feaver* Causos, *or continual burning Feaver.*

A Lady twenty eight years old labouring under a *Causos*, I thus cured: I caused her to take *Oyl of Sulphur per Campanum* in all her drink as much as she could well endure; and to take morning and evening *Our Pulvis Antifebriticus* a dram in any proper Vehicle: she did this for seven or eight dayes and was cured. *Salmon.*

XVII. *The Feaver* Causos, *or continual burning Feaver.*

A man about thirty six years of Age being afflicted with a *Causos*, I cured in all respects as the former, save instead of the *Oyl of Sulphur per camp.* he sometimes took the *best rectified spirit of Nitre*; but principally *Our Spiritus Aperiens* in all his drink as aforesaid. *Salmon*

XVIII. *The Feaver* Causos, *in a Gentlewoman.*

A Gentlewoman about thirty years old having a *Causos*, I cured by giving the said *Pulvis Antifebriticus a dram at a time* morning and evening in *two spoonfuls of Our Syrupus Nephriticus:* She also took a spoonful at a time of the said Syrup in all her drink; and was in a weeks time cured to a miracle. *Salmon.*

XIX. *A* Causos *in another Woman.*

A Woman forty three years old, I cured of a Causos, by giving over night *four grains of my Volatile Laudanum*, and causing her to sweat stoutly upon it. The next morning she took *a dram of my Pulvis Antifebriticus in a spoonful of Syrupus Nephriticus.* And all her drink was sharpned with *Spiritus Aperiens.* She continued the use of these things for eight or nine dayes and was cured. *Salmon.*

XX. *The Feaver* Causos *in a young Gentleman.*

A Gentleman 24 years old, was tormented with a *Causos* or burning Feaver; sending for me I found him desperate, and therefore immediately ordered all his Broths and drink to be made pleasantly acid with *Oyl of Vitriol*; and this Bolus was given him at night. *Take of our Antidote or Treacle a dram; Sal vitriolatum, Pulvis Antifebriticus, ana a scruple; mix for a Dose.* The next morning he took this. *Take our Aqua Lactis four or six ounces; tincture of Antimony forty drops; mix them.* His drink was most Milk-water either alone or with a few drops of *Spirit of Vitriol* in it. He continued the use of these things for a week, and was well; but in three dayes time the Feaver was perfectly gone. *Salmon.*

CHAP.

CHAP. XIX.

Of SMALL POX and MEASLES.

I. *The Measles.*

MY Son, *Franciscus Faber*, four years old, was grievously afflicted with the following Distempers all at one time, *viz.* the Measles, a violent Feaver, a Looseness and almost perpetual convulsions: I delivered him from that Feaver and its deadly symptoms; by *our Sudorifick Antimony*, which some call *mineral Bezoar* and *Paracelsus his mineral Unicorn*, which he used every day to the quantity of eight grains, and he used also three or four drops of *our Arcanum Pestis* in his Broths. By these Medicines we perfectly cured our Son and many more children who had their Bodies all covered over with black and blew measles, he was also freed of his Feaver, which was accompanied with a Lethargick Drowsiness.

Arcanum Pestis. *Take extract of Venice Treacle, extract of the confectio Alchermes, extracts of Limons and Oranges, extracts of Gentian, of Carline Thistle, and of Angelica, Tincture of Gold, tincture of Coral, of each a like quantity; adding a few grains of Musk and Ambergrise; mix them well together, and keep them in a Glass Vessel well stopt or covered.* Petrus Johannes Faber, cur. 88 and 86.

II. *The Small Pox in three Children.*

A Girl about seven years of age, a Boy about six years of age, and a younger Girl about seven months old, all fell sick of the Small Pox together in one Family, and were very full of them. The Parents sending for me, I ordered them to take *only my Guttæ vitæ every night in a Glass of Sack*. The two eldest took about twenty five, thirty or thirty five drops every night, the youngest from ten to eighteen gradually encreasing. Their drink was a moderate sort of Ale with a Toast in it, into which was dropt *twelve or fifteen drops of our Tinctura Corallorum*, in each draught. By this means, the children were kept in a gentle or breathing sweat, the Pox came kindly out, and in about three weeks time they were very well again. *Salmon.*

III. *The Small Pox in a Maid-Servant.*

In the same Family, the Maid-servant was taken sick of the same Disease being about twenty four years old; she said she had them once before, and was very full of them; they came out now upon her in great numbers, and she was very full of them again. I ordered her one of *my Cordial Pills* every

every night, by which she sweat well, and the Pox came out very ful; continuing the use of the same Pill, with a Glass of Sack, and taking sometimes a few drops of the *Guttæ Vitæ*, at other times the *Tincture of Coral*, she did very well and walkt about the house in about fourteen days time. *Salmon.*

IV. *The Small Pox in another Maid-servant.*

A Maid-servant twenty two years old falling sick of the Small Pox, was cured as follows; every night she took *fifty drops of our Guttæ Vitæ* in a Glass of Sack, and every morning *two scruples of our Bezoartick powder*, by which she was kept in a breathing sweat; and in eighteen days time she was well. *Salmon.*

V. *The Small Pox in a young Lady.*

A young Lady sixteen years old, I cured by giving her every night this. *Take our Guttæ Vitæ thirty drops; Aqua Bezoartica half an ounce; Canary two or three ounces; mix them.* And every morning this Dose. *Take our Bezoartick powder half a dram; Angelus mineralis ten grains; syrupus Sacchari an ounce; mix them.* She continued the use of these things fifteen dayes and was well. *Salmon.*

VI. *The Small Pox in a young Gentleman.*

A Gentleman twenty three years old, seized with the Small Pox, I cured by giving him every night *two drams of our Pilulæ Angelicæ*, and every morning *half a dram of our Bezoartick powder.* He continued their use for fourteen dayes, at what time the danger of his Disease was over; and in a months time he went abroad again. *Salmon.*

VII. *The Small Pox in a Child.*

A child four years old, fell sick of the Small Pox, and was very full of them. I ordered him from *twelve to twenty four drops of my Guttæ Vitæ* to be given every night in a Glass of Sack, and to sweat gently upon it; and in the day-time as often as he required drink, *fifteen or sixteen drops of our Tinctura Bezoartica* to be mixed with it, they continued the giving these things for about sixteen dayes time, by which the child was fortified against the Disease, and in less than a months time went abroad. *Salmon.*

VIII. *The Small Pox in another Child.*

Another child four years and half old, was in like manner taken with the Small Pox; he was cured by taking *our Guttæ Vitæ every night twenty drops* or more in a Glass of Sack; and *our Tincture of Coral* in all his drink. *Salmon.*

IX. *The Small Pox in a Man.*

A man forty years old, being taken with the Small Pox, I cured by giving him every night, *two drams of my pilulæ Angelicæ*; and every morning *sixty drops of my Tincture of Antimony* in a Glass of Sack. The Disease was violent, dangerous and tedious upon him, but by the force of these medicines, the Pox came plentifully forth, and the Vital and Animal Spirits were fortified and secured, so that in a months time he was perfectly well. *Salmon.*

X. *The*

X. *The Small Pox in a young Woman.*

A young Woman twenty one years old, newly married, was taken with the Small Pox; she took *two drams of my pilulæ Angelicæ* every night going to bed, which made them come out very full upon her; and by reason she was very thirsty she took *Oyl of Sulphur in all her drink to a pleasing acidity.* By these means in three weeks time she was well. *Salmon.*

XI. *The Small Pox in a middle aged Woman.*

A Woman forty three years old being seized with the Small Pox and very full of them, was cured by taking every night *a Cordial Pill*; every morning *forty drops of tincture of Antimony*, and at noon *half a dram of Bezoartick powder. Salmon.*

XII. *The Small Pox in another Woman.*

Another thirty eight years old, having the Small Pox, was cured by taking every night *our Angelick Pills*; and in all her drink *our Spiritus Aperiens.* She continued their use fifteen days, and in a short time after was perfectly well. *Salmon.*

XIII. *The Small Pox in a Child.*

A child nine moneths old, was full of the Small Pox. I gave it *my Guttæ Vitæ every night from twelve to twenty four drops* in Sack, and in sixteen dayes it was well. *Salmon.*

XIV. *The Small Pox in a Youth.*

A Youth ten years old, having the Small Pox, took every night *two scruples of my pilulæ Angelicæ*, and in the morning *tincture of Antimony*, and in three weeks was made well therewith. *Salmon.*

XV. *The Small Pox in two young Children.*

Two children, both under three years of age, having the Small Pox, I caused them to take about bed-time from *twelve to thirty drops of my Guttæ Vitæ* in a Glass of Sack; and in the day time in all their drink *twenty or twenty five drops of tincture of Coral compound.* They continued the use of these things for fifteen dayes, and both the children did well. *Salmon.*

XVI. *The Small Pox in a little Lady.*

A young Lady eleven years old, was taken with the Small Pox, and was very full of them; her Parents dispaired of her Life. I gave her *thirty drops of Guttæ Vitæ* every night at bed-time, and *two scruples of our Bezoartick powder* in the morning fasting; with *our compound tincture of Coral* in all her drink, and she did well in thirty dayes. *Salmon.*

XVII. *The Small Pox in a lusty young Man.*

A Man 27 years old being full of the Small Pox, and beginning to go back, sent for me. I imme-

immediately took *five grains of my Volatile Laudanum and dissolved it in a little Sack* and gave him. He then fell into a powerful sweat, so that they fill'd again; the use of it was then continued once a day for twelve dayes, and he afterwards did well. *Salmon.*

XVIII. *The Small Pox in another young man.*

One twenty three years old having the Small Pox, and coming but meanly out, I gave him *four grains of my Volatile Laudanum*, which put him into a Lusty sweat, by which he became full: He then continued the use of it, and took *the Bezoartick powder* in the morning fasting, and the *tincture of Antimony thirty drops* at noon; and in a little time, the danger of death was over; in a months time he went abroad. *Salmon.*

XIX. *The Measles in a Child.*

A child four years old had the Measles, and was sick to Death as it were. I gave it this: *Take Guttæ Vitæ twelve drops; tincture of Coral, tincture of Antimony, of each sixteen drops; mix and give it in Sack.* It presently took away the sickness. It was thrice more repeated, and the child recovered. *Salmon.*

XX. *The Measles in a little Youth.*

A youth eight years old, having the Measles, Life was despaired of; the Parents sending for me, I prescribed this. *Take tincture of Antimony, Guttæ Vitæ, ana sixteen drops; Aqua Bezoartica half an ounce; mix and give it.* He revived to a miracle; it was two or three times more repeated, and he recovered. *Salmon.*

XXI. *The Measles in a young man.*

A young man twenty years old, after the Small Pox had the Measles, I prescribed the following: *Take of our Antidote two scruples; our Bezoartick powder half a dram; of our Laudanum two grains; mix and make a Bolus.* He took it every night, and gently sweat upon it, and in a weeks time was well. *Salmon.*

XXII. *The Small Pox in many Children.*

I have given *my Guttæ Vitæ* to near three hundred in the Small Pox, and they all have recovered that ever I gave them to. And Dr. *Archer* of *Hartford* did assure me, that not one had died of the Small Pox, to whom he gave those drops, and he did believe he had given them to more than five hundred children. *Salmon.*

XXIII. *The small Pox in a lusty Maid-servant.*

A maid twenty five years old, fell sick of the Small Pox, her Mistress sent for me: she was full of them, but they came out but slowly and very small. I gave her *three grains of my Volatile Laudanum*, and she sweat very well with it, so that the Pox were much bigger the next day: she took every night a *Pill*, and then they came out speedily full and large: and every morning *thirty drops of my compound tincture of Coral.* She continued these things thirteen dayes; and upon the 24th. day she went abroad. *Salmon.*

CHAP.

CHAP. XX.

Of the PLAGUE.

I. *The Plague or Peſtilence.*

ANno 1614. When the Plague raged in all our Countrey, I cured many by the following method; I gave twenty grains of *my Antimony*, which did evacuate much upwards and downwards, thus the Feaver in many ceaſed and all its ſymptoms, but in ſome it continued; to ſuch I preſcribed a Julep made of the decoction of *Cinquefoil*, *Sorrel* and *Barberries*, ſharpened with *the Oyl of Vitriol*, which they did alwayes uſe with confection of *Alkermes* and *Bezoar mineral*, which is the *Sudorifick Antimony*. By this method many were cured. *Petrus Joh. Faber. cur.* 22.

II. *The Plague with a Vomiting in a Woman with Child.*

My Brothers Wife, thirty eight years old, thus afflicted, was thus cured, though ſhe diſpaired of Recovery. A Julep made of the ſyrups of *Vinegar* and *Limons*, with *oyl of Vitriol*, with ſome drops of the *tincture of Gold* and of the *Arcana of Mans Blood*, was often repeated in broths and other potable things. By this ſhe and the child within her was preſerved; her Vomiting was ſtayed at firſt, and the Diſeaſe went off by inſenſible tranſpiration. *Pet. Joh. Fab. cur.* 50.

III. *The Plague or Peſtilence in an old Woman.*

A Woman ſixty ſeven years old, was ſeized with the plague, in the laſt great plague-time in *London*, Anno 1665. ſending for me, I found by the ſymptoms, (for ſhe had moſt of the ſymptoms of the plague upon her) that it was the plague or peſtilence. I preſcribed immediately this. *Take our London Treacle, our Bezoartick pouder, ana half a dram; mix for a Bolus.* She took it and ſweat upon it well; the next morning ſhe took *ſixty drops of tincture of Antimony in an ounce of our Aqua Bezoartica*; and ordered that all her drink ſhould be made *gratefully acid with oyl of Sulphur*. She continued the uſe of theſe things for ſix days, and recovered her former health. *Salmon.*

IV. *The Plague or Peſtilence in a Girl.*

A Girl ſick of the plague I cured by giving *my Bezoartick powder half a dram in a dram of my Antidote or Treacle*, and ſweating well upon it. In the time of her ſweat ſhe took now and then two or three ſpoonfuls of this mixture. *Take Aqua Bezoartica three ounces; choice Canary five ounces; Oyl of Sulphur ſo many drops as may make it pleaſantly grateful.* This was repeated four or five times in like manner, and ſhe recovered. *Salmon.*

V. *The*

V. *The Plague in another Girl.*

A Girl seven years old, being sick of the plague, I cured thus. First, I gave her *a dram of my Antidote, with a scruple of my Bezoartick powder*; after the taking of which, she presently drank this. *Take Barley-water five ounces; our Bezoartick tincture two ounces; Syrupus Sacchari one ounce; mix them.* She continued the use of these things and recovered; and in twelve dayes went abroad again. *Salmon.*

VI. *The Plague in a young Woman.*

A young Woman twenty three years old, being taken sick of the plague, was cured by taking every night *half a dram of our new London Treacle*, and drinking after it *an ounce of Our Aqua Bezoartica*, and so sweating well upon it. She continued thus the use of it for six dayes, in which space of time, a Bubo came out which was maturated, opened and healed, as in *Chap. 2. lib. 3.* following shall be declared. *Salmon.*

VII. *The Plague in a middle aged Woman.*

A Woman forty years old, being sick of the plague, sent for me: I ordered her to take *Oyl of Vitriol* in all her drink to a pleasing acidity. At night about bed-time she took this. *Take our Antidote a dram; Angelus mineralis, pulvis Bezoarticus ana half a dram; mix and make a bolus for one dose.* This was repeated seven or eight times, and she recovered; but every morning fasting she took this. *Take tincture of Antimony, of Coral, and Bezoartica, ana fifteen drops; Aqua Bezoartica an ounce and half; mix them.* Salmon.

VIII. *The Plague in a little Youth.*

Every morning he took this. *Take Aqua Bezoartica three drams; tinctura Bezoartica, of Coral and of Antimony, ana eight drops; Sack one ounce; mix them.* All what he drank was made pleasantly acid with *oyl of Sulphur.* At night going to bed he took *a dram and half of our Antidote*, upon which he sweat well; these things were repeated for 4 or 5 days, and he recovered. *Salmon.*

XI. *The Plague in an elderly man.*

A man forty nine years of age, was sick of the plague, and had red spots came out upon him, which some thought to be the Tokens, but were not. I cured him by giving him *a dram of our new London Treacle* every night going to bed, and causing him to sweat well upon it. In the time of his sweat he took this. *Take Aqua Bezoartica, choice Canary, ana; mix them, and make it gratefully acid with Oyl of Sulphur.* In all his drink also, he took *Oyl of Sulphur.* *Salmon.*

X. *The Plague in a young man.*

A man twenty three years old, being sick of the plague, I cured by giving him immediately this mixture. *Take Aqua Bezoartica one ounce; tinctura Bezoartica sixty drops; mix for a Dose.* At bed-time he took this. *Take our Antidote two drams; Bezoartick powder half a dram, mix them.* In the morning fasting he took *sixty drops of tincture of Antimony in a little Sack:* And in all his drink *Oyl of Sulphur.* He con-

continued the use of these things eight days and was cured. *Salmon.*

XI. *Many cured of the Plague with Our London Treacle.*

Being in *London* all the *Plague*-time, I cured many hundreds of that Disease; for I was not absent or out of Town from the day the *plague* began, to the day it ended, and had several thousands of Patients sick of that Disease under my hands: But I am confident that I cured above twelve hundred several Patients sick of the Plague, only by giving them *my London Treacle* every night going to bed, and truly I verily believe not one of a hundred I gave it to, dyed. *Salmon.*

XII. *The Plague in a lusty country man.*

A lusty countrey-man thirty six years old, being sick of the Plague and taken with a great vomiting, I thus cured. I first gave him *almost a quart of Carduus Posset-drink*, which gave him six or seven Vomits more; then at bed time this. *Take of our Antidote a dram; our London Treacle a scruple; our Bezoartick powder fifteen grains; mix and make a bolus.* It caused him to repose, and he sweat well upon it; and in four or five days time he went abroad again. *Salmon.*

XIII. *The Plague in a youth.*

A youth seventeen years old, sick of the Plague, I cured by giving him 60 drops at a time (thrice a day, *viz.* morning, noon and night) of *tincture of Antimony* in a Glass of Wine: and at bed time this. *Take our Antidote half a dram; Angelus mineralis a scruple; our Volatile Laudanum two grains; mix for a bolus.* This was five times repeated and he grew well. In all his drink he took *oyl of Sulphur.* *Salmon.*

XIV. *The Plague or Pestilence in another Youth.*

Another Youth sick of the same Disease, we cured in all respects as the former, save that instead of the *Oyl of Sulphur*, which the other took; this used *Oyl of Vitriol* in the same manner, to a grateful acidity. *Salmon.*

XV. *The Plague or Pestilence in a little Boy.*

A Boy ten years old, sick of the Plague, I cured by giving him *the powers of Vipers, 4, 5 or 6 times a day 15 drops at a time*, in Barley-water or Sack: He took no other Medicine, and became well. *Salmon.*

XVI. *The Plague in another child.*

This was cured, by taking the same *powers of Vipers* as the former; but because it complained more of heart-sickness, it took now and then the following mixture. *Take Aqua Bezoartica half an ounce; tincture of Coral ten drops; mix them for a dose.* In ten dayes time the child went abroad. *Salmon.*

XVII. *A Pestilential Feaver.*

A young man 18 years old, had a violent pestilential Feaver with spots; he was cured by taking at night going to bed *a dram and half of our pilulæ Angelicæ*, and often in the day-time this following mixture. *Take our Aqua Lactis a pint; choice Canary half a pint; Aqua Bezoartica four ounces; tincture of Coral* com-

compound an ounce; Oyl of Sulphur, enough to make it pleasantly sharp. Salmon.

XVIII. *Another Pestilential Feaver.*

A youth 16 years old, sick of a pestilential Fever, took every night at bed-time (for 8 or 9 days) a *dram and half of our pilulæ Angelicæ*; and all his drink sharpned with *oyl of Sulphur*, and was safely cured. *Salmon.*

XIX. *The Plague in a young Lady.*

Being called to her, I ordered her the taking of *my pilulæ Angelicæ a dram and half* every night going to bed, and to sweat upon it, which she did effectually. All the liquor which she drank was sharpned with *oyl of Sulphur*; and every morning fasting she took this mixture. *Take Aqua Lactis nost. three ounces; aqua bezoartica one ounce; tincture of Coral Bezoartick tincture, ana 20 drops; mix for a dose.* In twelve days she went abroad. *Salmon.*

XX. *The Plague afflicting another Lady.*

She was 24 years of age, and I cured her exactly as the former, and with the same things, save at noon she did over and above take this following mixture. *Take of choice Canary 3 ounces; spiritus Cosmeticus a spoonful; mix them.* This was a great and powerful medicine; and with this very mixture alone I have cured some scores of the Plague. *Salmon.*

XXI. *The Plague or Pestilence in another.*

A foot-boy 15 years old, seized with the plague I thus cured. *Take of our Antidote a dram; powder of Camphire six grains; mix them for a dose.* He took nothing more nor less but this, morning and evening for a week, and was cured. *Salmon.*

XXII. *The Plague in another foot-boy.*

He took this mixture morning and evening for 6 or 7 days and was made well. *Take of our Antidote a dram; Angelus mineralis a scruple; Camphire in powder, our pulvis bezoarticus, ana, 7 grains; mix and make a bolus.* He took it, and the Disease vanished miraculously, for in two days he seemed to be well. *Salmon.*

I could present you with a thousand or two more, of the like observations on this Disease; but since the medicines were mostly the same, I think these may suffice. I may hereafter deliver some particular Remarks on the Pestilence, (if God permit) worthy the notice of all the Sons of Art, for that I was daily (duing the Great Plague) a Visiter of the sick, and Eye-witness of that dreadful Tradegy. Salmon.

The End of the Second BOOK.

BOOK

LIBER Tertius.

OF CHYRURGERY, AND Diseases External.

CHAP. I.

Of Pain in General.

I. *The cure of Aches and Pains.*

A Certain man being greatly afflicted with Aches and pains in his Knees and Shoulders, was cured by taking a Dose of *Aromatico*, and by application of *Emplastrum Fœtidum* unto the grieved parts.

II. *The cure of Aches coming from the Pox.*

One of a melancholy complexion was troubled with greivous Aches, to whom some had given the fume and the unction three or four times; but these Physitians and this medicine did him rather hurt than good; for they left him tormented with many sad Aches and pains in his Joints. This man was necessitated for want of a competent subsistence to leave the City and go into the Countrey where he was born, who falling under the happy commiseration of an honest Gentleman, was cured by him after the following manner. First he purged him twice or thrice with *Aromatico Leonardo*, which being done, he took for four or five dayes together, half a dram of the Extract of *Hermodactyls* with white Wine. Afterwards he applyed to the articular parts that were grieved *Emplastrum fœtidum*, and thus in a short time he was thoroughly cured. *Poioravant.*

III. *An Excellent medicine for any Ach or Pain.*

Take one or two of the foremoſt ſucking Whelps of a Maſtiff or Bear-bitch, kill them and take forth the Guts, fill them with black Snails, roaſt them and baſt them with twelve ounces of the *Oyl of Spike* coloured with *Saffron*. Reſerve that which dropeth from them, and mix it with as much *Oyl of Wax*, and therewith anoint any Ach or Grief.

IV. *A pricking Pain of the Breaſt.*

One about 15 years of age was firſt taken with a feaver, then with pricking pains about the *Præcordia* and the breaſt, his Urine was cholerick with a white flegmatick ſediment. I preſcribed the following ſyrup. *Take the ſyrup of the Flowers of Wild Prunes, of Cichory compounded with Rhubarb, of each one ounce, honey of Roſes ſolutive two ounces; the water of Scabioſa, Endive, and Sorrel of each two ounces, mix them; let him drink this ſyrup at twice.* Afterwards he is to anoint his Breaſt with the following Ointment. *Take Unguentum Dialthæa ſimplicis, one ounce; the Oyl of Violets two drams; mix them.* By the uſe of which medicines he recovered his former health in a few dayes. *Gabelchoveri Cent. 4. cur. 56.*

V. *A pain in the Neck.*

One being afflicted with a troubleſome pain of the Neck, eſpecially when he held his Neck upright; and beſides this, complained of pains alſo in his Belly. I preſcribed the following Potion to be taken by him, viz. *Manna of Calabria, two ounces; diſſolve it in a ſufficient quantity of the decoction of flowers and fruits; to which add the ſyrup flor. prunorum Sylveſtrium one ounce; Electuarium Eleſchoph, aqua Cinamoni, of each five ounces; mix them and make a Potion.* Let them anoint the Neck morning and evening with the following Ointment. *Take Unguentum Dialthæa ſimplicis one ounce; the Oyl of Caſtoreum two drams; mix them.* By uſing theſe medicines he was much better. If the pain of the Neck be not much abated, let the *Cephalick Vein* in the Arm be opened, which I have found by Experience to be good in this caſe, and could here incert ſome inſtances of the truth of this Experiment. *Gabelchoveri, cent. 4. cur. 30.*

VI. *A great pain in the Thigh.*

Having cured a Patient of the Pleuriſie. I adviſed him to take a purge for carrying off the Reliſts of that Diſeaſe; which he neglecting, I conceived part of that Bilous Matter to have fallen down into his Thigh and theſe Nervous parts, pricking and vellicating the ſame; which is the cauſe of that pain. I did exhibit to him the following purging Potion. *Take Electuarum diacatholicon one ounce, the Electuary of the juice of Roſes, five ounces; the decoction of the flowers and fruits a ſufficient quantity; in which boyl the Roots of Succory two ſcruples; Raiſons one ounce; the flowers of Cowſlips and Sage of each one pugil; mix them and make a Potion.* This Potion afforded him the

the benefit of many ſtools. I ordered him to apply to his affected Thigh, a linnen bag full of Lineſeed and the flowers of Cammomil boiled in Vinegar and Water, and then to be preſſed hard. Afterwards let him anoint with the following Ointment. *Take Oyl of Lillies, and the Oyl of Turpentine of each three drams; the Oyl of Sweet Almonds, the Oyl of Earth-worms; Cammomil, Dill, Mans and Badgers Fat of each two drachms, with a little white Wax; mix them for an Ointment.* The Sciatica of the affected Foot may be opened. He grew well in a ſhort time by the uſe of theſe medicines. *Gabelchoveri cent. 4. cur. 82.*

VII. *A great pain in the Neck, with Convulſion.*

A Girl twelve years old (whether by taking cold or no is uncertain) had a great pain in her neck, ſo that it ſeemed to be drawn awry by a convulſion. It had been ſo a long time. Her parents bringing her to me, I cured her by bathing her well morning and evening with the *powers of Amber*, for about ten or twelve weeks; in which ſpace of time ſhe was made perfectly well. *Salmon.*

VIII. *A great pain in the Head on one ſide.*

A young man having had a vehement pain on the whole left ſide of his head for about eight or nine weeks, ſo that he could not reſt ſcarcely either night or day, came to me for help. I cauſed his hair to be clipt off, and applyed upon the place the one half of a peny houſhold Loaf, hot out of the Oven; it was well moiſtned firſt with *powers of Roſemary*, and then applied upon the place as hot as could be endured, which he kept on for about two hours, and then removed it, binding up his Head warm. The other half was heat at the fire at night going to bed, and ſo applyed in like manner, cutting off the dried part, which was dried by heating, *&c.* and this was done five or ſix dayes and he became well. *Salmon.*

IX. *A great pain in one of the Arms.*

A man forty years old having had for a year or two a great pain in his Arm, and ſometimes in his Shoulder, came to me for help. I firſt bathed the part affected very well with *our Spiritus Anodynus* morning and night, for ſix or ſeven days. Then I bathed the ſame with *powers of Amber* for fourteen dayes; after which I applyed over all *our Arthritick Emplaſter* for a month, and he was made well. *Salmon.*

X. *A great pain in the Shins with Nodes, &c.*

A young man twenty eight years of age having nocturnal pains in his ſhins with Nodes and Swellings had tried many things but without Remedy, he had gone through a Mercurial courſe with Diet drinks, but ſtill the ſame. Coming to me I applyed Veſicatories, and renewed them three times, applying half a dozen Leeches to each leg, in the intervals. After which I applyed over all this Emplaſter. *Take Bees-wax four ounces; Oyl Olive three ounce; of Our Hercules three*

ounces; melt the wax and mix the Oyl well therewith; then taking it off the Fire, when not very hot put in the Hercules by degrees, mixing them throughly. In a few dayes after his pains went away, and he felt them no more. *Salmon.*

XI. *A great pain in the Hip, by taking cold.*

A Woman fifty seven years old, by taking cold, and sitting upon the cold stones in Winter time, in Frost and Snow, was taken with a great pain in her hip. She had used several sorts of greasie Oyls and Oyntments but without effect. Coming to me I caused her to bathe the place affected with the *powers of Amber* morning and night very well: she did so, and in a months time was effectually cured. *Salmon.*

XII. *Wandering scorbutick pains in several parts.*

A man thirty seven years old, having been troubled with wandering scorbutick pains for several years, and getting no remedy, at length came to me. Considering what had past I thought good to follow none of the old courses. 1. I caused the places pained to be well bathed morning and night with *our Spiritus Anodynus.* 2. Then I caused him to take, at night going to bed about three pills containing 25 grains of this following composition. *Take choice Scammony two ounces and a half; Musk in fine pouder a drachm; Syrup of Limons, an ounce and half; Quick-silver two ounces; throughly kill the Quick-silver with the syrup of Limons, then mix all well together, and make a Mass for Pills.* He took these ten or twelve times, and his pains went quite away. 3. But to perfect the cure, having done taking the former, he then took every night going to bed *two drams of our Pilulæ Angelicæ* for eighteen or twenty dayes, and so was compleatly cured. *Salmon.*

XIII. *A great pain and weakness in the Knee.*

A man thirty five years old, having had a great pain and weakness in one of his knees for about eighteen months, had tried many things, and many Doctors in vain. Coming to me, I cured him with the following. I first for three weeks bathed the part well morning and evening with my *Spiritus Anodynus*, laying over it a *plaister of our Antidote*; this gave him much ease and added strength. The bathing being over, I caused him to keep upon the part *our Emplastrum Arthriticum*, and to renew it every other day; he did this for about five or six weeks, and was throughly cured. *Salmon.*

XIV. *A great pain and weakness in the Back.*

A woman big with Child, had a great pain and weakness in her back, and was very apt to have firs of the Cholick. I cured her by constantly bathing her back morning and evening with *the powers of Amber*; and causing her to take *our Angelick Pills a dram and half* at a time every night going to bed. She did this for fourteen or sixteen dayes time, and was well. *Salmon.*

XV. *A great pain and swelling in both hands and both wrists.*

A young woman having a great pain, swelling and weakness in both hands

hands and wrists, and having for fifteen or sixteen weeks time tried many things without effect, she then came to me; I caused her to anoint them all over with the *Natural Balsam de Chili*, and to apply over, Lint dipt in the same; she did this for ten or twelve days and was cured. *Salmon.*

XVI. *A pain, and numbness of one Arm.*

The Patient had had this pain and numbness for four or five months: I caused him to be anointed very well with the *Natural Balsam de Chili* morning and evening, and the whole Arm to be well bound up, with Flannel Clothes and a warm Furr; and to sweat every night by giving him *two drams of my Pilulæ Angelicæ*; he did this for near a month, and was miraculously cured, without any other Medicine. *Salmon.*

XVII. *A great pain and hardness in a Maidens Breast.*

A young Maiden about fifteen years old had a great pain and hardness in one of her Breasts, which first came by a blow: I cured it (although there was great danger of a Cancer, the hardness was so great) by the following means. I caused it to be bathed morning and evening with *powers of Amber*; this medicine in some few dayes took away the pain, but the hardness continued, and as we judged, rather encreased: I then made her give over bathing with *the powers of Amber*; and caused her to anoint morning and evening with the following mixture, and to do it up warm, with Flannel, and such like. *Take Palm Oyl half a pound; oyl of Amber of the first drawing and not rectified an ounce; melt the palm Oyl first, then put in the other and mix them, stirring them till they are almost cold.* This effectually did the work, for by that time the quantity was spent; the Breast was perfectly well. *Salmon.*

XVIII. *A great pain and hardness in both Breasts.*

A young maiden about fourteen years of age, by Dancing had (by accident) a blow on either Breast, which hurt her much; she minded it not, (thinking it would go away) for some days. The pain was not very great, but it began to be hard, and it encreased much. Upon this she shewed it me (I frequenting the house) and desired my help. Truly the swelling was not much; but the pain and hardness was so extream, that it often drew Tears from the Girls Eyes. I cured her with the following Oyntment. *Take pure and fresh Hogs Lard a pound; Oyl of Amber of the first drawing, and not rectified (for then it abounds most with a Volatile Salt) two ounces; melt the Hogs Lard first, then put in the Oyl, mixt well, and stir them till they are almost cold.* By this both her Breasts were cured, which was by the time that this quantity was spent. She anointed morning and evening. *Salmon.*

XIX. *A great pain and weakness in the Back.*

A Woman thirty two years old, who had a great pain and weakness in her back, came to me for

help. I caused her to bath her back twice a day, *viz.* morning and evening with *powers of Juniper Berries*; and to take inwardly every night *a dram and half of our pilulæ Angelicæ.* She did this for three weeks and was cured. *Salmon.*

XX. *A pain and numbness on one Thigh and Leg.*

A man forty three years of age, by taking cold, got a pain in one Thigh and Leg, and after a while it grew numb. I cured him by causing him to sweat well for five or six times with *our Volatile Laudanum*; and also anointing the parts affected, with *the Oyntment in Observation* XVII. aforegoing. In fifteen or sixteen dayes he was well: After he seemed to be well I purged him thrice with *my Family Pills*, which cleansed his body admirably, and he then remained in good health. *Salmon.*

XXI. *A pain and weakness in one of the Wrists, coming by a blow.*

A young fellow, by a piece of Timber falling upon his Wrist, did as it were lame it, for it was extreamly full of pain, and much swell'd. I first of all caused it to be well bathed morning and evening with *Our Spiritus Anodynus*, which gave him great relief; after which I caused the following to be applyed. *Take our Antidote or Treacle, our friendly Balsam, of each equal parts; mix them.* This was spread upon Leather and applyed, and renewed once a day; but it was bathed twice a day with the Spirit. At night going to bed he took *four grains of our Volatile Laudanum.* He continued the use of these things for a week and was cured. *Salmon.*

XXII. *A pain in the Reins, with stoppage of Urine.*

A man thirty eight years of age, came to me and complained of a great pain and heat in his Reins, with a stoppage of Urine, and pain and scalding in making of Water. I cured him by the method following. 1. I caused the Reins to be bathed morning and evening with *powers of Amber.* 2. I caused him to take daily three times a day *viz.* in the morning fasting, an hour before dinner, and at four in the afternoon, this; *Take of our Syrupus Nephriticus two spoonfuls; powers of Juniper-berries twenty or twenty five drops; mix them.* At night going to bed he took this. *Take Balsamum Polychrestum nostra three ounces; Cypress Turpentine, Theriaca Londinensis nost. of each two ounces; mix them.* Dose from a dram to two drams every night at bed-time. He took these things for about two months, and was made perfectly well; nor has he been troubled with the same malady since, though it be now at the writing hereof, at least a dozen years agon. During the taking of these medicines he voided a very great quantity of Gravel. *Salmon.*

XXIII. *A great pain in the Arm, after healing of a Wound.*

A man receiving a wound in his Arm, about the bending of his Elbow, had the Nerve hurt. It was soon healed up by a Chirurgeon, and seemed to be found enough;

enough; but the man could not use his Arm, as formerly, besides in the place hurt, and parts adjacent, it was full of pain. He bore it thus for eight or nine months, nor was there yet, any sign of breaking out again of the Wound. or any Apostemation or swelling. He then came to me and I cured him by anointing the place hurt with *Balsam de Chili*, and applying it over the place upon Lint. This was done twice a day for a month and he was made well; and had the use of his Arm as formerly. By this it appears, that the fault was a too great drineſs and weakneſs of the Nerve, whence came the pain and hurt of motion. *Salmon.*

XXIV. *Pain and Aches in the Bones.*

A Woman forty six years old, was often troubled with Pains and Aches in her bones, so that sometimes she would be in a manner Lame; and she had been at times troubled thus, for near twenty years. She had tried many Doctors, but all in vain, so that every one had given her over as past relief. It was her good hap to meet with me, to whom she gave the relation of all that had past. I perceived the case to be hard, but did not believe her to be uncurable. I first purged her twice with *pilulæ Panchymagogæ*. I then caused all the parts pained to be anointed or bathed with the following mixture. *Take powers of Amber, and of Juniper, ana, two ounces; powers of Caraways, and of Rosemany, ana, one ounce; Camphire three drams; mix them.* With this mixture she bathed twice a day, *viz.* morning and evening. A week after taking the *Panchymagogæ pills*, she took every night the following pills for ten or twelve nights, and became perfectly well. *Take choice Scammony two ounces and a half in fine powder; Musk in fine powder a dram; Quick-silver two ounces and a half; Syrup of Limons an ounce and half; kill the Mercury well with the syrup of Limons; then mix all well together, and make a Mass of Pills.* Dose twenty, twenty five or thirty grains. She took them twelve or fourteen times, but mist now and than a day, as she saw they wrought with her. The effect was wonderful, and that was done in less than a months time, which had not been done before in almost twenty years. *Salmon.*

XXV. *Pains and Aches in the Knees.*

A man fifty three years old, partly by a fall, and partly by taking cold, had a pain and swelling in his knees, which had now afflicted him for about two years and half. Coming to be my Patient, I cured him by the following Method. First, I purged him with the *pilulæ Panchymagogæ* twice. Secondly, I bathed the place affected with *powers of Amber*, morning and evening, and applyed over all the following Emplaster. *Take Bees-wax four ounces; Oyl Olive three ounces; of Our Hercules two ounces and half; melt and mix the Wax and Oyl; then being half cold add the Hercules, and keep stirring till it is almost cold.* This was applyed and renewed every fourth

day. Thirdly, he took (after the taking of the *pilulæ Panchymagogæ*) about twenty five grains at a time, of the Pills prescribed in the former Observation, which he took every night or every other night for twelve or fourteen times. And by the use of these things not only the pain, but the swelling also went away, and he became well. *Salmon.*

XXVI. *A pain in the left Arm.*

A man forty two years old, had a pain in his left Arm and Shoulders which was extream; and so stubborn, that though he had taken many things, and some of them very material, yet nothing, whether outward or inward did him good. Coming to me, I first ordered him to bathe morning and evening with the *powers of amber.* Then he took thirty grains at a time of the Pills in the XXIV Observation aforegoing; which he continued the taking of for about ten or twelve times. After the taking of which, he took *our pilulæ angelicæ* a dram and half at a time for a fortnight, and was made well. *Salmon.*

XXVII. A *pain in the side with much Melancholy.*

A young woman twenty three years old was thus afflicted: I first purged her three times with *my Family Pills*; then caused her to bathe morning and evening, her side and Region of the Spleen with the *powers of amber:* At night going to bed she took *a dram and half of our pilulæ angelicæ*, and drank after it an ounce and half of *our aqua Bezoartica*; and in the morning fasting she took *half a dram of our pulvis Bezoarticus*, drinking after it the same dose of *our aqua Bezoartica* in like manner; by the continued use of these things, in the same order for a mon h, she was restored to her former health. *Salmon.*

XXVIII. A *pain in the side with Melancholy.*

Another Woman much afflicted in the same manner, I cured with the same means; save instead of the *aqua Bezoartica*, which she took in the morning, she took *half a spoonful of our Elixir proprietatis* in a Glass of Sack, by which she became in a months time perfectly well. *Salmon.*

XXIX. *A pain and swelling in the little Finger.*

A man thirty six years old had a great pain and swelling in one of his little fingers, so that he could scarcely rest either day or night. And although many things had been done for ten or twelve weeks time, yet he got no relief. It was but a little part that was afflicted, but the disaffection was great. Some said it proceeded of Melancholy, others from the Scurvy, others that it was the Gout, some that it was the Kings-Evil. It was most probably an Athritis in a Scorbutick habit of body. I cured him by bathing with *our spiritus anodynus*, and purging him twelve or fourteen times with the Pills described in the XXIV. Observation aforegoing: The Disease vanisht, as if it had been done by inchantment. *Salmon.*

XXX. A

XXX. *A great pain and inflammation in the Wrist.*

A Gentlewoman having a great pain and inflammation in her wrist; I caused her to take *our Syrupus Nephriticus* thrice a day, *viz.* morning, noon and night, two spoonfuls at a time, because it keeps the belly soluble, and carries off the Tartarous matter breeding those pains; and to apply *our Emplastrum Arthriticum* to the part, renewing it once a day. She did this, and in about twelve dayes time was made well. *Salmon.*

XXXI. *A great pain in the side.*

A Lady had a great pain in her side which by no Remedies she had yet used for above five months time could be cured. I caused her to bathe her said side with *our Spiritus Anodynus* morning and evening; and to take forty drops of it at a time in a Glass of Sack, going to bed. She did this for twenty days and was cured. *Salmon.*

CHAP. II.

Of TUMORS.

I. *A Wolf, or Cancer ulcerated, cured.*

A Smith happened to have a hard Scirrhus Tumor in his Right Thigh, and in six or seven months afterwards his whole foot swelled; he being very impatient, opened the Tumor with a hot Iron out of which came nothing but corrupt Blood, an Oyntment of the *Oyl of Violets and Eggs* was applyed, but the Tumor and the Pain grew worse and his foot swelled bigger; at length I visited this Patient, and found the Ulcer cankered, and to have, like a Wolf, big and hard Lips, and many black Veins, together with a grievous pain; he was also afflicted with a slow Feaver. I endeavoured by by the following Medicines to restore him. I did first of all purge him with four Doses of *my Antimony* for four days, then the *Arcana Sanguinis* with the Extract of *Pauls Betony* was used for the space of fifteen days. After this he was purged again with *my Antimony*, and in the interim I cut off with a red hot Knife that spungy superfluous flesh even to the Bone *Fossile magnum* and *Fossile minus*; which I found covered with flesh. This being done, I touched the whole Ulcer with *my oyl of Mercury*; then in the next place I used the *oyl of Eggs*, and the extract of *Round Birth-wort* for cleansing of the Ulcer. By these medicines only the Ulcer

Ulcer was healed. *Petri Johannis Fabri cur.* 24.

II. *An Cancer cured by an old Emperick.*

A certain Emperick did cure many Cancers by this one medicine: He took Worms, called in Latin *Centum pedes*, in Englifh *Sowes*; they are fuch as lye under old Timber, or between the Bark and the Tree. Thefe he ftamped and ftrained with the Ale, and gave the Patient to drink thereof morning and evening. This medicine caufed a certain black Bug or Worm to come forth, which had many Legs, and was quick, and after that the Cancer did heal very quickly with convenient Medicines.

III. *Another.*

I cured a Woman that for the fpace of thirty years had been troubled with a Cancer in her Breaft, by giving her *Effentia Mercurialis* in *Plantain water.*

IV. *Herpes Miliaris or a Tetter.*

There was one who had a malignant Tetter upon his Hand, which grew worfe by the ordinary Medicines which were attempted, he tryed many Medicines in vain. He came to me defiring my help, I prefently anointed or rather touched his hand with a little of the *Oyl of Mercury.* Every Phyfitian fhould be very cautious in adminiftring this medicine, for it having in it a great Fire; a large quantity being applied will breed great fymptoms, to wit, a mighty inflammation, a great pain and tumor; therefore it is not to be rafhly applied to any of the parts of the Body, but cautelouſly, and in as fmall a quantity as can be made. I did anoint this Tetter with four or five drops of that *Mercurial Oyl*, and the Ulcer was dried and the Patient cured, and that every root of this malady might be pulled up, I did purge him with *my Antimony*, and took about eight ounces of Blood out of his right Arm. For Drink, I prefcribed him cooling things to be taken all the moneth of *Auguft. Petri Johannis Fabri cur.* 25.

V. *A Tetter.*

A Gentleman was afflicted for fix years with a profound Tetter, from whence corrupt Blood did iſſue forth for a time. I let him Blood of the Right *Baſilick*, then I purged him with *my Antimony*, which I did call by the name of *Catholicon magnum*; for if the fick had known it to be *Antimony*, they would not have taken it; fo great is the infamy wherewith men commonly aſperſe it. He was purged by a potion of *our Antimony*; he took for the fpace of eight dayes Refrigerating Juleps, altered with the *Oyl of Vitriol*; in the interim I touched the Ulcer with the *Oyl of Mercury*, a fmall quantity, and the Ulcer was dryed with the Juice of the greater Houſleek, and then it skinned in a fhort time. He yet lives free from that Diſtemper. *Petri Johannis Fabri cur.* 26.

VI. *Another Tetter.*

Another Gentleman was fadly vexed and afflicted for many years with Tetters in divers parts of the Body,

Body, chiefly on the back of the hand; but from those Tetters and malignant Scabs we delivered him by letting of Blood, and purging him with the extract of *Rhubarb* and *Scammony*, and anointing his Ulcers with a small quantity of the *oyl of Mercury*. They returned again in the Spring, but being touched again with the same Oyl, and having used the *oyl of Vitriol* in Juleps of Sorrel, he was no more troubled. *Petri Johannis Fabri cur.* 27.

VII. *The Cure of Shingles.*

They took for them *Doves-dung newly made, and Barley-Meal, and then stamped them well together, and mix them with half a pint of Vinegar.* They used to lay it cold to the place grieved, and applyed Vine Leaves, to keep in the Liquor round about it; then they bound it up with cloths and suffered it to lye three dayes, and then if need was, refreshed it again with a new Plaister, and at the most with three Applications the person was perfectly cured.

VIII. *A Tetter or Ring-worm.*

There is a certain Worm or Tetter, which many times cometh on the back of the hand or Arm, and doth corrode like a Serpigo, but it is none; which after the use of many other Medicines, hath been cured in this manner. The place was anointed 5 or 6 times a day, with the syrup of Sugar, that the Worm might come to the upper place, or skin, then within three or four dayes after, he anointed the place with *Oleum Tartari fætentis*, and in a short time he was cured, though this disease had continued three years. Some have killed the worm with *oleum Vitrioli.*

IX. *Many Tetters Cured.*

This was the manner of the Cure. *He took the Rennet of a Calf and drank it in Milk three or four times, and sweated thereupon; then he anointed the parts affected with Saccharum Saturni, mixed with oyl of Roses warm.*

X. *The Cure of Tetters in Womens Breasts.*

They took five spoonfuls of *Madder, and boiled it in Ale, and then strained it clear, without pressing it at all, and drank thereof three or four mornings.* Then with the aforesaid, they used to anoint the parts grieved, and thereupon were quickly healed.

XI. *Scrophula or Kings-Evil.*

The Scrophulæ or Kings-Evil which usually comes in the Throat or other parts of the body of young Children, do arise and are caused by a great quantity of Melancholy Humors, because that doth for the most part reign in persons that are weak of complexion; for you may easily discern that they that are afflicted with this Malady, are not very quick Spirited. These Scrophulæ are a long time ere they will come to a Suppuration, and before they break; and when they are broken they cause excessive pain, and are

are hard to be cured. For all infirmities that come of Melancholy are troubleſome to cure, or reſolve; as you may ſee in the Cartane and ſuch like; firſt you muſt remove the Cauſe and then cure the Effects; otherwiſe it were impoſſible to cure them with outward medicines. This Melancholy is purged with our Syrup againſt Melancholy, which you muſt uſe eight or ten dayes; the Doſe is about four ounces cold; which being done, give them *our Aromatico*, which cleanſeth the Head and Stomach and purifieth the Blood. As touching the Local Remedies to break it, you ſhall lay thereon our Cauſtick twenty four hours which mortifieth and dryeth; for it will draw forth a great deal of moiſture. After this anoint it with *our Magno Liquore* until the Eſcare be fallen out, and when it is mundefied, apply thereto the *Cerot of Gualtifredo di Medi*. And uſe no other medicine, for it will incarnate and ſiccatrize without Scar. *Phioravant.*

XII. *Another Cure of the ſame Diſeaſe.*

A certain youth about fourteen years of Age, of complexion cholerick and melancholy, who had *Scrophulæ* in his Throat, on both the ſides, was thus cured. The firſt medicine he took was the *infuſion of Rhubarb, with the Trochiſes of Agarick, and Vinegar of Squils, and Water of Maiden-hair mixed together*; which he uſed for the ſpace of ten dayes. Then was there applyed to the *Scrophulæ* a plaiſter of *Cerot magiſteriale* with *Cantharides*, which drew forth the malignity of the Ulcer, and great ſtore of Sanies being applyed for fifteen dayes together. Which being done, I gave him the decoction of *Sarſa parilla*, with a good Diet for twenty dayes together. Then in the next place I applyed to the ſore a *Cerot of Gualtifredo di Medi*, which in a ſhort time cured him who for four years before had been troubled with them. *Phioravant.*

XIII. *Another Cure of the Scrophulæ.*

A Maid about thirteen years of Age, was grievouſly vexed with the *Scrophulæ* in her Throat, which was alſo cured by the following Medicines. Firſt I gave her the *extract of black Hellebore, with honey of Roſes*; which being done, I gave her our Syrup againſt the Melancholy humor, for eight or ten dayes together, and applyed to the ſores *our unguentum of Litharge, boiled with the powder of Scrophularia*; by which means ſhe was perfectly cured. *Phioravant.*

Another medicine which is good againſt this Diſeaſe. *Take Verdigriſe, Pelitory of Spain, Dock-root, the Juice of Leeks, the herb Scrophularia, of each a like quantity; mix them, and lay them on Lint, and apply it to the Scrophulæ, but take ſome care thereof.*

In Tumors of *Scrophulaes*, or hard Impoſthumes of the Breaſts, I have uſed the *Oyl of Turpentine* mixed with *Miſletoe of the Oak*, in form of an Ointment. *Theop. Paracelſi Exp.*

XIV. *The*

XIV. *The Cure of a Wen.*

One that was troubled with a great Wen, had it taken away by washing it with strong Lye made of Oaken Ashes. I have been since told for a certainty, that if you rub the Wen often with the hand of a dead man, until the Wen grow hot, it will in a short time after consume away. Some roast an Egg hard and cut it in the midst and lay it upon the place, and by using this often it will wear away.

XV. *Swelling of the Cods.*

One riding on a Trotting Horse, had his Stones swollen as big as ones Fist. He was thus helped; first he was purged once or twice with *Panchymagogon*, then this following Cataplasme was applyed warm to the part twice or thrice a day. *Take the Crums of brown Bread, Bean-flower of each a like quantity, boil them with new Wort; when it is almost boiled, put thereto a little Cummin-seed, and a dish of fresh Batter, and let it be applied warm.* The Fat of a Horse has eased the like Grief.

Another Remedy for the same Disease. *Take a pint of pure Honey, as much Bean-flower; and two spoonfuls of Vinegar, of Cummin-seed two ounces; mix them well together, and spread it on a Cloth, warm it a little against the fire and apply it.* Probatum est.

XVI. *Eryspelas.*

This Disease is caused of an hot and fiery moisture, arising in the Face, Arms and Legs. For where it is, the Powers and Pores are stopped, that the said moisture cannot have Expiration, whereupon cometh a Tumor, as also a shutting and closing up of those Pores by means of the ordinary anointing them with Fats, Oyls, *&c.* or other cold things; against this there is not a more excellent Remedy than *Aqua ardens* or the *Spirit of Wine*, or bathing it with Hot-water; and if you wash the parts affected with *Our Quintessence*, the pores will be opened, and it penetrateth and Assubtiliateth that Humidity, causing it to come forth. Also you shall find that by drinking *our Quintessence*, and anointing the Stomach with the *Oyl of Wax*, many have been cured of a heat retained in the Stomach.

XVII. *Erysipelas.*

We have cured more than ten Persons in the year 1627, that were afflicted with this Disease by the following method. First we let them blood in the *Basilick Vein*, to such a quantity as their strength should admit of. In the next place we applyed to the affected part *the Butter of Saturn*, and we prescribed Juleps of *Rosewater*, and the *Syrup of Violets*, with some drops of the *Oyl of Vitriol*, by which the Person was cured.

XVIII. *Eryspelas in the Head with a difficulty of swallowing.*

One being afflicted with Saint *Anthonies Fire* in the Head, endeavoured to drive it forth with sweating,

ing, this availed nothing, because it being rather some ominous Catarrh, which descended from the upper part of the head to the right Region of the Face, which being encreased spred it self into the left part of the face. It was very troublesome to the inward parts of the Mouth, especially the Tongue; insomuch that he could scarcely speak, being also scarcely able to swallow any thing; his back was as it were pricked with some sharp thing. I did advise that the *Cephalick Vein* of the right Arm should be immediately opened. I prescribed the following Gargarisme. *Take Rob. diamor. one ounce; Honey of Roses strained, album Græcum, of each five ounces; the Water of Self-heal, Plantane, the flowers of Mallows, of each two ounces; the water of Roses two ounces; mix them for a Gargarism.* Let him abstain from Wine, in the place of which let him *take a drink made of Barley with Annised, Figs, Liquorish, Raisons, and a little Cinnamon.* On the second of *August*, he sent me his Urine, which was thick and Cholerick. By the use of Gargarisms much thick, Viscous matter was drawn forth, but the difficulty of swallowing still remained, and behind his Ears was felt a hardness inwardly. I advised him to take before Dinner, *two ounces of the flowers of Cassia*: Then the following Gargarisme was prescribed. *Take Rob. diamor. the Water of the flowers of Private, Mallows, of each one ounce, Oxymel simple one ounce, Honey of Roses strained five ounces, album Græcum three drams, the waters of Roses, Self-heal, Plantain, of each three ounces; mix and then apply outwardly unwashed Woot to the Neck, whereupon is dropt some of the Oyl of Violets and Roses.* If there be inflammation and pain, let him Gargarise with *Goats-milk, Honey and Saffron.* Having complained of Heat and Thirst for some dayes, I ordered the following decoction. *Take the shavings of Lignum Guajacum, three ounces, Liquorish scraped and cut; Polypody of the Oak of each five ounces; the Roots of Succory two scruples, Galangal, Cinnamon, Annised, of each five ounces.* After he had used these things, by little and little he attained to perfect health. *Gabelchoveri cent. 4. cur. 28.*

XIX. *An Oedomatosus Tumor about the Emunctories of the Brain.*

A certain Merchant of *Castri Novi*, by reason of cold defluxions of a pituitous humor upon the Kernels of the Neck, did suffer every year great Tumors called *Oedema*. I cured this person by purging twice in a year with *my Antimony*, and by application of the Emplaster of the Great *Paracelsus*, the composition whereof is as follows. *Take the Balsam of Sulphur one ounce, white Wax six ounces, the oyl of Hypericon one ounce; Red Precipitate Mercury washed one ounce; Terra mortua Colchotaris half an ounce; mix them and reduce them to the consistency of an Emplaster.* By vertue of the *Balsam of Sulphur*, and the *Oyl of Hypernicon*, they were brought to maturation, and by the vertue of the *Mercury*, and the *Terra mortua* they came to a commendable Cicatrization, as has been often experienced. *Petri Johannis Fabri cur. 91.*

XX. *Tumors*

XX. *Tumors in all the parts of the body cured.*

This was sent me by a Friend of mine, who had seen the experience thereof divers times. First he purged the Patients twice with *Aromatico Leonardo*, then he gave unto them *two ounces of Quintessence solutive*, with *one ounce of the syrup of Rosts*, four or five mornings together, and after it they drank a little good Broth made with sweet Sugar, which being done, they drank this following Water. *Take Herb Grass, Southernwood, Mugwort, Wormwood of each one handful; Juniper-berries three or four handful; cut the Herbs and bruise the Berries, and infuse them in a gallon of white wine Vinegar four and twenty hours in a warm place; then distil it over a gentle Fire; this being done, take that distilled Vinegar, and infuse therein fresh herbs and berries, and distill it again as before. At the last infusion you shall put therein four ounces of good Mithridate or Treacle, and distill them together, and keep them close to your use.* The Patients took thereof at four a Clock in the morning four ounces very warm; whereupon they laid them down and sweated two or three hours, alwayes wiping it away with warm clothes; every sweating time they changed their Shirts. When this Medicine was administred to a woman, she took but two ounces thereof; to a Child he gave two ounces. After this manner he cured not only Tumors, but also Sores, Pustulaes, Feavers, Jaundies, *&c.* *Phioravant.*

XXI. *Tumors in the Testicles.*

A Boy had his Face and Stones swollen, whom I cured with the Extraction of *Rhubarb.*

A young Child after a sore Sickness had a Tumor or swelling in his Breast, by reason of the abundance of Humors, which I cured only with *Theriaca nostra.*

Another having his Stomach swollen and standing out bigger than a Pomegranate, and that without pain, whom I cured with a Drink or Potion of the *Oyl of Vitriol.*

XXII. *The Inflation or Swelling of the whole Body.*

A certain Widow did complain of difficulty of Respiration being therewith also afflicted with an Inflation or swelling of the whole Body, especially about the Stomach; when she walked though but a short way, she was compelled to sit down and rest. I prescribed the following powder. *Take the Roots of Mechoacan five scruples, Tartar of white Wine one scruple, mix them and make a powder.* And let her afterwards apply to the Orifice of the Stomach the following bag filled with these simples. *Take the flowers of Cammomil, Thyme, Wormwood, the leaves of Mallows of each one handful, Caraway-seeds one ounce mix them.* Then she may use *Rob. Ebulinum and Treacle every morning for some dayes and let her endeavor to sweat.* By the use of these Remedies she grew immediately well; insomuch that the humor which afflicted the whole Body

but

but chiefly the head and heart, presently vanished. *Gabelchoveri Cent.* 4. *Cur.* 27.

XXIII. *A Tumour of the Jaw-bones and Neck.*

There was one who belonged to a Monastery, was troubled with a Swelling and Tumour of the Jaw-bones and Neck without any redness; This swelling was thought to proceed from pituitous and Catarrhous matter, which descended from the head into the Nerves and Tendons, and distending the Fibres of the Muscles of the Neck. For dissipating of those thick humors there was applyed to his Neck unwashed Wool dipt in these Oyles. *Take the Oyl of Cammomil, Dill, and Vervain of each eight pugils.* And at night let him apply an Emplaister of *Melilot.* After the Tumors were vanished, he began to complain of a great difficulty in swallowing, he used in the next place the following Gargarism, by vertue of which he grew perfectly well, *Take aqua plantaginis, prunellæ, flores ligustri, the flowers of Cammomil of each two ounces; honey of Roses, Rob. mucum of each one ounce, Oxymel of Squils five ounces, Rob. diamor two drams, mix them. Gabelchoveri cent* 4. *cur* 29.

XXIV. *Apostеme on the Chin.*

A young-man which for three years had on his chin a great outward swelling or Apostem, with the often chewing of the herb called *Persicaria,* was perfectly cured.

XXV. *Apostеme in the Nostrils.*

I cured hard Impostхumes, swellings and crusty Ulcers and stinkings in the Nostrils with our *medicamentum mundificativum,* and with our *Emplastrum Stipticum.*

XXVI. *Another.*

One had in the Arm-pit a Sanguine Apostem, upon the which Apostem I applyed a linnen cloth wet in mans blood being warm; and so in short time he recovered his health, not without great admiration.

XXVII. *Another.*

A Child of twelve years old, had suddenly a great swelling in his head, the which was soft, whom I cured in four dayes with this following medicine. *Take Oyl of Cammomil; Tapsi Barbati, Hypericon; mix them and therewith anoint the Tumor.*

XXVIII. *Another.*

One had an Apostem behind his Ear, the which I Cured in Purging him with our *Essentia Mercurialis,* and applying Our *Apodeldoch. Paracelsus.*

XXIX. *Of a Pestilential Bubo.*

My self being sick of a Malign or Pestilential Feaver, had immediately a *Pestilential Bubo* appeared on the lower Maxilary Glandule on the right side. The course I took in the Cure was this; First,

I

I took every night a small Pill of *three or four grains of my Volatile Laudanum*, for nearly a month together. Every morning fasting I took half a spoonful of my Pestilential drops in a Glass of Sack, which are thus made.

Tinctura Pestilentialis nostra.

Take Tincture of Salt of Tartar, or Philosophick Spirit of Wine eight pounds; Jamaica Pepper eight ounces; Virginia Snake-root, Contra yerva, Cortex winteranus, Cinnamon, Bay-berries, Camphir, ana, 4 ounces; Gentian, Cubebs, Zedoary, ana three ounces; Mace, Nutmegs, Cloves, Opium, ana, one ounce; Ginger, Cochenele, Saffron, ana, half an ounce; mix, digest, and make a strong Tincture, which decant, filter, and keep for use.

This Tincture strengthens the Stomach and Heart, fortifies the Concoction and Digestion, excites an Appetite, expels Wind, comforts and warms the Bowels, causes a sweet breath, and is beneficial against all Diseases proceeding of cold. It is an *Arcanum* against the Plague or Pestilence, and all Pestilential Feavers, Measles, Small Pox, *&c.* and is profitable against Melancholy and Alienation of the Mind. Dose from two drams to an ounce or more.

These were the chief internal Medicines I took during the Cure, save I sometimes in the day time took *forty or fifty drops of the compound Tincture of Coral*, in a little Wine also. By these things the Disease was expelled partly in the *Bubo*, partly in a continual sweat; nor was I out of a sweat little or much, for near a whole month, both night and day. And by these things the Heart and Spirits were also kept up, and though an extream weakness had universally seized me, yet I plainly perceived that Nature got ground against the Disease. For the Chyrurgick part I made use of one *James Wasse, a Chyrurgeon living in Church Alley in* Clements Lane *near* Canon-street, London, *an able and faithful man.* The Bubo for many dayes seemed hard like a stone, it was very great and painful, and swelled up the whole right side of my face to my forehead, after a very dangerous, strange and wonderful manner. To maturate the Apostem, he ordred this Cataplasm. *Take white Lilly-roots, pulp of Figs, ana, four ounces; boil them in Milk to an absolute softness; then add crumbs of White Bread, a sufficient quantity to make it of a consistency; boyl again; and add oyl of Lillies two ounces; Mithridate four ounces; Saffron in powder half an ounce; mix them well together by beating in a Mortar, and keep it for use.* This was applyed twice a day as hot as it could be endured, for 21 or 22 dayes; in which time the *Bubo* came to a sufficient ripeness. I was first taken sick the *Seventeenth of March*, 168$\frac{4}{5}$. (even while this very book was Printing) and upon the *eight of April* following, the Tumor was opened by Incision. 'Twas Dexterously and Exquisitely performed, as it were in a moment; and a very great quantity of Matter came forcibly away, green coloured, and as like to the matter of those *Buboes* in the *Plague-time*, as could be possible. The Tumor

being opened, and the Abscess well cleansed, the Chyrurgeon healed it up in about three weeks following, and I have remained well now this six months since. But after the first healing up of the wound by going a little too early in the cold, a Tumor was protruded again in the same place, nearly as big as at first, and comparatively as hard as a Stone. He applyed the following Emplaster, and in about two or three dayes time, it wholly discussed the Tumor, and took it perfectly away. *Take Bees wax four ounces; Oyl Olive, enough to make the Wax as soft as an Oyntment; melt the Wax, and mix the Oyl well with it; being half cold or more, add four ounces of our Hercules by degrees, and stir till it is nearly cold.* This was spread upon Leather and applyed; which, tho' it took away the Tumor in about two dayes time, yet I wore the Emplaster for securities sake, above three weeks after. This I cannot but acknowledge was a wonderful deliverance by the hand of God, for the Disease was exquisite, and the Feaver sharp for some time, and the *Bubo*, such an extravagant Tumor, that the said *James Wasse*, almost despaired of my life, as he afterwards told me.

To that Infinite Fountain of Mercies, the Unbounded Ocean of Health and Salvation, who has thus signally saved me out of the Jaws of Death, and with-held me from going down into the Pit, when even my feet were upon the Borders of the Grave; who has dealt kindly with me, times without number, and multiplyed his blessings in store; and has made me once more to stand stedfastly upon the Land of the Living, (For these his numberless Favours) my Humble Soul returns a Sacrifice of Praise and Thanksgiving; intreating from his Merciful and Bountiful Hand, that the sense of his Goodness, and the remembrance of his loving kindnesses may never depart from my Soul, but that whilst I draw Breath, I may declare his Faithfulness, and speak forth the Praises of the God of my Salvation; that I may from hence forth only live in the humble Life, and in the holy Awe and Reverence of the most Great, my most Compassionate Redeemer and God. And that I, the Emblem of his Compassion and Mercy may so Live and so Die, to the Glory and Honour of his most Fearful and Holy Name, to whom be Majesty, Dominion and Power, for ever. Amen. Salmon.

XXX. *An Oedema upon the Knee.*

A young man twenty four years old had an *Oedema* upon his right Knee, who for two whole years had tryed many things, but all in vain, being advised to make use of me, I cured him as follows. First, I purged him with these Pills. *Take Resinous Scammony* 12 *drams; Musk in fine powder half a dram; Quick-silver ten drams, kill'd with Syrup of Limons six drams; then mix all well together and make a Mass of Pills.* Of these he took twenty five or thirty grains every morning fasting, or every other morning, according as he found they wrought with him; and continued the use of them for twelve or fourteen times. He also applyed *the Herculean Emplaster* described in the XXIX Observation of this Chap-

Chapter upon the part, renewing it every other day: and by the only use of these two things he was made well in about two months time. *Salmon.*

XXXI. *An Oedema upon the Knee of another person.*

I cured it altogether in the same manner as the former, only by giving the afore described Pills, and applying *the Herculean Emplaster*; but by reason the Disease had been of longer continuance, he was forced to a longer use of the means, *viz.* about eighteen weeks time; at the end of which he confest himself as well as ever he was in his Life. *Salmon.*

XXXII. *A great and painful Swelling upon the back of the hand.*

A labouring man, by reason of a blow on the back of his hand had a great and painful swelling, which some unskilful People endeavoured to break by Cataplasms; but it was in no liklihood of Apostemating, and therefore increased the pain. Coming to me, I caused him to bath it very well twice a day with the *Powers of Amber* for a Week, which did him much good and gave him much ease; at a Weeks end he applyed *Emplastrum Carminativum Silvii*, and in three weeks time the swelling wholly vanished. *Salmon.*

XXXIII. *A Scirrhus upon a womans left breast.*

A Woman twenty nine years old, had a hard and indolorus Tumor upon her left breast, as big as an ordinary half-penny Loaf: being in no pain, she was not hasty in applying remedies, but went and heard the opinions of many men. Some were for vehement purging, others for breaking of the Tumor, others for dissolving it, if possible, but with such unlikely things that it is vanity to name them. Among the number of the rest she came to me to have my Opinion, which liking better than the rest, she agreed to follow. I first caused the part to be anointed morning and evening with this Ointment. *Take Palm Oyl a pound; Oyl of Amber of the first drawing and not rectified an Ounce and half; mix, and stir till almost cold.* With this she constantly anointed morning and evening; and applyed over it, *the Herculean Emplaster* described in the XXIX Observation. Moreover she ten several times took the Pills described in Observ. XXX above, by which the matter creating the Tumor was carried off; and the near or conjoyned cause melted, as it were, and dissolved. Thus in nine weeks time, this dangerous Disease was perfectly cured. *Salmon.*

XXXIV. *A Scirrhus in another womans Breast.*

Another Woman forty one years old, had also a Scirrhus in one of her Breasts of about a years standing; the Tumor was large, hard, and indolorus. I cured her in fifteen weeks time, exactly by the method declared in the former Observation; and her Breast returned to its former bigness and softness. *Salmon.*

XXXV. *A Scirrhus in another Breast.*

A Woman thirty six years old had a Scirrhûs ten months in one of her Breasts. I caused it for a week to be morning and evening anointed with the *Amber Oyntment* in Observation XXXIII. At a weeks end I applyed *a plaister of Ammoniacum strained*, which lay on as long as it would stick, and was renewed three several times, and in five months time she was perfectly cured. *Salmon.*

XXXVI. *A Cancer not Ulcerated.*

A Woman had a Cancer bred in her Breast, large, very hard, extream painful and blackish. Coming to me I cured her in a years time by the following method. 1. I caused her to purge every other day with the Pills described in Observation XXX aforegoing, for twelve times. After which she took twelve other Doses, intermitting two days. This done, she then took them only once a week, for near forty weeks together. Mean season the following Emplaster was laid over the whole Tumor, and renewed every other day. *Take Bies Wax four ounces; Oyl Olive five ounces; of Our Herculean powder six ounces; melt and mix the Wax and Oyl first together; when half cold, strew in the powder by degrees, and malax them well.* By the use of the Pills, and Application of the Emplaster, the pain quickly went away, and the hardness and magnitude daily decreased, till no sign of the Disease was left. And in about a years time she was made perfectly well. *Salmon.*

XXXVII. *A Cancer not Ulcerated in another person.*

Another Woman had a Cancer not Ulcerated, and much resembling the former but not of so long continuance: I cured her exactly with the same method in about nine months time. *A young Lady about nineteen years of Age, had also a Cancer not Ulcerated; I cured her by the same method without the least Variation, in about seventeen months time. And several other Cancers, while Recent, I have cured by the Emplaster alone.* Salmon.

XXXVIII. *A Phlegmone upon a Childs Leg.*

A Child eight years old hurting of his Leg, had a *Phlegmone* upon the inner side of the upper part of the Calf. It was maturated with the *Cataplasme in lib. 2. cap. 5. Obs. 32.* being fully ripe, it was opened by incision, and about half a pint of well digested matter was taken away. It was presently by reason of the great quantity of Pus, drest and bound up; and at the next opening it was wholly evacuated; and then cleansed with this. *Take Barly-water a quart, Honey of Roses three ounces; Spirit of Wine three ounces and half, mix, and inject warm with a Syringe.* After which it was healed as an ordinary Ulcer. *Salmon.*

CHAP.

Cancer in the Breast

CHAP. III.

Of WOUNDS.

I. *The Cure of a Wound in the Head, and in the Hand.*

THere was a certain Gentleman who had a great Wound on the Head and in one of his Hands, which being taken in hand by divers Chirurgeons; was brought to a very bad case, by reason of great alteration in the Wounds; and his Physitian caused Wine and Oyl to be applied to his Head, and *Turpentine* with the *Oyl of Roses* to the Hand. I being in company told him, that it were convenient to change those Medicines, because in Wounds of the Head they were very improper; for the Oyl being crude putrifieth, and the Wine is Repercussive, and will not suffer the putrifaction to come forth, which the Oyl ingendreth. And as to the medicine for the Hand, it also was inconvenient, for *Turpentine*, because it being hot and putrifactive by means of the Oyl, causeth Inflammation. Therefore I advised the use of other Remedies. First, I did put our *Quintessence* into his Wound cold, and then a little of our *Balsamo* cold, and then I applyed our *magno liquore*, and upon a cloth I laid a little of our *secret powder*, and the like I did to the hand, and so in fourteen days, the wounds were whole. *Leonardi Phioravant. Secret. Chyrurg.* 40.

II. *The cure of another Wound in the Head.*

A *Spaniard* about the age of thirty four, of complexion cholerick and sanguine, was wounded in the left side of the Head, with fracture of the Bone. The Air of *Naples* where this man lived being bad for wounds in the Head because of its subtillity, the Doctors did fear his cure; nevertheless I dressed him with our *Magno Liquore* and *Balsamo Artificiato*, keeping the Wound as close as was possible, anointing it only upon the wound, and so in fourteen dayes he was perfectly whole. *Leonardi Phioravant. Secret. Chyrug. pag.* 50.

III. *A Wound in the Breast.*

In the Gally of *Si Giordano*, Captain General of the Gallies of the Duke of *Florence*. It happened that he being at Table with divers Captains and Gentlemen, one of the company being in a rage against another, took a Loaf and threw it at his Face, without any respect or reverence of the said General; whereupon the General rose from the Table, and laying hold of him, gave him five Stocadoes in the Breast, which peirced within the Body, of which he fell down as dead upon the ground.

The General repenting of his rashness, presently sent for me, I being in the Gally of Don *Gracia*; when I came this poor Captain lay as if he had been a dying. The first thing I applyed was our Quintessence which I put into his wounds, then I dressed it with our *artificial Balm*, and gave him a Vomit, which caused him to cast a great quantity of Blood, and then every morning I gave him half an ounce of *our aqua Balsami*. After this we arrived within two dayes at *Palermo*, the Captain being perfectly well to the wonder of all who had been acquainted with the former circumstances. *Leonardi Phioravant. Secret. Chyrurg. pag.* 52.

IV. *The cure of one that had his Nose cut off, and set on again.*

A *Spaniard* walking in the Fields happened to fall at words with a Souldier, and began to draw, the Souldier seeing that, struck him with his left hand, and cut off his Nose, which fell down in the sand, I standing by, took it up, and pissed thereon to wash away the sand, and stitched it on very close, afterwards dressing it with *our Balsamo Artificiato*, I did bind it up, and so let it remain eight dayes, thinking that it would have come to matter, never the less unbinding it, I found it fast conglutinated, and did dress it but once more. The Gentleman being yet alive can testifie the Truth of this. *Leonardi Phioravant. Secret. Chirurg. pag.* 54.

V. *A Wound in the Arm.*

Some Gentlemen belonging to the Army took their Horses and did Ride about two Miles from the camp, and there perceived certain *Moors* on Horseback; who made up to them; and in the Scuffle one of the Gentlemen received a Wound by a Launce in the Arm from the Elbow through the Shoulder; who returned to the Camp with great pain; presently I was sent for; and when I had viewed the wound, I put therein our *Quintessence*, and upon the wound I laid *our Balsamo* and *Magno Liquore* and bound it streight, and so left it; and in five dayes it was whole and sound. *Leonardi Phioravant. Secret. Chirurg. pag.* 55.

VI. *Another great chance which hapned in* Africa.

A *Florentine* belonging to the Army, fighting with his Sword and Target; defended himself a long time against Shot that came from *Cavilers*; at last one peirced his Target, and struck him upon the Breast, and bruised him marvellously, though the skin was not broken, yet he fell to the Ground for dead. I caused him to be carried into *Sig. Astor Baglion*, and there I put our *Quintessence* into his mouth, and that caused the blood to liquifie and come forth at the mouth, and laid upon his Stomach a plaister of Ashes and Oyl, as hot as he could endure it; that I changed morning and evening, and always I gave him of our *quintessence* to drink, so that in a short time he was helped. This Gentleman told me the reason why his skin was not broken by the Shot was this, he did carry certain words written upon his Breast, to which he did ascribe

aſcribe his preſervation; for ſaid he, *in Verbis, & in Herbis, & in Lapidibus ſunt Virtutes*, &c. that is in Words and Herbs and Stones, Vertue is to be found. *Leonardi Phioravant Secret. Chirurg. pag.* 55.

VII. *A Wound.*

In the year 1551, there came unto my Houſe a *Spaniard* having a wound over the Ear, on the left ſide that reached half over the Head, with fracture of the Bone, which I preſently ſtitched and put therein our *quinteſſence*, the wound I dreſſed with *Magno Liquore* and *Balſamo*; and made a gentle Ligature, and ſent him home to his lodging, and commanded him to come again the next day about the ſaid hour: Then I took off the Ligament, but not the cloth, and thereon I put of our *quinteſſence* and *Balm*, and ſo in three dayes I touched it not, then I took off the Ligament again and dreſſed it upon the cloth, and let it remain until the eighth day and then I opened it, and took away the cloth and found the wound ſo healed, that ye could ſcarce perceive any Scar. *Leon. Phiorav. Secret. Chirur. pag.* 58.

VIII. *Another Wound.*

A Mariner of the Iſle of *Mezo*, being engaged in Fighting, his Antagoniſt cut him over the ſide and back a handful long, inſomuch that a piece of the Milt was cut overthwart. In this condition he was carried to a Chyrurgeon who ſtitched him up. The next day I was called, and there I found the wound not well ſtitched up, which I ripped open again, and found the belly full of blood; and when I ſaw that, I ſpake to ſome to make Water, and therewith I waſhed him, and with taking forth of the Blood, there came a piece of the Milt that was cut, which I waſhed, and gave to the Marriner that ſtood by. Then I ſtitched him up again, and left a little hole or orifice beneath where the Matter might come forth. I dreſſed him with our *quinteſſence*, with *Balſamo* and *Magno Liquore*, and in the ſpace of twenty two dayes he was perfectly well. *Leon. Phiorav. Secret. Chirurg. pag.* 58.

IX. *A Wound.*

It happened that a certain perſon was wounded in thirteen places before my Lodgings; he was carried in, whom I cauſed to be laid upon a Table, and his cloths to be taken off; then I ſowed all thoſe wounds which were to be ſowed or ſtitched and dreſſed him with our *Quinteſſence*, *Balſamo*, and *Magno Liquore*, and our *Secret powder*. By theſe Medicines he was perfectly healed in the ſpace of fifteen days. *Leonardi Phioravant Secret. Chirurg. pag.* 59.

X. *A Wound of the Face, by burning with Gunpowder.*

A Gentleman drying of powder over a Fire, which ſuddenly taking Fire, his Face and one of his Hands were burnt. I being preſently called found that his Head and Face, his hairs, and the skin of his face, and his right hand

were sadly burnt; we applyed *Butyrum Saturni* with the Spirit of *Henbane* and *Mandrake* and *the water of Roses*. After this had been made use of the extream pain was much abated in the space of three or four hours, and within six or eight dayes he was perfectly cured only with the *Butyrum Saturni* and *the oyl of Eggs*. This Butter is made of *Red Lead*, *White Lead* or *the froth of Silver boyled in choice Vinegar*; *this Vinegar clarified and filtred, mix them with the Oyl of Violets, and the Oyl of Eggs*; and by agitation these two are converted into that which we call *Butyrum Saturni*. *Petri Johannis Fabri. cur.* 27.

XI. *Of Wounds in the Head.*

All Wounds must be close joined and kept together, the blood must be crushed out, then wash it well with something that hath vertue in it to liquifie the blood; as the quintessence of Wine or such like. This being done, *take Lint and wet it in Oleum Benedictum, and apply it to the wounded part.* It is to be changed every four dayes, yet the Wound round about is to be washed once a day with that *Quintessence*, and to be anointed with that Oyl, and at four dayes end dress it again, and let it remain two dayes more; and the Wound shall be cured in twelve or fourteen dayes; thus you may deal with all Wounds, excepting those that are made in the Belly. *Poior avant secret. Ration.*

XII. *A Wound in the side of the Head.*

A Wound on the side of the Head reached almost to the *Dura Mater*; it was thus cured, first there was put therein some of the *Quintessence* aforesaid, then a little *Balsamo*, in the next place there was applied a cloth which was wet in *Magno Liquore*, made very hot, upon which cloth was laid our *Secret Powder*, covered with Lint. And thus he was dressed once every day till he was whole. You are to note, that whensoever the Skull is wounded to the *Dura Mater*, our *Balsamo* must be attracted up the Nostrils, that the smell penetrating upwards may make a Resolution; sometimes instead of a Defensative, you may anoint round about the wound with the aforesaid Balm, which preserveth from putrifaction and alteration.

XIII. *A dangerous Wound in the Head.*

This Wound was very quickly healed by putting therein our *Aqua Cœlestis* and *Balsamo*, and by applying in the next place clothes wet in *Magno Liquore.*

XIV. *A Wound on the Ear which reached the Skull.*

This Wound was healed after this manner. First we anointed it with our *Quintessence*; after that there was applied our *Oleum Philosophorum de Terebinthina & Cera*, and so it was dressed every day till it was whole.

XV. *Three Wounds in the Head with Fracture of the Skull.*

A Miller in *Buckinghamshire* was grievously Wounded in the Head, one

one of the wounds was in the midst of the head, with fracture of the skull. Another six inches long was within an inch of the other. He had another wound over his Eye-brow two inches long. Besides the wounds in his Head, he had also a great wound in the bow of his Arm beside the Elbow; it was so deep, that one might have laid his three fingers in it: some of his Fingers were also cut, by which he lost two joynts. This man bled the space of seven or eight hours, before it stopped. The first thing I did was to shave off the hair round about the wounds of the head, then to cleanse them; after this I dropped into the wound *Balsamum Sulphuris* made very warm, then I wetted a fine cloth therein and applied to the wound, round about the wound there was also a defensative, he was dressed once in twenty four hours, and within three weeks he was well recovered, insomuch that he had no more occasion to wear a plaister. In the next place you are to note, that upon the wound, next the cloth, there was laid *Cerotum magisteriale Leonardi Phioravanti.* This Balsam must be always used warm, with a fine Linnen cloth, or a piece of Cambrick, and not with any Lint; by vertue of this Balsam the hair about the wounds grew so fast, that we were forced often to shave it off.

XVI. *Of contused Wounds.*

Antient Practitioners have esteemed contused wounds to be very dangerous. For they say contusions must first be brought to putrifaction and turned into Matter; which Opinion is not to be allowed, because Bruises are to be dissolved without Maturation; which hath been a thousand times proved in time of War; the manner of the cure of such is thus. *Take Magno Liquore, Oleum Benedictum of each a like, mix them, and being very hot, wet cloths therein, and lay thereon twice a day, and in three or four dayes they will be resolved.* Likewise the *Oyl of Frankincense*, or *Oleum Philosophorum de Terebinthina & Cera*, will resolve any simple bruise in three or four hours, only by continual anointing the place therewith, so fast as it drinketh in any; provided that the bruise be not above six or eight hours old; for if it be, then will your work be somewhat the longer before it be finished.

XVII. *Another Wound.*

A young man about the Age of twenty eight years, had a great contusion on the head with a staff, was cured thereof in nine dayes by applying thereunto *Balsamum Sulphuris* before mentioned.

XVIII. *A Wound in the Head with a fracture of the Skull.*

A little Boy by a fall from his Horse, had a fracture in the Skull, which was healed with *Balsamum Sulphuris*, and *Cerotum Magisteriale Leonardo.* The child did at dressing vomit very often, which argued the breaking of his Skull; yet was he healed in seven dayes. The way to heal wounds speedily is to wash them first with our *Aqua Balsami*,

Balſami, then joyn them very cloſe together, and lay thereon a cloth wet in *Oleo Reſine pini*, and they ſhall be quickly healed.

XIX. *Wounds by a Shot or a Launce.*

He that would cure wounds that are made with a Shot, or a Launce or Arrows, *&c.* muſt firſt waſh the wound well by Urine, then dry it well, putting therein the *Quinteſſence of Wine*; which being done, let the wound be cloſed and put therein five or ſix drops of *our Balſamo Artificiato*, and lay a cloth upon the wound wet in *Magno Liquore*, which is to be applyed ſo hot as may be ſuffered; this being done the firſt day, you muſt in the next place apply *our Quinteſſence of Wine*, and then a little *Balſamo*, and after that *our Magno Liquore*, and let him obſerve this method till the cure is performed.

XX. *Another Expeditious way of healing Wounds.*

Drying Medicinces are proper for wounds. and ſuch as have the vertue of preſerving the wounds from putrifaction; this may be performed by *our Aqua Balſami*, and the Oyl diſtilled from *Liquid Vernice*, waſh the wounds with the water and anoint them round about with the Oyl; for they do not only keep the wounds from putrifying, but they help alſo to Siccatrize.

XXI. *A Wound in the Eye with a Splinter.*

A Maid whilſt ſhe was chopping of ſticks, a ſplinter of the wood leaped into her Eye. The wound was great, inſomuch that the Gelly of her Eye fell out in the ſpace of a moneth; all this while ſhe could neither ſee, nor take reſt. Firſt there was dropped into her Eye *Balſamum Sulphuris* warm, and then a cloth wet therein, was applyed thereunto; by which only ſhe was cured.

XXII. *A Puncture in the eye with a Knife.*

A child of ſeven years of Age, had a puncture in the Eye with a Knife, which was cured by dropping therein *Balſamum Sulphuris* warm, and laying a defenſative round about it. Another having a puncture in his Eye was healed by the ſame Medicine.

XXIII. *A Hand wounded.*

An old man in *Northamptonſhire* in loping a Tree had his hand caught between two boughs, and was lamentably contuſed; *Oleum Philoſophorum de Terebinthina & Cera* was applyed to it; by which his hand was well again in eight days.

XXIV. *A Wound through the Arm.*

Another perſon in the ſame County being thruſt thorough the Arm with a pitch-fork, was thus cured. Firſt there was injected *Magno Liquore* into the wound as hot as he could abide it, then a Linnen cloth was wetted in the ſame Oyl and applyed unto the wound, upon which cloth was laid alſo *Cerotum Magiſteriale*. By theſe

these things he was well in five or six dayes.

XXV. *A Wound in the right Arm by a Sword.*

A Gentleman receiving a wound in the Articulation of the Radius with the bone of the Arm; which greatly swelled his Arm, causing a mighty pain. I ordered the *Vena Basilica* in his left Arm to be opened to cause a retraction of the Humors. There was about the quantity of nine ounces taken from him. After this the wound was washed with *Aqua Sclopetaria*, and the tincture of round *Birth-wort*, and the flowers of *Hypericon* with the *Spirit of Turpentine* extracted; after anointing the parts the pain presently ceased, and he was perfectly cured by these medicines in the space of fifteen dayes. *Petri Johannis Fabri cur.* 33.

XXVI. *A Wound by the biting of a Viper.*

A Countrey-man being stung with a Viper, fell presently into a cold Sweat, to the great danger of his Life, who was immediately restored to his Health by drinking our Treacle with strong Wine. *Paracelsus.*

XXVII. *A Wound on the Eye.*

A Maid-servant by an accidental hurt with a Tobacco-pipe, had a Wound in the *Canthus* of the left Eye; which falling into two or three unskilful persons hands, one after another, became a matter of dangerous consequence. At length coming to me, I cured her as follows. 1. I gently purged her two or three times with *my syrupus Elaterii, giving her five spoonfuls at a time.* 2. I caused her Eye morning and evening to be washed with *our aqua Regulata, mixed with its double quantity of Rose-water.* 3. Immediately after washing, I caused a little of *our Balsamum Ophthalmicum* to be put into the Eye with a feather, and *a Diapalma Emplaster* to be laid over all, to keep the Air from it. By the use of these things in about twelve dayes time, her Eye was healed without any hurt of her sight. *Salmon.*

XXVIII. *A Wound in the upper part, of the Eye, through the Eye-lid.*

A labouring Fellow having received a wound on the upper part of his Eye immediately came to me; I washt the wound with this. *Take Damask Rose-water four ounces; Spirit of Wine an ounce and half; Honey of Roses half an ounce; mix them.* Then immediately, I applyed *my Balsamum Ophthalmicum*, putting some of it into the Eye with a feather, and applying some of it outwardly upon Lint, and so laying over all *an Emplaster of Diapalma.* By these means in ten dayes time, the Eye was perfectly healed. *Salmon.*

XXIX. *A Wound of the Eye, wherein the Pupilla, seemed to be started out, and the Patient stone blind thereof.*

One having received a wound of the Eye, the *Pupilla* seemed to start out. The wound was evilly healed,

healed, so that the Patient wholly lost the sight of that Eye, it looked blew, and as if dead, and as though a thin film grew over it. I advised to the use of *my Balsamum Ophthalmicum*, and it was put into the Eye two or three times a day; it was continued for about six weeks, and the Eye was restored to its former state and clearness, and the sight was as firm as it was before. *Salmon.*

XXX. *A Wound upon the back of the Hand.*

A Woman by chopping accidentally cut her hand with a Cleaver on the back, from the Knuckle of the middle Finger to the lower part of the Thumb, near the Wrist, so that the wound gaped, as if the hand had been divided. I being occasionally in the house when it was done, was called; I immediately washed the wound with this. *Take the best rectified Spirit of Wine, an ounce; Damask Rose-water two ounces, mix them.* Having thus washt it, and closed it together, I dresst it with *Balsamum de Chili*, and applyed it with Lint all over the wound: Then laying over all a *Diapalma Emplaster* to keep the Balsam and Lint on, I bound it up, not opening of it in four dayes, for that no ill accidents, as pain, inflammation of the part, or feaver appeared. When I opened it, it was dry, and the Lint stuck on, but pulling it off, I applyed fresh Balsam on Lint again, and so bound it up; with orders not to open it for a week; at the end of which time it was found perfectly well; but it was kept warm with a *Diapalma Emplaster* over it for fourteen dayes longer, because it was tender. Considering how great the wound was, it was a great Cure, and Exquisitely performed. *Salmon.*

XXXI. *A Wound on the Leg by a Hatchet.*

A young Carpenter by mischance cut his Leg with a Hatchet; and having had formerly some of the *Balsamum de Chili* by him, he washt the wound with a little of his Urine, and immediately applyed the *Balsam de Chili* upon it with a little Lint, and bound it up with a piece of Leather; he opened not the wound till a week after; and found it whole. *Salmon.*

XXXII. *A Wound on the Leg, made by a Fall.*

A Man falling from a Ladder hurt his Leg, the bone was not broken, but there was a contused wound. I washt it first with *Spirit of Wine*, and then dresst it up with *Balsamum Polychrestum nostrum*; on the fourth day after I opened it, and it was as good as whole: I renewed the dressing with more Balsam, and opened it not till the seventh day after, at what time I found it perfectly well. *Salmon.*

XXXIII. *A Wound with a Sword on the left Arm.*

I cured a puncture on the left Arm, by washing it with *Spirit of Wine*, and dressing it up with *Balsamum Polychrestum.* The second day I opened it, and found it almost

most well; I then dreſt it once a day with the ſaid *Balſam*, and in nine dayes time it was whole and ſound. *Salmon.*

XXXIV. *A contuſed Wound on the Head, without hurt of the Skull.*

A man had a contuſed wound made on his Head, by an Oaken Cudgel, it was bruiſed and did bleed much. I being ſent for, firſt waſht the place wounded with *Spirit of Wine*, then applyed *my Balſamum Polychreſtum* upon it; and over it a Plaiſter of *Melilot ſimple*, and ſo bound it up. On the third day I opened it, and it ſeemed to be almoſt whole. I cauſed it then to be dreſt once a day with the ſaid Balſam, and in ten days it was well. *From this and ſome other the like Examples I obſerve, that in green Wounds preſently looke after, the firſt dreſſing with* my Balſamum Amicum, Balſamum Polychreſtum, *or* Balſamum de Chili, *would be enough to perform the Cure, without a ſecond dreſſing, if not opened too ſoon*, viz. *in leſs than ſix or ſeven dayes; but being opened at two or three dayes end, and ſo taking Air, not being yet well, the wound then digeſts, and ſo requires the ordinary time and way of Cure, whereas otherwiſe it would be done at one Intention, and with the firſt binding up.* Salmon.

XXXV. *A finger almoſt cut off.*

A man cutting of a ſtick, with a large and ſharp Knife, miſt the place, and almoſt cut off the Fore-finger of his left hand. He ſent for me; I waſht it with *Spirit of Wine*, and dreſt it up with *Balſamum Amicum.* The ſecond day it was dreſt again, and the lips ſeemed to be conſolidated; it was dreſt once a day with the ſaid Balſam, and in ten days time it was cured. *Salmon.*

XXXVI. *A Wound on the Eye-brow, made by a blow.*

A man in a conteſt had a wound made by a blow with a Back-ſword; the bone it ſelf was ſcratcht, but not broken. It was preſently waſht with a little Brandy, and dreſt up with the *Balſam Amicum*, over which a *Diapalma Emplaſter* was put to keep it on. It was dreſt the ſecond day with the ſame, but healed not with that ſpeed which was deſired; whereupon I ordered the dreſſing with *Balſamum Polychreſtum.* It was dreſt once a day with it, and in ten or twelve dayes it was perfectly well. *Salmon.*

XXXVII. *Many other Wounds ſuddenly healed.*

I could produce almoſt an hundred other Obſervations of the Cure of Wounds, performed with one of theſe three Balſams, *viz. Balſamum Amicum noſt. Balſamum Polychreſtum noſt. and Balſamum de Chili*; but ſince they were all done by the method in the preceding Hiſtories, and with the ſelf-ſame ſpeed and dexterity, I ſhould account it but a Tautology to proceed any farther. *Salmon.*

CHAP.

CHAP. IV.

Of ULCERS.

I. *The Cure of a sore Arm and Leg.*

THere was a certain *Neopolitan* Gentleman of thirty eight years, who was grievously tormented with a sore Arm and Leg, called *Mal de Formica*. He was of complexion Cholerick and Melancholy, and these sores creeping upon the Flesh, healing in one place and breaking out in another, did exceedingly trouble him; in his Arm he had nine Sores and in the Leg fourteen. This Gentleman had sought help the space of two years, and could find none; I took him in hand and the first thing I gave him was, *one ounce of Hiera picra Galeni, with twenty grains of our Petra Philosophale, which provoked both Vomit and Stool divers times.* This being done, I gave him *syrupo solutivo*, twelve mornings together; and after that I gave him a medicine with our *Petra Philosophale & Eluborus niger*, this caused him to evacuate both upwards and downwards. Then I ordered a syrup of *Lignum Sanctum*, and the Bark *Iva Arthetica*, and *Carduus Benedictus* in which I put 7 *pints of Wine*, and *one pound of Sugar*; and then for his ordinary drink, I prescribed *Water, Wine and Honey*, which he used for the space of twenty five dayes; then I anointed him with *our Unguento magno* five times without Fire, the Ointment caused him to spit an abundance of filthy matter, and at last it made him to spit blood, after which I caused him to make a Bath which is mentioned in our Regiment of the Pestilence, called the *Joyful Jewel*, and I laid on the Sores, our *Cerot Magisteriale* by these Medicines he was perfectly cured. *Leonardi Phioravant.*

II. *Fistulaes in the Breast.*

An Inhabitant of the City of *London*, having three deep *Fistulaes* in his Breast, and being long under the hands of unskilful Chyrurgeons, who both consumed his Person and Substance, was afterwards by Gods blessing and by following the course here prescribed, speedily cured. First he was purged every second or third day for five or six times together with *Turpethum minerale Phædronis*, taking thereof 5 or 6 grains; afterwards he was caused to sweat five or six times with this following potion. *Take the distilled water of Lignum Vitæ two ounces, Salis ejusdem one scruple; Water of Carduus Benedictus 2 ounces;* which being mixed, he drank warm in the morning, and sweated thereon two hours. After he was purged, the *Fistulaes* were dressed two hours with this Oyntment until they were mundified upon Tents

Tents of Shoe-leather. When the *Fistulaes* were cleansed, he dressed them only with *Emplastrum fodicationis*, being made liquid to wrap up the Tent with, till they were whole. The mundificative Oyntment was as follows. *Take Oyl of Wax, of Amber, of Guajacum, of Hypericon compounded, of each two drams; mix them without fire, and use it with the aforesaid Tents.* You are likewise to observe, that he drank no other drink than this all the while. *Take Lignum Vitæ the Bark, Sarsaparilla of each four ounces, the Roots of Tormentil, Bistorta, Virga pastoris, Liquorish, of each two ounces; Juniper-berries one ounce, the leaves of Mallows, Sanicle, Alchimilla, Mugwort, Hypericon, Brunella, Comfrey, of each two handfuls; beat these all into a powder, and for every Gallon of new Tunned Drink, add thereto two or three ounces of this powder in a linnen cloth.* Let it stand till it be stale, and let him drink thereof.

III. *A Fistula in the lower parts.*

One having a Fistula in the lower parts, it brake out into eleven holes, he made water with intollerable pain. I gave him *our Aromatico*, then for twelve dayes together I gave him *our Quintessence solutive*; which being done I gave some of the *Electuarium Angelicæ*. By these Medicines I restored my Patient to his former health.

IV *Ulcers over the whole Body.*

A young Man, a Merchant being at *Tholouse* about his Affairs; happened to have a great and Ulcerous Scab over his whole Body; with a slow Feaver, which at night was most troublesome. The Physitians of that place used towards him Purgations, Phlebotomies, and Baths; but the distemper grew worse and was turned into deep Ulcers; of a blackish blew colour, he was as if he had been covered with a Leprosie. He came to me and gave himself over to my care and cure; I let him blood, notwithstanding that he had been let blood before, his blood did stink, and was of the colour of Sewet. The next day after blood-letting I gave him fifteen grains of *Crocus Metallorum*, and I purged him for three days, a like dose being repeated; I did prepare the humors with opening Juleps, and *Alexipharmical*, mixed with the *Oyl of Vitriol*; he did use these Juleps for ten dayes. These being done, I did purge him thrice with *my Cathartick Antimony*. After this he did use for six dayes a thin Diet, and a Sudorifick of the extract of *Guajacum*, prepared with the water of *Carduus Benedictus*. He took of this extract three ounces, every morning with half a dram of our *Sudorifick Antimony*. I did touch his Ulcers with the acid *Spirit of Mercury*, and the *Balsom of Tartar*, and so he was cured in the space of twenty days; towards the end of which, I let him blood again in the right *Basilica* to the quantity of four ounces; and then I found good blood. *Petri Johannis Fabri cur.* 23.

V. *An Ulcerous Lassitude or weariness of the whole Body.*

One complained to me of a great weariness in all parts of his body and

and a feaverish inequality; with the pricking and smarting of some hot humor in the skin a little Ulcerating the same; but chiefly when he moved or imployed his body about any Labour, he was most of all troubled with this kind of Distemper. His Urine was thick, cholerick and green. I exhibited to him the following potion. *Take Electuarium diaphœnicon six drams; the Electuary of the juice of Roses, five ounces, the Syrup of Succory compounded with Rhubarb one ounce, the Water of Succory, Endive and Mint, of each a sufficient quantity; mix them and make a potion.* Let him use the Root of wild *Radish*, called *Raphanum Sylvestre*, in broaths, by this he was sufficiently purged, and he grew better. *Gabelchoveri cent.* 4. *cur.* 21.

VI. An *Ulcer in the upper part of the Palate.*

A certain Smith was afflicted with an Ulcer in that part, as also with pain and heat, he could as often as he pleased squeeze out corrupt and putrified blood, and then presently the Ulcer did fill a gain with new matter. At night he was worse; but whilst he was about any bodily exercise, he felt himself much better. I was afraid lest it should have degenerated into a Fistula. I ordered him therefore the following decoction. *Take Ramenta Ligni Guajaci three ounces; Ligni Rhody two drams; Liquorish scraped and sliced five ounces; the flowers of Melilot, Burrage and Bugloss, of each one pugil; Cinnamon, Galangal, Fennel-seed of each one dram; mix them for four measures.* In the next place, let him use the following Gargarisme. *Take aqua Florum Ligustri, Vervain and Mallowes of each two ounces; Rose Water one ounce; Rob. diamor., Honey of Roses strained of each six drams; mix them.* By the use of which Remedies he grew well in a short time. *Gabelchoveri cent.* 4. *cur.* 46.

VII. *The Throat and Larynx Ulcerated.*

A Woman was afflicted with a grievous sharp and ulcerating defluxion which did inflame and excoriate the Almonds or those parts of the Larynx that enclose and are about the little bone. She endured great pain, had a violent Cough, could not swallow scarcely her Food, and the Muscles of the *Oesophagus* were also afflicted by the distillation. First, I prescribed a purge by *our Cephalick Pills*, which was often to be repeated, and in the next place we diverted the Humor by applying to the neck a Caustick, and we cured the Ulcer with the *Oyl of Honey and Sugar*, bringing it in a short time to Cicatrization. *Petri Johannis Fabri.*

VIII. A *Corroding Ulcer.*

A certain Woman having a corroding Ulcer in her left breast, accompanied with great pains, by reason she had not the natural ordinary flux of her Terms. She had also in her right Breast, Neck and Arm-pit certain Kernels and hard Tumors, and chiefly the left Arm was astonied and benumed. I gave often to this Woman a Purgation of the extraction of *Rhubarb* and

and the *Oyl of Gold* by the space of a moneth. Outwardly, I washed the Breast with the decoction of the Roots of *Celandine* in Wine; also I laid thereon Pledgets wet with *Oleum Veneris* mixed with the Honey, and rolled it, and afterwards I layed it on *our common Opodeldoche*, and so she was perfectly cured. *Paracelsus.*

IX. *Ulcers on the Thighs.*

A young Woman having deep Ulcers in her Thighs I advised first that she should be purged, and that she should infuse in Wine the leaves of *Pauls Betony*, *Mony-wort*, *Carduus Benedictus*, *Scabiose*, *the tops of Hops*; and in the next place that she should wash the ulcerated parts in Wine, wherein were boiled the leaves of *Comfrey*, *Saracenica*, *Consolida Germander*, *Sumitatum Rubri Canis.* And the Ulcers being cleansed, there was applyed *unguentum de Tutia.* After she had used these Medicines within five weeks, she grew perfectly well. *Gabelchoveri cent.* 4. *cur.* 4.

X. *The Cure of an Ulcer in the Arm.*

A man about two and thirty years old of a complexion Melancholy, who had a putrified Ulcer about the left Shoulder, he had it three years, and was as big as a hand and very deep. I reasoning with this Gentleman told him, that the cause of that sore was corrupt and putrified blood, and by that means the Liver received bad qualities; and therefore bloodletting and purging was necessary, then to evacuate the humor between the Skin and the Flesh by Sweat, so that by these means the Ulcer may mundifie, incarnate and ciccatrize. The first thing I gave him was a Vomit, that purged his Stomach, and took away great part of his pain; then I purged him with *our Quinta essentia solutivo* eight dayes together; after that I gave him a fomentation to cause him to sweat and spit abundantly, then I caused blood to be let under the Tongue, and his Ulcer to be anointed with our Caustick, which mortified all the filthiness therein, and then I dressed it with *magno liquore*; and our *Cerot. magistleriale*, and the Gentleman was cured. By reason of this cure another Gentleman of the same House came to me, who was troubled with a difficulty of Urine, I gave him three times our *Petra Philosophale*, and once the juice of *Elder rind*; I cured another of the same house of a Feaver, with the *oyl of honey*, and with *Balsamo. Leonardo Phioravant Secret. Chirur. pag.* 61 *and* 62.

XI. *The Cure of an Ulcer in the Leg.*

One about thirty six years of Age, of a cholerick and sanguine complexion, had his left Leg ulcerated, the Physitians and Chirurgeons would have cut it off, but I would not consent unto it. The first thing I gave him after I took him in hand was *our Magisterial Syrup* in the morning eight or nine dayes together, and in the mean time I washed the Leg with Wine, wherein was boiled *Mallows*, *Consolida major*, *Carduus Benedictus*, *Polypody*, *Rapontico*, *Wine and Sugar*;

and his common drink was Wine and Water boiled together, on the fæces of the same, and this was used twenty four dayes, then I perfumed him three times with *Cinnabar*, and ere three moneths was past, he was perfectly recovered.

XII. *An Ulcer or Sore.*

The Ulcers and Sores that have been in the mouths of young and old have been healed by a Lotion or Gargarisme made with *Plantain Water*, *Honey-suckle Water* and *Barley-water* mixed with *Saccharum Saturni*.

XIII. *An Ulcer in the upper Lip.*

A Porter had an Ulcer in his upper Lip, not unlike a Cancer, continually running with stinking corrupt blood. He was cured by the following things. First he was purged with *Turpethum minerale*, then was the sore dressed with *Aloes lotæ half an ounce, salis præparati two drams; Honey four ounces; mix and use.*

XIV. *An Ulcer in the Throat.*

A young Woman who was afflicted with a greivous Ulcer in the Throat, was thus cured. First she was purged with *Aromatico*, and twice or thrice with our *Quintessence solutivo*, mixed with *syrup of Roses*, then was the sore touched with *aqua Regalis* 2 or 3 times. And lastly, she used this Gargarisme. *Take Honey of Roses, two ounces; Diamorum, two ounces and half; Honey Suckle water six ounces; Oyl of Vitriol so much as will make it Tart.*

XV. *An Ulcer of the Thumb.*

One having a filthy stinking Ulcer in the Thumb; the Chirurgeons would have cut off the whole Thumb; but without so desperate a Medium the person was cured by the application of *Fodicationum Emplastri.*

XVI. *An Ulcerated Leg.*

A young Boy having his Leg Ulcerated and strangely swollen was thus cured; He received at two several times *Quintessence solutive*, with *syrup of Roses*; then were the Sores washed with *Salt of Vitriol* dissolved in *Plantain Water*, a cloth being wet therein and applyed thereto morning and evening.

XVII. *A putrified Ulcer in the Leg.*

This Patient was purged once or twice with *Aromatico Leonardo*, and then his Ulcers were dressed with Unguent made of *Rubified Vitriol*, and a *Cerot* called the *great Cerot*; and this was applied unto the Ulcers with Lint for the space of 24 hours, which mortified the sores; then there was more of the same Ointment applied, and with an Instrument the Escar was loosed round about, and in three or four dayes, the Escar came away easily with a pair of Mullets. Then he healed it up with *magno liquore*, and *Saccharum plumbi.*

XVIII. *Ulcers in the Leg.*

A Woman of *Bedford* had three Ulcers

Ulcers in her Leg; she fought her cure at the hands of divers people, yet could not find any help for four years, she was afterward cured in this manner. First she took in the morning fasting *Aromatico Leonardo*, which evacuated her Stomach and Belly; then there was applied to the Sores *Saccharum Plumbi*, three or four dayes together, which caused every day a certain thin skin to come upon the Ulcers, much like the film of an Egg; the skin was taken away every day. It was dressed the fourth day with the following medicine, which caused it to look fair and red, and so in a short time it was perfectly cured, to one spoonful of *Magno Liquore* was put as much *Saccharum Saturni* as would lye upon a three-pence and it was incorporated warm, the sores were dressed therewith every day.

XIX. *Old rotten Sores or Ulcers.*

An old Woman did cure several that were afflicted with sores in the body first by purging the Patients and then applying this following Ointment to the sores. *Take a pot of strong Ale, and set it to boil over a gentle fire, till it grow so thick as a Salve, and then use it.* This Medicine at the first will smart and be somewhat painful to bear, yet it is of a cleansing and healing nature. A friend of mine told me that the Juice of *Marigold leaves*, or the leaves boiled with Milk to an Ointment, will heal all Ulcers and Wounds.

XX. *Ulcers in most parts of the Body.*

A Man being full of Ulcers coming from the Pox in many parts, but chiefly in the Head, was cured thus, first he was purged twice or thrice with *Xanthimagogon*, after that, he kept his Chamber and himself warm and took six grains of *Turpethum Diaphoreticum*, mixed with one dram of *Anuletum Palmarii*. Half an hour before he took a draught of fat broth, and kept his Bed, and he always Vomited, he washed his mouth with a convenient Gargarism, and did sweat after it one hour or two and then was dried with warm cloths; that being done, he reposed a day or two, and took the aforesaid *Turpethum* again in manner aforesaid. This he did three or four times. In the interim he anointed his Ulcers with *Oleum Guajacum.* which did both cleanse and heal. Also he used this potion in the morning, which caused him to sweat. *Take two ounces of the water of Lignum Vitæ by distillation, and as much of the syrup of Fumitory, and one scruple of the Salt of Lignum vitæ, mix them warm, and drink it fasting.* By these things within a short time he was perfectly cured. One thing is to be noted, that when any Inflamation or soreness in the mouth doth come, you do use this following Gargarisme. *Take Plantain Water, Honey suckle-water, of each four ounces; Barley-water six ounces; Honey of Roses two ounces and half; Diamorum two ounces, Oyl of Vitriol, so much as will make it tart.* But if the Ulcers be very corrosive and foul, you shall touch them once or twice with *Oyl of Vitriol*, or the *Oyl of Stinking Tartar.*

XXI. *Ulcers in a Child.*

A Child four years old was grie-

vously tormented with the *French* Disease, having extream pain in the body, and being full of Sores, was thus cured. *Take the distilled water of Lignum vitæ one ounce, Salis ejusdem one dram; mix them.* The child drank thereof with *syrup of Fumitory* or *Hops*, morning and evening, and sometimes the child did sweat. Also the sores were anointed with this Ointment. *Take Oleum Guajacum half an ounce; Balsamum Sulphuris half a dram, Saccharum Plumbi half a dram; oyl of Camphire, five or six drops; the Caput mortuum of aqua fortis one scruple; mix them well, and grind them on a stone with* May-*Butter, and therewith the Sores were anointed morning and evening.*

XXII. *Ulcers.*

A certain man being long sick of the Pox had an Ulcer in his Nose, and two Tumors, at which there came forth every day a great quantity of stinking and filthy matter, in whose Nose I did cast this following decoction with a Syringe. *Take Honey four ounces; the juice of Calendine, Common Salt prepared two ounces; Aloes washed half an ounce; mix them together.* Inwardly he was purged with the *Oyl of Mercury.*

XXIII. *A Fistula in the right Testicle.*

One of the Order of the Capuchins, having a great Tumor in the right Testicle. The Chyrurgeons brought it to a Suppuration and opened it with an Instrument, from whence great plenty of matter came; the Ulcer continued open for a long time; neither could it be brought to healing, but much filthy, corrupt and watery matter issued still forth, the Testicle became surpassingly hard, and feeling a great pain with a mighty inflammation. His Chyrurgeons consulted about amputation of the part. At length I was called, and did cause the Ulcer to be washed with cold Water, and then to inject by a pipe the Essence of *Mars*, and I caused to be applied to the Testicle clothes weted in the *Spirit of Violets*, with the acid Spirit of *Mercury*; and the effect was so good that with in one day both inflammation and Tumor vanished away. *Petri Johannis Fabri cur.* 15.

XXIV. *A Fistula.*

A certain Chyrurgeon being twenty five years of Age, was vexed with a pestilent and malignant feaver, from which he was freed by a very imperfect and defective Crisis, there being a Transportation and removal of the peccant humors from whence a hard Scirrhus Tumor did arise in the middle of the Breast, which Tumor by Emollient Cataplasms tending to Suppuration; came to maturation and was opened; a liquid and watery matter came out, this Ulcer continued open for a whole year and could not possibly be brought to healing; to the great inconveniency of the Patient. He was most grievously pained in that part, being also troubled with a slow feaver. Insomuch that some Physitians concluded him to be Hectick and Consumptive. At length

length I being called did look upon the Ulcer, whose Verge was from the middle of the breast-bone to the outmost part of the left Pap. The Lips of the Ulcer were hard, but the Hole a little inwardly was percavated with a greater *Fistula*, out of which issued forth a watery, stinking and yellowish sort of matter; there was also a great pain in that part. First of all I comforted my Patient with the hopes of his doing well; and his Hectick Feaver which he mightily feared, was not a true Hectick Feaver, but only Symptomatick, and by sympathy and proximity of the Ulcer, and from the putrifaction of the humor, the heart suffering as it were a feaverish kind of heat. Therefore the first dayes he was purged with the extract of *Rhubarb and Scammony with the pulp of Cassia*, which Medicine being taken to the quantity of half an ounce, he had stools enough, then I ordered him Refrigerating Juleps of the decoction of *Sorrel and Purslain*, mixed with the *Juice of Limons*, and *Oyl of Vitriol*, as also with the *syrup of Limons*. He used these Juleps early and late, observing a moist and hot kind of Diet; he did also drink excellent broths, and with every dose thereof twenty drops of the *Arcanum of Mans Blood* was mixed; and by a pipe there was injected *Arcanum of mans blood*, mixed with the extract of *round Birth-wort*; the Ulcer was touched with the *Oyl of Mercury*; sometimes the Wound was washed with the *Arcanum of mans blood*, and with the extract of *Birth wort*; and the *Essence of Iron*. By these this Chyrurgeon was perfectly cured. *Petri Johannis Fabri cur.* 41.

XXV. *A Fistula.*

A Child of four years old had for two whole years a Fistula in his right Thigh; many things being tried in vain, I cured him at length by the following method. First of all I purged him with *my Antimony*, that I might take away the Antecedent Causes. After he had been three or four days purged, I did open the *Fistula* with an Instrument, which having opened we touched it with the *Oyl of Mercury*, and at length we brought it to a commendable Cicatrization by the *Balsam of Hypericon and Sulphur*, and so he was perfectly cured. *Petri Johannis Fabri cur.* 96.

XXVI. *An Ulcer in the hand of long continuance.*

A youth by an accidental hurt had an Ulcer bred in the back of his hand, which was hollow, with many turnings and windings in it; it continued in this condition, runing sometimes a thinish green, and sometimes a whitish excrement, but seemed not to be fistulated. Coming to me for a cure, I first purged him four times with sixteen grains *of Panchymagogæ Pills*. Then I caused the part to be syringed with our *Regulatis*, and Tents to be put in dresst with *our Balsamum Amicum*, this was done morning and evening, then over all was put the *Herculean Emplaster* in some of Our former Observations often described, and it was bound up with bolsters, after sufficient cleansing, so that in sixteen dayes time the runing wholly ceased; and in a

moneths ſpace it was perfectly well. *Salmon.*

XXVII. *An Ulcer on the outſide of the Thigh.*

A Woman about thirty ſix years old had an Ulcer on the outſide of her left Thigh, (which I verily believe proceeded from a Venerial Cauſe, though ſhe conſtantly denied it,) it ſpread and eat very much, ſo that ſeveral of the Muſcles lay bare: Coming to me in this condition, I firſt waſht it for ſome dayes with the Water from which the *Grifen* was precipitated, as you may ſee in *Our Diſpenſatory, lib. 3. cap. 7. ſect.* 31. and applyed after it *Baſilicon* mixt with *red præcipitate*, by which, the corroſion and eating was ſuddenly ſtopt, and it look't with a good colour, and had a good and laudable *Pus*. I purged her with this. *Take choice Scammony two ounces; Musk in fine pouder a dram; Quick-ſilver two ounces; ſyrup of Limons ten drams; kill the Mercury with the Syrup; then mix all well together, and make a Maſs of Pills.* She took twenty five or thirty grains ſometimes every morning, and ſometimes ſhe intermitted a day. She took them about twelve times, and drank withall the *Herculean Diet.* By theſe means ſhe was in thirty days time throughly cured. *Salmon.*

XXVIII. *An Ulcer in the Leg.*

A man had an Ulcer on the ſmall of his Leg, it was very foul and ill coloured, but not deep, about the breadth of a Crown piece; after eight moneths enduring much pain and miſery, he came to me. I cured him by Firſt purging him with *Pilulæ Panchymagogæ* two or three times. Secondly, By waſhing of it with this. *Take aqua Regulata, Plantane water, of each four ounces; Anniſeed water one ounce; mix them.* Over which apply this Emplaſter. *Take Balſamum Amicum two ounces; red præcipitate half an ounce; mix them and apply.* Theſe things were uſed about fourteen or ſixteen dayes, and the Patient became well. *Salmon.*

XXIX. *An old Ulcer on the Leg.*

This man had an old Ulcer of of eight or nine years ſtanding, in the Shin, and parts adjacent of his right Leg, it was large and deep and ſtunk much, ſo that I could ſcarcely endure it. In order to the cure thereof, I firſt purged him with *Pilulæ Panchymagogæ*, and he took it ten times. In the mean ſeaſon, it was waſht with this. *Take Aqua Regulata eight ounces; Barley-water four ounces; Honey of Roſes two ounces; Anniſeed water one ounce; mix them.* And then I dreſt with Lint covered with *Our Balſamum Amicum*, mixt with a quarter part of *red Præcipitate*; over which I applyed the *Herculean Emplaſter.* It was dreſt twice a day, and in a moneths time he was well. *Salmon.*

XXX. *An inveterate and filthy Ulcer on the Head with Scabs.*

This Boys head had been often healed to all appearance, and then it would break out again; and thus it had remained for the ſpace of ſeven or eight years; ſometimes

times all raw and running, and sometimes a watery Scab, coming to me, I cured it after this manner. First, I purged him ten or twelve times with *the Pills described in the* XXVII *Observation* above. Secondly, I caused him to take the *Herculean Diet*. Thirdly, Being gently scabbed over, I applyed *a Vesicatory* over all the head, which was five times repeated. Fourthly, I washt it with this. *Take Powers of Mercury an ounce; Damask Rose-watter six ounces; mix them.* Fifthly, After washing, I applyed over all the *Herculean Emplaster*. By the continued use of these things in three months time the youth was cured. *Salmon.*

XXXI. *An old Ulcer on the Brawn of the Arm.*

A man forty years old had a Venereal Ulcer on the Brawn of his Arm, which by no means would be healed. Coming to me I cured him as follows. 1. I purged him five times with *Pilulæ Panchymagogæ* given half a dram for a Dose. Secondly, I washt the Ulcer with *Aqua Regulata, dulcified with Honey of Roses.* Thirdly, I applyed to it *Balsamum Amicum*, mixt with half part of *lævigated Mercurius dulcis*. Fourthly, I caused him to take *the Herculean Diet* for forty dayes; and to follow a temperate course of Living, (for he used to debauch with drink). Thus in six weeks time he was well cured, and made sound. *Salmon.*

XXXII. *An Ulcerated Cancer on the upper Lip.*

It was first a little hard, painful, blackish blew Tumor, which a Chyrurgeon having had in hand, made no great matter of; but not knowing what it was, laid Emollients to it to soften it, by which it was exasperated and made much worse; these not doing, he applyed Corrosives, by which it was Ulcerated, made intollerable painful, and rebellious against all manner of remedies. After eight or nine moneths, the Patient left him, and came to me; it was a sad sight to look on, nor could I promise him any thing without cutting off; but not being willing to that operation, he intreated me to try the best of my skill otherwise. Being thus perswaded, I followed the following method. First, I constantly purged him with these Pills. *Take Scammony, Quick-silver, ana, two ounces; Syrup of Limons ten drams, or an ounce and half; Musk one ounce; kill the Quick-silver with the syrup, then mix all together and make a Mass.* Dose from twenty five grains to half a dram in the morning fasting; and to be continued sometimes every day, and sometimes every other day or third day, according to the discretion of the Physician. Secondly, I washed the Ulcer with this. *Take Powers of Mercury two ounces; Damask Rose-water sixteen ounces; mix them.* With this it was washt twice a day. Thirdly, After washing every day, this pouder was strewed pretty thick upon it. *Take lævigated Mercurius dulcis, of Our Hercules, ana two ounces; mix them.* And over all the *Herculean Emplaster* was bound. These things in a small time took away the pain; and in a moneth or five weeks

time, the Ulcerated Cancer, began to melt, or dissolve; so that there was great hopes; the means both inward and outward was still continued; and in ten weeks time, the place affected and parts adjacent, became all soft, as other places were; following the same method, in four moneths time, the sick was perfectly healed and cured. *Salmon.*

XXXIII. *An Ulcerated Cancer on a Womans Breast.*

A Woman thirty five years of Age by a blow on her Breast, had a painful hardness succeeded it, which by the ill management of a Woman Doctress, degenerated into a Cancer; she not succeeding with her skill, an unskilful Emperick was made use of, who broke it, whereby it became Ulcerated. He leaving of it, as not being able to do her any good, she came to me, I was very unwilling to meddle with it at all; but being as it were compelled, I told her, I could not promise her any thing, but did absolutely fear her Breast must be cut off. She prevailed with me, and I pursued the method in the preceding Observation, without any kind of difference, save I caused her to take every night going to bed, *a dram of Viper powder*; and two or three times a week *Viper broth, made very strong of the Vipers.* By the use of these things in ten moneths time she was perfectly cured, (I must confess) beyond all my expectations. *Salmon.*

XXXIV. *An Ulcerated Erysipelas.*

A man forty years of age had an Ulcerated *Erysipelas* upon his right side, with a great itching and flux of a sharp matter. I first purged him with this. *Take Electuarium Lenitivum an ounce and half; Mercurius dulcis half a dram.* This was again repeated on the fourth day. By which he found himself much better. Outwardly, I caused it to be bathed first with *warm water mixt with a little Spirit of Wine,* for a quarter of an hour or more; then with *Our Aqua Regulata* warm, over which I applyed the *Diapalma Emplaster, strewed over with a little lævigated Mercurius dulcis,* (for that it abates the acrimony of the virulent humor) by the use of these things in sixteen dayes he was made well. *Salmon.*

XXXV. *A Fistulous Ulcer cured.*

A man thirty four years old had a Fistulous Ulcer on his Thigh, which had been ulcerated almost three years. Coming to me, I cured it in this manner. First, I purged him well with the Pills described in *Observation* XXXII. aforegoing, as is there directed Secondly, I caused him to take a Wound Drink, *made of Vulnary Herbs, with Powers of Vipers.* Thirdly, I caused the fistulated Ulcer to be washt ten days together, twice a day, with the *Powers of Mercury mixt with five times its quantity of Plantane water.* Fourthly, After washing, I caused it to be rented *with Basilicon,* the Tents being rouled in this mixture. *Take lævigated red præcipitate, burnt Alum, ana, mix them.* By this the callous was removed in eight or nine dayes time.

time. Upon the eleventh day, I cauſed it to be ſyringed with *Our Aqua Regulata*, and only to be dreſt with *Our Balſamum Amicum*, the Tents being rouled in *levigated powder of Mercurius dulcis*. By the uſe of theſe things, the Fiſtula was perfectly cured in leſs than three moneths time, although it had been almoſt of three years ſtanding. *Salmon.*

CHAP. V.

Of Fractures and Luxation.

I. *A Luxation.*

ONe *Gotius* had a Bone out of Joint for three dayes, which afterwards ſwelled marvellouſly, which ſwelling I helped with *Oyl of Vervain* and *Prunella*, with the juice of *Cammomil* and *Agrimony*, and the *Oyl of Petreoleum*, theſe being mixed together warm, I anointed the place being grieved. The Bone was firſt reſtored again to his place, then afterwards to ſtrengthen and comfort the Joints, I uſed the ſaid Ointment mixed with *Miſletoe of the Oak*, and *Conſolida Major*, until the Cure was perfectly done. *Paracelſus.*

II. *A Fracture in the Thigh-bone of a Child.*

A Child between four or five year old, had his Thigh bone broken by an empty Cart running over him. The Child being taken up, my ſelf and a Chyrurgeon was immediately ſent for; which extended the part, and with our fingers put the bones into their right places. Then immediately we laid on this Cataplaſm. *Take Dragons blood, Linſeed powdred, Gelly of Comfrey roots, Oſteocolla ſtone prepared, Ceruſe, Whites of Eggs, of each equal parts; fine Bole enough to make it into the body of a Cataplaſm.* This was applyed, and over it a *Diapalma Emplaſter* long enough to go round the Thigh, and two fingers breadth more than to cover the Fracture. And by reaſon there was no wound nor any great inflammation, it was three rimes wrapped about with clothes, and five Splints clothed with Tow were bound on to keep the parts in their due ſcituation. And the child being in his bed was laid ſo, that the Thigh and Leg on that ſide lay ſmooth and level. He complained not of Pain, and therefore we opened it not till the ſeventh day. Then we opened it, and found it in a good condition, and in a fair way for cure. Now we applyed only a Plaiſter of *Diapalma*, having anointed firſt, with *Baliamum de Chili*, and ſo bound it up in like manner for

for ten days more. Every morning fasting for the most part, he took this. *Take Electuarium lenitivum half an ounce; Mercurius dulcis six grains; mix for a dose.* By this course, and dressing the Thigh once in five or six dayes, the callous was generated strongly, and at the end of two moneths, the child went firmly upon his Legs. *Salmon.*

III. *A Fracture in a mans Leg, broken short off without a wound.*

This man was forty years of age, and broke the bone of his Leg short off by going on the Ice, but so as that there was no wound outwardly. The place seemed to be inflamed, and therefore we first caused it to be bathed with *our Spiritus Cosmeticus.* Then by extension we reduced it to its just station, applyed over it *Emplast. Barbarum,* and bound it up with splints, double clothes being first wrapt about it; over the Emplaster the splints armed with Tow being laid about an inch and half one from another, which were bound and tyed on not too hard for fear of a Gangreen, nor too slack lest the bones should fall out of their places again; this done, the whole Leg was covered with a large cloth, and put into a Junck, so bound fast to it putting Bolsters in the hollow places, that the member might lye straight, level, and as easie as might be. The Leg being thus bound up, I gave him this Dose to compose him to sleep. *Take Spiritus Cosmeticus two drams; Guttæ vitæ sixty drops; choice Canary four ounces; mix and give it for a Dose.* After this when he complained of faintness or sickness at Stomach, I ordered him to take a spoonful or two of *Our Aqua Bezoartica.* On the fifth day it was opened, without the appearance of any evil Symptom, and bound up again with *Emplaster Diacalciteos.* This was renewed once a week, and in six weeks time he went abroad. *Salmon.*

IV. *A fracture in another mans Leg.*

A Man thirty seven years old having broken his Shin bone obliquely, without any external wound was thus cured. First by extension, the bones were reduced to there true and just places; and then the cure was exactly performed as the last, save he often took *two or three spoonfuls of the syrup of juyce of Solomons Seal,* and before the Emplaster was laid on, at every dressing, it was well anointed with *our Balsamum Polychrestum.* Then the Plaister applyed and so bound up. Being thus carefully lookt after, in seven weeks he went firmly abroad. *Salmon.*

V. *A Fracture in a Youths Leg with a Wound.*

A youth seventeen years old, so broke the bone of his right Leg, that the ends of it appeared through the flesh and skin. The replacing of this was very difficult by reason of the wound; for that without great pain and fear of a convulsion there could be no extension, and yet a sufficient extension must be, but with as little violence as may be. Being now called before there was

was any Inflammation, we happily extended the member, and reduced the bones (which had it been inflamed, we could have done neither without danger of Life) the bones thus reduced, we first washt with this mixture. *Take Aqua Bezoartica, Spiritus Cosmeticus, ana one ounce; Damask Rose-water two ounces; mix them.* Then we anointed it with *our Balsamum Polychrestum*, and laid over it the *Emplastrum Catagmaticum*, and so bound it up with bands and splints, as is usual in these cases, the first band being broader than the wound it self; and directly upon the wound a little Lint was applyed with *Balsamum de Chili.* And it is to be observed that the bandage was more loose than in a fracture without a wound, the number of swaths compensating for the more loose and easie binding. On the third day we opened it, and dresst the wound, and bound it up again after the same manner, save, that the Ligature compresst a little more; and a hole was cut in the Emplaster just upon the wound, and it was so bound up, that the swaths also came not over it, that so fiting Remedies might be administred to the wound to heal it, which we here cured after the manner of another ordinary green wound, without loosening of the swaths, or hurt to the fracture. We used only *Balsam de Chili* to it, and in twelve dayes it was healed, without any ill symptoms. The Fracture was dresst once a week with a new Plaister, and a good callous was generated; so that in nine weeks time he went abroad. *Salmon.*

VI. *Another like Fracture in the Leg, with a Wound.*

A man thirty four years old, having an oblique fracture in the bone of his right Leg, with a contusion and wound, sent for me and a Chyrurgeon, and we cured him in all respects as the former; so that in ten weeks time he went abroad; but by reason the man was of a low Spirit, and apt to faint. I caused him to take now and than a spoonful or two of *our Aqua Bezoartica*, which he mightily commended, and perswaded himself that it did him more good than all the other things besides. I confess, I am apt to believe, that wisely administred, it may contribute much to the healing of any Wound, Ulcer, or Fracture, in what part of the Body soever; the reason of which we may possibly render in some other place. *Salmon.*

VII. *A Luxation of the Knee Bone.*

A young man eighteen years old had his Knee put out of Joynt by leaping off from an high place; he was brought home in a Chair, and his Parents sent for me and a Chyrurgeon; when we came, we found the Luxation recent and inwards, as appeared by the bunching out of the bone inward, and the hollowness outward. We extended the parts, and with our hands forced the bones into their right places. This done, I bathed it with *Powers of Amber*, then anointed it with *Our Balsamum Polychrestum*, and laid over it *Emplastrum Catagmaticum softned with Hippocrates his*

his Cerate made of Oyl of Roſes two part, Wax one part. Then we bound it up with a ligature four inches broad, of a moderate ſtraightneſs, that it might neither ſwell the parts adjacent, nor endanger a *Reluxation.* On the ſeventh day we opened it, and finding no ill ſymptoms, we dreſſed it exactly in the ſame manner again, and bound it up in like manner, but a little ſtraiter. On the twenty fourth day, the ſick went as well upon his Leg as if he had never been lame *Salmon.*

VIII. *Another Luxation of the Knee outwards.*

The Luxation being recent and without Inflammation, it was reduced and cured exactly as the former; ſave that inſtead of the *Catagmaticum*, we here applyed *Diapalma*; and by reaſon the Patient was of a weakly conſtitution, low-ſpirited, and apt to faint, I ordered him upon ſuch like faintneſs to take a ſpoonful or two of *our Aqua Bezoartica*; he was perfectly cured in three weeks time. *Salmon.*

IX. *A Luxation of the Talus or Ankle-bone.*

A Girl twelve years old by leaping, put her Ankle out of joynt, which is joyned to the greater and leſſer focile by *Gynglymus*, (which is when the ſame bone receives, and is received) and the diſlocation may be either perfect (as it was here) or imperfect. In this our Patient, the *Luxation* was inwards. We cauſed the parts to be extended with mens hands, and it was with our fingers preſently and eaſily reduced. Then I bathed it well with *Powers of Amber*, and anointed it with *our Balſamum Polychreſtum*, then we laid on this. *Take fine Bole, Terra ſigillata, Sanguis Draconis, fine Flower, Maſtich, Roſin, Stone Pitch, ana, half an ounce; whites of Eggs enough to make a Cataplaſm.* Being bound up, ſhe was placed in her bed, and at the end of ſeven dayes, it was opened, without appearance of any evil ſymptom, and being bathed again with *Powers of Amber*, and anointed with *Balſamum Polychreſtum noſt.* we laid over it a *Diapalma Emplaſt.* and ſo bound it up again for other ſeven dayes. Now becauſe the multitude of bones which go to the conſtitution of this joynt, makes it with great difficulty to be confirmed, we kept her in her bed ſo much the longer, *viz.* for about ſix weeks, that the diſtended Muſcles and Ligaments, which were now made more looſe, might acquire their priſtine ſtrength, and be made fit to bear the body, which can ſcarcely be done before the fortieth day be paſt. *Salmon.*

X. *Another Luxation of the Talus or Ankle Bone.*

This was performed exactly as the former, ſave inſtead of the Cataplaſm uſed at firſt dreſſing this following Emplaſter was applyed. *Take Litharge, Wax, Roſin, ana, three ounces; melt them together; then add meal of Comfrey Roots, and of Beans, fine Bole, ana, three ounces; Terra Sigillata two ounces; Oyl a ſufficient quantity to make all into an Emplaſter.*

Emplaſter. At ſeven dayes end it was opened, and here inſtead of the *Diapalma Emplaſter*, the *Stictiſcum Paracelſi, a little ſoftned with Hippocrates his Cerot of Oyl of Roſes* was applyed, and continued to the end of the cure. Upon the fortieth day, the ſick went abroad very well. *Salmon.*

XI. *A Diſlocation of the Carpus or Wriſt outwardly.*

A Prentice Boy by Accident having put his Wriſt out of joynt, delayed to have any thing done to it till the next day, at what time we found it ſwoln and painful, but not much inflamed. In order to its reduction, we cauſed his hand and wriſt to be well bathed in hot Soap Suds for half an hour or more. Then being wiped dry, the place ſwelled was well bathed with *our Spiritus Coſmeticus*, and then anointed with *our Balſamum Polychreſtum.* After which we proceeded to extenſion and reduction, which was eaſily performed, for that the parts were ſmall, and the conjunction of the Wriſt-bone, to the Elbow-bone and Radius were by Diarthroſis, or a manifeſt motion by Articulation. I cauſed him to lay the Palm of his Hand and Wriſt flat down upon a Table; and cauſing a gentle extenſion to be made by two other perſons, with the Palm of my hand I reduced the bones, by forcing that which ſtuck out into its place. Being thus reduced, I gently anointed it with *Balſamum Polychreſtum*, and applyed over it this following Emplaſter. *Take Stictiſcum Paracelſi, Diacalciteos, ana, melt and mix them.* This was applyed over all the hurt part, which then was bound up very carefully, neither too hard nor too looſe, and ſuſpended in Linnen cloth, hung about the Neck, the Arm as it were half bent. Upon the eighth day it was opened and dreſt as before; and thus once a week it was lookt to, for about five weeks, at the end of which time he found himſelf well; but he wore the *Emplaſter* about it (often renewing of it) for at leaſt two moneths longer. *Salmon.*

CHAP.

CHAP. VI.

Of the GOUT.

I. *The cure of the Gout.*

I Was called to visit a Noble Gentleman about the Age of five and thirty, of complexion Cholerick and Sanguine. He was sore afflicted with the Gout, and because it was in the beginning of *August*; our Antient Doctors have forbidden to take any soluble Medicine in that time; nevertheless I proved that the Gout was extream hot, and for that I ordained a cold Syrup to mitigate the superfluous heat, which was made of *Liverwort, Harts-tongue, Dates, Raisins, Figs, Sugar and Succory-water, and Aromatised it with Musk and Rose-water, of which he took every day four ounces.* I washed it three or four times a day with *our aqua de Balsamo*, because it penetrateth and opened the Pores, and assubtiliateth and drieth the offensive humor. Also I ordained him Bread of Barley, because it cooleth the Blood, and is of good digestion; and caused him to refrain from all fat Broths, and his drink was temperate, to this one of the Doctors did agree, the other not. Then I began to give him the aforesaid decoction with *our Quintessence*, and therewith he had every day two or three Stools, and I washed the Gout three or four times a day with *our Aqua Balsami*, and the first day he began to feel ease, and in the space of seven dayes all his pains were taken away, and then I applyed thereunto our *Secret of Secrets*, which in three dayes delivered him. Then I caused him to use certain medicines to defend him against relapsing into the Gout again; which had so good effect, that he continued sound and in perfect health. *Leonardi Phioravant. Secret. Chirurg. pag.* 43.

II. *The Gout.*

In hard and knotty Apostemes of the Gout, I used *Ammoniacum* dissolved in *Vinegar*, mixed with the *Oyl of Turpentine*; also *Oyl of Chrystal* only disperseth and consumeth those Knots, as I have oftentimes proved, or *Chrystal calcined with the Oyl of Turpentine*; also the *Oyl of Salt* doth the same. In grievous pains of the Joynts, I have used the *Oyl of Vitriol in Turpentine-water*, or in *Wormwood-water. Theophrasti Paracelsi exp.* 54. & 79.

III. *The Cure of the Gout.*

Take Minium, the yolk of an Egg, Oyl of Tartar, oyl of Roses, of each a sufficient quantity, and with a little Saffron make it in form of a plaister, and lay it on cold. I knew a Gentleman

tleman, who being grievously vexed with the Gout, was soon eased by the following Medicines. First, When he was apprehensive that the pain would come, he took a dose of *Aromatico Leonardo*, then the next day he applied unto those grieved parts this following Plaister. *Take a Pickle-herring and cut forth the bone, and stamp it very small with a little Bole Armoniack and Rose-water, and apply it cold to the part grieved, according to the ambulation and motion of the pain.* Several persons after that they have been well purged, have had great ease by anointing the place three or four nights together, with *aqua Balsami Phioravant.* Also the *oyl of Wax* is very profitable in this Case.

IV. *The cure of the Gout and Aches coming from heat.*

First of all the Patients were purged with *Aromatico*; then the following Attractive, Reficcative, Resolutive Plaister was applyed, as being Intentions far better fitting that purpose, than any other. *Take the Marrow of the bones of a Calf newly killed, one pound; Vitriol Rubified one pound and half; Cantharides in fine powder one ounce; Vine-ashes six ounces; mix them all over a gentle fire till they be incorporated; then with the oyl of Wax, make it into a liquid Ointment, and spread it on a cloth, and lay it on cold, and when it groweth dry, chaffe it till the pain be ceased.* This hath given ease to many persons in a short time.

V. *Another Cure of the Gout and Scurvey.*

A young man about six and twenty years of Age, who being grievously afflicted both with the Gout and Scurvy, was both eased and cured by the following Medicines. First he was purged with *Aromatico Leonardo*, then he used every morning the following purging drink, whereby he had three or four Stools every day. At night he took two ounces of the distilled water of *Lignum Vitæ*, with one ounce of the *syrup of Cowslips*; also he used to eat these Conserves following mixed together. *Take the Conserve of Cowslips four ounces; of Sage, of Rosemary flowers, of each two ounces; of red Roses one ounce;* the quantity which he took at once, was as much as a Walnut. Also he anointed the grieved parts with this Ointment. *Take mans Grease distilled two ounces; Oyl of Turpentine two ounces; Oyl of Wax half an ounce; mix them together.* His usual drink which he took at Meals was mixed with *Ground-pine, Sage, Rosemary and Betony.* But as to his purging drink, it was such as follows. *Take the strong decoction of Lignum Vitæ, put therein of the leaves of Sena four ounces; Epithemum two ounces; Hermodactyles four ounces; Turbith one ounce; Coloquintida half an ounce; let them stand in warm Sand for four and twenty hours, then strain and let him drink in the morning fasting.*

VI. *The Gout or Pain in the Joints.*

A Baker Tall and Strong, told me

me he had been long troubled with Pains in his Joynts; which for fifteen weeks before had first seised his shoulders and back, from thence reaching his Hip and the *Os sacrum*, even to his very knees; the pain which he endured was great, whilst he kept his bed he had some little Ease and Sleep, but whilst he was up, he was much worse, this man was Intemperate both in eating and drinking. After blood-letting he felt himself much better, but he had for two years intermitted. I prescribed the following Potion. *Take Electuarium Eleschoph. one ounce; Diacatholicon two drachms; Electuarium Lenitivum one drachm; the decoction of flowers and fruits one dram; in which let it boyl, Agarick trochiscated a sufficient quantity; the leaves and flowers of Hypericon one handful; mix them and make a Potion.* He did open the Basilick of the right Arm. Outwardly he applied a bag of *Lineseed, Caraway, the flowers of Cammomil boiled in Vinegar and water mixed and pressed between two plates.* After a few dayes I ordered the Sciatica of the left foot to be opened. After fomentation, let him anoint with the following Anodyne Oyntment. *Take the fat of a Badger and Fox, of each three drams; the oyl of Mallick two drams; the Fat of a Man one dram; the oyl of Spike of Mulleyn of each five drams; Castoreum five grains; a little Vinegar, with a sufficient quantity of Wax; mix them all before a fire and make an Oyntment.* Having used these Remedies he did grow perfectly well. *Gabelchoveri cent. 4. cur. 32.*

VII. *Another such like Distemper.*

A Miller was taken with a pain of all the Joynts of his body; but he did chiefly complain of a pain of his Right Thigh, and of a great heat and convulsive motion as it were in that part. His Urine had a copious Sediment, like to the powder or dust of Bricks, and the superficies fat; to whom for purging his body I prescribed the following Potion. *Take Electuarium Elescoph. five ounces; Electuarium Diaphœnicon six drams; the water of the flowers of the Sloe-tree, a sufficient quantity; mix them and make a potion.* For his daily drink let him take the following decoction. *Take the shavings of Lignum Guajacum three ounces; the leaves of Sage, Rosemary, Betony, Gout Ivy, of each one pugil, Raisons two ounces, Liquorish scraped five ounces; Galangal, Cinnamon, Fennel-seed, of each one dram; mix them for four measures.* Morning and evening let him use the following mixture. *Take conserve of Betony, Sage, Rosemary flowers, of each five ounces, mix them.* A sudatory may be used of the decoction of the Flowers of *Cammomile, Mug-wort, Origanum, Thyme, Sage, Fumitory.* By the use of which Remedies he grew perfectly well and sweated much. *Gabelchoveri cent. 4. cur. 31.*

VIII. *Of the Gout.*

A certain Gentleman about the Age of sixty was afflicted with the Gout and other sharp pains of the Sciatica. Being very earnest to be rid of his pains, did call together many Physitians; he tryed many Remedies, Resumptive and Restorative Diets, Purges and Baths, but all in vain. At length I was called,

called, and I exhibited for a purge twenty grains of *my Antimony* in broth, this I did for six dayes only intermitting one day; the parts affected were anointed with *the oyl of Wax*, and the Essence of *Mans Bones*. By these medicaments alone he was perfectly cured in the space of six dayes; that grievous pain wherewith he had been so greatly afflicted, also ceasing. And least the pain should return again I ordered him to take *my Antimony* once every moneth in the time of the full Moon, and to take once every week fifteen drops of the *Arcana of mans Blood* in *Cinnamon water*; which being done, prevented the return of the pain and was delivered both from the Gout and Sciatica. *Petri Johannis Fabri cur.* 77.

IX. *The Gout in the Hands and Wrists.*

One forty years old, was extreamly troubled with the Gout in the Hands and Wrists, and had been so afflicted for eight or ten years. Coming to me I cured them as follows. First, I exhibited this. *Take Aqua Bezoartica one ounce; Spiritus Anodynus forty drops; Spiritus Cosmeticus fifty drops; mix for a dose*, to be taken in the morning fasting. Secondly, I bathed the part with *Spiritus Anodynus* morning and evening for four or five dayes. Thirdly, Lastly, I caused a *Cataplasm of Comfrey roots (beaten raw, till soft)* to be applyed to the place grieved, and to be renewed once a week. By these things the sick was cured, and for these twelve years last past has not had the least appearance of that Disease. *Salmon.*

X. *The Gout in both Hands and Feet.*

A man thirty years of Age, had the Gout extreamly in both hands and feet, so that he could not help himself, nor move any wayes but as he was moved: I cured him by the following method. First, I caused him every night to take *my Cordial Pill from three grains to ten*, increasing the Dose gradually, as we have directed *Lib. 1. cap. 15. sect. 66.* of this work. Secondly, I caused him to bath the place affected, morning and evening with *Guttæ Vitæ* for a week. Thirdly, I then applyed *my Balsamum Arthriticum* to the parts afflicted, renewing, the Plaister once a day; by the use of these things he was much eased in a short time; and in twenty dayes went about the house without Crutches, or any other help. 4. Lastly, The *Paroxysm* being off, and he as it were well, I caused him to be well purged with *our Family Pills* twelve several times, at due intervals. By this means he was so well cured, that he has not had the least symptom of his Disease since, though it be now more than twenty years since. *Salmon.*

XI. *The Gout in the left hand.*

A woman thirty seven years old, was extreamly troubled with the Gout in her left hand, and had been now so afflicted for ten months, having tryed many Doctors and Chyrurgeons, without the least benefit. The part was in vast pain, mightily tumified, and much inflamed. The last Chyrurgeon had

for eight weeks time continually twice a day applyed discusive and emollient Cataplasms, without ceasing, by which the Arm and Wrist felt hard like a peice of Leather. Coming to her in this condition, I cast away her Cataplasms, and bathed her Arm twice a day with *Spiritus Cosmeticus*, by which it seemed to be made softer. Then I applyed a *strong Vesiccatory*, by which a large and well drawn Blister was raised round her Arm. In the mean season I caused her to take *our Cordial Pill* every night going to bed, from three grains to seven or eight gradually increasing the Dose, which medicine she took during her whole Cure. The blister being drawn, it was cut, and *Colewort leaves* were applyed, (the rough side to the Arm) twice a day till it was well; by this means she was much at ease. Five days after it was healed up, I applyed a *fresh Vesiccatory*, which drew well as the former, and was dresst and healed in the same manner. And although she had lost the use of her Arm before, now she was restored to it again, and by this means was perfectly cured. After all was over, I purged her six or seven times with *our Family Pills*. *Salmon.*

XII. *The Gout in the Arm and Wrist.*

This man forty years of Age, had had it eight or nine moneths, I cured him exactly in the same manner with the former, by applying *Vesiccatories*, and using the other things, as there directed; but withall he took every morning fasting, and half an hour before dinner *half a spoonful of our Spiritus Cosmeticus in a Glass of Sack*. And by these means with the application of *Vesiccatories*, I have cured some scores of the Gout, which would be but Tautology here to recite particularly. *Salmon.*

XIII. *The Gout in a lusty young man.*

He had it in his Ancles and feet in an extream manner. First, I caused him to take *Our Cordial Pill every night from three to eight grains* gradually encreasing the Dose. Secondly, Every morning he took this mixture. *Take Spiritus Cosmeticus half an ounce; Guttæ Vitæ, Tincture of Coral compound, ana, twenty five grains; mix for a Dose*, to be given in a Glass of Sack. Thirdly, He bathed morning and evening with this. *Take Spiritus Cosmeticus two pounds; Spiritus Anodynus, Powers of Amber, ana, one pound; mix to bath withall.* Fourthly, After bathing, immediately once every day a fresh plaister of *our Balsamum Arthriticum* was also applyed to the place. 5. At ten in the morning, and four in the Afternoon, he took *two scruples of our Bezoartick powder* in the Pap of an Apple. At six weeks end he seemed to be perfectly well. I then purged him ten times (at due intervals) with *our Family Pills*, and he has been now well seven years. *Salmon.*

XIV. *The Gout in Hands, Wrists, Ancles and Great Toes.*

This man forty four years of age. had lain in this condition for many moneths and could get no remedy. I thus cured him. First, I caused the

the parts affected to be well bathed with our *Spiritus Cosmeticus* morning and evening. 2. Then I applyed over the same *our Balsamum Arthriticum*, renewing it once a day. Thirdly, He took every night from *a scruple to half a dram, or two scruples of Theriaca Londinensis nostra*; and every morning this; *Take Spiritus Cosmeticus two drams; Guttæ Vitæ; Tincture of Coral, ana, twenty drops; mix and give it in a Glass of Sack.* Fourthly, After the first 10 days, I purged him with my Gout Pills, which are thus made.

Pilulæ Arthritice, or Our Gout Pills.

Take of Our Hercules four ounces; Scammony in fine powder two ounces; Musk in fine powder two drams; Resin of Jalap, Aurum vitæ, Cathartick, of each a dram; mix them, and with a sufficient quantity of syrup of Sugar make a Mass of Pills.

This is one of the best and greatest medicines against all manner of pains whatsoever in any part of the body, proceeding from what cause soever, taking away their causes, and extirpating the very roots of almost all diseases. And it is so absolute a thing in the cure of the Gout, that I have never yet known it fail me, and have hitherto kept it in my own Breast as a Secret. Dose from half a dram to two scruples or fifty grains; and in very strong persons to a dram; but let it be given according to age and strength.

Of these Pills the sick took fifty grains, sometimes every day, and sometimes every other day, as I saw it necessary. And by following these directions, in six weeks time he was made perfectly well. *Salmon.*

XV. *The Gout in the Hands and Wrists.*

A Woman thirty eight years old, was vehemently troubled with the Gout in both Wrists and Hands so that for several moneths time she could not help her self nor stir either hand or finger. I first bathed her with *Spiritus Anodynus.* Secondly, I applyed to the part *our Herculean Emplaster.* Thirdly, Every night going to bed, she took two drams of *Our Pilulæ Angelicæ*; and a Clyster of fat Broth and Oyl the next morning. Fourthly, After ten dayes she gave over the *Pilulæ Angelicæ*, and took *our Arthritick Pills* every, or every other morning fasting which very gently purged her, and carried off the Morbifick matter; and thus in a moneths time, she was well cured. *Salmon.*

XVI. *The Gout with pain and Obstruction of the Reins.*

A man fifty years old, was wonderfully troubled with the Gout both in Hands and Feet, and a great Obstruction and pain in his Reins; so that many times he made his Water by drops, and with much difficulty, and sometimes he could not make it at all. He had applyed himself to many Physicians for two or three years last past, for these Diseases, but without any relief. Coming to me I cured him by the following method. First, I caused him to bath the place afflicted morning and evening with *our Spiritus Cos-*

meticus. Secondly, To the Reins of the back. We applyed *Our Herculean Emplaſter*, renewing it every fourth day. 3. To the Hands and Feet was applyed *our Arthritick Balſam*, which was renewed once a day. Fourthly, Every morning faſting, an hour before dinner, and at five in the Afternoon he took *two ſpoonfuls of Our ſyrupus Nephriticus.* Fifthly, Every night going to bed, (for a fortnight) he took *two drams of Our Pilulæ Angelicæ.* Fifthly, After he had done taking of thoſe Pills, he every other morning faſting took fifty *grains of Our Pilulæ Arthriticæ*; and continued the uſe of them fifteen times; by which means, in leſs than two moneths times he was compleatly cured. *Salmon.*

XVII. *The Gout in the left hand, and a Paralyſis in the right Arm.*

A man thirty ſeven years old was for three years afflicted with the Gout in his left Hand and Wriſt; and afterwards a numbneſs, Trembling, and perfect palſie fell upon his right Arm, by which both his Arms became wholly uſeleſs. Being in this ſad condition, he made trial of ſeveral Doctors and Chyrurgeons, but without any effect, ſometimes he would have a little eaſe of his Gout, but it would immediately return again, but for his Palſie they did him no kindneſs at all. Coming to me, I thus cured him. Firſt, I cauſed his right arm to be bathed morning and evening with this. *Take Chymical Oyls of Roſemary, of Penny-royal, and of Amber, of each equal parts, mix them together.* With this the Paralytick Arm, Vertebræ of the Neck, and upper Vertebræ of the Back were twice a day anointed. Secondly, Every night going to bed he took *a dram and half of our Pilulæ Angelicæ.* Thirdly, To the Gout was applyed the *Spiritus Coſmeticus* morning and evening, and over it *our Arthritick Emplaſter.* Fourthly, Every morning faſting the ſick took two ſcruples of *our Pulvis Bezoarticus* in a ſpoonful or two of *our Syrupus Nephriticus.* Fifthly, After three weeks time, I gently purged him with *our Family Pills* ten times; making him take all along the whole cure forty or ſixty drops of *Powers of Roſemary* in all his drink. Thus in ten weeks time he was cured. *Salmon.*

XVIII. *The Gout in the Feet from a hot cauſe.*

A certain man twenty nine years old, had the Gout in both his Feet proceeding from an hot cauſe, who had been under ſeveral mens hands for about eight moneths. Addreſſing himſelf to me, I thus cured him. Firſt, I bathed the parts afflicted twice a day with *our Spiritus Coſmeticus*, and cauſed him to take *half a ſpoonful of it inwardly* morning and night in a Glaſs of Sack. Secondly, After ten dayes I cauſed a *Cataplaſm of Comfrey roots well beaten raw, and ſpread upon Leather*, to be applyed upon the grieved part; which Cataplaſm was twice renewed and he became well. *Salmon.*

XIX. *The Gout in Hands and Feet from a hot cauſe.*

A Woman forty ſeven years old, was

was exceedingly afflicted with a hot Gout in hands and feet, which she had been troubled with at times, for three or four years; at length falling into my hands, I cured her exactly by the method in the former Observation; but after the *Paroxysm* was over, and she seemed to be well; by reason she was a very gross bodied woman, and had a body very full of ill humors. I purged her six or seven times with *my Family Pills. Salmon.*

XX. *The Gout in the right hand.*

A man forty years of Age had the Gout in his right hand proceeding from a cold cause, and he had been afflicted with it for seveal moneths, he tryed many things but without any effect; at length coming to me, I caused him to bathe the place affected morning and evening with *Powers of Amber*, and to apply over it *our Emplastrum Arthriticum*, which was done according to our directions, and in a moneths time he was cured. *Salmon.*

XXI. *The Gout in both hands, and the little fingers.*

A Gentlewoman about thirty six years old, was thus vehemently afflicted with the Gout, and had been thus vexed with it, at times for six or seven years. At length hearing of me, she desired my advice and help. I visited her, and found her condition bad indeed, but I doubted not of restoring her to her former health. Thus committing her self to my care, I performed the cure in the manner following. First, I caused the places affected for some dayes to be well bathed morning and evening with this mixture. *Take Spiritus Anodynus; Spiritus Cosmeticus, ana half a pound; mix them to bath with.* Secondly, After a weeks bathing, she then applyed thereto *our Emplastrum Arthriticum*, renewing it once a day, but continued the bathing still as before. Thirdly, Every night going to bed she took *a dram of our Pilulæ Angelicæ*, and drank after it *an ounce of our Aqua Bezoartica.* Fourthly, Every morning fasting she took this Dose. *Take our Aqua Bezoartica an ounce; Spiritus Cosmeticus fifty drops; Guttæ Vitæ thirty drops; mix for a Dose.* By the use of these things the pain and swelling quickly remitted, and in a short time, *viz.* in about three weeks time the *Paroxysm* seemed to be wholly taken off. Fifthly, Lastly, The *Paroxysm* being thus removed, I caused her every other day to be purged with the *Arthritick Pills* before described, about twelve times; and she was by this means so perfectly cured, that she has not had so much as one fit since, though it be now five years agon. *Salmon.*

XXII. *The Gout in the left Hand, Wrist and Elbow.*

A man fifty three years old, had been thus afflicted for above two years, and could get no relief. Coming to me I cured him with the *Arthritick Emplaster*, and the *Arthritick Pills*, applyed and given for some time. *Salmon.*

XXIII. *The Gout in the great Toe of the right Foot.*

A Woman forty two years old, was vehemently troubled with the Gout in the great Toe of her right foot, and been vexed therewith at times, *viz.* four or five times a year for more than a dozen years. Sending for me, I applyed *a Vesiccatory* to the place afflicted; and being healed four times repeated it, after which I purged her five times with *our Pilulæ Arthriticæ*, and she was made well. *Salmon.*

XXIV. *The Gout vehemently in the left Thumb.*

Being called to see this Patient, I found his left Thumb to be vehemently afflicted with the Gout and much swelled. I presently applyed a *Vesiccatory* to the Tumor, which drew a notable Blister, and the man had present ease; it healed up in five dayes, and on the eighth day I repeated it again, and so likewise on the seventeenth day, after which he was perfectly freed from his Gout; nor did he take any inward means. *Salmon.*

XXV. *The Gout in both Arms and Hands.*

A man forty six years old, having been a month ill of the Gout in both Hands and Arms sent for me. I cured him by bathing him with *our Spiritus Cosmeticus mixed with equal parts of Spiritus Anodynus.* On the fourth day we applyed *our Emplastrum Arthriticum*, still bathing morning and evening as before, and renewing the Plaister once a day. Every night he took *a dram of our Pilulæ Angelicæ*, and every morning *fifty or sixty drops of our Guttæ Vitæ in a Glass of Sack.* Lastly, The *Paroxysm* being off, we purged him seven times with *our Pilulæ Arthriticæ*, and he became well. *Salmon.*

XXVI. *The Gout in the left hand, and left Great Toe.*

This was cured exactly in the same manner with the former; but by reason of a vehement sickness at Stomach, which came every day about ten in the morning and four or five in the Afternoon, I ordered the sick to take about those times two ounces of *my Aqua Bezoartica* at a time every day, and in six weeks the Patient was well. *Salmon.*

XXVII. *The Gout in the left hand, with a pain or stitch on the left side.*

A Gentlewoman twenty six years old was much troubled with the Gout in her left hand; and had withal a great stitch, or sharp pain upon breathing on her left side, which she had been troubled withall for some moneths, and could get no remedy. But at length sending to me, I visited her, and performed the cure by the means following. First, I caused her to take from *three to seven grains of Our Volatile Laudanum dissolved in a Glass of Sack*, every night going to bed. Secondly, Every morning fasting she took *half a spoonful of our Spiritus Cosmeticus, in a Glass of Sack.* Thirdly, Half an hour before dinner she drank this. *Take Aqua Bezoartica three spoonfuls; Tinc-*

ture

cture of Coral comp. twenty drops; mix for a dose. Fourthly, Every morning and night she bathed her stomach and side with this mixture. *Take Powers of Juniper-berries, and of Amber of each an ounce and half; Powers of Aniseeds and Rosemary, of each half an ounce; mix them.* Fifthly, Also every morning and night she bathed her hand with the *Spiritus Cosmeticus*, and applyed over it *our Emplastrum Arthriticum.* Thus in six weeks she was perfectly made well; but that these diseases might no more return again, and that the root of the cause might be removed, so that no seed of the Disease might remain she 6. Lastly purged five or six times with *our Pilulæ Arthriticæ*, by which means she has now remained several years in health. *Salmon.*

XXVIII. *The Gout in the great Toe.*

A Man having the Gout in one of his great Toes, by which he was so Lame that he could not go, came to me for advice. I cured him by applying first *a Vesiccatory*, which being a little healed, then dressing it with *our Emplastrum Arthriticum*, and purging him six or seven times with *our Pilulæ Arthriticæ.* So was he well in a months time. *Salmon.*

XXIX. *The Gout in the left Foot and Ankle, with the Cholick, and pain in the Reins, with stoppage of Urine.*

A Woman about forty one years old, having been long thus afflicted, and tryed several things without any effect, sent for me; I thus cured her. Because the Cholick seemed most to torment her, we applyed our first Remedies to it. First, She took the *Spiritus Anticolicus* in all whatsoever she drank, with twenty or thirty drops of the *Powers of Juniper-berries.* Secondly, All her Stomach and Abdomen were daily twice a day, *viz.* morning and night bathed with *the powers of Juniper and Caraways mixed equally together.* Thirdly, Every morning fasting, half an hour before Dinner, and about five in the Afternoon, she took *forty drops of the Potestates Lithontripticæ*, in a Glass of *Hydropiper water*, or *Onion-water.* Fourthly, The Reins also every morning and night were bathed with *Powers of Amber.* Fifthly, Every night going to bed, she took a dram or four scruples of *our Pilulæ Angelicæ.* Sixthly, Whilst all this was doing, she bathed her Ankle and Foot with *our Spiritus Cosmeticus*, and applyed over it *our Emplastrum Arthriticum*, so that in fourteen dayes times she could walk lustily, and seemed to be eased of all her maladies; yet I caused her to continue the use of them for a moneth longer. At a moneths end I purged her four or five times with *our Pilulæ Arthriticæ*, and she has now been for more than ten years, very well. *Salmon.*

XXX. *The Gout in the right Foot, with Cholick and Vomiting.*

A man thirty seven years old having the Gout in his right foot with Cholick and Vomiting, I thus cured. I first bathed the part with *Spiritus Anodynus* morning and

evening, then I applyed *our Emplastrum Arthriticum.* Secondly, I caused the Stomach and Belly to be morning and evening bathed with *our Spiritus Cosmeticus.* Thirdly, Every night going to bed he took *a dram and half of our Pilulæ Angelicæ.* Fourthly, Every morning fasting he took this. *Take spiritus Cosmeticus half an ounce; Aqua Bezoartica an ounce; Sack 3 ounces; mix for a Dose.* And this was repeated again at four in the Afternoon. Thus by these things in five weeks time he was made well. But being the Spring time, I caused him to take *a spoonful of Elixir proprietatis in a Glass of Sack,* every morning fasting for five or six weeks together. *Salmon.*

XXXI. *The Gout in both Legs with Colick pains.*

This Person was cured exactly as the former, and with the same things; save by reason he had formerly the Pox, I also ordered him to take *a bottle a day of the Herculean Diet,* which is also a specifick against the Cholick. *Salmon.*

XXXII. *The Gout with an extream Vomiting.*

A man thirty four years old having had the Gout for some months, had by some outward application of an illiterate Emperick a little ease given him, but withall such an excessive Vomiting and pain at Stomach, that I despaired of the mans Life. I immediately upon first sight gave him this. *Take our Aqua Bezoartica an ounce and half; Potestates Crinum humanum Caryophyllatæ fifty drops; mix for a Dose.* This gave present ease and stopt the Vomiting, but it was repeated twice more the same day; and afterwards only twice a day. Thus by taking this Medicine, the application of the *Arthritick Plaster,* And taking the *Angelick Pills* every night going to bed; he was in three weeks time cured. *Salmon.*

XXXIII. *The Gout in both Knees.*

This man having been served as the former, and made so sick, that his life was doubted, would not permit me to use any outward application, for all the Arguments I could use. But taking the longer time, I cured him by only giving him *our spiritus Cosmeticus* morning and noon every day, and the *Angelick Pills* at night, and lastly purging him with *Pilulæ Arthritheticæ. Salmon.*

XXXIV. *The Gout in the Arms and Feet.*

A man thirty two years of Age, having lain eighteen months sick of the Gout without any intermission, at length sent for me. When I came to him, he desired of me a strong purge which might cure him. I was unwilling to give him a purge in the Paroxysm, because it was not my usual way or method of curing; but since nothing would serve his turn but a purge, nor any Arguments would turn him from it, I first bathed the places afflicted with this mixture. *Take spiritus Anodynus and Cosmeticus, of each equal parts; mix them to bath withall morning and evening.* And immedi-

immediately to the said affected parts I applyed my *Arthritick Emplaster.* The next morning I purged him with the following Dose. *Take Pilulæ Arthriticæ nostræ twenty grains; our Cathartick Aurum Vitæ three grains; mix for a Dose.* He took it early in the morning fasting, and it gave him five lusty Vomits, and twenty Stools. At night I went to see him; and although his Pills had wrought so vehemently with him, yet he told me, that he was in greater hopes of his Cure than he had yet been, since he fell sick. He continued the use of the Topicks; and the Pills two or three times a week, as he could bear them; in three weeks he seemed to be well; but in a months time the Cure was absolutely perfected to his great content. *Salmon.*

XXXV. *The Gout in all the left side.*

I bathed the sick all over from head to foot on the pained side with *our spiritus Cosmeticus* twice a day, *viz.* morning and evening; and gave him at night going to bed *a dram of Pilulæ Angelicæ*; and the next morning this mixture. *Take spiritus Cosmeticus half an ounce; Guttæ Vitæ sixty drops; choice Canary four ounces; mix for a Dose.* At noon he took this. *Take our pulvis Bezoarticus two scruples; Salt of Hartshorn ten grains; Salt of Urine five grains; mix for a dose.* Outwardly to the Arthritick parts were applyed fresh every day *my Gout Emplaster*, and by the use of these means in sixteen dayes he went about the house well without pain; then I purged him ten or twelve times with *our Pilulæ Arthriticæ* at due intervals, and by this small means, restored him to his Pristine health. *Salmon.*

XXXVI. *The Gout in a Patient cured without Topicks.*

A Lady forty three years old, who had been long sick of the Gout, and used many Topicks without effect, desired my help, but withall upon condition I should use nothing outwardly to her, nor yet any purging Physick. I ordered her two scruples of *my Bezoartick powder* every day, three times a day, *viz.* morning, noon and night, in Jelly of *Hartshorn*; and to drink immediately after it *an ounce of my Aqua Bezoartica* alone; she did this constantly every day, and in ten weeks time was perfectly cured. *Salmon.*

XXXVII. *The Gout in both hands in another Patient.*

This was a Lady thirty six years old, who had been troubled with the Gout in both her hands, on and off for three years together; I cured her perfectly by the method in the foregoing Observation, without either Topicks or purging; save in the *aqua Bezoartica*, she always took *twenty drops of the Tincture of Antimony.* From these and some other the like Observations, it appears that the *GOUT* mostly proceeds from a very sharp and acid humor, which pricking the nervous parts excites the pain; for that Alcalies and such things as absorb or destroy the acid humor in its root, not only gives ease and relief,

lief, but also alone erradicate the Disease. *Salmon.*

XXXVIII. *The Gout in the left ankle, and right great Toe.*

I drew large Blisters upon both the parts, with the common Vesiccatories of the Shops, upon which he had immediate ease: then I purged him with *thirty grains of my pilulæ panchymagogæ*, which gave him five Vomits, and seventeen large Stools. These Pills he took twice a week for a month; and the Vesiccatory was again renewed; after which, he had not the least pain, nor any Symptom of his Gout; so that in a moneths time he was made as well as ever he was in all his life. *Salmon.*

XXXIX. *The Gout in both Knees.*

A Gentleman forty eight years old, had for many years the Gout, but for the two last years it fell into his knees, swelling them much, out of which he could by no means get it removed, neither by purging nor by Topicks. Sending for me, and giving me a relation of what had preceeded for several years, I thought it Vanity to repeat any of his forepast methods, nor indeed judged it convenient to do what I first intended. I therefore applyed *Vesiccatories* to both knees, which drew well, and large Blisters; when healed, I applyed the *Vesiccatories* again, after which his Knees were nearly as little as formerly; being well I applyed *my Herculean Emplaster*, which was renewed once every three days; and I purged him ten times with my *Pilulæ Arthriticæ*, which purged him gently, and undid the Disease in its root; thus in less than seven weeks time was this hopeless Gentleman perfectly cured. *Salmon.*

XL. *The Gout in an aged man from a cold Cause.*

A man seventy eight years old had the Gout extreamly in both his feet, so that he could not go, nor yet turn himself in his bed. I bathed him morning and evening with this mixture. *Take powers of Amber of Rosemary, and Juniper-berries, of each equal parts; mix them.* With the use of this he had great ease; when bathed I applyed over a plaister of *our Balsamum Amicum*, fresh once every day; and at night going to bed, he took *half a dram of our New London Treacle* drinking after it a Glass of Sack; when he had done these things for three weeks. I then began to purge him with our *Pilulæ Arthriticæ given to a scruple*; (still continuing the use of the Topicks;) Thus following my advise, in six weeks time he was made well. *Salmon.*

XLI. *The Gout in the hands and fingers, in a Scorbutick habit.*

This man had for many years been troubled with the Scurvy, so that he had lost almost all his Teeth, though not above forty years of age; and had for many years been troubled with blackish and blewish spots, botches, boils, and other breakings out, in most places of his body, a stinking breath, and other Symptoms too tedious here to name: At length the

the Gout in both hands and fingers vehemently seized him, and had afflicted him for two or three years last past, so that he lay in a deplorable condition, not able to help himself. He sent for me, and desired my help; but when I came to see him, I thought him to be one of the most miserable Objects I ever saw in my life. The Disease was rooted in the Mass of Blood, and had sent forth its malignity among the Musculous and Nervous parts, whereby the Patient was indeed made an Object of Pity. I caused him to take for many weeks together the following diet. *Take juice of Scurvygrass, and of Oranges, of each two quarts; New Ale three Gallons; mix all together, and let them work; when the working is over, let the sick drink it as ordinary drink*, renewing it for six or seven months. Every night going to bed he took *a dram of our Pilulæ Angelicæ*, and continued the use of it for sixteen weeks. Every morning fasting he took *a dram of our Bezoartick powder*, and drank after it *an ounce and half of our aqua Bezoartica*. Outwardly, the Botches, Scabs and Boils were bathed with this. *Take Powers of Mercury four ounces; Damask Rose-water twenty eight ounces; mix them to bath withal morning and evening.* And the places pained with the Gout were bathed also morning and evening with this mixture. *Take spiritus Anodynus, spiritus Cosmeticus of each equal parts; mix them.* And over the same *our Herculean Emplaster* was applyed, being renewed once every four dayes. Lastly, After four or five months, the *Pilulæ Angelicæ* were pretermitted, and I purged him very well twelve or fourteen times (*viz.* once every second day) with *our Pilulæ Arthriticæ given to thirty grains*; and in about eight months time this wretched man was freed from his deplorable condition and perfectly cured. *Salmon.*

XLII. *The Gout in several Scorbutick Persons.*

I have cured at least ten or eleven several Arthriticks, who have been also very Scorbutick, and that by the very method prescribed in the former Observation, without any kind of variation, especially where there was any Scorbutick eruptions or defædations in the Skin; but the cure has been always very long and tedious, so that I was ever hardly drawn to such undertakings; yet as many as I undertook in these distempers, I have happily cured. *Salmon.*

XLIII. *The Gout in the Wrist, with a contracture in the Elbow.*

The contracture in the Elbow, was so great that he could neither bend nor unbend his Arm, but it always kept one situation, and was caused originally as my patient told me, from no other cause, but the Gout; how likely this is to be the cause of the contraction I will not presume, but this may be probable, that having the Gout in that part, it might arise from ill or improper and pernicious medicines applyed to it. The *Gout* in his Wrist and hand, was cured by application of *Vesicatories* twice to it, and then the *Herculean Emplaster*, purging

purging also four or five times with *our Arthritick Pills*. The contracture in the Arm was absolutely cured by anointing morning and evening with this Ointment for sixteen days. *Take Palm Oyl a pound; Chymical Oyl of Anniseeds two ounces; mix them well for an Oyntment.* After sixteen dayes were over, this following Emplaster was applyed for twelve weeks, renewing it once a week, or as occasion required. *Take Oyl Olive three pounds; Vinegar half a pound; Red Lead ground a pound; mix, and boyl all gently by the fire, till the Oyl and Lead begins to mix, and will not settle (continually stirring it all the while) when you see the Lead and Oyl will not separate, take it off from the fire, for it is enough though yet red, nor ought not to be boyled black for this occasion.* In this, while hot, dip Cloths, and apply them to the grieved part. Thus in fourteen or fifteen weeks time was this Lame man made perfectly well. *Salmon.*

XLIV. *The Gout in both hands and fingers, with a contraction in the fingers of one hand.*

An ancient Gentlewoman, for many years thus afflicted, came to me for help, and I cured her by the following method. Her hands I bathed with *our Spiritus Cosmeticus*, but the contracted fingers with *the palm Oyntment* in the former Observation; she took every night *a dram of our Angelick pills*; and every morning *a spoonful of the Spiritus Cosmeticus mixt with twenty drops of Tincture of Antimony in a Glass of Sack*; by which things in three weeks time she was perfectly freed from the Gout; and I afterwards purged her with *our Arthritick pills* seven times, at due intervals. The Gout being removed, the contracture, I afterwards cured by the method in the former section, *viz.* only with the *Palm Oyntment* and *Emplaster*, which was performed in 13 or 14 weeks time. *Salmon.*

XLV. *The Gout exulcerated.*

A man thirty five years of Age, had a Running sore in the Elbow of his left Arm, which had run for five or six moneths, and could by no means be stopped. He had had the Gout there, and the Arm was much swelled when I came to him; and the running so great, that the poor man seemed to be in a deep Consumption. I could not discern whether the sore and running proceeded from the vehemency, sharpness and malignity of the humor, or from the application of ill and improper Remedies; but this I saw plainly, that the cure would not be performed by any ordinary means. I therefore once in two or three dayes purged him with *our Arthritick pills*; and every morning gave him this powder. *Take our Angelus mineralis half a dram; our Bezoartick powder twenty five grains; mix, and give it in Gelly of Hartshorn.* Every day he eat also *a pint of broth made strong of Vipers flesh.* And the sore was dresst twice a day, with *Wurtz* his *Unguentum Fuscum*, the preparation of which I have taught in my *Doron Medicum lib. 3. cap. 6. Sect. 13.* to which I referre you; over which was applyed *Emplastrum Diacalciteos*, and so bound up. And withal he took every day the *Herculean Diet*, as we have several times directed

directed in many of the foregoing Observations of this Work. These things he continued the taking and use of, for the space of forty days or more, and was perfectly cured, without the least danger or Symptom of Relapse. *Salmon.*

XLVI. *The Gout in the little finger of the left hand.*

It was often bathed, first with *Spiritus Cosmeticus*, then with *Tincture of Myrrh*, and had the *Diapalma Emplaster* applyed over, which was renewed every second day; and by this means in a months time the Disease was throughly cured; but there was an extraordinary weakness left upon the parts even beyond belief; which also by the farther and constant wearing the *Diapalma*, was also at last taken away: *Salmon.*

XLVII. *The Gout cured with* Our Angelus Mineralis.

A Nice Lady forty seven years old, had the Gout in both Hands and Wrists, as also in both Knees, Ankles, and Feet, and had lain in great Misery for a long time: I only caused her to take *two scruples of our Angelus made up into soft pills with Chio Turpentine*, every night going to bed, which she did for sixty nights; and she was therewith as perfectly cured, as if she never had had that Disease; and withal she confest that the fifth night after she began to take them, she found so great a relief, as gave her so much Faith, as to make her believe she should be cured. After the sixtieth day, I purged her seven or eight times with *my Pilulæ Arthriticæ* at due intervals. *Salmon.*

XLVIII. *The Gout in the Ankles, with a Leprous disposition of both Legs.*

A man twenty nine years old, had the Gout very much in both Ankles and Feet, and withal a very Scorbutick habit and disposition of body. He desired me to cure him, which was performed in the manner following. First, I gave him ease of his Gout by bathing with this mixture. *Take Spiritus Anodynus and Cosmeticus, of each equal parts; mix them.* With this the affected parts were bathed twice a day; and then there was presently applyed upon them *Our Herculean Emplaster*, (which made the Disease vanish as if it had been done by Enchantment) renewing it every second day. Secondly, Every night going to bed he took *two scruples of our Angelus mineralis made up with Chio Turpentine*; and every day *a pint of Our Herculean Diet.* Thirdly, After fourteen dayes was past he purged every second or third day for ten times, with *Our Arthritick Pills.* Fourthly, Lastly, While all these things weredoing, he washt twice a dayhis Leprous Legs with this wash. *Take Powers of Mercury two ounces; Plantane-water fourteen ounces; mix to wash with.* By the use of these things, in about eight or nine weeks time he was cured. *Salmon.*

XLIX. *The Gout in the left Shoulder, which descended down the whole left side even to the Toes.*

A man fifty eight years old being thus afflicted, I cured by the following means: First, I caused him

him morning and evening to bath all his whole left side from his Head to his Toes with the mixture in the former Observation, and to lay over it, *Our Herculean Emplaster*. Secondly, Every night or every other night he sweat stoutly, with the following Bolus. *Take of Our Antidote or Treacle a dram and half; of Our London Treacle, twelve grains; of Our Angelus mineralis half a dram; mix for a dose.* This was given him, and he always sweat six or seven hours, very stoutly upon it; so that in a moneths time he seemed to be perfectly well. I then purged him six or seven times with *our Arthritick Pills*, and his disease never after returned. *Salmon.*

L. *The Gout of more than twenty five years standing cured.*

After I had given my Patient ease by proper Topicks; as with the *Spiritus Anodynus* and *Cosmeticus*; and by inward means, as *our Volatile Laudanum:* I then applyed my self to take away the Disease by the Roots. And by Reason the joynts were every where knotted, I thought nothing fitter, than to apply *our Herculean Emplaster* upon all the places knotted, and to keep to the use of them for several moneths. He took also every day, *a pint of the Herculean Diet* or more; and every night going to bed this mixture. *Take Chio Turpentine, Angelus mineralis, of each half a dram; mix them up into pills for a dose.* The use of the Diet and Turpentine Pills he continued for the space of fourscore dayes. In the interim while these things were taking, I caused him to take *half a dram of our Arthritick Pills*, which he took once in three dayes, at least twice a week, for about three quarters of a year. Thus, by what was given him inwardly, and the external application of *the Herculean Emplaster*, continued for a year, he was absolutely freed from his Distemper, and I believe made as really well, as if he had never been troubled therewith. All the Nodes also perfectly vanished, nor was he ever any more troubled with it, to his dying day, though he lived many years after it. *How wonderful is the force of these great Remedies.* Salmon.

CHAP.

CHAP. VII.

Of the SCIATICA.

I. *The Cure of a painful Sciatica.*

ONe was greivously afflicted with a Sciatica was cured by the following Medicines. First, He was purged with *Aromatico*, then he took for five or six mornings together, *two drachms of Quintessence solutive with syrup of Roses.* After the taking of this, he drank a little Sweet Broth; which being done, he drew a Blister with *Cantharides*, and *Oyl of Turpentine and Wax*; since which time, I have known three or four persons helped in the like manner, by anointing the grieved parts with *aqua Balsami. Phioravant.*

II. *Another.*

A Merch. kept his bed 6 months being Paralytick, by the pain of the Sciatica, I cured him by purging him 6 dayes with *our Antimony*; after purging he used our *red diaphoretick Mercury*; to evacuate the Tartarous humors, these humors are called *Synoviæ* which reside in the *Periostium* for the nourishment of the Bones, in this humor there is a kind of prevailing Salt which causes these pains; which unless it be taken away, it is impossible for Physitians to overcome Goutish and Sciatick pains, the *Spirit of Salt* taken does allay and temper the *Acrimony of the Salt of the Balsam of Life*; and by vertue of *Antimonial Purgations* and *Mercurial Sudorificks*, the superabundant Salt of the *Natural Balsam* is forced out as it were by insensible Transpiration. We cured our patient by the foregoing Medicines. *Petri Johannis Fabri cur.* 64.

III. *The Hip Pain.*

A man very intemperate, fell whilst he was in drink into a pricking pungent pain about his Huckle bone, which afterwards descended into his Thighs and Feet and troubled him grievously, his Urine was well tinctured, but full of Froath; I prescribed the following Pills. *Take Mass Pill Aureæ four scruples, diagridium three grains, with Oxymel simple, make fifteen Pills*, which he swallowed with one *ounce of the syrup of Betony.* And let him drink the following *Decoctum Ligni. Take the shavings of Lignum Guajacum three ounces, Raisons two ounces; Liquorish scraped, Polypody of the Oak of each five ounces; Galingal, Cinnamon of each one drachm; Aniseed, Coriander prepared of each five drams; Nutmeg two scruples; mix them for four measures.* Anoint the grieved parts with the following Ointment. *Take Badgers and Foxes Fat, of each three drams, Oyl of Mastich two drams; Mans fat one dram; Oyl of Spike and Mulleyn of each five drams, Opium, Crocus,*

cus, Caſtoreum of each five grains; with a little Vinegar, and a ſufficient quantity of Wax; mix them all before a fire for an Ointment The next thing I adminiſtred was an Emollient decoction for opening his Belly. *Take the leaves of Sena, ſat Raiſons of each one ounce, the leaves of of Mallowes, Mercury, of each one handful; Liquorice ſcraped and cut five ounces, the Roots of Bryony, white Tartar of each two drams, Cinnamon, Galingal, Anniſeed of each one dram; boil them all in three quarts of Wine and water to the Conſumption of a fourth part; afterwards in the ſtraining boyl twelve or fourteen Prunes, which he may take at Supper drinking thereafter a draught of warm broath.* His Wife told me that he coveted hurtful meats, and had a thirſt; for the ſtrengthening of the Head and Stomach I preſcribed the following groſs powder. *Take ſpecies Inciſæ two ounces; the confection of Coriander ſeed prepared, Tables of Aromaticum Roſatum, Diambræ, Diamoſchi dulcis dianthos, Citron peels of each five ounces; being cut and well mixed, make a groſs powder according to Art,* The following Bag is to be applied to the Hip. *Take the flowers of Cammomil, Hypericon, Mallowes, Lineſeed and Caraway ſeed, Water Creſſes of each one handful; mix them,* Then let him anoint himſelf with the following Liniment. *Take Unguentum Martiatum one ounce; Petroleum two drams; mix them.* When he is about going to bed let him Swallow three grains of Maſtich. By the uſe of which he grew preſently well. *Gabelchoveri cent. 4. cur. 33.*

IV. *A like Diſtemper.*

A Countrey man did complain of a troubleſome pain in the Hip with a great burning heat, him I adviſed to cauſe to open the Baſilick Vein of the ſame ſide. If the pain abate not, fit Remedies being exhibited, let the Sciatica of the affected foot be opened. Then prepare a Bag of the following Simples, and apply it to the affected part. *Take the leaves of Wormwood, and the flowers of Cammomil of each one handful, Line and Caraway ſeed, of each five ounce; mix them, and apply them wet in Wine and Water, and preſſed between two plates.* After Fomentation. let him anoint with my *Anodyne Oyntment.* I cured another with the ſame medicine. *Gabelchoveri cent. 4. cur. 35.*

V. *Another of the ſame Nature with a withering of the Leg.*

One labouring under the pain of the Hip, tried many Medicines both Internal and External and his foot began to conſume away, inſomuch that he could not walk, but was neceſſitated to keep in his bed. After he had uſed the following Medicines he was reſtored within a few days to his former health. I ordered the Sciatica of the affected Foot to be opened; then to be applied a Bag made of Lineſeed and Caraway ſeed, boiled in an equal portion of Vinegar and Water afterwards his Foot was anointed twice or thrice with the following Ointment. *Take Oyl of ſweet Almonds two ounces; oyl of Cammomil one ounce; the Fat of a Dog,*

Dog, Badger and Fox, of each two drams; White Pepper one dram; Wax a sufficient quantity; mix them for an Ointment. *Gabelchoveri cent* 4. *cur.* 36.

VI. A *Sciatica in a middle aged Woman.*

A Woman near forty years old, was so extreamly troubled with the Sciatica, that she could not rest either night or day for some weeks, but was in perpetual Torture. Desiring my assistance, I cured her as follows. I first purged her with *my Royal powder*; and bathed the Hip outwardly with *Spiritus Anodynus* morning and evening, and caused this Cataplasm to be applied. *Take Opium extracted and made into the thickness of Honey three ounces; mix it with six ounces of common Soap, and so much fine bole, as to give it a moderate consistency.* This was spread upon leather and applied, being renewed every day. She took five times the Royal powder at three dayes distance, which wrought well with her, both upwards and downwards, giving her four or five Vomits, and fifteen or sixteen Stools each time. In the intervals of purging she took our Cordial Drops sixty or more in a Glass of Sack at bed-time. In less than three weeks she was well cured, and has never been troubled with it since, though ten years agon. *Salmon.*

VII. *A Sciatica in another person.*

A Gentlewoman thirty six years old, through taking cold, was vehemently afflicted with the Sciatica, who sending for me, was cured by the following method. In the first place I applied eight Leeches to the place affected, which drew well, and let forth (as near as we could Guess) about twelve ounces of blood, by bathing with warm Water for some time after the falling off of the Leeches. Then it was bound up, applying this following Emplaster over the same. *Take our Balsamum Amicum, Mithridate, of each equal parts; mix them.* At Bed-time she took this. *Take of Our Antidote or Treacle half a dram; Volatile Laudanum three grains; mix for a Dose*; and this was repeated three nights. On the fourth day morning she took this Dose. *Take choice Scammony twelve grains; of Our Aurum Vitæ Cathartick three grains; mix them.* This wrought well with her, and gave her four Vomits, and about twenty Stools; but with little pain or violence, by which dose alone she found a great amendment. Every fourth day this was repeated for six times. After the removing of the former Emplaster, she only applyed this to the end of the Cure. *Take extract of Opium soft like Honey, three ounces; Mithridate six ounces; mix them, and apply it, renewing it once a day.* By these means in less than thirty dayes she was compleatly cured. *Salmon.*

VIII. An *ancient man afflicted with the Sciatica.*

A man near seventy years old, had had the Sciatica long: Desiring my help, I cured him by barely anointing the afflicted Hip and parts with *Oyl of Amber of the*

first drawing, not rectified; and applying over the same this following. *Take extract of Opium of a middle consistence three ounces; of our Antidote or Treacle seven ounces; mix them.* In something more than a month he was made well. *Salmon.*

Also an ancient Gentlewoman, in the same manner tormented, I cured by the same means exactly, save that instead of the *oyl of Amber* I used to the grieved part, *the Powers of Amber*, bathing with the same, who in six weeks time was cured. *Salmon.*

IX. *The Sciatica in a middle aged Man.*

A man forty three years old, had been troubled with the Sciatica for nine or ten months, and could not be rid of it; I thus cured him. I first bleed him with *eight or nine Leeches*, which bleeding at due Intervals was repeated three times: Being well, I applied *a Vesiccatory* also twice; and when healed, bathed the part with *powers of Amber* morning and evening, and applied Emplaster-wise *the mixture in the last Observation*, as there directed. Whilst these things were doing, I purged him five times with *our pilulæ Panchymagogæ*, observing due distances of time, by which he was perfectly cured. *Salmon.*

X. *The Sciatica in a labouring fellow.*

A labouring man thirty five years old, by many heats and colds, and also often straining of himself, had an inveterate Sciatica, of which he could not be rid, by any means he had yet tried. Coming to me, I cured him by the method following. I first applied eight Leeches to the part afflicted, which being well, I caused to be well anointed with *Balsam de Chili*, by which he had much ease: Then I caused him to be purged eight or nine times or more with my *Pilulæ Herculeanæ*, prepared after this manner.

Pilulæ Herculeanæ nostræ.

Take Hercules noster four ounces; choice Scammony in fine powder two ounces; best Musk in fine powder two drams; with any convenient syrup, make it into a Mass of Pills.

I commend those Pills as most excellent against the Scurvy, Dropsie, Gout, Sciatica, Jaundice, Kings Evil, and all other inveterate, dangerous and malignant Diseases. They kill Worms in Children, cure the Pox both in old and young, though never so inveterate and stubborn, if cureable; prevail against the Leprosie, Cancers in any part of Man or Womans body, the Herpes, Serpigines, Tetters, and other malignant and pernicious defedations of the skin. This Medicine falls but little short of Universal; and indeed performs more and greater things than is fitting for me to speak. Dose from half a dram to two scruples or fifty grains, according to Age and Strength; a very strong body may take a dram at a time, being careful not to take cold. And thus by the use of these Pills, this our Patient was perfectly cured. *Salmon.*

XI. *The*

XI. *The Sciatica in a middle aged Woman.*

A Woman forty four years of Age, had been long troubled with a vehement Sciatica, so that sometimes she could not rest nor scarcely contain her self for a month or six weeks together; she had tried many Physicians and Chyrurgeons but all to no purpose, so that now she gave up her self to despair, and concluded that in one of these Paroxysms she should die with the extremity of her pain. But hearing of me, and being perswaded to try once more, she sent for me in the vehemency of her pain. After a little consideration, I caused her to anoint the place pained with pure *Oyl of Amber*, of the first drawing, not rectified, morning and evening and to rub it in well. Every morning fasting, or every other morning, as she saw convenient, she took *two scruples of the afore described Pilulæ Herculeanæ nostræ*; by the bare anointing with the Oyl, and taking of these Pills for a moneth or five weeks, she was as perfectly freed from her Disease, as if she had never had it. *Salmon.*

XII. *The Sciatica in an ancient Woman.*

A Woman sixty seven years old had had this pain for three years last past and could by no means be cured of it. I cured her exactly by the method in the former Observation, but she wore upon her Hip and Thigh, all the time of the Cure, *our Herculean Emplaster* spread upon Leather, and renewed every other day. She was freed from her distemper in forty daies time. *Salmon.*

XIII. *The Sciatica in a young Man.*

A Man thirty years old, had been troubled with the Sciatica for the space of eighteen moneths, so that he was now forced to go upon Crutches. I first caused the place to be well bathed with *oyl of Amber* of the first drawing morning and evening for three weeks; then I applied over it this Emplaster. *Take Diapalma, strained Ammoniacum of each six ounces; Balsamum de Chiti, four ounces, or a enough to make it a soft Cerot, spread it upon Leather, and bind it on, letting it stick as long as it will, and renewing it once again.* In the interim, while all this was doing, I caused him to take *a dram of my Bezoartick powder* every night going to bed in a little Gelly of Hartshorn, and every other morning to purge with *my Pilulæ Herculeanæ*, by which things in little more than a moneths time he was well cured. *Salmon.*

XIV. *The Sciatica, with pain in the Reins of the back.*

The Patient forty five years old, was troubled vehemently, not only with a Sciatica, but also with a very great pain in the Reins, and sometimes stoppage of his Water. I caused him to take six spoonfuls of our *Syrupus Nephriticus* every day, two spoonfuls at a time, *viz.* two at nine in the morning, two after dinner, and two at five in the Afternoon. Every night going to bed he took *a dram and half*

of our *Pilulæ Angelicæ*, and every morning fasting (except when he purged) *two scruples of our Bezoartick powder*. Also morning and evening his Reins were bathed with *powers of Juniper berries*, and his Hip and Thigh anointed with *oyl of Amber* of the first drawing, over which *our Herculean Emplaster* was applied. Lastly, Every fourth or fifth day, he purged with *our Pilulæ Herculeanæ* given to two scruples; by which things in about two moneths time, he was compleatly cured. *Salmon.*

XV. *The Sciatica, with a kind of Rheumatisme over the whole body.*

A Gentlewoman fifty three years of age was thus afflicted, whom I cured by the following method. First, I caused her to take powers of Vipers in all the Liquor she drank. Secondly, I caused her for eight weeks time to take this Diet drink. *Take new Ale two Gallons; Onions chopt small, and well bruised in a Wooden or Stone Mortar two pounds; put them into the Ale, and let them work together.* When two daies old she began to drink it, and drank a quart of it a day, and so continued it for near sixty daies. Thirdly, I caused her to bath her Hip morning and evening with *oyl of Amber of the first drawing* for a fortnight; and then to apply over it, and over her whole Thigh, *a hot Lamb or Sheeps skin*, and so to bind it on, with Tyes and Swaths. And to renew it for eight or ten times. Lastly, She purged every other day for four times, and then every third day for six times more; and lastly every fourth day for eight times more with *our Pilulæ Herculeanæ*, by which purging, the drinking of the former Diet drink, and the use of the other things, she was not only cured of her *Sciatica*, but also of her *Rheumatism*; and was indeed made so well, as if she had never been afflicted with any Disease in all her life. I am apt to believe her body was highly Scorbutical when I took her first in hand. Therefore I ordered the Diet drink made of *Onions*, which I know to be one of greatest and highest Antiscorbutick, for a cold Constitution, which is yet known in the World. *Salmon.*

CHAP.

CHAP. VIII.

Of Hurts of the HEAD.

I. *Talpa with Rottenness of the Skull.*

A Goldsmith of *Stuburg*, had his skull perished unto the innermost skin or pellicle, which they call *Meninx tenuis*, which also swelled up, whom I cured by opening the Skul, and by purging the skin or pellicle, as it commonly falleth out in the wounds of the Head, with *Unguentum Fuscum* and afterwards with *Balsamum Hyperici*, and with the flowers of Herbs appropriate for the Head, applied to the place, painted in form of a Plaister. But in the mean time he drank thrice every day of *Vitriol* with the Waters of *Basil* and *Lavender*. *Paracelsus.*

II. *The cure of a Scall'd Head.*

A Woman had all her head covered with a filthy Scab, which was dry above and moist beneath, very noysome to behold, who could neither be healed by purging or Local Medicines that were used till this Medicine was applied unto her. Once in a day *oleum Ligni Guajaci* was applied, and in a short time the Scab fell away, and her Hair began to grow underneath it; this Cure was performed in twelve dayes.

III. *Another Cure of a Scalded Head.*

A Maiden of eighteen years of Age, having a great Scab upon her head, was cured after she had taken one Dose of *Aromatico*, by often washing the part affected with *mater Balsami. Phioravant.*

IV. *Another Cure.*

A young man (who was thought to be infected with the Leprosie) had on his Head, and most parts of his body, hard and dry Scabs. He was cured by the following Medicines. First, He was purged with *Aromatico Leonardo* once or twice, then every day till he was cured, he took one scruple of the extract of *Ground-pine*, either in a Pill, or in a drink, as he thought good. After that his sores were dressed with this Ointment. *Take Succi Semper Vivi two ounces; Plantain Juice four ounce and a half; Succi Solani three ounces; Sacchari Saturni two ounces and half; mix them, and stir them well together over a gentle fire, till all the Sugar be dissolved, and therewith dress the Sores twice a day.*

V. *A Wound on the Temporal Muscle with hurt of the Artery.*

The flux of Blood was Great;

being called I ſtopt the blood with this Aſtringent powder. *Take Aloes, Frankincenſe, Fine Bole, Colcothar of Vitriol, powder of Toads fleſh; of each equal parts; all being in fine powder; mix them, and with whites of Eggs, and Hares Wool make a Cataplaſm.* This was applied, and thereby the blood was ſtopt; after which, the wound was filled up with Sarcoticks, and cicatrized with Epuloticks, according to Art; and in three weeks time, it was throughly well. *Salmon.*

VI. *An ulcerated Cancer upon the upper Lip.*

It was a little Tumor about the bigneſs of a Horſe-bean, but a true Cancer. A learned Doctor was ſent for to view it, who (not telling the Patient what the Diſeaſe was) told her it muſt be ripen'd, broke, cleanſed and ſo healed, according to which Oracle a Chyrurgeon was ſent for to do the work, who to a hair followed the Doctors directions. This Chirurgeon and Doctor kept the poor Gentlewoman in hand fifteen or ſixteen moneths, without the leaſt amendment, but rather growing worſe and worſe. When ſhe ſaw theſe could do no good, ſhe ſent for a real Phyſician, who told her it was a confirm'd Cancer, and that they had done very ill who had broke it, and for all that he knew it might coſt her her Life; however that he knew no other way but to cut it off; this ſhe proteſted againſt, and ſaid ſhe would rather chuſe to die with it on: Upon this ſhe rejected him, though he had told her nothing but the truth. After this ſhe ſent for me, deſiring my opinion; I told her upon ſight of it, that it was an Ulcerated Cancer, and did much doubt whether it could be cured without the Knife; ſhe told me poſitively it ſhould never be cut off, though ſhe periſht by it; and therefore deſired if poſſible a Pallative Cure. I condeſcended; every other day for ſeven times I purged her with *forty grains of my Pilulæ Herculeanæ:* After ſeven times, I then purged her every third or fourth day (as I ſaw ſhe could bear it) with *fifty grains of the ſame Pills*, for at leaſt twenty times. In the mean ſeaſon, while all this was a doing, I twice a day ſtrewed over the Ulcer my *Hercules* pretty thick, over which, and the Lips of the Tumor, with the reſt of the Tumor it ſelf, I applied *the Herculean Emplaſter*, and over that a *Plaiſter of Diapalma* to keep it on, waſhing it alſo once a day with ſome of *our Herculean Diet*, heat blood warm. I expectd only to keep the Ulcer ſweat and clean, and from growing worſe, and my Patient from pain. But behold! contrary to my expectations in about fourteen weeks time the Cancer ſeemed to die and wither, and the woman grew ſtrong, luſty and briſk, by which I plainly ſaw the Cure came Galloping on. I adviſed her to go on and continue as ſhe had begun, for that I was now in great hopes of a Cure. She did ſo, and in ſomething more than half a year, ſhe was perfectly well; but every night except the night before the day of purging, ſhe took *a dram and half of our Pilulæ Angelicæ*, and every day a bottle of *Our Herculean Diet*, made

made of half Wine half Water. *Salmon.*

VII. *Many Pocky Ulcers upon the Head and Belly.*

A Woman thirty four years old, who had had the Pox, and gone through all the usual methods of Cure, as Fluxing, Purging, Sweating, Diet drinks, *&c.* had yet two Ulcers upon her head, and two others upon her Belly, about two inches above the *Os Pubis*, which by no manner of means could be cured although two able Chyrurgeons had had her in hand for 7 or 8 moneths after they had made her go through the aforementioned Courses; and indeed the woman seemed to be perfectly well, except the curing of these sores. At length she sent for me; when I saw the condition she was in, I saw much was not to be done, and that a small matter would cure her. I caused her to strew this powder over them *Take Mercurius dulcis levigated to a most impulpable powder, four ounces; Angelus minerals one ounce; mix them.* This was strewed morning and night over the Ulcers, and a little dry Lint over it, with a plaister of *Diapalma* over all to keep the medicine on; she also took two Doses of *Our Pilulæ Herculeanæ*, in two daies. This was the Effect, in four daies she was well. *Salmon.*

VIII. *An Intolerable Hemicrania or Megrim.*

A Woman forty five years old, had an intolerable Megrim on the left side of her head, which in eight or nine moneths time, she could not get removed. I cured her by drawing blisters upon the part five times, and as often applying Leeches in the Intervals, and purging her with *our Pilulæ Herculeanæ* ten times at due intervals also, in eight weeks she was well. *Salmon.*

IX. A *Leprosie all over the Head.*

A Woman who formerly had the Pox, and had been cured of it, not long after had a humor broke forth in her head, which crusted over with many Scabs; this at length turned from Scabs to Scurff, and so continued for nine or ten years. Coming to me to be cured, after a little consideration, I thought it most expedient to follow this method. First, I purged her twenty times at due intervals, with *our Pilulæ Herculeanæ*. Secondly, I caused the Scurff to be all washt off with warm Water, which done, I immediately applied large *Vesicatories* all over her whole head; as far as the Leprous Scurff came out, which *Vesiccatories* were six times repeated at due times Thirdly, Lastly, Every night going to bed, she took *two scruples of our Angelus in Gelly of Hartshorn.* Thus was she by the use of these things perfectly cured in four moneths time. *Salmon.*

X. A *Fungus on the Eye-brow Ulcerated.*

It was Ulcerated by the application of all medicines, and to me seemed to be *Cancerated*, for it was painful, hard, black or livid coloured,

loured, and the Ulcerated matter ſtank abominably. I could ſay little to the Cure for it appeared very dangerous to me; but being prevail'd upon to make a Trial, I happily performed it after the following manner. I waſht the Ulcer every time it was dreſt, with the following water. *Take Hercules noſt. eight ounces; Spring-water three pints, boyl to the conſumption of one pint in an earthen Pipkin; being cold and ſettled decant the clear, and mix therewith three ounces of rectified ſpirit of Wine, and keep it cloſe ſtopt for uſe.* After waſhing, I ſtrewed upon it this powder. *Take of our Hercules two ounces; Mercurius dulcis lævigated into a moſt ſubtil powder one ounce; Our Angelus Mineralis half an ounce; mix them.* Upon the powder I put dry Lint; over which, and that part of the Tumor not Ulcerated I put the *Emplaſtrum Herculeanum*, and over that a Plaiſter of *Diapalma*. I alſo purged the ſick with *our Pilulæ Herculeanæ*, which ſmote the Diſeaſe at the root; by this means I cured my Patient in ſomething leſs than ten weeks time, and truly beyond my own expectations. *Salmon.*

XI. A *Wound made in the Head by a Club.*

It was made upon the ſide of the Head near the Crown. The Skin was broken and it bled much, but there was neither Fracture nor depreſſion of the Skul. I dreſt it up with *Linimentum Arcei*, opening it but once a day; and in eight or ten daies it was perfectly well, nor did the Patient afterwards complain of any illneſs in that place, or in any other part of his Head. *Salmon.*

Another like Wound of the Head, without Fracture or Depreſſion of the Skull, I cured by dreſſing it once a day, and applying to it Emplaſtrum de Meliloto ſimplex; *which in nine or ten dayes was alſo well.* Salmon.

XII. An *Ulcer in one of the Ears.*

This Ulcer had been of above a years ſtanding, nor by any means the patient had yet uſed could be healed; it ran much, and a great quantity of filthy ſtinking matter. At length he became my Patient, and I cured him by the following means. *Take pure Lime-water of a moderate ſtrength a pint; diſſolve in it honey of Roſes an ounce and half; and mix therewith rectified ſpirit of Wine two ounces; which keep in a Glaſs cloſe ſtopt for uſe.* A little of this Water was warmed over a Chaffing-Diſh of Coals, and with a ſmall Ear-ſyringe, it was injected three or four times a day into the Ear, and then the Ear was ſtopt with Cotton and ſo bound up. After ten daies; the former Water was given over, (though by it the Ear was well cleanſed) and by the following the Ulcer was cured in ten daies more. *Take ſuch Lime-water as the former, Aqua Regulata, of each half an ounce; Honey of Roſes, an ounce and half; mix and diſſolve, and add thereto ſpirit of Wine rectified two ounces; which keep in a Glaſs cloſe ſtopt for uſe.* This was uſed twice a day, and the Ear ſtopt with Cotton after it; by which in the time aforeſaid, the

the ſick was perfectly cured. *Salmon.*

XIII. *A Wound of the Head, with ſhaving off a peice of the Skull.*

A Country Fellow giving an Affront to a Soldier, the Soldier gave him a cut upon his head, with a kind of Scimiter or Back-ſword, with which blow he made not only a Wound in the Fleſh, but alſo ſhaved off a ſmall part of the outward Table of the Skull, about the bigneſs of a Mill'd Shilling. The wound was preſently fill'd with Aſtringents, and bound up; he was put to bed, and a gentle *Laxative Clyſter* was given him. The next day the Wound was opened, and the bone cleanſed and ſcraped till it was white, after which it was ſprinkled with a *Cephalick powder*, and dry Lint put over it, To the Lips of the Wound a *digeſtive* was applyed, and over that *Diapalma*, and a Cataplaſm to hinder inflammation. The day following he was much better. On the fourth day, by reaſon of the heat of his body, he took *ten drams of Electuarium Lenitivum.* On the ſixth day, the wound digeſted, with white and equal matter, upon which *Deterſives* were mixed with *Digeſtives.* On the ninth day, the Skull was covered with new fleſh, upon which *Incarnative* or *Sarcotick Medicines* were applied; (made of *Unguentum de Betonica & Ceratum Divinum*, which ſee in *our Doron Lib. 3. cap. 4. ſect. 37. and cap. 5. ſect. 3.*) and theſe were kept to, till the Skull was covered over, and the wound filled up with ſolid fleſh. On the tenth day he took *an ounce and half of Electuarium Lenitivum again.* On the thirteenth day *Epuloticks* were applied, and in a ſhort time after the wound was perfectly healed. *Salmon.*

XIV. *A depreſſion of the Skull in a Child.*

The Child was three years old, and by a fall had a Contuſion of the Head with depreſſion of the Skull. I cauſed the hair to be ſhaved off and applied to it a peice of a hot Lambs skin new killed, which lay on twenty four hours; by which the ſwelling was diſcuſſed and the Pit not ſo deep; no ill Symptoms being preſent I was encouraged: I applied a freſh piece of skin, by which the ſwelling was wholly diſſipated, and the depreſſion compleatly raiſed: Thus in three or four dayes the Child was perfectly cured, no evil Symptoms ſucceeding. *Salmon.*

CHAP.

CHAP. IX.

Of Hurts of the Arms and Fingers.

I. *A Schirrus.*

MY Brothers Son had a very hard Tumor in his right Arm, many Cataplasms for Suppuration and discussion were exhibited, but all in vain; I finding that the Tumor could not be resolved, nor brought to a *Pepasmus*, I let six ounces of Blood out of the Arm. Afterwards I purged him thrice with *our Antimony*, ten grains being exhibited in pure Wine; after purgation we endeavoured the discussing of the Tumor; I did anoint that cold and hard Tumor with the *Oyl of Tartar*, and with the Spirit of the same. Afterwards I applied the *Balsam of Sulphur*, and the *spirit of Chrystal*, and the Salt of the same being dissolved in that Spirit, the Tumor did vanish within a moneth and he was perfectly cured. *Petri Johannis Fabri cur.* 47.

II. *Panaricium or Whitlow.*

The most part of such as are afflicted with this malady lose their Finger, but if you would help them speedily, you must follow this method. First, Let them Blood in the *Liver Vein*, then purge them well; afterwards dress the finger with the *Oyl of Sulphur*, which will cause some pain; the next day dress it with *magno liquore* until it be whole.

III. *Another manner of Cure.*

You shall first cut the Nail on that part where it most greiveth them, then take it away, which you may easily do without any great pain to the Patient; for the Nail is already separated from the greived place. Thus when the Nail is taken away, touch it with our Caustick; let it remain so for three daies together, then dress it every day with *magno liquore* until it be whole.

IV. *The Cure of Lithen or Impetigo.*

A Maid of seventeen years old had all the flesh on her Thumb and Forefinger eaten away with the aforesaid Disease, which was cured by strewing thereon *Saccharum Saturni*, and applying thereto *Cerotum Magistriale Phioravant.*

V. *Another.*

A Boy having his Finger eaten to the Bone with a Disease called an *Impetigo*, I cured in a very short time with the *Oyl of Lead.*

VI. *Wounds made by a blunt Cleaver, on two Fingers Ends.*

The Middle and Ring-fingers on the last joints near the Ends were both

both chopt by a very blunt Cleaver, ſo that it was a contuſed wound, yet cut to the very bone. I being preſent, waſht them immediately with Spirit of Wine, and applyed *Balſamum Amicum* to them and bound them up, I never dreſt them more, nor opened the wounds in ſix daies; when opened I found them very well; but being tender, I adviſed to keep them warm and from the Air. *Salmon.*

VII. *A rebellious Ulcer on the middle finger of the left hand.*

A youth eleven years old, had a rebellious Ulcer, on the middle finger of his left hand, which had been of four years continuance, and proceeded from the Kings Evil. I purged him often with *Pilulæ Herculeanæ noſt.* waſht the Ulcer with *powers of Mercury, mixed with eight times the ſame quantity of Plantane Water*, ſtrewed it thick over with *Our Hercules* twice a day, over which dry lint was put, and round the finger a plaiſter of *Diapalma*; by the uſe of theſe things the Ulcer was cured in forty daies. *Salmon.*

VIII. *An old Ulcer in the brawn of the right Arm.*

A man thirty ſix years old, had an old Ulcer in the brawn of his right Arm, which could not be healed; in proceſs of time, an Ulcer broke out in the joint of the Elbow, which ran very much, a ſlippery kind of water. Becoming my Patient, I purged him five or ſix times with my *Pilulæ Panchymagogæ, viz.* once in four or five daies, and dreſt the Ulcers twice a day, waſhing them firſt with *our Aqua Regulata*, and applying after the *Unguentum Fuſcum* of *Fælix Wurtz* with Lint, and over all a plaiſter of *Diacalciteos*; and by the uſe of theſe things only, in leſs than three moneths time he was made well. *Salmon.*

IX. *A Node upon the left Arm, between the Elbow and Wriſt.*

It was a great Node or Gum, and had been there fifteen months, but without much trouble to him; yet he much deſired to be rid of it: I purged him eight or nine times with *my Pilulæ Arthriticæ*, and applied over the Node this Emplaſter. *Take Gum Ammoniacum ſix ounces; Venice Turpentine three ounces, melt and mix, and add thereto four ounces of our Hercules; ſtir them together over a gentle heat till they are well mixt.* This was ſpread upon Leather and applied, and renewed as often as it began to grow looſe. By theſe things the Gum vaniſhed in little more than two moneths time. *Salmon.*

X. *A large Gum upon the right Arm in another perſon.*

This had been of longer continuance than the former, and was very large, but without much trouble to the ſick, ſave, that it was very tender. He had tryed as he told me, he believed above a thouſand things without effect. And therefore for that reaſon ſake, as alſo becauſe he earneſtly deſired to be ſpeedily rid of it, I purſued the method in the former cure exactly,

exactly, both as to the *Purging*, and the *Emplaſter*; but before I applied the *Emplaſter*, I applied a *large Veſiccatory* over the whole Gum, which *Veſiccatory* was four times repeated, at due intervals; after which I ſet *five Leeches* to the place, which drew well; and ſix dayes after ſet *ſix more* thereto, then cauſed the *Plaiſter in the former Obſervation* to be applied, by which he was cured in nine or ten weeks time. *Salmon.*

XI. *A Gangreen in a Womans Hand.*

An old Waſher-Woman above fifty ſix years of Age, had her middle finger bit by a Cat in the Joint; the Wound was not great, nor did it much trouble her; and the next day ſeemed to be well, at what time ſhe went to waſhing, and waſht all day in hot Suds, the warm Larder of which ſhe concluded had perfectly cured her finger: It was now Winter, and froſty Weather; after her waſhing in the hot Suds, ſhe preſently went to rincing her Cloths in cold Water, upon which an exceeding pain followed, and therewith a very great inflammation, and her hand was ſwell'd to ſuch a vaſt magnitude, as put me into an amaze, it was to my apprehenſion as big as a ſmall ſhoulder of mutton; and that middle finger nearly as large, as her other Wriſt. What ſhe had done to it for the firſt 10 or 12 dayes I know not; but when ſhe came to me, ſhe was in almoſt intollerable Torture, ſo as ſhe could not reſt night nor day, and a great part of her hand eſpecially all her finger as black as a Coal, ſo that I much feared a *Gangreen*, (which was indeed newly begun) I felt upon her finger, and ſhe had very little ſenſe in it, ſo that I alſo began to doubt whether it was not *Sphacelated* or mortified, but that was only fears. Upon this view, after a little conſideration. I cauſed her to fling away all her Plaiſters, and gave her a Glaſs of *Powers of Amber*, adviſing her to bath with it twice a day, which ſhe did; ſhe came to me the ſecond day, and told me ſhe had found much eaſe in what I gave her, and that ſhe hoped I would cure her. I lookt upon her hand and found the blackneſs above half gone, but the ſwelling both of the finger and whole hand continued as large as ever: I then adviſed her to the following Pultiſe. *Take Milk, and crums of White Bread; boyl it into a thick pultiſe, to a pint of which add an ounce of powers of Amber; mix them.* This was laid on as warm as ſhe could endure it twice a day, bathing alwayes before laying on with *the powers of Amber.* By this means the *Sphacelation* was prevented, the *Gangreen* retrieved, and the lame hand brought on to a hopeful way of Cure. In about ten dayes time the whole skin was come off, ſo that the hand and finger was all over raw, but the ſwelling in a manner quite gone. Upon this I forbad the uſe of any more of *powers of Amber*, and cauſed her to lay on, over all the raw parts, a Plaiſter of *my Balſamum Amicum*, by which in about eight or nine dayes time it was skin'd, and after a Plaiſter of *Diapalma*, which ſhe kept on for a Moneth, in which time her whole hand

hand seemed to be well, and her finger only was amiss, which she complained much of, and that the pain of it was again so great, that she could not rest night or day. I then ordered her to continue the *Diapalma* over her whole hand and other fingers, till that finger should be well, for that I knew it strengthened, and was a defensative to the parts adjacent. But I made it to be removed from the finger, which I caused to be bathed again with *Powers of Amber*, and then drest up with *Our Balsamum Amicum*, upon which she found much ease; not long after, the ends of the Tendon appeared out of the Joynt, (for it was in the joynt she was bit by the Cat) I then feared that she would loose that first joynt; but after a moneths time no farther mischief ensued; and not long after, without my knowledge, she cut the said ends of the Tendons off with a pair of Sciffers, after-which, continuing the last Medicine, in about three moneths more her finger was healed up, but she lost in part the use of that finger, and totally the use of that joynt, for she could not bend it forwards in the least, for the Tendon of the *Flexor*, called *Musculus profundus* was broken in two peices. This was a strange and great cure, and one of the most signal that ever I did in my life. It was performed about seven years since, and the Woman is still alive, and her hand well. *Salmon.*

XII. *A strumous swelling and Ulcer in the hand of a young man.*

It had been of eight or nine years continuance, when he came to me; the Tumor was great, for the back of his hand was as large, and thick as three hands. There was also a hollow running Ulcer upon the same, between his Thumb and Fore-finger. I purged him about twenty four times, *viz.* once in four or five daies *with our Julep Herculeanæ*; syringed the Ulcer with *our Regulata* mixed with Red Wine hot twice a day, and applied over the whole Tumor *our Herculean Emplaster*. Besides all which, he took about two quarts of *the infusion of Crocus Metallorum*, as a Diet Drink; he took it in all the drink he drank, though it was four, five or six times a day, nor did he take any drink without it; he begun with ten drops at a time, and so continued all day; and daily encreased his drops in number, till such time as they made him Vomit; then I ordered him to take fewer, till he had fixed upon such a Dose as he could take without Nauseating, which as he told me was between twenty four and thirty drops; (though some cannot take so many, yet some will take more, without any sense of Operation:) He continued the use of these things for a year, in which space of time he was cured, and truly I think not in less: it being indeed beyond my expectation. Such stubborn and inveterate Diseases as this was, cannot be thought to be done, but in a long tract of time, and that with a continued and assiduous use of proper Medicines. *Salmon.*

XIII. *A*

XIII. *A Whitloe upon the middle Finger.*

One had a Whitloe breeding upon the middle finger, which was so painful to him that he could not rest day nor night. I cured him by the alone application of this, which also gave him ease the first night it was applied. *Take Rosin three ounces; Oyl Olive six drams; melt them together, and then add Sheeps Suet three ounces; mix them.* Spread it upon Leather and apply it. It did the cure but the Patient lost his nail. *Salmon.*

I also cured another of a Whitloe, by the only application of Our Balsamum Amicum, *renewing it once a day, By duly looking to it, and keeping it warm, it was well in about a weeks time.* Salmon.

Another who had a Whitloe was cured by applying this mixture. Take good Crown Soap an ounce; Hogs Lard half an ounce; make it into the thickness of a soft Emplaster with Terra Sigillata *in fine powder. He was well also in about a weeks time.* Salmon.

Another who had a Whitloe, was cured by binding to it a bruised Onion mixed with Mithridate. Salmon.

XIV. *A contusion on the brawn of the Arm, and back of the hand.*

An old building falling down, unhappily bruised a mans Arm, and the back of his hand, upon which he was carried home, and then sent for me, I first bathed them very well with *Our Spiritus Cosmeticus*, and caused a *piece of a Lambskin*, hot and new kill'd, to be applied, and so bound it up for 24 hours. The next day at the same time, I opened them and found them in a good condition. I bathed the parts again, with *the same Spirit*, and laid on a *fresh piece of Lambskin*, for twenty four hours more, and he was made perfectly well. *Salmon.*

XV. *A painful swelling of the Wrist.*

A Woman by over-working her self, had gotten a vehement pain in her Wrist, and it was swelled withall, so that she could not help herself, the Nervous, Tendinous, and Musculous Parts being hurt by too much straining at work. I cured her by bathing with *Spiritus Cosmeticus* very well, and applying round the wrist *a hot-piece of a fresh Lambskin*, newly flea'd off; at three times applying she was well. *Salmon.*

Another woman in like manner afflicted in her Wrist by too much straining at work; was cured by bathing with the aforesaid Spiritus Cosmeticus, *and applying round her Wrist (instead of the hot Lambskin)* a Plaister of Diapalma. *Salmon.*

CHAP.

CHAP. X.

Of Diseases of the THROAT.

I. *The Squinancy.*

THis following Medicine did wonderfully help a man that was so swoln and grievously pained that he could scarcely either eat or drink. *Take Oleum Philosophorum de lateribus two ounces, oyl of Linseed six drams; oyl of Wax one ounce; mix them warm, and therewith anoint the places affected oftentimes in the day.* Also one dram of the Tooth of a Wild Boar being drunk with three ounces of the *Oyl of Linseed*, will immediately help. Likewise another man was forth with cured by drinking one spoonful of *Aqua Balsami*, and wetting a Cloth therein and applying it warm to the affected part.

II. *Another.*

This Disease is a windy moisture and suffocation of Blood, as you may see by experience, that such as are possessed therewith meet with many alterations and changes of Feavers, together with a swelling of the Throat, insomuch that the Person has been in danger of suffocation, if he had not been presently helped; the Medicine proper for this Disease is this that follows. You may give them one dram of the powder of a Wild Boars Tooth, with three ounces of the *oyl of Linseed*; and by this the person shall find ease.

III. *The Quinzy.*

A certain Gentlewoman was mightily vexed with an Inflammation of the Jawes and of the Larynx and a Tumor, from whence a difficulty of Breathing and Swallowing and a great Feaver did arise. I being called presently gave her an Emollient Clyster; afterwards I caused her to be let Blood in both the Cephalick Veins. She being very strong and in the flower of her years, I did apply Cupping-Glasses with flame and profound Scarification; outwardly I anointed the Throat with the *Oyl of Eggs* Rectified with *Sulphur*; and we also touched the inward parts with the same Oil, and the fourth day the Rupture broke, and she voided a great quantity of matter and blood, and so was perfectly cured. *Petri Johannis Fabri cur. 58.*

IV. *The falling down of the Uvula with the Inflammation of the Almonds.*

This following Medicine was prescribed to one who was afflicted with the above-named Distemper. *Take white Amber grosly beaten, one dram; and with a funnel take the fume thereof cast on a few Coals, morning, noon and night; then take one*

ounce

ounce of old Leaven, and spread it Plaister-wise on a Cloth; strew thereon a little Cummin-seeds, and the powder of White Amber, and apply it half an hands breadth to the Crown of the Head for the space of a whole day, then at night lay on another, and in a short time it will take away the swelling. In Tumors of the Uvula, Gums and Jawes, I have used the *Oyl of Vitriol* in Water of *Perficaria.*

V. *A sore Throat in a Woman with Child.*

A Woman had a very sore Throat, supposed to come from the Pox, and she was very big with Child, so that I was unwilling to go on with a Cure, or to purge her, lest she should miscarry. Her Throat was Ulcerated, and part of the Uvula was eaten away, and she was in great danger of the adjacent parts. She cried and made a lamentable moan to me to do something for her, especially that I would endeavour to heal her Throat. I caused her Throat to be syringed five or six times a day with our *Regulata* very hot; and it was also syringed up her Nose into her Throat. This was done for eight or nine dayes. Then she syringed with this mixture. *Take Aqua Regulata six ounces; Honey of Roses strained three ounces; mix them.* By the use of this mixture her Throat was perfectly cured in in ten daies more. *Salmon.*

VI. *A sore Throat with swelling of the Amygdalæ.*

The *Amygdalæ* being swelled on both sides to an extream bigness, so that the Patient could not swallow, but was in danger of choaking, or being starved to death, came to me for help. The *Amygdalæ* were out of place, by being so much swell'd, being as large as a large Walnut. The Throat was first outwardly fomented with warm water for half an hour; then I caused them to be repositted, by the help of a womans finger, which done, he could immediately swallow, and I ordered him to be kept very warm about the Neck and Chaps; this done, the Ulceration of the parts adjacent was performed by the method in the foregoing Observation, so that he was cured in less than three weeks time, though he had laboured under this distemper about twenty weeks. He seemed Feaverish, and I purged him two or three times with *Electuarium Lenitivum*, by which his Feaver went off. *Salmon.*

VII. *A swelling and soreness of the Throat without Ulceration.*

I caused the sick often to Gargle with burnt Clarret, as hot as could be endured, to bath outwardly with *Powers of Amber* twice aday, *viz*, morning and evening, and put over it *Our Herculean Emplaster*, and to keep the Neck and Throat very warm with Flannel night and day; and while this was doing, they purged four times with *Electuarium Lenitivum*, an ounce and half for a Dose. Thus in seven or eight daies time they became well. *Salmon.*

VIII. *A*

VIII. *A True Quinsey in a lusty young man.*

I ordered for his Diet, Barley Cream, and Chicken Broth boiled with cooling Herbs, as also that he should lye with his head high and his neck upright. Then I made Revulsion by applying *Vesicatories* to the Neck, under the Chin, and upon the Shoulders; and two Leeches were put to the *Ranulæ* under the Tongue. Thirdly, A Gargle was made of *Balaustians and Red Roses in Red Wine, which was sweetned with Honey of Roses strained*, and used often as hot as the Sick could endure it. Fourthly, We had immediate recourse to purging, for this I ordered even at the beginning, not expecting the concoction of Humors, for that there is no Cessation or Parley to be held with this Disease; and therefore I gave every day an ounce and half of *Electuarium Lenitivum*, which wrought well with him. Fifthly, To open the Obstructions and dissolve the Tumor the more powerfully, he took twenty or twenty five drops of *our Spiritus Antiasthmaticus* in a Glass of Sack two or three times a day, which did much good. Sixthly, Both to quallifie the part, and effectually cool the Blood, he took *Oyl of Sulphur* to a grateful acidity, in all his drink, and sometimes in Water, for that taken by little and little, not only cools the part, but being sent through the Liver and Veins does also wonderfully cool the Blood. By the use of these things the Tumor abated, and the sick began to swallow with much more ease. Seventhly, The Disease being thus in its declination, this discussive Gargle was used. *Take Balaustians a Pugil; Pomegranate Peels two drams; Juyce of Liquorice two scruples; Jujubes No. xij; Figs No. ij; Currans six drams; boyl in a sufficient quantity of Barley-water; strain and in a pint thereof dissolve Honey of Roses strained three ounces.* By the use of this he was cured. *Salmon.*

IX. *A Quinsey in another man.*

This Cure was performed in all respects as the former; save that in place of the Gargarism first prescribed, this was used. *Take Red Roses, Balaustians, ana, four pugils; Pomgranate Peels one ounce; Sal prunellæ two drams; burnt Alum one dram; Smiths Forge-water, Claret Wine, of each a sufficient quantity; strain, and to a pint and half add Rob Diamoron three ounces; mix them.* And instead of the *Electuarium Lenitivum*, he purged with this. *Take Electuarium Lenitivum an ounce; Agarick in powder a scruple; Scammony in fine powder eight grains; mix for a dose to be taken in the morning.* The rest of the Cure was performed as in the former Observation. In twelve dayes he was well. *Salmon.*

X. *A Quinsey brought to Suppuration.*

When we see we could not discuss the Tumor, but that it tended Suppuration, I made the Patient often Gargarise with hot Gargarisms; it was brought to Maturation with this. *Take Onions an ounce; Figs No xij; roots of Bryony, white Lillies, Orrice, ana, an ounce*

and half; *Leaves of Parietary a handful*; *Cammomil flowers half a handful*; *bruise and boyl a little, adding powder of Linseed, sower Leaven, Hens Dung, Pidgeons Dung, of each two ounces*; *Goose Grease an ounce*; *Oyl of Cammomil two ounces*; *mix them.* The Tumor being ready to be opened, I appointed the next morning for doing of it; but thought good to discharge the body of some peccant humors first; for which I gave *two ounces of aqua Benedicta*, it wrought admirably upwards, giving eight Vomits, by the great straining of which the Apostem broke, and so saved the use of the Incision Knife. The Throat was then washt with *Barley Water and Honey of Roses*, cleansed with a *Detersive Gargarism*, and healed with *our Regulata*. During which the sick was four or five times purged with *our Family Pills*. *Salmon.*

XI. *A Quinsey in a young married Wife.*

The Apostem not being possible to be dissolved, it was maturated with the *Cataplasm* in the former Observation; and being ripe, it was opened with the *Incision Knife*, (by help of the *Speculum Oris*) after which I caused the sick to hold her head down, that none of the matter might fall upon the Lungs, which being emptied, her Throat and the Apostem was washed with a *mixture of Claret, Wine and Honey*, something more than Blood-warm, by which the Ulcer was cured; while this was doing, she purged four or five times with *Electuarium Lenitivum an ounce*; *mixed with choice Scammony ten grains*; and in sixteen daies time she was restored to health. *Salmon.*

XII. *A Quinsey cured without Suppuration.*

A lusty Country Lass had a Quinsey with a small Feaver. I prescribed this. *Take Spring-water five ounces*; *Spirit of Niter, two drams and half*; *Spirit of Salt half a dram*; *Spirit of Wine a dram*; *mix and give it.* It was given morning, evening, and the next morning again; by means of which the Inflammation was allayed, and the Tumor resolved; but at ten in the morning and at four and eight a Clock at night, she drank at each time *three quarters of a pint of the decoction of Jews Ears with twenty five grains of powder of Agarick.* The Throat also being Gargled with this. *Take Lapis prunellæ a dram*; *Saccharum Saturni eight grains*; *Salt of Vitriol four grains*; *Sugar Candy half an ounce*; *Spring-water eight ounces*; *mix and dissolve.* Thus in six or seven dayes she was made well. *Salmon.*

XIII. *An Inflammation of the Throat.*

It was cured with this Gargarism. *Take red Roses, Baulaustians of each half an ounce*; *Oak leaves, Grains of Sumach, ana three drams*; *Sal Prunellæ half an ounce*; *Claret Wine twenty ounces*; *make a decoction, of the Vegetables*; *strain and dissolve therein the Sal prunellæ, and sweeten a little with Honey of Roses.* In all their drink they took *Oyl of Sulphur to a grateful acidity*; and purged five times with *Electuarium Lenitivum*, and so was made well. *Salmon.*

XIV. *An*

XIV. *An Inflammation of the Throat cured with Opium.*

A Patient had a great Inflammation of the Throat, so that he could not well swallow: I immediately purged him well with *my Family Pills given to half a dram*; and repeated the Dose three times at due intervals. While all this was a doing, he only washed or Gargled his Mouth and Throat with this Gargarism. *Take Claret Wine a quart; Extract of Opium two drams; Sal Prunellæ three drams; white Vitriol a scruple; dissolve the Opium in the Wine first, then the Sal Prunellæ and Vitriol; sweeten with Honey of Roses; and let the sick Gargarise with it warm.* The sick was perfectly cured therewith in five or six daies time. I have removed and cured many great Inflammations with this Gargarism alone, without any purging; and it has prevailed, when all other Remedies have failed. *Salmon.*

CHAP. XI.

Of Diseases of the NOSE.

I. *Bleeding at the Nose.*

ONE belonging to a Monastery was afflicted with too plentifull bleeding at the Nose; I advised him to open a Vein in his Right Arm, and to rub his Thighs and Feet well with Linnen Clothes. Afterwards I ordered him to take of the following mixture. *Take old Conserve of Roses one ounce, Treacle five ounces; mix them.* Whensoever he bled I told him he might apply to his Forehead the backside of Sea-Navelwort, which will wonderfully stop the flux of Blood. *Gabelchoveri cent. 4. cur. 3.*

II. *The stopping of the Bleeding at the Nose.*

Take Burnt Lome two handfuls; sharp Vinegar half a pound; mix them well and lay it between a linnen Cloth, and bind it to the Forehead cold; and in short space it will stint.

III. *Another for the same.*

A Man about fifty years of age had a great flux of Blood at the Nostril, which continued a long time. He could find no Remedy till he used this following Order and Medicine. First his Ring-finger was bound hard with a Thread, then was this Cataplasm applied to his Forehead and Temples. *Take burnt Lome made in power, six handfuls; strong Vinegar a sufficient quantity to make it in form of a Cataplasme to be applyed cold;* thus in few hours the Blood stinted.

Nevertheleſs he took in the morning and evening the fume of *white Amber* at the Mouth and Noſe, which ſtayed the flux and comforted the Vital and Animal Spirits. His Diet was cold and drying. His Drink was Water or Red Wine, wherein was put *Crocus Martis*.

IV. *Another Remedy.*

One bleeding at the Noſe day and night was thus helped. He made a Tent of Lint, and dipped it in Ink and put it up into his Noſtrils, and laid a defenſative over his Eyes and Noſe, made with *Sanguis Draconis*, *Bole Armoniack*, and a little Vinegar. Many have been cured by applying unto their Cods a linnen cloth wet in Vinegar. Some have had the bleeding ſtinted by applying the herb *Pervinca* unto the Noſe. *Carduus Benedictus* bruiſed and put up into the Noſtrils ſtinted the bleeding at Noſe. The ſame it performed in a wound. The Herb *Geranium* which hath a Red Stalk being put into the Noſtrils or Wound, doth effect the ſame. In like manner, and to the ſame effect, worketh *Crocus Martis*. Likewiſe the Blood of a man dried, worketh after the ſame manner, both for ſtaying of Blood at the Noſe and in a Wound.

V. *A Bleeding at Noſe.*

A man about thirty eight years of Age had been taken with a bleeding and had bled often, and much at a time, ſo that the ſtanders by thought he would bleed to death. In his extremity he ſends for me, and when I came to him, his Noſe ran almoſt like a Tap, having bled about a pint and half in a Baſon. I immediately applyed to his Forehead and Temples this Cataplaſm cold. *Take whites of Eggs, beat them very well together with a little Vinegar, and with fine Bole make a Cataplaſm of a good conſiſtence.* This was laid upon Herds of Flax, (dipt in Vinegar wrang out again) which I applied to his Temples and Forehead, and ſo bound it on, letting it lye to the next day, which when removed was renewed. His face I cauſed to be waſht with Vinegar, and ſome of the ſame Cataplaſm made a little ſtiffer, and done up into rowls, which were put up into each Noſtril, upon which the blood preſently ſtayed. The next day they were repeated with the Cataplaſm. After which I did no more, and he never bled at Noſe after it, but became well, and grew Luſty and Fat. I neither waſht the Teſticles with Vinegar, nor bound the Extremities of his Joynts with ſtrong bandage, nor uſed any other means, yet the blood ſtaid upon the ſpot. *Salmon.*

VI. *Bleeding at the Noſe in another Man.*

Another man had the like bleeding at Noſe; to whom (having bound the Joynts of the Wriſts, Elbows and Knees) I applied the things mentioned in the former Obſervation, and the blood immediately ſtop't; but to prevent its recourſe again, I ordred now and than three or four grains of powder of Toads fleſh to be blown up his

his Noſtrils, and to wear in his Pocket a dried Toad, that he might often handle it, and ſmell to it. *Salmon.*

VII. *Bleeding at the Noſe in a young Woman.*

I ſtrongly ſtopt the Noſtril that bled with my finger, and made her hold her head down for half an hour or ſomething longer, by means whereof, the blood coagulated in the Noſtril: I adviſed her not to blow her Noſe for forty eight hours at leaſt, at what time I told her the thickned blood would almoſt fall out of its own accord; it did as I foretold her, and ſhe bled no more. Yet I adviſed her for a night or two, to prevent a farther eruption, to put a long rowl, made of old Rags or Lint, dipt in *our Aqua Regulata*, up her Noſtril; ſhe did ſo, and was made perfectly well. *Salmon.*

VIII. *A vehement Hæmorrhage.*

A man having bled above two quarts of Blood (two Chyrurgeons being preſent who could not ſtop it) I was ſent for. I immediately applyed the Cataplaſm deſcribed in Obſervation V. to his Forehead: Then cauſing him to lye backwards, the blood ran into his Throat; but by this means I had the opportunity of blowing a good quantity of the following powder into his Noſtrils. *Take fine bole one ounce; powder of Toads fleſh an ounce and half; mix them.* In a minute after the powder was blown up, the bleeding perfectly ſtopt, and he bled after it no more; that which ran down into his Throat, as much of it as he could command he gently hawkt up. *Salmon.*

IX. *A conſtant Hæmorrhage for ſeveral weeks.*

A man of fifteen or ſixteen weeks together bled every day, once at leaſt, ſometimes twice or or thrice, a conſiderable quantity of blood; ſo that he ſeemed to be fallen into a deep conſumption; and although the blood had been for more than a ſcore of times ſtopt by the methods in Obſervation V, VII, and VIII aforegoing; yet the flux returned again. Upon this I ordered him to take every night going to bed *Our Volatile Laudanum from three to ſeven grains*, gradually encreaſing the Doſe, he did ſo, and after the ſecond or third Doſe, the flux was perfectly ſtopt, ſo that he never bled more. *Salmon.*

X. *Many cured of bleeding at Noſe by taking Opiates.*

I have above forty Obſervations of *Hæmorrhages* or bleedings at Noſe by me, none of which I could wholly ſtop by outward means, but that oftentimes the flux would return again. All theſe I perfectly cured by the exhibition of Opiates; *viz.* that which I had always ready at hand, ſometimes my *Guttæ Vitæ*, *Volatile Laudanum*, *Spiritus Anodynus*, *or New London Treacle*, given in a fit Doſe every night going to bed, for eight, ten, or twelve nights together; and the uſe of ſome One of theſe never failed me; and therefore I com-

mend them to all young Phyſicians and Chyrurgeons as ſpecificks upon this Occaſion. *Salmon.*

XI. *A Malignant Ulcer of the Noſe.*

A young Fellow had a Malignant Ulcer of the Noſe, which eat away a part of one ſide of it, and was ſo rebellious that it reſiſted all Medicines. I cured him perfectly by waſhing it two or three times every day with the Water decanted from the precipitation of the Griſſen. It is a Water that is of moſt admirable uſe in this Caſe, and never fails to cure. *Salmon.*

XII. *A Noſe ſwelled as big as three or four Noſes with the Kings-Evil.*

A young Girl was thus afflicted, and the diſtemper had been growing upon her for four or five years. I perfectly cured her in ſixteen weeks time, by waſhing the place affected with the *Water of the Griſſen*; laying over it a *Plaiſter of the Hercules*, and purging her twenty times, with *Pilulæ Herculeanæ*. *Salmon.*

XIII. *An old inveterate Ulcer of the Noſtrils.*

An honeſt Gentleman by taking a cold; got, by often and much blowing of his Noſe, and picking of it with his finger, an inveterate and ſtinking Ulcer, which would yield to no remedies; I made him an Errhine of this powder. *Take choice Scammony 4 ounces; lævigated Mercurius dulcis, good Bay-berries in fine powder, Virginia Snake-root in fine powder, Winters Cinnamon in fine powder, of each half an ounce; mix them.* This he blew up into his Noſtrils three or four times a day, by which an incredible quantity of putrid Matter was brought out of his head, which gave him great Relief. When the running of his Noſtrils was over, which was occaſioned by ſnuffing up the powder, he anointed them with this Oyl. *Take Oyl Olive four ounces; Oyl of Roſemary a dram; lævigated Mercurius dulcis two ounces; mix them.* His Noſtrils was anointed with a feather, as often in a day, as he uſed the powder, and by this very means in about three months time he was cured. It was a great Cure, for after ſix or ſeven weeks uſing the means, my Patient deſpaired of meeting with any Remedy; but by my perſwaſion continuing the daily uſe of the ſame things, they at laſt maſtered this moſt rebellious diſtemper. *Salmon.*

XIV. *The Noſe and upper Lip ſwell'd with the Kings Evil.*

This was in a young maiden Lady; I cured her in about ſix months time, by purging her once a week with *Our Pilulæ Herculeanæ*, and waſhing the ſwelling morning and evening with *our Powers of Mercury mixt with eight times the ſame quantity of Damask Roſewater*, applying over the ſame a *plaiſter of our Hercules*, and renewing it every other day; over which I laid a *Diapalma Plaiſter* to hold the ſame on. Upon the left ſide of the Lip there was a *ſmall Ulcer*, which would not heal; but by three or four times ſtrewing this powder upon

upon it, it speedily healed to a wonder. *Take choice Scammony in subtil pouder an ounce; lævigated Mercurius dulcis two ounces; mix them.* This is a famous cure, and it was admirably performed, so that I got great reputation by the same. *Salmon.*

CHAP. XII.

Of Hurts of the EYES.

I. *A Dimness of Sight.*

A Gentleman complained of a great heavines in his head, but principally of a dimness or darkness of his Eyes; I ordered him to take *pil lucis two drachms*, make of these twenty one Pills, and let him take three for an hour before meat, twice or thrice a week. Let him use the following water for an Errhine. *Take Marjoram water two ounces; Vinegar of Squils one ounce; mix them;* and let him draw every morning some drops up his Nostrils; then let him take this Tragæa for his Eyes. *Take Fennel seed two drams, roots of Valerian, Coriander seed prepared of each two scruples, long Pepper, Euphragia of each one scruple, Rue-seed five drams; choice Cinnamon, Rosemary of each two scruples, Mace, Nutmeg of each one scruple, choice Cinnamon a sufficient quantity; mix them for a Tragæa.* It will be profitable to use some gross powder. *Take Species incisa melioris notæ three ounces; Anniseed confected, tabul. diacinnamoni, Aromatici Rosati of each one ounce; Confectio diambræ diamoschi dulcis, Orange Peel of each five drams; cut and mix them well.* In the next place let him wash his head twice a week in a Lye, in which the following simples are boyled, or at least let them be macerated in a hot Lye for two hours. *Take the Roots of Valerian, Asarum, of each one ounce, the leaves of Betony, Thyme, Vervin, the flowers of Camomile and Lavender, of each one handful, the leaves of Rosemary, Marjoram and Red Roses, the flowers of Stæchas and Citrons of each one pugil, the Roots of Peony, and Fennel seed of each five ounces; the herbs and roots being cut and the Roots being bruised, give them in a Paper.* These Remedies did much good. *Gabelchoveri cent. 4. cur. 40.*

II. *A Flux of Blood from the Eyes.*

An Infant a little while after he was born was blind for three weeks; all that while there flowed alwayes a great quantity of blood, he cried all night and slept all day, he could not endure the light. He was of a good habit, full of Juice with the great Veins of the head repleat with Blood. I prescribed

the following Eye-water. *Take the water of Lilly flowers and Roſes, of each one ounce, Fennel water five ounces; mix them, and let them be inſtilled into the eyes; applying cloaths wetted in that water to the Eyes.* By this the Infant received great benefit. I knew another who was an Aged Woman, from whoſe eyes did continually flow as it were Tears of Blood; ſhe was alſo afflicted with the Jaundiſe; her Urine looked like the colour of Saffron, and ſome part of it black, which is common to ſuch as are troubled with that diſeaſe; I asked how long ſhe had been thus afflicted, ſhe told me about three weeks and that ſhe had no Stool for the ſpace of fourteen dayes; but ſhe refuſed a Clyſter, therefore I gave her a ſuppoſitory which opened her Belly; afterwards gentle Medicines were exhibited, ſuch as the Syrup of the infuſion of Damask Roſes, becauſe ſhe was old and had ſcarcely eat any thing for a long time. Then the following Julep was to be drunk. *Take the leaves of Sorrel and the leſſer Daiſie, of each one handful, the flowers of Violets one pugil, the ſeeds of Sorrel and Purſlain, of each two drams, the four greater cold ſeeds of each five drams, Barley cleanſed one pugil, boil them all in common water, to one pound of the ſtraining add ſyrup of Lemons and Pomegranats of each one ounce and five drams; mix them.* And becauſe ſhe was troubled with thirſt, I ordered her to take of the compoſition called *Rob of English Currans.* And becauſe her Eyes did always itch, the following water for her Eyes was preſcribed. *Take the leaves of Violets, Mallowes, Plantain, and the leſſer Daiſie, of each one handful, Cotton ſeeds two drams.* By which Remedies in the ſpace of five dayes ſhe was freed from that wonderful profuſion and tears of Blood; and contrary to the expectation of all men, reſtored to her former health. *Gabelchoveri cent. 4. cur. 42.*

III. *A Pin and Web in the Eyes.*

He took one handful of *centum pedes*, or *Sowes* ſtamped well and ſtrained them with Ale, and gave the Patient to drink thereof for three or four mornings together, and cauſed the Patient to ſtop his Noſe and Mouth, and to hang down his head; and by this he was cured.

IV. *Another Remedy.*

Take nine of the Wormes called *centum pedes*, or *Sowes*, ſtamp and ſtrain them with the Juice of *Wood-bine*, or *Betony* for three or four mornings together warm, which being drank will conſume the Web in the Eye.

V. *A Water for Sore Eyes.*

A Gentlewoman with this following Eye-water cured a great many perſons who had been troubled with ſore Eyes. She took an Egg hard ſodden, and cut it in the midſt, and took forth the yolk and put thereto as much white Copperice as a Nut. Then ſhe cloſed it together and wrapped it in Red Fennel, and laid it to ſteep four and twenty hours in *Roſe-water*, then ſhe ſtrained it hard through a cloth and dropped it into

into the Eyes morning and evening; this was held for an excellent Remedy.

VI. *Ophthalmia or Bleardneſs.*

My Wifes Siſter, being afflicted with this Diſtemper in both her Eyes; I adviſed her to waſh her feet often in the decoction of the following Simples. *Take the Roots and leaves of Valerian, the leaves and flowers of Fennel, Euphragia, Betony, Mallows, Celandine of each one handfull; mix them.* And let her waſh her Eyes morning and evening with the following Waters. *Take the Water of Roſes one ounce, aqua Euphragiæ five ounces; mix them.* Having but for a few dayes uſed theſe Remedies ſhe grew preſently well. *Gabelchoveri cent. 4. cur. 37.*

VII. *Another like Caſe.*

Another perſon was troubled for ſome dayes with bleer-eyedneſs and diminution of ſight, with a pain in both eyes, and a great defluxion of the humors, as alſo with a languiſhing of the digeſtive Faculty. The Cauſe of this Diſtemper he thought proceeded from neglecting Scarification which he uſed by Cupping-Glaſſes. I exhibited theſe following Pills for his head. *Take Pilulæ Aggregativæ, ſine quibus, of each two ſcruples, with the Water of Betony, make fifteen Pills.* Morning and evening let him waſh his feet in the Water of the decoction of the leaves of *Origanum, Thyme, Mallowes, the flowers of Camomil, the tops of Juniper and Pine.* Another perſon was vexed with a pain in his Eyes, chiefly at night; at which time his Eyes were ſo conglutinated that he could not but with great difficulty get them opened; after that he had uſed this following Eye-water he was freed from that diſtemper. *Take Fennel water, aqua Euphragiæ of each one ounce; Roſe-water five ounces; pulvis nihili five drams; mix them. Gabelchoveri cent. 4. cur. 38, and 39.*

VIII. *An Ungula, or Nail in the Eye ſo called.*

The Daughter of a Gentleman had an *Ungula* in her left Eye; we cured her by uſing *Crocus Metallorum*, without any other Remedy. *Petri Johannis Fabri cur. 45.*

Addition. I preſume it was by infuſion of the ſame in ſome proper Water, and then often dropping of the ſame water into the Eye: Something like to this, and to this purpoſe you may ſee both in my *Pharmacopœia Londinenſis & Doron*, or Supplement to the ſame book, to which I ſhall referre you. *Salmon.*

IX. *Cataract of the Eyes.*

In Diſeaſes of the Eyes termed *Cataracta* or *Stilicidium*, and called in the Greek *Epiphora*, and in ſwellings and pains of the Eyes I have uſed *Medicamentum ſeu Collyrium noſtrum* made of *Tutia Magiſtralis*, wherewith we did not only cure watering Eyes, but alſo the great pain of the Eye-lids, and alſo where there was fleſh growing over the ſight of the Eye. *Paracelſus.*

X. *A*

X. *A Suffusion or Cataract in the Eye.*

A Maid of six or seven years old, had a Cataract and Suffusion in both eyes, between the Chrystalline Humor and the horny Tunicle; a certain white humor was concreted and thickned, wherewith the chrystalline humor was often ebrated; from whence the sight was hurt, or rather lost; I was called and did then prescribe a Potential caustick between the second and third Vertebræ of the Neck, and I also purged him with ten grains of *my Antimony* and *Crocus Metallorum* infused into the distilled water *Euphragiæ* and *Fennel.* I prepared a *Collyrum*, wherewith morning and evening both the eyes were washed; and so by little and little the suffusion and cararact was taken off. *Petri Johannis Fabri cur.* 43.

XI. *Nyctalopia.*

A certain person told me that he could see well in the day-time but after Sun-setting his sight was much obscured, and at night he could not see any thing at all. I prescribed the following powder. *Take Fennel seeds one ounce, Anniseed, Coriander prepared, of each five ounces, let them macerate all night in Vinegar, being dried, beat them into a subtle powder, which powder let him use morning and evening, and even with his Food.* Yet I first purged him with *Pil Cochiæ & lucis*, which Remedies having used, he grew every day better and better. *Gabelchoveri cent* 4. *cur.* 43.

XII. An *Inflation or Swelling of the Eyes.*

A little child had her Eyes mightily swelled, insomuch that they stuck out in her head by reason of that swelling; this was accompanied with leanness, restlessness and pain of the head; I caused to be applied to her Eyes a double linnen cloth dipt in *Rosewater* with the white of an Egg and her Mothers Milk, a little Saffron being also added, I ordered this to be often repeated; the first time it was applyed she slept four hours together; she was troubled also with a Diarrhæa, for which I ordered bathing for some dayes in the water of the following decoction. *Take the fol. Alyssi, Hypericon, Arthemisiæ, Filicis, Chilidoniæ; Verbenæ, Polytrichi, Julis Coryli.* By the use of these Remedies she grew perfectly well. *Gabelchoveri cent. 4 cur.* 41.

XIII. *A Meliceres Tumor in the Right Eye-brow.*

A certain Gentleman had a hard Tumor in his Right Eye-brow to the bigness of a Filberd; this Tumor did take its original from anointing with crude *Mercury* malaxed with Butter, to take off the Scab; from this immediately proceeded the Tumor; I presently cured him, by anointing him with the *Oyl of Mercury and Antimony*, and *Acetum Minerale*; then I brought the Ulcer to cicatrization with *Diachylum* the greater, and *Diapalma* dissolved in the Oyl of two Eggs, and reduced into the consistency of

of an Ointment and applied to the part; and by this he was perfectly cured, without hurting, or making any Scar in the Eye-brow. *Petri Johannis Fabri cur.* 7.

XIV. *Dimneſs of ſight with other Symptoms.*

A certain Paſtor complaining of dimneſs and darkneſs of ſight, of noiſe and tingling in his Ears, *&c.* having alſo a ſtinking breath, and being deprived of his natural Reſt. I preſcribed the following capital Pills. *Take Pil' ſine quibus four ſcruples, diagridion three grains, with the ſyrup of Stœchas make fifteen Pills.* Then in the next place let him uſe the following groſs powder for ſtrengthening his Head and Stomach. *Take Species, inciſæ three ounces, confection of Coriander ſeeds five ounces; tabulæ diacinnamoni, Aromatici Roſati, Dianthos, Diambræ, pulp of Citron and Oranges confected of each five ounces; they being mixed and cut all, make a groſs powder.* Here follows a Wine for Darkneſs of Sight. *Take the leaf and flowers of Euphragiæ, Betony, Vervain, of each one handful; the Roots of Valerian, the ſeeds of Anniſe and Fennel, of each five ounces; cut and mix them all, and put them into a Bag of Silk, and then into two meaſures of Wine; drinking at every meal a good draught. Gabelchoveri cent.* 4. *cur.* 45.

XV. *Running of the Eyes, Dimneſs of Sight, and Films.*

A young Woman had for a long time, ſore running Eyes, with a dimneſs of Sight, by reaſon of a Film growing over. I cured her in a moneths time, by waſhing her Eyes four or five times a day with our *Regulata* warmed, and putting into them morning and evening *our Balſamum Ophthalmicum. Salmon.*

XVI. *Sore Eyes in a little Girl.*

A Girl eleven years old, who for a long time had been troubled with ſore Eyes; ſo that no remedies prevailing, her Parents diſpaired of her ever being cured; they ſent for me, and I perceived the Diſeaſe proceeded from another more ſtubborn, *viz.* the *Kings Evil.* I firſt purged her gently two or three times with *Our Pilulæ Herculeanæ*, then applyed *Veſicatories* over all her Forehead, at fit diſtances of Time, laying over the ſame (after the drawing of the Bliſter) a *Colewort Leaf* till well. This was repeated four times; and the cure was perfected to admiration. *Salmon.*

XVII. *Sore running Eyes in another Girl.*

Another Girl about ten years old, who had ſore running Eyes for three or four years laſt paſt, I cured without purging, only by applying the Veſicatories five times as aforeſaid, and giving her two ſcruples of *Our Pilulæ Angelicæ* every night going to bed for a moneth. She was ſo well cured that the Rheum returned no more. *Salmon.*

XVIII. *Sore running Eyes in a little Youth, with a Film.*

I applyed *Veſicatories* ſix times,

as in the former Examples, put into his Eyes every evening and morning a little of *Our Balsamum Ophthalmicum*, and washt them four or five times a day, with *our Aqua Regulata*. And in a moneths time he was cured. I believe I have cured more than an hundred several persons of sore running Eyes, and such as had Films over them, only by this very method. *Salmon.*

XIX. *Pin and Web in the Eye of a Maid-servant.*

A Main-servant, having by Accident hurt her Eye, was afflicted with a Pin and Web. I cured her in about six weeks time by often washing her Eye with *our Aqua Regulata*, and using liberally every evening and morning *our Balsamum Ophthalmicum*. *Salmon.*

XX. *Pin and Web in the Eye of another Person.*

A young man twenty three years old, having a Pin and Web in one of his Eyes, came to me for help. I cured him in about two moneths by the means following. First, I caused him every day to wash his eyes (five or six times a day) with *our Aqua Regulata*. Secondly, And because the Disease was stubborn, I ordered him to anoint his Eyes morning and evening with this mixture. *Take Saccharum Saturni a scruple, dissolve it in Damask Rose-water a dram; add to it pure white Lead in subtil powder a dram; Balsamum Ophthalmicum half an ounce; mix them for use.* By these things alone he was made perfectly well. *Salmon.*

XXI. *Sore Eyes from the Kings Evil.*

A young lusty fellow twenty seven years old, had the Kings Evil, by reason of which he had exceeding sore Eyes, by which he became blind; and it was feared his Eyes would come out of his head. I purged him twenty times or more with *my Pilulæ Arthriticæ*, by which means the humor was very much wasted; also he constantly drank the following Diet. *Take Spring Water five Gallons; Mealy Sarsaparilla bruised six pounds; Raisons of the Sun stoned, blew Figs slit of each eight pounds; boyl the Sarsa with the Water first, till a Gallon be wasted; then put in the fruit, and boil again for half an hour at least; which done, strain and bottle it up for drinking.* Of this he drank a quart or three pints a day. It kept his Belly soluble, sweetned the humors, and wonderfully altered the habit of his Body. The great Vertues of this Diet, are not easie to be recounted, nor what a wonderful Vertue is wrapt up in Raisons of the Sun, and Figs, though things so very common; there is something in them, more than the Vulgar Physician thinks of. This Diet he took for four moneths or more; during all which time his Eyes were washed with *our Aqua Ophthalmica*, and kept from the Air, and morning and evening they were anointed with *our Eye-salve*, upon which herds of Flax anointed with the same was put, and gently bound on. By this course he was cured in six moneths time, and restored to his former sight, *Salmon.*

XXII. *A*

XXII. *A vehement Inflammation of the Eyes.*

A young Woman by taking cold, had a vehement inflammation fell to both her Eyes, and they were very much Blood-shot. I cured her by the following Cataplasm. *Take a Rotten Apple bruise it and mix it with the white of an Egg, and make a very soft Cataplasm with White Bread soakt in a little Milk, and a little Terra Sigillata.* This was applyed upon fine Tow, and gently bound on, and in two dayes she was well. *Salmon.*

XXIII. *An Ulcer in the Canthus of the Right Eye.*

A Lady forty years old, had an Ulcer in the Canthus of the Right Eye; she had tried many both Physicians and Chyrurgeons, but could get no relief. At length applying her self to me, I cured her by the following method. First, I purged her about twelve times with *my Pilulæ Arthriticæ, viz.* every third or fourth day, as I found she could bear it. Secondly, I washt the Ulcer every day with *our Regulata, mixt with equal parts of choice White Wine.* Thirdly, After washing I strewed into the Ulcer this powder. *Take choice Scammony in very subtil powder, half an ounce; Mercurius dulcis very well lævigated two ounces; mix them.* Upon which I put lint anointed with *Balsamum Ophthalmicum,* and so gently bound it up: By the use of these things, in ten weeks time the Ulcer was perfectly healed. *Salmon.*

XXIV. *A running Ulcer or Fistula in the Canthus of the left Eye.*

This was in a young Gentlewoman of about twenty five years old. It had continued this course of Running four year. I cured her exactly by the former method, save, I drew Blisters five or six times, upon her Forehead near her Eye-brow, on that side; and the wash with which it was daily washt was this. *Take Aqua Regulata four ounces; Honey of Roses half an ounce mix them for a Lotion.* I could not perceive the bone to be foul, (as it sufficiently appeared by the sequel) for in four moneths time it was cured, nor did it ever after break out. *Salmon.*

CHAP.

CHAP. XIII.

Of Diseases of the FUNDAMENT.

I. *Ficus in Ano.*

MAny have been sore troubled with Warts or Blathers in the Fundament, which have been in very short time cured by anointing them with *Balsamum Tartari fœtentis*. Among others there was a strong lusty fellow about fifty years old, of a Melancholy complexion, about whose Fundament there remained twelve or fourteen warts growing, whereof some were so big as a little Fig, all of them did run or yield a lothsome yellow Sanies or matter. This man was cured with *Balsamum Tartari fœtentis*, without any pain to him, and the Warts were so dried, that they were pulled off with a pair of Mullets. After which he remained whole.

II. *Another.*

The growing out of the Flesh in the Fundament, as also *Ani Rhagades*, which are certain clefts or chaps in the Flesh, I cured by the taking away of those fleshy parts by incision with *filum Arcenicale*, and by the Unction of *Oleum Saturni*. *Tocop. Paracelsi Exp.*

III. *A Cancerated Hemorrhoides.*

A Reverend Father was vexed many years with the Hemorrhoides, which degenerated into devouring Ulcers, upon which happened great pains. This Father was carried to a Cloyster of *Capuchins* in *Tholouse*, where I then was; and coming sometimes to visit this Cloyster, the Fathers shewed me this Person, whose Recovery had been despaired of by many Physitians, I looked upon his Ulcers and the Hemorrhoids which were swelled to the bigness of a Goose-Egg, they were cancerated, the flesh dead, and of a blackish blew colour, and the Ulcer went to the inward parts of the Fundament and *Rectum Intestinum*; these Symptoms were also attended with a slow Feaver. What I should do in so desperate a case I was doubtful, I did despair absolutely of his Recovery, however I gave him *Balsamum dulce Saturni*, by the benefit of which, the dead flesh was eaten, and the Ulcer was made clear all in one day; then I did compose the *Balsam of Sulphur*, and in the place of common Oyl and Oyl Olive, I did apply *the Oyl of Hypericon*, and the *Oyl of Eggs*; and of these I did compose the *Balsam of Sulphur*, in which was dissolved a little *Camphire*. And I ordered that he should thrice in a day anoint the part with the Balsam. The first day that he used it all the pains ceased, and within fifteen dayes he went out of his bed where he

he had layen as one Paralytick for three years, and by the only use of that *Balsam* he was perfectly cured within a moneth. *Petri Johannis Fabri cur.* 74.

IV. *The Hemorrhoids.*

The Hemorrhoids are an alteration in the Hemorrhoidal Veins, caused of a corrupt and putrified humor, whereof Nature being willing to discharge her self, sendeth forth by those Veins unto the extream or outward parts, where it cannot pass thorough, and causeth the alteration and inflammation that is called the Hemorrhoids. This corruption and putrifaction is caused of the evil quality of the Liver, which corrupteth the Blood and is the cause of all this inconvenience. Commonly the original and beginning thereof is caused of the Pox. Now for the cure, it were necessary to help the Liver, to purifie the Blood, to alter the Hemorrhoids, and to discharge nature of that Impediment. First, therefore give them *Electuarium Angelicæ*; the next day they shall take *our syrup solutive*, whereof they shall take five or six Doses; then let them anoint the Hemorrhoids with our Caustick, once or twice, and they shall soon after be cured.

V. *Hemorrhoides.*

By reason of this Disease that cometh alwayes at the end of *Intestine*, some have marvellous pain about the Fundament, some burn wonderfully, and others do scald; which cometh because of the good or bad qualities in some more than in other some. Though this infirmity is more hurtful in one complexion than in another, and the cure hard; yet they may be cured after the following manner. First give them *Aromatico*; then purge the body five or six times with *our syrupo solutivo*. Then give him our fume at the lower parts three or four times, and then anoint the parts with *our Balsamo Artificiato*, for that will dry and take away the pain altogether, and the Patient shall be cured. There are divers kinds of Hemorrhoids, but two principal; the one sort is in the Fundament, and causeth great pain when they go to Stool; the other sort cometh forth of the Fundament, and are not so painful. To cure those within the Fundament, you shall give the Patient eight or ten dayes together *our Syrupo Magistrale* warm, and then let them take *our Aromatico* once and use Glisters, wherein is put half an ounce of *Aqua viale Phiorovant* at a time, and so thou shalt help them; the best way for those that are come forth, is to make incision, or to make a little hole in them, that the blood which is putrified may come forth, and so by evacuation thou shall help them; you are to understand that vomiting is very necessary in the cure of both sorts, because it openeth the Veins. Also the *Oyl of Eggs* doth ease the pain of the Hemorrhoids very greatly; so doth the *oyl of Figs*. The Tooth of an *Horse Fish* being worn in a Ring on the finger, after the body is purged, taketh them away by a secret and hidden quality; a thing proved

proved more than an hundred times.

VI. *Another.*

Take Mulleyn and fry it with Butter, and therewith anoint the part divers times. The *oyl of Eggs* is a notable Remedy; as also the *Balsam of Sulphur.* It is likewise good to anoint with *oleum Tartari fætentis*; it dryeth them up in a short time. Some use to take them away by applying a *Caustick* to them.

VII. *Another.*

One about fifty years old, after he was healed of the *French Pox*, had every moneth the Flux of the Hemorrhoids breaking and flowing out as fast as the Terms do in a Woman; whom I cured by purging him first with *Pilulæ Pestilentiales Ruffi, mixed with our Essentia Mercurialis*; afterwards he drank oft-times *Aurum Diaphoreticum*, but last of all by giving him *Crocus Martis* in Drink, he was perfectly cured. *Theophrasti Paracelsi Exp.* 20.

VIII. *The Piles or Hemorrhoides.*

One being extreamly troubled with the Piles, so that he could scarcely go or stand, sit or lye, and having had them long, but not yet Ulcerated, I advised him to anoint them with *Oyl of Amber*; he did it morning and evening for three or four dayes, and thereby had not only present ease, but sudden cure. And though he used to be often troubled with them for many years, upon the least getting cold, yet after this cure, he had them not again in eight or nine years. *Salmon.*

I have cured since this, a great many several Patients, with this very Remedy, nor has it ever failed me, except when broken and ulcerated, in which case it is too tedious to be applyed, and rather does injury than good. Salmon.

IX. *The Piles in another Person.*

A Man forty years old, had the Piles in a very vehement manner. He sent for me, and finding them not broken, I caused them to be fomented twice a day for half an hour together with hot Spirit of Wine, which was done for three or four dayes, in which space of time he (keeping himself warm) was cured. But finding his Belly bound, I caused him to take the following mixture every morning for four or five dayes also. *Take Electuarium Lenitivum ten drams; Mercurius dulcis twenty five; mix them for a dose.* Salmon.

X. *The Piles or Hemorrhoides in another.*

This was a man who had been ten dayes afflicted with them in such a manner that he could rest neither night nor day, nor could any thing that had been applyed give him any relief: I presently ordered eight or nine *lusty Leeches* to be applyed, which drew from him a great quantity of black blood. Then I caused the part to be fomented for nearly an hour with *boyling Claret*; after which they were

were *Unguentum Diapompholigos*; and a little of the Oyntment laid upon Lint, over which a *Diapalma Emplaſter* was put: This Fomentation and anointing was done twice a day, *viz.* morning and evening for four dayes, after which he quickly became well. *Salmon.*

XI. *The Piles Ulcerated.*

A young man had the Piles, which by ill looking to were ulcerated and put him too a great deal of Pain. He ſent for a Chyrurgeon who looking upon the Ulcer, declared it to be a *Fiſtula in Ano*, and ſo frighted the man with the method of his cure, and *modus operandi*, that he would have nothing to do with him. He then ſent for me, and I found it to be the ulcerated Piles, which I cured after the following manner. Firſt, Every morning he took this mixture. *Take Electuarium Lenitivum ten drams; Calomelanos lævigated a ſcruple; mix for a doſe.* Secondly, I waſhed the Ulcer with this. *Take Aqua Regulata two ounces; Spirit of Wine three ounces; Honey of Roſe an ounce; mix them.* With this it was waſhed morning and evening. Thirdly, After waſhing, immediately this powder was ſtrewed over them. *Take choice Scammony in fine powder an ounce; Calomelanos lævigated three ounces; mix them.* This effectually cleanſed the Ulcer; after which it was healed up with this. *Take Unguentum Album an ounce; Calomelanos ſix drams; mix them.* This was laid on with a little Lint, over which a *Diapalma Plaiſter* was put. He kept his bed during the Cure, and was well in about eight dayes. *Salmon.*

XII. *The Piles Ulcerated in another.*

I firſt cauſed the part to be fomented with this mixture, as hot as he could endure it. *Take choice Claret Wine a pint; Honey of Roſes two ounces and half; mix and diſſolve.* This Fomentation was uſed every time they were-dreſt, *viz.* morning and evening for three dayes; preſently after the Fomentation, *the powder* in the former Obſervation was ſtrewed over to cleanſe the Ulcer; and a *Diapalma Plaiſter* put over that. The Ulcer being clean, it was dryed up with the *Unguentum Album, mixt with the Calomelanos*, by which means in a weeks time he was cured. His body was kept open with *Electuarium Lenitivum. Salmon.*

XIII. *The Piles not Ulcerated.*

One having the Piles extreamly ſwelled and painful, but not Ulcerated, I ordered him to bath them with the *Powers of Anniſeeds* three times a day; he did it, and they warmed the part like Fire; by uſing them two or three dayes he was perfectly well. But this is no good medicine if they be broken or ulcerated; for then it puts them to much pain. *Salmon.*

XIV. *Ficus in Ano cured.*

I cauſed *eight Leeches* to be ſet to it, which drew well; then it was fomented half an hour, *with hot Claret*; which was alſo done every time before dreſſing; after Fomentation, it was anointed with this Ointment. *Take Unguentum*

Populeum & Album ana, an ounce; Calomelanos an ounce and half; mix them. A little of it was also laid on upon Lint, and a *Diapalma Plaister* over all. By this means in twelve dayes he was made well. *Salmon.*

XV. *Ficus in Ano Ulcerated.*

The Ulcer had been of two moneths continuance, without much abatement of the magnitude of the *Ficus.* I first fomented it with hot Claret Wine, to a quart of which three ounces of strained *Honey of Roses* was added; and every day for five or six dayes it was dreſt morning and evening with this. *Take Basilicon minus an ounce; red præcipitate made fine, three drams; mix them.* After five or six dayes was over, and the Ulcer seemed to be well cleansed, I still continued morning and evening the aforesaid fomentation, at time of dressing, and immediately after it strewed upon the Sore this Powder. *Take choice Scammony in fine powder an ounce; lævigated Mercurius dulcis three ounces; mix them.* This was strewed upon the Ulcer upon which dry Lint was put; and over that a *Diapalma Emplaster* to keep all on. By the bare use of this powder, and the Fomentation, the rest of the cure was compleated in three weeks time. *Salmon.*

XVI. Verrucæ Ani, *Warts of the Fundament.*

A Gentlewoman thirty four years old, had been long troubled with these *Verrucæ Ani*, and could not get rid of them. I first made revulsions by twice giving her my Emetick Lozenges: After which to keep her Belly soluble, I caused her to take every morning for five or six mornings together this gentle Purge. *Take Electuarium Lenitivum an ounce; Calomelanos a scruple; mix for a Dose.* Secondly, I anointed them with *oyl of Eggs*; (being first fomented with hot Claret Wine) then applyed a Liniment made of *Rosted Onions beaten up with oyl of Eggs*; which was applyed with Lint, and a Plaister of *Diapalma* for a week, by which the extremity of the pains, and their great troublesomeness was taken away. Lastly, I caused them to be fumigated twice a day, with a Fumigation made of *Mullein, Pilewort Roots, Sulphur, and a little Cinnabar of Antimony added, cast upon live Coals*; and then anointed with *Linseed Oyl, mixed with Oyl of Eggs, ana.* By this Fumigation she was in five or six days restored to her Pristine Health. *Salmon.*

XVII. *Warts of the Fundament Ulcerated.*

An Ancient man was very much troubled with *Verrucæ Ani* ulcerated, and could get no Remedy. I first washt and fomented them with this. *Take Claret Wine a pint; Honey of Roses strained two ounces; mix them.* I also caused him to purge every day five or six dayes with this. *Take Electuarium Lenitivum an ounce or ten drams; Hercules noster two scruples; mix for a Dose.* After Fomentation, he was anointed with this Oyntment. *Take Oyl of Eggs an ounce; Hercules noster, enough to give it the consistence of an Oynt-*

Ointment; *mix them.* Being anointed a little of it was spread upon Lint and applyed, over which a *Diapalma Plaister* was put to keep it on; by the use of these things, in a fortnights time he was perfectly cured. *Salmon.*

CHAP. XIV.

Of Hurts of the LEGS and FEET.

I. *A Tumor or Swelling in the Leg and Foot.*

FIrst the Patient took one Dose of *Aromatico*, then he used *our Quintessence solitive* three or four mornings in a little Broth; which being done, he drank every morning a little of *our Vegetable Quintessence* fasting, and every night he anointed his Leg with *our oyl of Bricks*; also now and then he took a Dose of *Pilulæ Angelicæ* to keep the Body soluble, he kept a reasonable good Diet, and was cured. *Phioravant.*

II. *Chilblains.*

Chilblaines proceed from Humors dryed and restrained in our Bodies; for in the Winter, when it is cold, the Pores do shut so close together, that the Humor cannot pass or come forth, neither by sweat, or other exhalation or expiration. For that cause, the Humors in a young man who is hot of complexion, may not be kept in: For then Nature which would ease her self sendeth that exhalation unto the extream parts of the Body, where remaining there is caused that alteration, and in process of time, the skin doth open, and the Humor goeth forth, but cannot heal till the Spring when warm weather cometh in. As to the Cure, first let them blood, and then give them a dose of *our Electuario Angelico.* After that let them take *our Syrupo solutivo*, six or seven dayes together, not keeping any strict Diet. After this anoint them with *Oleum Philosophorum*, the *Oyle of Wax and Turpentine.*

III. *Corns on the Feet.*

The Corns that come on the Feet are a kind of hard Tumor or thick Excrescence, caused of corrupt and putrified Humors, whereof Nature being willing to discharge her self, sendeth them to the lower part of the Feet, from whence, because they cannot pass, there they do make a Residence, ingendering that kind of tough Excrescence, which is greivous and painful; sometimes the cause hereof arises from that noysom Disease called *Morbus Gallicus.* If they

come otherwise, you may follow this order in taking them away. When they pain you most, cut them till they bleed, then anoint them with *our Balsamo Artificiato*, applying it so hot as you can endure it; thereupon go to Bed. Then touch them once or twice with the *oyl of Sulphur*, and anoint them with the *oyl of Bricks*, *Turpentine and Wax*, until they be whole. Some take the Juice of *semper vivum*, and anoint the Corns therewith. Then they take *Wormwood* and lay it upon a hot Tile Stone, and sprinkles it with strong Vinegar, and being hot, bind it upon the Corns, and in three or four times so doing, you shall be rid of your Corns.

IV. *An old ulcer in the small of the left Leg.*

A young boy thirteen years old had an Humor which fell down into his left Leg, and swell'd, which at length broke out into an Ulcer. This by reason it was a depending part, ran much, stank, and was very offensive; many things were done, and much was applyed in order to the Cure, but all in vain, for the Boy being forced to run up & down every day, the humor fell more and more into his Leg, so that after a while he became quite Lame, so that he could do nothing but sit on his Stool. Two years were overpast, but no cure; his Relations then sent for me. The Ulcer was black, rotten, and stinking, large as the palm of ones hand, and sometimes very painful. I first purged him with *our Pilulæ Herculeanæ*, he first took it every fourth day, after six times taking of it, he only took it once a week. The Ulcer I caused to be washed with this. *Take Lime-water a quart; lævigated Mercurius dulcis two ounces; mix and shake all together till the Mercury præcipitates in a black powder; to this add, Spirit of Wine five ounces.* It was washt therewith every time it was dresst. The blackness and filthiness was taken away with this. *Take Basilicon minus, our Balsamum Amicum, of each an ounce; Red Precipitate half an ounce; mix them.* Over all this, a large *Diapalma Emplaster* was laid, to comfort and strengthen the adjacent parts, and to keep back the humor too apt to fall down. This having been used about twelve dayes, it was dresst with this mixture. *Take Diapalma, Our Balsamum Amicum of each an ounce, lævigated Mercurius dulcis six drams; mix them.* It was washt with the Water above, then this Plaister was laid on, and over all a large Plaister of *Diapalma* as before, by which in a moneth more he was made perfectly whole. *Salmon.*

V. *A Cavernous Fistula in the Instep.*

This was cured exactly by the Medicines in the foregoing Observation, save the mixture with the *Red Præcipitate* was put into the Caverns with Tents, as far as could be conveniently done; and the Water was injected into the *Fistula* with a *Syringe* at every dressing, whereby at first, it was injected at one hole, but came out at many; but by degrees as it healed, the holes fill'd up, and the Water came out by the way it went in; by care-

carefully continuing the use of the Medicines, this foul, rotten, and fistulated Ulcer was cured in about four moneths time, which had been of above four and twenty moneths continuance. *Salmon.*

VI. *Chilblains cured.*

I have cured many of Chilblains, who have been exceedingly troubled with them from year to year, by 1st bathing their Feet for half an houror thereabouts in warm Water, as hot as they could well endure it, and then presently bathing the Chilblains well with *our Spiritus Cosmeticus*; this being done four, five or six evenings they commonly went away, and troubled them no more. *Salmon.*

I have cured others by first bathing their feet in like manner in warm Salt Brine, and then afterwards with our said Spiritus Cosmeticus *four or five times.* Salmon.

Others also I have cured by bathing their Feet, some in warm fair Water, some in warm Salt Brine as aforesaid, and then afterward with rectified Spirit of Wine. Salmon.

VII. *Kibes or Ulcerated Chilblains cured.*

A youth seven years old had Kibes or Ulcerated Chilblains, these by ill managing were become very filthy, fœtid and rotten Ulcers; so that one of his feet was in danger of being lost. A Barber had him in hand, but not being able to perform the cure, gave it over. His Parents presently sent for me. I washt the Ulcers, with the Water described in the fourth Observation; then I strewed on them this powder. *Take choice Scammony an ounce; levigated Mercurius dulcis two ounces; mix them.* After which putting a little dry Lint over it, I covered them with *Diapalma*, by which in three weeks time the little boy was well. *Salmon.*

VIII. *An Ulcerated Chilblain, on the outside the Instep, near the Sole of the Foot.*

The Ulcer had continued long till the very bone was bare, and lookt black. I cured it by the method in the former Observation; and by the constant strewing the dry powder over it, the Bone in a short time became white and clean; and in a moneths time the same Medicine fill'd the Ulcer up with flesh and healed it. *Salmon.*

Since the performing of these Cures, I have done many more such like, with the very same Medicines, and with as good success as could be desired: And several others also, I have healed only with the powder of Scammony and Zedoary, made very fine and mixed in equal parts. *Salmon.*

IX. *Corns on the Toes.*

I have taken away many Corns out of the Toes and Feet of People, by digging or cutting round them with the point of a sharp incision Knife, whereby I have cleverly taken them away by the roots and without drawing one drop of blood, leaving a deep hole in the middle; if they be wholly

taken away they for the moſt part come no more; but if the leaſt ſpeck remains uncut out, they will grow again as much, as if you had cut out nothing at all. In this caſe you muſt dig again, till the very leaſt ſpeck you can perceive is taken away, after which, fill the hole with this mixture. *Take Diapalma, our Balſamum Amicum, of each equal parts; Mercurius dulcis lævigated three parts; mix them.* And over all lay a little *plaiſter of Diapalma.* This method has not failed me in ſo much as one Perſon I ever undertook. *Salmon.*

After the ſame manner I have cut out ſoft Corns from the feet of People, and with the ſame ſucceſs; they are as eaſily cut out as the former, but you muſt be much more cautious and ſteady in managing your Knife, becauſe the Fleſh or Corn being ſoft, is very apt to ſlip from the point thereof. Salmon.

X. *A great Weakneſs in the Ankle, whereby it was often put out of Joynt.*

The cauſe of the weakneſs was from a ſwelling, which would be often in, or about the joynt, which aroſe from a Flux of Humors, it being a depending part, I cured it by this means: Firſt, I cauſed it to be bathed for three or four days, twice a day, with a Tincture of Myrrhe; after which I applyed this Plaiſter. *Take Diapalma Ammoniacum ſtrained, of each four ounces; of Our Hercules ſix ounces; being moderately hot, mix them; which if too ſtiff, you may ſoften with a little Oyl.* Spread it on cloth, and apply it to the part binding it on. In a moneths wearing it, it ſo ſtrengthned his Ankle, that it never went out any more, and he conceived it to be as ſtrong as ever it was. *Salmon.*

XI. *A great weakneſs in the Ankle.*

A woman who had a very great weakneſs in both Ankles, I cured, by bathing twice a day with *Tincture of Myrrh,* for four or five dayes, and applying afterwards only *Emplaſtrum Diapalma.* Salmon.

Another was cured of the like weakneſs only by bathing with Powers of Amber morning and evening for twelve or fourteen dayes. Salmon.

XII. A *broad old Ulcer upon the Shin, which would not be eaſily healed.*

It was on a Womans Leg, and ſhe came to me for my adviſe. I cured it in ſix weeks time, only by waſhing it every time it was dreſt, (which was twice a day) with *Aqua Regulata,* and applying over it *Emplaſtrum Diapalma.* And by this Emplaſter alone I have cured many old Ulcers, given over by other Phyſicians and Chyrurgians as uncurable; but it has been by the application of it conſtantly, for ſome conſiderable time. *Salmon.*

XIII. *The Ankle ſtrained, not out of Joynt.*

A young man who had only ſtrained his Ankle, came to me for help: It was much ſwelled when he came: I cauſed him to foment it twice a day with *our Aqua*

Aqua Regulata, and immediately after fomentation, to bathe it well with *our Spiritus Cosmeticus*, and to apply over it only a *Diapalma Emplaster*, by this means in a weeks time he was made well. *Salmon.*

CHAP. XV.

Of CHYRURGICK Instruments, and OPERATIONS.

I. *Of the opening of Tumors.*

A Tumor, or an Apostem ought to be throughly ripe, before it is opened with Instruments, which you may know by the ceasing of the Symptoms, as Heat, Pain, and the like; and when the Head of the Apostem is grown pointed and soft, with sometimes a kind of whiteness upon it. But before ripeness it ought not to be opened, unless some greater danger enforce it, as in a *Parotis* behind the Ears in the Plague, wherein *Riverius* has profest himself to have been very successful. But being ripe, on the contrary there ought to be no delay, lest the contained matter, either finds other ways backwards, making Coney-boroughs or Fistulaes; Or that it should contract a poysonous, or at least a malignant quality, and by its contagion corrupt the adjacent, or some other more Noble parts: And this is so much the more to be considered, if the Apostem be in a depending part where, by reason of the weight of the Humors they will be the more apt to decline.

II. *How the Apostem is to be opened.*

It is opened either with Instruments, or by help of a Cautery. The chief Instruments by which an Apostem is opened, are either a Fleam or Lancet, or else an Incision Knife. The Fleam or Lancet is that by which we use to open a Vein withal, and may be of use in tender and soft parts, and where the Apostemation is outward; but if the abscess lies deep and the skin be thick, hard and tough, by reason you cannot hold the Lancet so steady as you ought to do, nor yet have so great a power of it, you must make use of the *Incision Knife*, the figure of which you may see *Tab. VI. let. F.* or of *the Penknife* at *Tab. II. let. O.* for with these your hand may be carried more steadily, you may strike deeper if need be, and without danger of your Instrument failing you.

III. *A further use of the Fleam or Lancet.*

The Fleam is used to open the Gums, and to separate them from

the Tooth, which you design to pull out, compassing the Tooth with the round sharp end thereof, and close to the Tooth, peircing deeper and deeper, by little and little, till you feel it as low as the Jaw-bone. The Case of Lancets ought always to be in a readiness, and the Lancets kept clean, well set, not too square pointed, nor too thin, that in letting blood, or opening an Abscess, they may make a good Orifice.

IV. *A farther use of the Incision Knife.*

Besides its use for the opening of an Abscess, it is used to cut the skin or flesh where need is; to pare away the putrid parts of a Gangreen, to make Issues withall, and to Scarifie a part in Cupping.

V. *Of the Application of Cauteries in Apostems.*

Sometimes either the fearfulness of the Patient, or nature and condition of the Abscess forbids the former way of opening the Tumor; and then you must use Cauteries. *Now a Cautery is either Actual or Potential.* An Actual Cautery is a red hot Iron, and is then fittest to be used where the Abscess is poysonous or malignant; for the vehemence of actual fire makes a greater impression on the adjacent part, & keeps the Issue longer open, but in this case they are only to be used, when the poyson is in or near the surface, and not when it has insinuated it self deep into the body; for if the *Actual Cautery* reach the poyson it will entinguish it, if it reach it not it will but exasperate it more, besides the pain and terror it carries with it. Anciently these were used for the opening of Apostems, but now that practise is quite laid aside.

VI. *Actual Cauteries used for other occasions.*

Their chief use is now for Amputations, wherein sometime the whole end of the Stump is cauterized, and sometimes but the greater Vessels only, as Veins and Arteries, in strong Fluxes of Blood, which are not otherwise easily stayed. In the Epilepsie or Falling sickness they are often used with good Success, as also to make Issues in the Neck or hinder part of the Head, and in the cure of the Lethargy and Apoplexy. See *Tab.* V. *A B C. Tab.* VIII. *A B C.*

VII. *The use of Actual Cauteries in making Issues.*

The fittest place to make Issues in, is in the right Arm, a little under the second Muscle, called *Deltois*; as also, on the outside of the left Leg; between two and three inches under the Knee: but actual Cauteries are seldom used in making of Issues, unless in a Pestilential season, when the Plague rages, and malign Feavers are very common.

VIII. *The Actual Seton Cautery.*

It is called the *Seton Needle*, which must not be too long (not above four inches) lest the point should loose the opposite hole; nor yet very small, nor very big, but answerable

answerable to the holes of the Seton pincers: which needle being made red hot must be nimbly past through both holes, so will the Seton be made without almost any pain. See Tab. III. *A. B. E.*

IX. *The actual Cautery for the* Ranula.

The *Ranula* is a Tumor under the Tongue, which if it be any other way removed but by fire, it will grow again. It is thus used; first make a little plate of Iron, hollow on the inside, having a hole in the midst of it, which (the mouth being held wide open) is applyed to the Tumor, so that the hole therein may fall just upon that part of the tumor which you would open, then with the Cautery red hot (see *Tab.* V. *S.T.*) peirce the tumor, and therewithall, with your Thumb under the root of the chin, bear up the tumor with some force and strength that you may peirce it the deeper.

X. *Cautions in opening of Abscesses or Apostems.*

Before you open any Apostem either with the knife or Cautery, you must understand that some are mortal; and some so dangerous, as not to be meddled with all, or not without some great circumspection and assistance, as all Abscesses of the inward and and noble parts, though they appear outward, as those in the Liver, Spleen, *&c.* 2. Be cautious how you open an Abscess in an acute and essential Fever. 3. Beware you mistake not Ruptures for Apostemations, either in the Groin, or in the Cod. 4. Be cautious of Apostems which happen in the heads, or tendons of Muscles, because of the exquisite sense of pain in those parts. 5. Be not hasty in opening an Apostem, if its basis be very broad, and not visibly shooting out to a point or head, where it should seem to break. 6. That in opening an Apostem, you do it according to the course and running of the fibres, and not cross them: and as near the declining part of the tumor as may be, that the matter may come out of it of its own accord without forcing. 7. That in making of the incision, you beware of the great branches of Veins, but more especially of Arteries, which you will often meet with in the Neck, Arms, and Legs. 8. Take heed of opening a tumor in the Legs of one who has a confirmed Dropsie; for it will scarcely ever heal, but endanger a Gangreen, whereby you will not only hasten the death of your Patient but also discredit your self. 9. In a large Abscess or Apostem where there is abundance of matter, take not all away at once (for there is thereby a great wast and expense of Spirits) lest you take away life and all, but empty it by degrees, so will you do it without danger.

XI. *The swelling or Exulceration of the Columella or Uvula.*

If the Columella is much swelled and is very painful, you must not vex it any way: but if it be rather swelled than inflamed, and that by a Catarrh, (if ordinary courses

courſes will not abate it, but the ſick is in danger of choaking) you muſt help it by Chirurgery; and that the Chirurgion may apply his inſtruments and medicines the more ſucceſsfully and eaſily, (as in an apoſtemation of the Amygdala, which are opened by an inciſion knife, or in an eating Ulcer of the Vvula, and a flux of blood with it, which cannot be ſtopt without an actual cautery red hot, running through a hollow Iron pipe, ſomewhat thick near the end thereof, and a hole cut out of the ſide of it near the end, that the red hot end of the cautery may happily touch the Ulcer, without hurting any part of the mouth beſides:) you muſt open the mouth with the *Speculum Oris*, which is an inſtrument that takes hold of the Tongue, and under the chin at once, becauſe by it the mouth is held wide open, while the Chirurgion performs the former or any other operation to the Throat, Vvula and other parts. See *Tab.* VIII. *O. P. Q.*

XII. *Of the Paracenteſis in a Dropſie.*

If the bowels be not vitiated in a Dropſie, then this operation may be of good uſe; but if they be corrupted then it will be done in vain, becauſe the cure will ſcarcely ſucceed, and the ſick is thereby put to a great deal of torment. Now if the Dropſie be recent, and the water has not been long among the bowels; there may be great hopes, and this operation is ſo much the more to be attempted, for the water can not corrupt the bowels in a ſhort time. It is thus done. If the Navel ſtand forth make the apertion there; but if not, (which is uſual in this caſe) then make it 3 Inches below the Navel, on the muſcles called *obliqua deſcendens*, as near the edge of the *muſcula recta*, as you can imagine, ſo will you avoid the *Linea Alba*, and the Tendons of the reſt of the Muſcles of the *Abdomen*. If therefore you make the inciſion on the left ſide, place the ſick on his right ſide, and let the Artiſt take up the skin which two fingers, in the place before mentioned, together with the fleſhy panicle under it, which being ſo held up, he ſhall divide overthwart to the very fleſh; and then draw up the skin as hard as he can, towards the Navel, which when it falls again, will aſſiſt him much to conſolidate the wound he makes in the fleſh. Then let him with great care divide the fleſh of the Muſcles and the *Peritoneum* with a moderate inciſion, ſo that he hurts not the Caul or the Intrails. Into this wound put a pipe of Silver or Lead, of the bigneſs of a Gooſe quill, and about an inch long, or more ſomething bending at the end, with three or four ſmall holes in the ſides thereof near the end entring in: let it be fitted at head with broad wings, (that it may not ſlip in) in which wings make two holes for ſtrings to run in, whereby it may be ſteadily tyed about the body being put in, lay over it a ſticking Emplaiſter, and upon that a ſponge or fourfold doubled rag, all which bind on very well, and let the ſick reſt for 2, 3, or 4 hours; then open the

the bandage, and take away one 2 or 3 pints of water, seldom more at a time, and repeat it once or twice a day till the water is almost discharged, for to take all away at once would endanger the life of the sick. The pipe is to remain all the time of the cure, and then the apertion is to be healed as an ordinary wound.

XIII. *Of the Cure of Ruptures.*

There are various kinds of Ruptures, but we intend that only here, which is a Rupture of the *Peritonæum*, at the productions thereof whereby the bowels oftentimes fall into the Cods, and sometimes the Caul. In children the cure is for the most part done by the first intention; but in men not so; at least, seldom, or by accident. In this latter case the Truss is of absolute necessity; *It may be made of Fustian, Silk, or washt Leather, being a Girdle, fitted with a Boulster or boulsters to the place or places broken, and a shoulder band to keep them up firm and tite, which few make them with now.* The great skill is in fitting them to the Patients Body. The sick must lye on his back, the intestine must be gently put up with ones fingers, then the Truss with some proper Rupture Plaister must be applyed, and so firmly bound on, the sick keeping his bed for at least 40 or 50 dayes; and sometimes more according to the age & magnitude of the Rupture. If the Rupture is on both sides, a bolster must be on each side, and a hole in the midst for the Yard: during the time of the cure you may give the Patient morning and evening a dram of the powder of *Osteocolla*, or of the Loadstone, in Milk boyled with Oatmeal, and strew the filings of Iron upon the Rupture plaister.

X. *Another way of curing of Ruptures.*

The Rupture of the Process of the *Peritonæum* is sometimes cured by incision; but by the common way of doing this, the man is for the most part castrated, because the spermatick Vessel issues through the process or production. But this way is very dangerous; for sometimes great fluxes of blood follow; and sometimes there is a Gangreen of the parts: besides the cutting a sunder a branch of a Nerve descending from the *Par vagum* to the Testicles; and the great danger of Inflammations, Convulsions, and other like fearful symptoms, and many times death it self. For these causes I wholly dissuade the Artist from this operation, but it is the way, which for the most part, all the Montebanks take.

XV. *A third way of curing Ruptures.*

Lay the sick with his Thigh somewhat high, and his head somewhat low; divide the skin with an incision knife, a little above the share-bone, where the Tumor is, as far as the *process of the Peritonæum*, which with a probe about the bigness a of Goose quill, insinuate into the Wound, and strain upwards, carefully severing it from the *Fibrous* and nervous particles which cleave unto it, as also from the spermatical vessel, and the Cre-

Cremaſter Muſcle of the Teſticle. The ſaid *Proceſs* being thus ſeparated convey under it a ſmall Wire of Lead, and whip it once about the *Proceſs*, as far as you think it too much relaxed, but leaving the ſpermatick veſſels free: the end of the Wire with a pair of ſmall pincers or Mullets, ſtrain and twiſt together; not too looſly, leſt you leave away for the Caul or Gut to fall down again: nor yet too hard, leſt the paſſage of the Spirits and nouriſhment be intercepted or obſtructed, and ſo cauſe a Gangreen. The ends of the Wire are to hang out of the wound. When this contraction of the *Peritonæum* is grown Callous, which will be in about fifteen or ſixteen dayes, then gently untwine the leaden Wire, and looſning it by degrees, draw it away, and then heal up the wound.

XVI. *A Caution in curing of Ruptures.*

Sometimes a child may be thought to have a Rupture, when really it has none. In this caſe, ſearch and feel whether the child has more than one Teſticle in the Cod: if it has both, it is poſſible to be a Rupture: if but one ſtone, it is probable the other is not faln down, but may lye in the flank, and cauſe that ſwelling or ſeeming Rupture; which thing has happned to ſeveral; and after ſome years, the Teſticle has deſcended into its proper place, and the patient has without any remedy been well.

XVII. *Of the kinds of Sutures.*

Of Sutures or Seams whereby Chirurgions ſew up wounds, there are five kinds, which are of uſe, when the lips or ſides of the wound cannot be joyned together as they ought to be by a Ligature or ſwathband, as in moſt tranſverſe wounds it happens; becauſe the fleſh and other ſimilar parts being cut overthrawt, flie and are contracted towards the whole part, and ſo lye at the greater diſtance. In doing this operation you muſt be ſure, 1. That nothing obnoxious be left in wound, no pieces of the weapon, or the like. 2. That the Suture be immediately made after the Wound is given, or as ſoon as may be. 3. That the deeper the wound is in the fleſh, the more fleſh be alſo taken up with the needle; for otherwiſe, if the ſurface be only ſewed, the fleſh which is underneath the Suture, will turn into pus or matter, and ſo apoſtemate, and become an hollow Ulcer.

XVIII. *The firſt kind of Suture.*

It is done with a long and ſlender needle, towards the point three ſquare like a Glovers Needle, that it may peirce the eaſier. The Eye of it muſt be hollowed that the thred may be hidden as it were in the gutter of it, and ſo it will the more eaſily follow the Needle (ſee the Figure *Tab.* VI. *D. E.* You muſt alſo prepare a Silver quill with a part of it cut out, towards the end, whoſe whole ſide you ſhall place towards the lip of the wound,

wound, which you mean to peirce with the Needle, as well to keep it steady and firm against the force of the Needle, as also by that window, or piece cut out, you may perceive when the Needle has peirced so much of the skin and flesh as you desire, and through it may also draw the Needle and its thred without shaking or moving the lips of the wound. (See the Figure. *Tab.* V. *let. C.* when the wound is stitched up, tye a knot upon the thred, as near the skin as you can, and cut off the rest, that it stick not to your emplaister. But in the stitching you must observe, that if the wound be any thing large, you must take the first stitch about the midst of the wound: and the second in the mid way between the beginning and the end of the wound; and the third answerable to the second; for betwixt every stitch there should be above half inch distance. Neither must you draw the lips of the wound close together with your stitches, but leave a distance between, that out of that space the quittor may flow as it encreaseth; for otherwise it will not only cause pain and inflammation, but so swell, that either the stitch or the thred, or both will break. Also in taking up the skin with the needle, you must not take up to much flesh with it, for so you will increase the pain and Inflammation, and make the scarr more deformed: but have due regard to the depth of the wound: for the shallower the wound is the less flesh you must take up; the deeper the more: and sometimes the wound in fleshy and brawny parts will be so deep, that it will be necessary you have a crooked needle and a crooked quill to perform the work withall. Let the thred be a double twisted Silk, and waxed.

XIX. *The second kind of Suture.*

This is like that of Glovers or Skinners in Sewing their skins together. And it is chiefly used when the Entrails are wounded, lest the excrements should come forth. It may be possible such a cure may be performed (but I am sure it is not common:) but how hard it is to come at them, and how difficult to do the work, and also how dangerous after it is done, every Artist cannot but apprehend. But we ought to attempt almost any thing to save life, if it may be; and nature sometimes invites us to do those things, which Art sometimes would have us to leave as desparate.

XX. *The third kind Suture.*

This is that which Chirurgions use in the curing the Hare-lip, which is when the upper lip is divided in the midst, the one half from the other, and it is also used; when the lip is so divided by accident, and in great deep wounds of the flesh, whose lips are far distant. The needles for this purpose must be many and divers, and three square almost their whole length, and the thred must be well waxed that it break not. (See Tab. VIII. *let. I. K. O. L.* The needle (if one stitch will serve) must be thrust through both sides

sides the wound or breadth, and take up all the flesh of both lips, so that it may stick one half of it at one lip of the wound, and the other half at the other lip thereof. And after the same manner another short needle (as the place will bear) must be thrust in the midst, cross the former, and under the flesh as the former is. Then the thred which was in the eye of the first and longest needle, must be strained cross about all the four ends of the two needles, seven or eight times or more, to hold the lips of the wound firmly together, till the conjunction is perfected: then the needles must be taken away, and the wounds healed according to Art, But here is to be noted, that in the hare-lip, the skin on each side the division must first be cut away with a sharp pair of fizers, otherwise the lips will never unite.

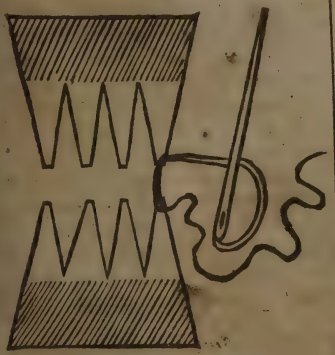
XXI. *The fourth kind of Suture.*

This is called by a proper name, *viz. Gastroraphia*, and is only proper to the Belly, when the Muscles of the *Abdomen* and *Peritonæum* are so wounded that some of the bowels sometimes fall out, but alwayes the *Omentum* or a part of it. If the wound pass no further than to the *Peritonæum*, it may be cured after the ordinary way of Curing simple wounds. But if the *Peritonæum* be wounded, the work must be performed thus. First, with your Needle take up the *Peritonæum* alone, *Ex. gr.* on the right side of the wound (for you may begin on which side you please) and passing by the left side of the *Peritonæum*, take up the flesh of the Muscle, and the skin with it on the left side. Then take up the left side of the *Peritonæum*, and passing by its right side, take up the right side of the Muscle and Skin, and then take up the right side of the *Peritonæum*, and passing by its left side, take up the left side of the flesh and the skin, and so sew your seam cross, in and out, till the whole wound is seamed. The reason of this manner of seaming is, because the *Peritonæum* being a membranous part, and without blood, cannot unite again, unless it have a bloody part joyned to it, which in this kind of Suture it hath the whole length of the wound. Note also, that the seam be sewed as close as may be, till you come to the lower part of the wound; there you must leave a stitch at least, both in the membrane and in the muscle, at which the Sanies may issue forth, till there be none left, and then it must be healed with a Cicatrice. Also if any of the *Omentum* come forth of the wound, it must not be reposed, but cut off: For fat if once the Air seizes it will no more be restored but putrifie. But if the intrails come forth of the wound, they must be reposed with as much speed and gentleness as may be.

XXII. *The fifth kind of Suture, called the dry Suture.*

This is only used to Wounds in the Face for the avoiding of Scars in the curing. According to the Magnitude of the Wound, you must cut out a pair of Indentures of

of ſtrong Cloth, according to the form of this figure, which you muſt ſpread or dip in ſome ſticking Emplaſter, ſuch as you ſhall find in the next Section. Theſe cloaths you ſhall lay upon the Face, at the oppoſite Lips of the Wound, ſo that they may be diſtant a fingers breadth, ſuffering them to lye till they cleave ſtrongly to the skin of the Face; then with a needle and thread, ſtrain the indented oppoſite corners together ſo hard, that the Lips of the Wound may be drawn together with them, and ſo be reunited by vulnerary Medicines, applyed according to Art; but be careful, that with fit bands and ties about the head, to confirm your work, that it ſtir not till the cure is performed. See the Figure.



XXIII. *The Compoſition of the ſticking Emplaſter.*

Take powder of Maſtich, Sanguis Draconis, Frankincenſe, fine Flower, Gum Tragacanth beaten, Gypſum, Turpentine, Sarcocol, of each a dram; pitch two ſcruples five grains; with Whites of Eggs a ſufficient quantity, make an Emplaſter. Paræus has this. *Take Turpentine, Roſin, black Pitch, Maſtich, Aloes, Wheat Flower, of each a ſufficient quantity, mix and make a Plaiſter.* *Sennertus* preſcribes this. *Take fine Wheat Flower, White of Eggs, ana two ounces; Ichthyocolla an ounce and half; Birdlime ſix drams; Tragacanth, Frankincenſe powdered, of each five drams; Roſe-watter enough to mix them.*

XXIV. *To remove things out of the Eyes.*

If any thing falls into the Eye which is either hard to get out, or otherwiſe being of a ſharp and evil quality, mightily offends the Eye, and is not eaſie to be ſeen, you may uſe the *Speculum Oculorum (ſee it Tab.* V. *let. P Q.)* you muſt inſinuate it under the Eye-lids, next to the white of the Eye, and ſo ſeparate the Lids ſo far aſunder as you can, without too much Violence; and withall hold the Eye ſteady, that either with a ſoft Bruſh, as of a Hares Foot, you may wipe it out; or if it cleave too faſt to be wiped out, you may take it forth with a pair of ſmall Plyers. This Inſtrument ought to be ſo artificially made, that according to the bigneſs or ſmalneſs of the Eye, or as you would have it extended or drawn in, it may at pleaſure be made wider or narrower. It is alſo uſed in the cure of *Pannicula*, which is a reddiſh Membrane interwoven with ſmall Veins, paſſing over the white, and ſometimes covering the Pupil of the Eye, being worſe and harder of cure than *Ungula Oculorum*. This *Pannicula* if recent

recent is cured by Medicines; but if old, and extend to the black of the Eye, it must be cured by Chyrurgery. This manual operation is warily to be performed; for if you take it not all away it will come again. If you offend the Glandule there will be continual weeping; and if you take not care the Eye-lid may grow to the Eye. In this operation there is need of three hands; one to hold the upper Eye-lid with a fit Instrument. Another to hold the *Speculum Oculorum*. And the Chyrurgeon to take up the Membrane with a fine hook, and after, passing through a Needle and thread to hold it up, to separate it carefully by degrees, with a fine Incision Knife, taking heed of the *Adnata* and *Cornea*. Then apply a Linnen Cloth dipt in *Rose-water* and the *white of an Egg* to ease pain, and hinder Inflammation, and lastly use drying Medicines, as a Collyrium of *Tutia*, *Frankincense and Aloes*, with *Trochisci albi Rhasis* to Ciccatrize.

XXV. *The Application of the Seton.*

It is often used in inveterate Defluxions of the Eyes, where the Humor is sharp and obstinate, as yielding to no Remedies; as also in stubborn and rebellious Catarrhs, where the sick is almost choakt with Rheum. It is thus applyed. Place the sick upon a low Stool, and cause him to bow his head downwards, to stretch the skin of the Neck as much us you can. Then with your fingers, separate the skin, together with the fleshy panicle under it, from the Muscles of the Neck. Then apply the *Seton Forceps*, (see the Figures *Tab.* III. *A. and Tab.* IV. *P Q R.*) and pinch hard with them, that that pain may take away the sense of that which follows; have your three square pointed probe ready, of a red hot heat, (*see it Tab.* III. *let.* E.) with which bore the skin through, through the Holes of the *Forceps*, holding it no longer in, then to make a good Eschar; then draw it out, and put in a Needle made large for the purpose, with a skain of twisted Silk, moistned with the white of an Egg, beat with the Juyce of Roses. After that cover the wound with double Cloaths, wet in the same Liquor, and so bind it up. The next day anoint the Neck with *Oyl of Roses*, and for a few dayes renew the double cloaths moistned as before. But the Seton or String (*see Tab.* III. *D C.*) which is in the wound, must be gently drawn too and again, being besmeared with this following Medicine. *Take Venice Turpentine two ounces; Syrups of Roses and Wormwood, ana two drams; powders of Florentine Orrice, of Scammony, Agarick Trochiscated and Rheubarb, Round Birthwort Roots, of each fifteen grains; mix them together.* And this must be used as long as you would have the wound run.

XXVI. *The Bones of the Nose broken.*

If the Boney part of the Nose be broken, make a stick somewhat broad at the end, like a *Spatula*, and rowl it about with Tow, or a Rag; which put into the Nostrils, and therewith restore the Bones to their right Places and Figure. Then

Then with Stuphs or Cloths moistned with *Astringent* Medicines, *made of Mastich, fine Bole, Sanguis Draconis, and burnt Alom, mixed up with the Whites of Eggs*, cover the sides of the Nose for this Medicine will confirm them, and then bind it up, but not too hard, lest you make the Nose crooked or flattish. Then put up into each Nostril a Pipe of an oval hollow, with several holes in and about the end going up by which the Sanies may go forth, and the breath be drawn. At the outward ends a hole may be made, to fasten to them a small string, so that they may be held in by tying about the head; these pipes will keep the bones of the Nose in their due position.

XXVII. *Cartilages of the Ears cut.*

If the Cartilages be cut off, there is no hope of restoring them, but if they be so cut, that some part hangs by the skin, it may be sewed up again; but you must take heed you peirce not the Cartilage with the needle, (for then it will Gangrene) but only the skin, and so much of the flesh which composes the Cartilage as you can take hold of: The rest of the cure perform with Stuphs and Delegations, and such Medicines as may prevent Inflammations and other ill Accidents. But take heed to defend the Hole of the Ear with a Spunge, lest any thing get into it, and so the hearing be hurt or lost.

XXVIII. *Convulsions of the Mouth.*

In Convulsions of the Mouth, the Teeth are sometimes so closed, that the end of the Tongue has been bitten quite off. To prevent which, as also that the Mouth may be kept open, you must make use of the *Speculum Oris*, by which means fit Medicines may be given for the cure of the Disease. Now if you be present at the beginning of any convulsion of the Jaws or Mouth, or perceive a convulsion to be coming, if this Instrument be not at hand, put a stick, or handle of a Spoon or Knife, a Spatula, or some such like thing between the Teeth, to hold them so far asunder, that the Tongue may not be violated or hurt.

XXIX. *Of fractures of the Scull, their number and names.*

There are five kind of Fractures of the Scull. First, The first is called *Fissura*, a fissure or splitting, such as is in an Earthen Pot, or Glass when they are crackt, and the crack runs along in it. Secondly, The second is called *Contusio* or *Collisio*, a bruise of the Scull, which is for the most part with a small depression; but it sometimes goes farther than the upper Table or Shell of the Scull; for as the Scull has throughout two Tables or Shells, between which there is a certain distance, so may one of them be depressed (especially in Children and Women) when the lower may not at all be hurt. Thirdly, The third is called *Effractura*, a Fracture or Breach, when the Table or Tables are both depressed, broken, and shattered into peices. Fourthly, The fourth is called *Sedes*, the Seat, for that the Weapon wherewith the blow

has been given, has made (as it were) a ſeat for it ſelf in the Scull. Fifthly, The fifth is called *Contrafiſſura*, or counter-fiſſure, becauſe the Fiſſure is in the oppoſite ſide to that which received the blow.

XXX. *Rational Signes of a fracture of the Scull.*

Theſe ſigns are evident either to reaſon or ſenſe. Thoſe which are rationally to be apprehended are, Firſt, If a man fall from on high, and hit his head upon an hard place. Secondly, If a hard and heavy body fall from on high upon his head. Thirdly, If he receives a vehement blow with a great force by a Stone or Club. Fourthly, If upon this fall or blow, he preſently falls, much more, if he falls, and lies for a time deprived of his ſpeech and ſenſes. Fifthly, If the pain when he comes to himſelf, is very vehement and ſevere, and does continue, ſo that he is forced oft to move his head, and place his hand on the place affected. Sixthly, If when he comes out of his amazement, or to himſelf, his mind or reaſon be not perfect, but his head is giddy, his ſight dim, and he irregular in his Motions. Seventhly, If blood upon the blow, comes out at his Eyes, Ears, Noſe, or Mouth. Eightly, If he be ſick at heart, and Vomits preſently after the blow. Ninthly, You may alſo judge of a fracture by the form and magnitude of the Weapon, by which the blow was given; the Wrath, Fury and Strength of him that gave it, and how the Head was defended or not defended at the ſame time. Theſe, though ſome of them may be without a fracture, yet if many of them come together, eſpecially of the laſt, the thing will be out of doubt.

XXXI. *Senſible Signs of a Fracture of the Scull.*

Firſt, If the hair ſtand ſtiff and upright in the Wound. Secondly, If with the finger there be felt a roughneſs or inequality in the Wound, or any thing ſharp ſticking up. Thirdly, If with the fingers you can feel any manifeſt depreſſion of the Scull. Fourthly, If none of theſe things be perceived, but from the pain and other Symptoms, a fracture be feared; you muſt make a decuſſate or croſs inciſion on the hairy Scalp, cutting it croſs, ſo as the Inciſions may meet in the midſt of the place ſuſpected; then lay the bone bare, and if the fracture be any thing conſiderable you will ſee it; but if it be a ſmall Fiſſure, ſo as it cannot be eaſily ſeen, you muſt feel after it with an Inſtrument; and if then it cannot be found, the Scull muſt be ſcraped very carefully, that the fiſſure may be diſcerned, which many times is as ſmall as a fine hair, and is hard to be ſeen unleſs the Bone of the Scull be beſmeared with Ink; for then, be it never ſo ſmall, when the Ink is wiped away from the Scull, ſome part of it will remain in the fiſſure. But a fracture in the place of the Suture is hard to be diſcerned, unleſs it be a great fracture, becauſe the roughneſs of the Suture hides it; and therefore in this Caſe you muſt weigh what appears, with the

the Rational Signs in the former Section, for so comparing the one with the other, you will not easily be deceived.

XXXII. *Of a Fissure, the first kind of Fracture of the Scull.*

If there be a Fissure, and yet the wound in the hairy Scalp not large enough conveniently to apply your self to the Cure: then, first shave off the hair, as much as you shall think fit, and with a Pen knife or Incision knife (*see Tab.* II. *let. O.* and *Tab.* VI. *let. F.*) divide the skin and *Pericranium* from the bone by a Triangular or cross Incision (as is usual) and so large as you think necessary, avoiding as much as may be the Sutures, and especially the Temples. Be not concern'd at this work, for it is safer to wound thus the skin (though it may prove almost needless) which may be easily healed again, than to be ignorant of the Nature, Kind, and Magnitude of the Fracture.

XXXIII. *To make the Incision.*

Let the Wound which was made with the blow, always fall in your way, to make up the Corners of your incision; let your Knife be sharp, and your hand steady and heavy, that together with the hairy Scalp, you may divide also the *Pericranium*, and presently separate it cleverly from the bone; for if it remain upon the bone, and come to be afterwards torn by the *Trepan* (being of exquisite sense, and so nearly related to the *Dura Mater*, that it is thought to be a production thereof) it will induce strong and violent Feavers, Frensie, Delirium's, and other ill Symptoms: wherefore beginning at the inner corners where the incisions meet, raise it up, with such an instrument as you see *Tab.* III. *let. I.*

XXXIV. *What is to be done after Incision.*

The *Pericranium* being well separated, fill the whole wound with pleges of fine Lint, to keep the Lips farther asunder, and above it apply things to stop the flux of blood; but if the flux will not be stopt by medicines, and you find some principal Vessel by which it issueth; enter a needle with a thread on the outside of the Scalp, and return it again from the inside outwards, so that the thread may cross the Vessel; and now with the two ends of the thread, which are without side the Scalp, tye a knot, as hard as you think fit, to stop the bleeding of the Vein; but between the thread and Scalp, put a Rowl or Pleget of Lint for a Boulster on both sides, that the straining of the Knot, may neither cut the flesh, nor offend the skin. This stitch is sometimes absolutely necessary, when an Artery is wounded, for then no Astringent powders or medicines will do the work; and experience tells us, that we may sometimes meet with pretty large Arteries, where we thought not on them, as well in outward parts as inward. The blood thus stancht leave the head boulstered up, and at next dressing, the next day, search for the Fracture, and make the discovery by rubbing on

Ink, with a drop of *Oyl of Roſes*, which (if there be any Cleft in the bone) by this means will appear.

XXXV. *The next dreſſing how to be managed.*

At next opening carefully wipe the Ink from the bone with Lint, and then with the *Scalprum* or *Radula* (*ſee Tab.* II. *N. Tab.* VII. *N.*) made of Steel, with a head like a compaſs Chizel, or a broad Arrow head, or like a hooked Chizel returned ſomewhat at the Edge, ſcrape or ſcale the bone; if you ſcrape off the black, there is no fracture or fiſſure: but if not, but the Ink has dyed the bone, there is; then continue ſcraping, till all the blackneſs diſappears, then are you paſt the fiſſure; but ſometimes the fiſſure goes through; in this caſe continue ſcraping (but not the whole length of the fiſſure) till you come to the *Meninx*, but be very cautious that you touch it not; thus way will be made for the *Sanies* to iſſue, whereby ill ſymptoms and corruption of the bone will be avoided. And this opening of the Scull ought to be within three dayes, for if it be later before it be done, the ſick for the moſt part dies; but however the Chyrurgeon ought to attempt it, though it be longer, for nothing ought to be omitted which may poſſibly contribute to the Recovery of the Sick, for that Nature does often aſſiſt a diligent and skilful hand beyond expectation. And withal note, that delays in *Winter* are leſs dangerous than in *Summer*, for that in hot weather, the parts are more ſubject to Inflammation.

XXXVI. *Of Contuſions of the Scull, the ſecond kind of Fracture.*

This happens ſometimes with a breaking of the skin, and ſometimes without it. It happens without, when the Inſtrument which did the miſchief was obtuſe and equal; but however there will be an *Ecchymoſis* upon it, *viz.* an effuſion of blood under the hairy Scalp, upon the place of the contuſion. If this effuſion be ſmall, it may by diſcuſſives be diſſolved; but if it be great, ſo that the Scalp riſes from the Scull, inciſion muſt be made, & ſo cleanſed. Now here you muſt not uſe *Suppuratives*, as in a fleſhy part you ought to do, for that all moiſt things are enemies to the Bones. This often happens to children who meet with falls, for that the Scalps of their heads being ſoft, collect much ſuch like ſerous and clodded blood.

XXXVII. *What is to be done after Inciſion.*

This bruiſed blood, whether ſerous or coagulated, being evacuated by a gentle compreſſion, you ſhall perform the cure (if no fracture appear) with drying medicines. But if upon a great contuſion, the Scull be depreſſed, like the print of a bruiſe in a Braſs or Pewter Pot, ſo that you may feel the Dint with your finger; you may wait a little (if the dint be ſmall) for that it ſometimes riſes again of it ſelf, and for the moſt part does ſo, in the moiſt heads of Children, Women, and Perſons of a moiſt and flegmatick conſtitution.

But

But if it does not rise, you shall set on a Cupping-glass with much flame; and command the Patient to stop his Nose and Mouth, and the and force his breath upwards; for thus sometimes the depression will rise again; but if this will not do, you must make Incision to the bone, and fasten upon it a Wimble or Peircer with a Screw, (*see Tab.* I. *K L. and Tab.* VII. *let. K L.*) and therewith you may draw the bone upwards, till it be in its just place, not much unlike to the practise of Coopers, who after that manner raise the heads of their Vessels; when they are sunk too low.

XXXVIII. *What must be done if the Peircer will not do.*

But if the bone be either so thick or strong, that the *Terebellum* or *Trafine* will not do; then you must Perforate the Scull in the center of the depression, and then raise it with the *Levatory (see Tab.* V. *L L. and Tab.* VI. *M N.)* but the former raises with more force than the Latter, which is for the *Plaister-box*, because it has more firmness, not only in the hand of the Artist; but also upon the head of the sick. Some make the Levatory, with three spears or points to thrust forwards; but that may do mischief in pricking the *Dura Mater*, if not carefully managed.

XXXIX. *What must be done when fractured or depressed on one side only.*

In this case you must use small head Saws, (*see Tab.* III. *at L. Tab.* V. *at H I. Tab.* VII. *at A B.*) to divide the Scull, and cut off without compression; so much of the bone as shall be needful, without danger of pressing down the broken part of the bone upon the *Dura Mater*, from whence a great deal of mischief might ensue; by this means you raise the depressed side, and make way to vent the *Sanies* or *Ichorous* matter.

XL. *What is to be done if the upper Table only be contused.*

If you are satisfied in your mind, that the contusion is only in the upper Table of the Scull, you must then take out the depressed part with a Trepan small or great, according to the occasion (*See Tab.* I. *at A B C D E F G H I M; where E F shews the Male part of the Trepan; G H I the Female part; M the point of the Male; A B the head of the Trepan:*) but the *Germans* seldom or never use this Instrument, nor is it to be used too hastily; for many dangerous fractures are daily seen to be cured without it; there is not one in ten, that truly requires it.

XLI. *Of an Effracture of the Scull, the third kind.*

This is when the Table or Tables are broken asunder, and sometimes into many pieces, Here, because many times the bones being separated and loose, may be taken out without Trepaning, you may make use of the small *Levatory* (*See Tab.* VI. *at M N, and another at K. which is somewhat crooked, turned up widely at each end contrary ways, and*

a little broader at the ends, as it were spooned, which spoon is also rugged and unequal, the better to hold the splinter, which you take up from the Membrane, but very smooth on the convex side, for that it touches the Membrane in the operation, and bears a little upon it). In this operation you must be cautious that you hurt not the *Meninx*, which is many times compressed, and oftentimes wounded by the Splinters; but if at any time these Splinters run so far under the Fracture, that they cannot be gotten out, then the Fracture must be enlarged: In this case, if there be room enough to get the *Pliers*, *Crows-bill*, or *Forceps* (*See them Tab.* I. *at N O P Q.*) under the bone, you may snap or break off so much of it as will discover the splinter, and make way for the drawing it out, which will be much better, and with more ease and security to the Patient, than to use the *Trepan*; and withall, this is easier to be done and sooner.

XLII. *To smooth the Edges of the Bones of the Scull.*

The Splints are not only to be taken away, but the Edges of the broken bones are also to be smoothed; for you must avoid as much as possible, not only the danger and hazard, but also the offence and putting your Patient to pain. If you can take up and separate the broken bones with a simple *Levator*, use neither *Crows-bill* nor *Forceps*; and if either of these will do, use not the Trepan; for sometimes by the use thereof, so much of the Scull which was but split, has been so loosned, as to induce Terrible symptoms, which might otherwise have been avoided; for Nature many times does, and perfects that and such cures, which an Artist by medling withall would spoil. It is not for nothing that the *Meditullium*, *viz.* that Bloody, Alimentary substance is placed between the Tables of the Scull; but that by it a *Callous substance* might be Generated, for to unite, strengthen and make one again the broken bones. Therefore see that you make a way for the evacuation of the *Sanies* or corrupt matter in every *Fissure* and *Fracture*: but strive not too much to uncover the *Meninx*, nor to do more than is necessary, but be sure to leave no asperity or roughness upon the Edges of the bones; which to take away, you must either lævigate the brims of the Hole made, or Edges of the broken bone by the *Lenticular* (*See it Tab.* VII. *at I.*) lest pricking the Membranes, they should cause pain and Inflammation: Or the hollow scraping Levatory (made in the shape of the little hollow Levatory (*Tab.* VI. *at K.*) save that this must have a sharp Edge, so, that being hollow within, and smooth on the out side, it may receive and hold whatever it shaves off, and so keep it from falling in upon the *Meninx*.) This Instrument having two ends, may be so made that the *hollow Levatory* (at Sect. XLI. above) may be at one end; and this *scraping Levatory* at the other.

XLIII. *Of the* Sedes *or Seat, the fourth kind of Fracture of the Scull.*

This is called by *Hippocrates* Ἕδος, *Sedes*, the *Seat*, from the Instru-

instrument, leaving its impression exactly therein, *ad amussim*, even to a hairs breadth. Some are superficial; some penetrate to the *Meditullium*, some depress both the Tables; some are long, some short. some broad, some narrow, some round, according to the form of the Weapon, and the force or strength, which went along with it. The instruments whereby this kind of fracture is managed, are the same with those used in the former fractures, and those only, excepting the *Trepan*; of which singular Instrument, we intend anon to give you a particular Discourse in a Section by it self.

XLIV. *What must be done in the Cure of the* Sedes *or Seat.*

If a part of the Scull be absolutely broken or cut off from the rest, yet if it hang to the *Pericranium* and the Scalp, it must not be pulled away as unprofitable, but ought to be reposed again in its proper place, for Nature will again unite it to the other bones of the Scull, by means of a *Callus*. *Paræus* has a famous Observation of this kind: A Captain (saith he) had a great part of his Forehead bone so sliced with a Sword, that it only hung by the *Pericranium*, and the *Musculous* skin of the Forehead, and fell upon his Eyes, so that the *Meninx* or *Dura Mater* might be seen bare; he cleansed away the blood from the *Meninx* or Membrane, and reposed the bone in its place, and fastned it on the upper part to the Scalp, by a seam of three stitches, filling up the rest of the sides of the wound with Plegers of Lint, that there might be way left for the *Sanies* to issue forth, so the bone was again fastned to the rest of the Scull, and the man recovered. If there be only a notch, cut, chap, or sharp impression; having opened the hairy Scalp, as we have formerly taught, you must scrape the bone, till you have scraped out the impression; and if you perceive it has pierced the upper Table, you must scrape through it; and if by scraping, you find it has also made its way through both Tables, you shall scrape till you come to the *Meninx*, but be very cautious that you touch it not; thus will way be made for the *Sanies* to come forth, whereby the putrifying of the bone, and many ill symptoms will be prevented. See Section XXXV. aforegoing.

XLV. *Of a Contra-fissure, the fifth kind of fracture.*

A Contra Fissure, or Fissure made in the opposite or contrary part of the Scull to the side which receiveth the blow, is so much the more dangerous, by how much it is harder to be known or found out. Yet there commonly follows it a vomiting of Choler, a Feaver, and other symptoms belonging to a fracture of the Scul, the sick will be often putting his hand to the place, and if you also find a Tumor, the *Contra-fissure* is then without dispute; but if no Tumor, and there are other Symptoms, shave off the hair, and apply to the part, *Emplastrum Cephalicum* for twenty four hours, then take it off; and if the skin is more moist, soft or swell'd than it should be, a fracture is much to be feared. When found, it is to be cured, as a fissure,

Or a contusion of the Scull with a fracture, under a whole skin, *viz.* by making incision in the skin with an Incision Knife triangularly or cross-wise, and separating the *Pericranium* from the bone, and (if the cleft that penetrates be narrow) perforating the Scull with the *Trepan*, &c.

XLVI. *Of a Puncture of the Scull, whether penetrating or not.*

A Puncture on the Scull which does not penetrate, must be taken out with a *Terebellum* (*See it Tab.* VII. *at K L.*) but when it penetrates through both Tables, the Scull must be opened with the *Trepan* (*See Tab.* I.) setting upon the point the pin of the *Male Trepan*, until it make a Print, upon which the female may stand fast. Now that these operations may be done quickly, safely, and with as little pain as may be, the *Pericranium* must be separated from the bone, as we have before taught.

XLVII. *A simple wound of the Head.*

If there be only a simple wound of the skin to the *Pericranium*, but that not hurt, without ill symptoms, the lips are united and so kept, either by stitching or some Glutinating Medicament; or is cured by Sarcoticks, which fill the wound up with flesh: And this latter way of curing seems to be the safer, because the skin being quite cut through, it is almost impossible but the *Pericranium* must be hurt also.

XLVIII. *A Complicate Wound of the Head.*

If there be a wound of the head, with hurt of the *Pericranium*, you must heal it by engendering flesh. Therefore being immediately called to one wounded, with Incision also of the *Pericranium*, immediately dilate the Wounds with little balls made of fine Tow, wet in *white of Eggs* beaten together, that so the flux of Blood may be stopped, and the Lips of the wound kept asunder. Anoint the parts adjacent with Astringent Oyls made hot, to prevent inflammation, and apply convenient Ligatures, *viz.* the bandage called *Cancer* (which is a cross binding upon the place) with a three doubled linnen cloth, that the parts hurt be not more hurt by the Ambient Air, or the Medicines laid on fall off: Now the ends of the bandage, being to be fastned behind the head, must be sewed together, because a knot will hurt the head and cause pain and watching. *The second day* take off the hards, and all the other accidental things; and the blood being stopt, and the hair shaved away round about, dress the wound with Lint made up into little Pellets, and anointed with a digestive, applying upon it *Emplast. Diapalma* with a hole cut in it, and spread over with *Linimentum simplex*, with a Pleget of thrice doubled linnen cloth and a rowler, not neglecting to anoint as before, and thus proceed till the Quitter is good, white, and not stinking. When this appears to cleanse the Wound, you must daily mix *Detergents*

tergents with *Digestives*, till it be throughly cleansed, continuing the use of the *three double Cloths*, with the *band Cancer* and the *Anointing*.

XLIX. *What must be done after cleansing the Wound.*

The wound being cleansed, you must then incarnate, by laying upon the lips of the wound a Sarcotick Oyntment spread upon dry Lint (not *Oyl of Roses* and other moist things as some Ignorant Barbers and Farriers do) upon which only lay a Cerate of *Diapalma*, then a thrice doubled cloth wet in Red or Claret Wine, or some Astringent decoction, and prest forth again; and lastly the *band Cancer* about it: And these must be used till the flesh is perfectly generated.

L. *What must be done if the bone be altered, or the seat of the Instrument appears.*

If the bone be but only altered (which it will be, if it but lies open to the Air for two or three hours; and if longer, it will grow black) then scrape off all round about, till the colour be changed, or till blood comes forth of it, *viz.* when the *matter* appears to be good, and the wound to be cleansed: Observe but this time, and you will find that the bone which is but once scraped, and *Cephalick powder* strewed upon it, and dressed with dry Lint, will be covered with flesh the next day. But if it be scraped before that time, the scraping must be often repeated, and that not without danger of the Patient; for at length, by often paring, the Instrument will come to the *Diploïs*. Some that are more fearful, leave the bone to Natures scaling of it, but they prolong the cure. The wound is now to be filled with flesh, and at last covered with a cicatrize, either with drying Liniments only, or else by laying on also *Ceratum Divinum*. *Lastly*, If the seat of the Instrument appears, it must be presently pared away, or scraped off, as soon as the wound is dilated; which done it is to be healed up with convenient Medicines as before is taught.

LI. *A Wound of the head, Scull made bare, and a Capillary Fissure not penetrating.*

In this case immediately shave away the hair, moistned with common Oyl, and search by your Probe, or fingers or sight, how it is with the bone; and if you find or fear a Fracture or Fissure, dilate the wound with a strait Pen-knife (*See Tab.* II. *at O.*) cross-wise, or Triangularly (as the place will admit, in respect to the Sutures or Temporal Muscles:) that the Bone being laid naked, you may come to the manual operation, by *paring* or *scraping Tools*, or *Trepans*, without any hurt to the sensible parts, (which sometimes may be done without any dilating the wound:) The wound being dilated, part the Lips of it, and the *Pericranium* also with it, with the Nail of your Forefinger and Thumb of your right hand, from the Scull; lay dry Lint upon the bone, and fill up the rest of the wound with Balls made of fine

fine Tow, wet in the *Whites of Eggs*, and ſtrewed over with *aſtringent powder*, which is not only to ſtop the blood, but alſo that the wound may not fall in, and that the next day it may lye wide open with eaſe. Upon it lay *Linimentum ſimplex* ſpread upon a fine linnen cloth (only to comprehend the lips of the wound, and above this apply the *Cataplaſm* of *Hippocrates*, with the *band Cancer*, anointing the parts adjacent with *aſtringent Oyls* to prevent inflammation. *The next day*, take off the hards, the blood being ſtopt and the wound cleanſed, beſmear the Fiſſure with Ink, dreſs the Scull with dry Lint; then anoint the Lips of the wound with a digeſtive, upon which lay *linimentum ſimplex*, then *Hippocrates* his *Plaiſter* or *Cataplaſm*; and laſtly, the *band Cancer*, together with *the anointing*. At the third opening, ſtop the Patients Ears with wool, place his head well, and underprop it with a Boulſter, then ſcrape off the Chink (which has drank in the Ink) with ſcraping Tools (*See Tab* II. *at N. and Tab.* VII. *at N.*) according to the length of it, beginning with the larger Raſp, and ſo by degrees to one that is leſs and leſs, till ſuch time you ſee the chink quite gone, and the bone under it white and ſound, which is a certain ſign that the Fiſſure penetrates no farther. In uſing the raſping Inſtruments, be careful not to hurt the *Skin* or *Pericranium*, by often taking away the ſcrapings, and firſt fixing the Patients head firm before the Operation, and covering the lips of the wound with ſmall linnen Rags. The Bone being thus pared, lay dry lint upon it (a digeſtive here is bad, as alſo any Oyntment or other fat thing:) to the lips of the wound apply a digeſtive ſpread upon Lint, and upon that *linimentum ſimplex*, the *Cataplaſm* of *Hippocrates*, and the *band Cancer*, with the uſual *aſtringent Oyl*, to prevent defluxions and inflammations. The Quittor being good, then mix deterſives with digeſtives, till the wound grow perfectly clean: and when it is cleanſed, then ſtrew *Cephalick powders* upon the bone, and upon it dry lint, but to the lips *Unguentum Sarcoticum*, with *Diapalma* and a treble linnen cloth wet in Wine or aſtringent decoctions, and preſſed forth, and ſo bound up with the *band Cancer*; the wound thus filled with fleſh, you muſt cicatrize with *Epuloticks*.

LII. *A Wound of the Head with a Fiſſure that penetrates the Scull.*

When you find that the Fiſſure penetrates the ſecond Table, go not about to take that away with Raſps, but (laying aſide all Chyrurgery) proceed with Dryers with which alone, many times, Patients are cured. Nor is it to be feared, if you timely begin to pare away the Scull, but that Nature may reſolve the matter to the *Meninx*; for after paring the Scull, the *Meninx* receives nothing in by the *Fiſſure*, which remains in the ſecond Table, becauſe the Excrements of the wound which are apt to run forth, are continually dryed up by the dry lint. But ſometimes the Bone thus ſcraped and dreſt, will of it ſelf ſcale, that the way for the Matter collected above the

the *Meninx* may be open enough for it to issue forth. But if great Symptoms do accompany the Fissure in the second Table, shewing that much matter is collected between the *Meninx* and the Scull, you must lay aside the *Scalprum*, and presently use the *Trepan*, as before directed, and according to *Hippocrates* his advice, within the space of three daies at most.

LIII. *A Wound of the head with a narrow Fissure of the Scull.*

The Fissure being so narrow that the *Sanies* will not come forth; you must first proceed to incision, and while the Patient has yet strength you must apply the Trepan, and the Scull must be opened near the chink (as we have abundantly above directed) in the most declining part; (unless the Sutures, *&c.* hinder it) for the more easie coming forth of the Matter upon the *Dura Mater*. *You must first use the* Male Trepan, *in the middle whereof there is a pin, and this must be duly turned about, untill such time, as it has made such a print upon the Scull, that the* Female Trepan *may stand upon it: Then the* Male Trepan *being taken off, the* Female Trepan *must be fitted to the handle, which must be strongly and equally turned about, until it comes to the Thin Table (changing it now and then, lest it should grow too hot by often turning about). When the Trepan comes to the Glassy Table, you must press it more warily and gently, and it must now and then be taken off, that you may conjecture, how much of the Bone yet remains to be bored through; when the bone almost cut forth, begins to shake, you must with the* smallest Levator *of all* (See Tab. *VI.* at M N.) *putting it between the shaking bone, and that which is firm, move it up and down; and pull it forth with the* Crows Bill (See Tab. *I.* at O) *nor must you differ the operation, because of the blood which runs forth of the* Diplois, *but rather on the contrary, more warily hasten it.* The blood fallen down upon the Membrane, must be gently wiped away with Cotton or Lint, wrapt about the end of the *Probe* (*See Tab.* V. *at N O.*) and the hole made with the Trepans, must be stopt with dry Lint wrapt close together, and the Flux must presently be staied.

LIV. *What must be done after the Trepanning is over.*

The Trepanning over, and the flux of Blood well stopt; the roughness of the hole must be taken away with the *Lenticular* (*See it Tab.* VII. *at I.*) Now if you find that one hole made with the Trepan is not sufficient, you must then make another. All this done, let down through the hole, a little red silken Rag upon the *Meninx*, or else a white linnen Rag round as a Globe, and fastned to a thread, that it may be drawn out again, which let be first dipt in compleat *Oyl of Roses* made hot, that it may turn what falls down into Matter, and defend the Membranes from being hurt by the bone by reason of their motion. The linnen Rag being put into the hole, you must stop it up with a round Pellet of dry Lint, that the Quittor bred in the Wound, may not descend to to the *Meninx* of the Brain: upon the

the naked bone you must lay dry lint; the lips of the wound anoint with some digestive, and lay over *linimentum simplex*, with a hole in the middle of the Emplaster, that it may not stop in the Matter; then the *Cataplasm* of *Hippocrates* over that, with the *band Cancer*, and *Astringent* or *Repelling* Oils to the adjacent parts to hinder a flux or Inflammation. This way of Cure you must exactly observe till all fear of Inflammation be past; and the sick is to be advised, that when the wound is bound up, he daily promotes the coming forth of the Matter that is fallen upon the *Meninx* by breathing out of his Nose, his mouth being kept shut.

LV. *What is farther to be done, when good Quittor appears.*

When Laudable Quittor appears upon the *Dura Mater*, in the place of *Oyl of Roses*, you must let down upon the Membrane, *Mel Rosatum Colatum* with a linnen Rag tied to a Thread. Upon the Bone, lay dry Lint; and upon the Lips, Lint dipt into a mixture of a *deterstive* and a *digestive* to mundifie or cleanse the *Meninx*, and the wound also outwardly; continuing withal the *linimentum simplex*, *Hippocrates* his *Cataplasm*, the *band Cancer*, and the *astringent Oil*. The *Meninx* being thus cleansed, as also the wound, omitting the silk or linnen Rag, and honey of Roses, put into the hole a round Pellet of dry Lint; strew the bare Bone with *Cephalick powder*, laying over it dry Lint; anoint the lips with some *Sarcotick Ointment*, over which lay a *Cerate of Diapalma*, with a treble linnen cloth, wet in a decoction of *Cephalick herbs* made in Red Wine and pressed forth again, which tye up with the *band Cancer*, and convenient Ligature. With these things proceed till the bone is covered with flesh, and the wound be filled up with it; and lastly, compleat the cure by cicatrizing with *Epuloticks*.

LVI. *A Wound with a Fissure that penetrates and gapes wide enough.*

When it gapes so, that the Matter may freely come away, you need not dilate the wound, nor Trepan the Scull; you must then follow exactly the cure of a narrow Fissure, after the use of the Trepans; let down a long linnen Rag upon the *Meninx*, answerable to the magnitude of the Fissure, and tyed to a Thread, wet in *Oyl of Roses*, *&c.* I need say no more, for the cure is before you in the two former Sections.

LVII. *A Wound of the Head, Crack in the Scull large enough, and hurt of the* Dura Mater.

Where the *Dura Mater* is hurt, and the Fissure wide enough, let down a long silken Rag, tied to a Thread, and wet with *Oyl of Roses*; when laudable quittor appears, moisten a new linnen rag with *Mel Rosarum*, and let it down upon the *Meninx*, which being cleansed, you must incarnate the wound with *Unguentum de Betonica*, melted and poured in warm at the hole. But the bone and outward hole, must be dressed as we said before, for a Fissure of the Scull that

that penetrates, and gapes wide enough. But when the Fiſſure is narrow, that Topick medicaments cannot be applyed to the *Dura Mater* wounded, you muſt then dilate the wound with your Inciſion Knife, and Trepan the Scull, which done, all the other things which we obſerved in *Sect.* LIV. and LV. aforegoing, are to be orderly done here.

LVIII. *A fracture of the Scull and wound of the* Pia Mater..

For the moſt part if the *Pia Mater* is hurt, the ſubſtance of the Brain muſt be hurt alſo; for which cauſe you muſt forbear the uſe of all Unctions and hot Medicines, which eaſily corrupt the ſubſtance of the Brain. Some alſo reject *Mel Roſarum*, and uſe in its place *Syrupus Roſarum*; but both may, and have been often uſed in theſe kinds of Wounds, without any thing of hurt: However, the moſt learned Chyrurgeons extol even to the Skies the *Ointment* of *Hieronymus Fabritius ab Aqua pendente*, deſcribed in his *Pentateuch lib.* 2. *cap.* 20. which he himſelf often applyed with happy Succeſs. As to the *Wound* and the *Fracture*, you muſt mannage them as in the cure in *Sect.* LIV. LV. LVI. and LVII. aforegoing.

LIX. *A Wound of the Temporal Muſcles, Pericranium and Veſſels.*

Theſe are the moſt dangerous of all the wounds of the Head; for they are covered with the *Pericranium*, which paſſes over them, and wraps them in; ſo that on the inſide they are naked, and lye upon the naked bone, having no *Perioſtion* under them, over the bone. So that if the *Pericranium*, whoſe original is from the internal thick Membrane of the Brain by the Sutures of the Scull, and which encompaſſes and wraps in the ſaid Muſcles be but lightly inflamed, it will preſently cauſe all the thick and thin Membranes of the Brain to ſuffer with it by conſent. Theſe wounds are alſo dangerous, by reaſon of the great flux of Blood from the cut Arteries, which with the beſt of Remedies can hardly be ſtopt. The following three are chiefly commended. Firſt, *Galens* Emplaſter. *Take Frankincenſe an ounce; Aloes half an ounce; make them into powder, which mix with ſo much Glair of Eggs, as will make it of the thickneſs of honey, then dip the Wool of a Hare in it, and bind to the part that bleeds.* If powder of fine Bole, and powder of Toads of each a dram were added to it, it would be never the worſe. Secondly, *Sperniolum compoſitum Crolii*, given to four, five or ſix grains. Thirdly, This of *Johnſton* in his *Idea Medicinæ*. *Take Potters Clay, make it into a ſoft Emplaſter, with the moſt ſharp Vinegar of Roſes, which lay upon a band four inches broad, and renew it as often as it dries, until ſuch time as the flux of blood (which is commonly in half an hour, and ſometimes in leſs) is ſtopt.* It is a very good thing indeed, but if it was made into a ſoft Emplaſter with the *Royal Styptick Water*, it would vaſtly

vastly transcend in its Operations and does infallibly stop a violent flux of blood at Nose. This Plaister thus made, laid upon Wounds, joyns together the vessels that are cut asunder: It is good to stop a bleeding in the Jugular Vessels; and applyed to the Neck, hinders the violent motion of the blood to the head. And here observe; that these Wounds, though the Scull is not hurt, are not to be cured (when the blood is stopt by the first intention;) but must first be filled up with flesh, and then brought to a cicatrice, taking heed to avoid an inflammation, which is prevented by *Hippocrates* his *Cataplasm* or *Plaister*.

LX. *The composition of the Royal Styptick water for the former Medicine.*

Take Colcothar or Vitriol calcined to Redness, burnt Alum, Sugar Candy, and, an ounce; Urine of a young man, Rose-water, of each eight ounces; Plantane water (or rather Frog spawn water) sixteen ounces; stir them altogether a good while in a Mortar, then put it altogether into a Glass, and keep it for use. See the Vertues of it in our *Pharmacopœia lib. 3. cap. 11. Sect. 68.* In the same *chap. at Sect. 67.* You have the preparation of the *Lapis Vitrioli*, which for its excellency on this occasion we will here also insert. *Take Colcothar or Vitriol calcined to redness two ounces; Litharge, Alum, fine Bole, of each 4 ounces; put on Vinegar 2 or 3 inches over; digest 2 or 3 days, then add fine Niter 8 ounces; Salarmoniack 2 ounces; abstract the humidity, what remaines calcine for about half an hour with a strong fire, then cool and keep it for use.* A dram of this dissolved in eight ounces of Poppy-water, or Smiths Forge-water, is excellent for the purpose aforementioned.

LXI. *A superficial Wound of the Temporal Muscles.*

The Blood is to be stopt with some of the Remedies before described, or with Tow moistned with whites of Eggs, and strewed over with the Astringent powder of *Galen*, at *Sect.* LIX. The next day, the lips of the wound are to be brought to Unite together, with *Cerate of Diapalma* laid on crosswise; and anoint the parts adjacent with *Oyl of Roses or of Poppies* to prevent Inflammation. Upon these *Plaisters of diapalma*, a repelling Medicament must be put to stop the flux of Humors, such as is *linimentum simplex* or *Album Coctum*, and then over all put the band called *Cancer*.

LXII. *A wound of the Temporal Muscle with a narrow Fissure of the Scull under it.*

Here the magnitude of the Fissure must be considered, *viz.* whether broad, narrow, or Capillary like a hair. If the Fissure be Capillary and the wound narrow, you must dilate it with Pellets made with sponge if possible; but if that will not do, you must open with an Incision Knife to the bone of the Scull; but be cautious, that you cut not cross the Vessels nor the Fibres of the Muscles. Then scrape the Fissure according to Art, and as we have before taught;

and

nd proceed with the reſt by *Sect.* LV. and LV. aforegoing.

LXIII. *A Wound of the Temporal Muſcle, with a wide* Fiſſure *in the Scull.*

When the Fiſſure of the Scull apes wide enough under the temoral Muſcle, that the humor or natter deſcended upon the *Meninx* nay be ſufficiently voided; then ou muſt neither dilate the wound vith an Inciſion Knife, nor muſt he Fiſſure be ſcraped, nor muſt he Scull be Trepann'd; but the ure muſt in all things be perform-d by *Sect.* LIV. LV. and LVI. aoregoing.

LXIV. *A contuſion of the Head, with breaking of the skin, and the Scull thruſt in.*

In ſuch a caſe as this, apply to he place hot, a *peice of a Lamb or heeps skin newly kill'd*; it is uſed vith admirable ſucceſs, and exceeds all the praiſe I can give it, s a Medicine; in twenty four ours, it will do wonders, and for he moſt part the Cure: if the conuſion be not diſcuſſed with one pplication, then apply another, hich if warmed by the fire ſide ill be enough, and ſo to be put n. And here let me caution oung Artiſts, that they never o-en contuſions or other Tumors, nleſs they find them to reſiſt the orce of Topicks, or that medicaments be applyed in vain for this s the opinion of *Hippocrates, Sect.* . *Aph.* 7. Whilſt therefore no ill ymptomes appear to cauſe Inciion, topical Remedies are only to be applyed, among which this of the *Lamb or Sheep skin* is chief.

LXV. *A Contuſion in Children, the Skin being whole, with depreſſion of the Scull.*

This muſt by no means be cured by Inciſion, ſcraping or Trepanning the Scull, for this is to make work where there is none, or would be very little. For where there is no Fiſſure or cruel Accidents, abſtain from all manner of manual operations, ſave ſhaving off the hair about the depreſſion: upon which lay a *hot Lamb skin*, newly kill'd, with convenient Ligature of the band called *Cancer*; anointing the parts about it, eſpecially the Temples and Neck, with Aſtringent Oyls, to hinder the flux of humors, and prevent Inflammation. If at the firſt application, the skin does not diſcuſs the Tumor, lay on one more, which let lye as the former twenty four hours. When the Tumor is diſcuſſed, if the pit be found, by touching to be ſmall, and no great Symptoms are preſent, which may preſage any hurt of the parts under the Scull, you may put under the Lambs skin, the *Cerate of Diapalma*, ſpread upon a broad linnen cloth, to ſtrengthen the parts affected. If any ſoftneſs remains, apply over *linimentum ſimplex* till it is gone.

Linimentum Simplex.

Take freſh juyce of Nightſhade, Oyl of Roſes ana twenty ounces; boil to the Conſumption of the juyce; ſtrain out, and add Litharge of Gold, fine Ceruſe, ana a pound; mix them together and make a Liniment.

LXVI. *A*

LXVI. *A Contusion with depression of the Scull, without a* Fissure, *and the Skin being whole, in people of years.*

Because the Scull in people of years is not apt to rise again of it self, without the help of Art, you must thus proceed. Immediately with an Incision Knife cut the skin either Triangularly, or cross wise, separate the *Pericranium* from the Scull, and keep the lips of the wound asunder, and open with Pellets; (that you may not only be certain whether there be a fissure, but if there be a cleft with the depression, you may timely make use of the *Levator*) The next day after Incision of the skin to the Scull (if no Fissure can be found by the end of the Probe, nor yet seen in the outward Table; nor that, by reason of no ill symptomes appearing, you suspect any Fracture in the inner Table of the Scull) you must take the Triangular part of the Trafine (*See Tab.* VII. *at* K L L L) wherewith gently bore the Scull in the Center of the depression, yet not beyond the outward Table: having made a hole with the Trafine, you must fasten on the *Terebullum* (with its head): *See Tab.* I. *at* K L and A B; which must be so long turned about by means of the screw, till it takes a little hold of the inward Table; then the Scull depressed, must be raised up perpendicularly, till the depression disappears; then remove the Instrument, and let the wound be dressed as we have shewed in some of the former Sections, in wounds of the head, the Scull laid bare, with seat of the Instrument.

LXVII. *A Contusion in elder persons with depression of the Scull and fracture of the inner Table; the skin and outward Table being whole.*

Ill Symptoms accompanying the contusion and depression, (though upon opening the skin the outward Table be found whole, (it is not to be doubted but that there is a fracture of the inner Table. Wherefore in this case the Scull is not to be raised in the middle of the depression with the *Terebullum* (or the *Triploides*, which some have formerly used) but it must be opened with the *Trepan*, on the side of the depression (as before taught) that the matter which is descended by the fracture of the inner Table, upon the *Dura Mater* may have a place to issue forth; and then you may raise the Scull upwards with the Levatory, which by the bruise is sunk inwards. The whole skin must be first cut Triangularly or cross-wise; or if there be a wound, and not large enough, it must be dilated with the Penknife, and then the *Trepan* and *Levator* are to be used as before directed. *But if the contusion is without depression of the Scull, attempt nothing by Chyrurgery or manual Operation; but only shave off the hair with a Raisor, and apply a hot Lambskin new killed to the place, and that alone will be sufficient, unless ill symptomes follow, which shew a fracture of the Scull.*

LXVIII. *A*

LXVIII. *A Contusion and depression of the Scull, with a broad Fissure in the middle of it.*

If the Fissure be broad, and the depression not Great, you may raise the Scull with the *Levator* (*See Tab.* V. *at L L.* and *Tab.* VI. *at M N.*) the lesser where the depression is small, the latter and greater where the crack is broad and the depression great. But if the fracture is broad, and the Scull far gone in, then the *Levators* are to little purpose; in this case you will find the *Terebellum* much better *Tab.* I. *A B K L.*

LXIX. *A depression of the Scull, with a narrow Fissure in the middle of it.*

Upon the Limits of the depression descending, the Scull must be cut out with *Trepans*, making two holes: then the distance of the two holes must be taken away with the small head Saw (*See it Tab.* III. *at L.*) It cuts away the distances between the holes, made in the Scull with the *Trepan*; as also Fissures like hairs, which do not penetrate, and scrapes away the rottenness of the *Cranium*. all which it does without any fear or danger; by this means, some of the said *Levators*, may be the better put under the Scull to raise up the depression; and also the small bones, which sometimes are parted from the inner Table, and prick the Membranes, may be the more easily taken forth with the *Forceps* or *Crows-bill*. *See Tab.* I. *N O.*

LXX. *A depression, with a broad or narrow Fissure, at the side of the depression.*

If the Fissure be broad, the depressed Scull must be raised by putting a convenient *Levator* under it: but if the Fissure be narrow, the Scull must be evenly terebrated, on that side of the Fissure that is sound and bare, with the *Trepan*, and then raised by the help of a *Levator*. But if put down by that hole, the Scull cannot be raised, you must terebrate another, and cut forth the distance between them with the small Head Saw (*See Tab.* III. *at L.*) so may you then raise the depression with your said *Levator*, where ever you see it needful. *If there be a wound of the head, with a smooth chopping away of a piece of the Scull, it requires no manual Operation, but must be covered with flesh, as the Scull newly scaled or scraped, and then healed up with Sarcoticks and Epuloticks, as an ordinary wound.*

LXXI. *Of the Trepan in particular.*

What the parts of the Trepan are, we have already told in what goes before, we now come to particularize a little more the way of Using it, Before the *Trepan* is set upon the head, put the Patient and his head in a fit posture, prop it up with Swaths and Pillows, that in the Operation it may not sink; Let as little Air as is possible come to the Wound or Membrane in Trepanning, for all cold is an Enemy to the Brain; therefore provide Chafing Dishes of Coals near hand, that the Adjacent Air may

be warmed; ſtop the Ears of the ſick with Lint or Cotton, that no blood or other matter get into the Ears, and to hinder his hearing the *Trepan* or other Inſtruments; then you may perform the Operation as we have taught in Section LIII. aforegoing; for having by the means of the Male part fixed your *Trepan*, winding about the handle till you have cut away the firſt Table of the Scull to the *Meditullium*, and entered the teeth of the Saw in the ſecond, then take out the Center or point; and ſet on the Saw again without it, for fear it ſhould touch or perforate the *Meninx*, which might prove dangerous, if not mortal; then turn it about till you have cut out the ſecond Table, which done you ſhall manage, dreſs, and bind up the wound as before is directed. If the Trepan has hurt, or the Air taken the bone, it will ſurely ſcale, which ſcaling you may haſten by ſtrewing a powder made of *Rocket*, *Briony*, *Wild Cucumber and round Birthwort Roots*; but ſee you pull not off the ſcale, but ſuffer it to fall of its own accord. You muſt alſo beware that the *Trepan* leans not too much on either ſide, leſt it goes too deep in the Scull; for the Scull is not equally thick, and being round or convex, it is harder to guide the Saw aright, than if it were a plain ſurface; and therefore you muſt learn by Anatomy, where the Scull is thicker and where thinner, and withal meaſure with a ſmall Probe round, that you hurt not the Membrane on One ſide, before the bone be ſawed through on the other; but above all be ſure that the Trepan be well fixed as it ought to be in its Caſe before-hand. The peice being cut out, ſmooth the Edges of the bone with the *Lenticular*, as before directed, before you dreſs and bind it up.

LXXII. *What muſt be done after the Scaling of the Bone.*

When the Bone is ſcaled, to regenerate firm and good fleſh upon it, you may ſtrew on this Sarcotick powder. *Take powder of Florentine Orrize, fine Aloes, Manna of Frankincenſe, Myrrh, round Birthwort root, of each an ounce; mix them in a fine powder.* When the fleſh is grown or generated, you may cicatrize with this following Epulotick; *Take Pomegranate Peels two ounces; Alum one ounce; mix in powder, and burn them together.* This will produce the cicatrize and heal it up.

LXXIII. *Places of the Scull which will not bear the Trepan.*

Firſt, Where the Bone is wholly broken, or for the moſt part ſeparated from the Scull, by the Violence of the blow, the Trepan is not to be ſet. Secondly, Nor ſhall it be ſet upon a Suture fractured, becauſe of the affection it has to the *Meninx*. Thirdly, Nor upon the Forehead Bone above, between the Eye-browes or near about them; becauſe the fleſh will not regenerate in thoſe places, for that under the upper Table, there is a cavity full of a white and ſlimy Humor, and an Air, which reaches on either ſide to the *Os Cribroſum*. Alſo the Pores of the Bone are ſo cloſe

close, that no nutriment can sweat forth to generate flesh; and being Trepan'd, a flux of Excrements which flow to the Eyes and Nostrils, will divert thither, which hindering the drying, will hinder the healing of the Ulcer, for that the passage out of the Nose and Brain is open to that part of the Forehead: Moreover this bone in some persons is much depressed naturally; in all, somewhat; so that you may think it a depression on a fracture, when it is really no such thing. Fourthly, Nor near the lowest Edges of the Scull; lest when a way is open, the soft substance of the Brain, prest with its own weight, should sink into the Orifice. Fifthly, Nor upon the bones of the *Sinciput* in a Child, for that those bones continue longest soft, and will not bear the Instrument. Sixthly, Lastly, Nor upon the Temple bones, because of the Temporal Muscle, whose Section or Incision, as *Hippocrates* saith, causes a convulsion in the opposite Temple; for being cut overthwart, it looses its proper action of lifting up the lower Jaw to the upper. And therefore saith the old man, That when there are Muscles, that are *Congeneres* in opposite parts, *viz.* which are of equal number, magnitude and strength, the *Resolution* of those on One side, brings a *Convulsion* on those of the other.

LXXIV. *What other hurts follows the Wounding the Temporal Muscle.*

The Evil before specified, does not only happen upon the wounding the Temporal Muscle; but also (because it is in continual motion in speaking and chawing) being divided it cannot be united again. And this Muscle is just over the Commissure of the stony Bones; now upon a commissure or suture, no Trepan may be set, for the reason above alledged. Lastly, Through the body of this Muscle, many Veins and Arteries, and more Nerves are scattered, which if they should be cut, many very dangerous symptoms must follow, as Feavers, Inflammations, intollerable pains, Convulsions both of the Temple and whole body, and in the end Death it self. Therefore attempt not the cutting of this Muscle, the pricking or bruising of it, has often caused death in less than twenty hours. If therefore there be a necessity of Trepaning, set the Trepan above it, or by the side of it, but so that you touch not the Muscle it self.

LXXV. *Proud or Fungous flesh in a fracture of the Temple bone.*

We will dispatch this Section by a History out of *Paræus*. A mans Temple-bone was fractured with a piece of a Stone, upon which he fell to the ground, blood issued out of his Mouth, Nose and Ears, he vomited vehemently, and lay mute and astonished fourteen days, being strangly afflicted with Convulsions, and his face puffed up. He was Trepanned in the Forehead bone, at the side of the Temporal Muscle. The twenty fifth day a soft spungy flesh of Exquisite sense grew out of the hole made by the Trepan, whose growth *Catheretical* powders could not restrain.

This ſpongy fleſh is eaten away by Medicines, which have a ſpecifick quality to conſume it, and ſuch are thoſe that do exceedingly dry, but wear and eat away more moderately. As, *Take Saviu in powder two drams; Oker one dram, in powder mix them together, and ſprinkle it upon the Excreſcence.* Or this. *Take Hermidactyls what quantity you pleaſe; burn them, and make them into a fine powder for the ſame uſe.* But if this Fungous fleſh grows to be as big as an Egg, then tye it, as near the root as you can, with a ſtrong ſilk thread well waxed, and draw the knot ſo cloſe, till it fall off; and upon the root thereof, ſtrew the powders before mentioned; ſo will it ſooner dye, than by other more ſharp *Cathereticks.*

LXXVI. *Of the Corruption and Rottenneſs of the bones of the Scull.*

A *Sphacelus* or Rottenneſs of the fractured bones of the Scull, ariſes either from their being touched with the Ambient Air; or from *Sanies* concluded under them, putrifying it ſelf, and rotting them; or, from the Chirurgeons want of skill, by applying ſuppurating and Oily Medicines, when they ought not to be, by which the bones looſe their Natural Temper and become too moiſt, and the adjacent fleſh is inflamed and changed into Quittor, which falling upon the bone, and ſtaying there, makes the Ulcer foul and ſordid, and by degrees ſeizing upon the bone, begets a malignity, whereby there is created an Inflammation. This change of the bone to a ſtate of Corruption, which we call *Caries*, is ſenſible to the Eye, for that the bones from being *White* become *Yellowiſh*, and by little and little *Black*: alſo being touched with the Probe, they are not ſmooth as they ought to be, but rough and unequal. And when the *Cariosity* prevails, the Probe will find the bone ſpongy, and ſink a little into it, or at leaſt make the bone give way to it: At length the rotten moiſture being dryed up, the bone will grow ſo dry and hard, that the Trepan will ſcarcely cut it, though it be yet rotten. But the laſt ſign of a *Carious* bone, is when the fleſh above it, is too ſoft and flabby, and almoſt inſenſible.

LXXVII. *How this Cariosity or rottenneſs of the bone muſt be cured.*

The *Caries* muſt be taken away with Cauteries either Actual or Potential. This Powder is ſaid to be available. *Take Florentine Orice, Ariſtolochia, of each half an ounce; Centaury an ounce; Corticis Pini two ounces: make them into a ſubtil powder and mix them.* But if the *Caries* be much, you muſt uſe the ſcraping Inſtruments before mentioned, (*See Tab.* II. *at N. and Tab.* VII. *at N.*) and if the rottenneſs go through the whole bone, do not divide the corrupted part from the ſound, but let it fall away of it ſelf; but now and then you may be moving of it with your Probe, for ſo Nature will the ſooner caſt it off. As for the place of the bone Trepanned; Or, that which has taken Air; Or, that which was Cauterized; Or, whereon the Cephalick powders have been ſtrewed, do all commonly ſcale in forty dayes

dayes more or less; and yet according to the difference of the Age, Sex, Temperament, and Habit of the Sick, it may be fifty or sixty dayes, or more before they scale. And in the like space of time, the bone will firmly unite by a Callous, which is like the unition of the skin by a Scar.

LXXVIII. *What must be done if the Bone be Spacelated.*

In this case the bone cannot be restored; nor can any plate of gold or silver be so fixed to the head, that the hairy scalp shall grow over it; but if the hole be small, it must be stopt with some fit stopple; otherwise a Perruck or Perriwig must be so artificically made, as to defend the void space from outward injuries, and to keep the part warm.

LXXIX. *Of the hurts of the* Dura Mater *in a fracture of the Scull.*

Although we have spoken something to this before, yet these following notes may be added. First, Sometimes by the *Trepan*, the *Dura Mater* is hurt or torn; in this case agglutinatives are speedily to be used. *Paræus* commends the following. *Take Rosin or Colophony six drams; fine Myrrh, Aloes, Mastich, Sanguis Draconis, ana two drams; Saffron a scruple; Sarcocol a dram; mix and make a subtil powder.* As for cleansing the wound from *Sanies* or any rotten matter lying between the Scull and *Meninx*, it must be done with a *Probe* arm'd with Lint, or a Rag rowled many times about it, and moistned with *syrup of Roses or Wormwood, and a little spirit of Wine*, and this you must do every dressing, commanding also your Patient to stop his Nose and Mouth, and then to breathe out as strongly as he can, that so the matter to be taken away may rise up, so as for the *Probe* to meet with it.

LXXX. *What must be done if the* Dura Mater *be tumified in the case aforesaid.*

And this may haply be when it is offended by the rough edges of the Scull Trepanned. Here you must have *the Instrument to press down the Dura Mater.* (*See it Tab.* VII. *at M.*) It is used after Trepanning the Scull, and as often as you dress the wound, where in pressing it down to the *Dura Mater*, you must bid the Patient to strive to put forth his breath, stopping his Mouth and Nose, so that the matter may more easily come forth. This Tool must have the end round, polisht and smooth. This being done, you must strew on the powder described in the former Section. After which lay a spunge over it moistned in a drying and strengthning decoction, and wrung out again. This is good. *Take leaves of Sage, Hyssop, Mint, Penny-royal, Marjoram, Betony, Red Roses, Wormwood, Myrtles, flowers of Cammomil, Melilot, Stœchas, of each three handfuls and a half; Roots of Cyperus, Acorns, Orrice, Avens, Angelica, Cortex Winteranny, Virginian Snake-root, ana, half an ounce; make a decoction in a sufficient quantity of filtred Forge water, and Red Wine.* Or instead of this you may dip the

ſpunge into *Canary or Sherry, mixt with a little ſpirit of Wine.* And over all lay a Plaiſter of *Diapalma*, made more ſoft with Wine or Vinegar of Roſes. Put no ſtrait bandage upon the head, nor any thing which is heavy or hard, leſt pain and inflammation enſue. Let the ſick lye (if he can) upon the wounded ſide, and now and than breathe out as ſtrongly as he can, holding his Noſe and Mouth cloſe, for ſo the *Sanies* will the better come forth. However let the Patient lye ſo as is moſt eaſie for him, for Nature it is who muſt manage the Cure, and at length compleat it.

LXXXI. *What muſt be done if the* Dura Mater *ſuffers with an Inflammation, with a Plegmon out at the fracture above the Edges of the Scull.*

Upon ſuch ſymptoms as theſe, other grievous ſymptoms muſt needs enſue. In this caſe meddle not alone, but call for ſome skilful Aſſiſtants, and a learned and practical Phyſician. Aud now enlarge the Orifice with *Forceps to break off bones of the Scull (See Tab. I. at N P Q.)* and let the Phyſician preſcribe a fiting Diet, and proper purging Phyſick, Cordials, *&c.* Abate the Inflammation with this Fomentation. *Take ſeeds of Line, Marſh-mallows, Fennel, Pſilium, leaves of Red Roſes, ana one ounce; Night-ſhade, Plantane, of each a handfull; make a decoction in water for a fomentation.* Drop into the Ears Anodyne Medicines, and other proper things. But if theſe things be done in vain, and you fear matter under the *Dura Mater*, you muſt divide the Membrane with your Lancet, carrying the point upwards and outward, leſt you touch the *Pia Mater*, or the Brain it ſelf. 'Tis true, this is a dangerous operation, but when neceſſity requires, it muſt be done, and life had better be hazarded this way, than by not doing it, to have it certainly and infallibly loſt, for that many have been known to have recovered by it.

LXXXII. *What muſt be done if the* Dura Mater *is black or putrified.*

Firſt, If the blackneſs proceeds from the vehemency of the contuſion, put upon it *a little Oyl of yolks of Eggs, mixed with a ſmall matter of Spirit of Wine, and a few blades of Saffron, and a little powder of Orrice Root.* Then foment it with a diſcutient and Aromatick decoction made half Wine half Water. Secondly, If the blackneſs comes from congealed blood, bath it with the following decoction till the blackneſs goes away. *Take Granorum Tinctorum in fine powder five drams; Saffron one dram; Virginean Snakeroot two drams; Honey of Roſes three ounces; Sarcocol ſix drams; ſpirit of Wine five ounces and half; boil all gently together.* Thirdly, If it comes from coldneſs of the Air, which has taken it; uſe the following till the Membrane has recovered its colour. *Take Venice Turpentine three ounces; Honey of Roſes two ounces; Barley flower three drams; Sarcocol two drams; Saffron half a dram; Venice Turpentine three ounces; Spirit of Wine half an ounce; mix and boil them a little together.* Fourthly, If it

it proceed from the unskilful using of moist and oily medicines cleanse it with driers. *Take powder of Virginean Snakeroot, of Zedoary and Bayberries of each half at ounce; Bezoar mineral, Hermadactyls burnt, ana, a dram; mix them.* Fifthly, If from the use of biting and hot medicines, use such as are more gentle and cooling. *Take Birthwort root, Bistort root in fine powder of each half an ounce; Cink-foil root, Rice, of each in fine powder, two drams; Barley Meal a dram; mix them.* Sixthly, If from the putrefaction of its proper substance, you may use the following prescript by *Vigo*'s direction. *Take Spirit of Wine two ounces; Honey of Roses half an ounce; mix them.* If that be not strong enough, use this of *Paræus*. *Take Spirit of Wine, Honey of Roses, ana, two ounces; Mercurius dulcis lævigated two drams; give them a Walm or two boiling.* Or this. *Take Spirit of Wine an ounce and half; Syrup of Wormwood, Honey of Roses, ana, two drams; Unguentum Egyptiacum two drams and half; Sarcocol, Myrrh, Aloes, ana, one dram; fragrant white Wine one ounce; boyl all together, and then strain out for use.* Seventhly, Lastly, If yet the putrefaction is so stubborn, that it will not yeild to these Remedies, then you must use *Ægyptiacum* alone, but it ought to be made with *Plantane* or rather *Poppy water* instead of Vinegar; or the *levigated Mercurius dulcis alone*, or mixed with *Roch Alum* in powder. These things you must not pretermit in this case, for *Galen* saith, that if there be no *Phlegmone*, the *Dura mater* will well enough endure them. First, Because hard and dry bodies (such as Membranes are) are not easily hurt, but by those things which have a strong and violent operation. Secondly, Because they are to be conserved and restored, with such medicines as are of like Temper with them. But if yet notwithstanding all these things, the Membrane does swell above the Scull, and remain black and dry, the Patients eyes become flaming, prominent and wandering, with jactations and a Phrensy; and that these symptoms are not momentany but stable and permanent, then cease any farther operation, but pronounce boldly, that Death is at the door.

LXXXIII. *Of Wounds of the Neck and Throat.*

If wounds of the Neck be shallow, they are easily cured; but if deep they are more dangerous, because there are many Tendons of several small Muscles. If they peirce to the Vertebræ, and divide the marrow of the back, then all parts under the Wound will become Paralytical. If the Wound be in the Throat, 'tis much, if the Jugular Veins, or Carotidal Arteries, or both be not cut or divided, and then your business is with all imaginable speed to stop the flux of blood. If the Jugular Vein be wounded, the blood is thicker and blacker, and comes away more slowly than from the Artery. If the Carotidal Artery be cut, the blood it thinner and comes away leaping, with a kind of subsultation.

LXXXIV. *Of ſtopping the Blood.*

If the wound be ſhallow, and no great Veſſel be cut or divided, apply a Pleget with this following. *Take Terra ſigillata, fine Bole, ana, two drams; Myrrh, Aloes, Maſtich, Frankincenſe, ana one dram; powder of Toads fleſh dryed three drams; fine flower half an ounce; mix them with the white of an Egg.* This is alſo commended. *Take Roman Vitriol, Sanguis draconis, fine Bole, Aloes, Frankincenſe, Verdigreece, Hares Wool, Spiders Webs, powder of Toads fleſh, aua, mix all together with the white of an Egg.* If theſe things do not, uncover the Wound, with your Thumb, preſs the blood out of the wound and the mouth of the Veſſel, and hold your Thumb upon it, till the blood is clodded, ſo as it will cloſe up the Vent. If this does not, take the Orifice of the Veſſel, on that ſide the heart is, and with ſome part of the fleſh ſtitch it up; but becauſe in this caſe the Orifices will ſhrink upwards and downwards into the fleſh you muſt divide the skin, till you find the Orifice, and then ſtitch it, as before, and bind it up ſafe, not removing the Ligature, till the fleſh be grown over the mouth of the veſſel. If the place or nature of the part, will not admit of this operation, you muſt uſe Cauteries, viz. either Actual, when the part will bear it; or Potential, as *powder of Calcin'd Vitriol*; or *calcin'd Vitriol mixt with burnt Alum*: The Eſchar you muſt not haſten, but ſuffer it to fall off of its own accord, and ſo danger will be avoided; but this is your laſt Refuge, which if poſſible, you ought to avoid.

LXXXV. *What is to be done, if the Aſpera Arteria, or Gullet be divided.*

In this Caſe, you muſt with all your skill and care, ſtitch up the wound, and applying over it proper Plaiſters, bind it up. In the mean ſeaſon, give him for his food, ſtrengthning Broths and Gellies, but let him not eat any thing which may cauſe an extention of the part in ſwallowing. This following Gargariſm, which will ſupple the part, deterge, agglutinate, eaſe pain, and help breathing may be uſed. *Take cleanſed Barley a handfull; Roſes leaves a pugil; Raiſons ſtoned, Jujubes, ana, half an ounce; Liquorice root well bruiſed an ounce; boil all together in half Water, half Wine;* to which add. *Honey of Roſes, Julep of Roſes, ana two ounces; ſtrain and make a Gargariſm.* But if the Weaſon or Gullet be fallen down into the Thorax all Remedies and Operations are uſed in vain, for the Patient muſt die.

LXXXVI. *Of Wounds of the Thorax, or Breaſt which penetrate.*

If they penetrate, they will (the Patient ſtopping his Mouth and Noſe) let ſo much wind out at the Hole, as will be able to blow out a candle being placed near it. Now if but little blood be fallen into the cavity of the *Thorax*, you ought to heal up the wound as ſoon as you can: but if there be much you muſt keep it open, till the ſaid blood is gotten out; for otherwiſe the wound being cloſed, the blood will

will putrifie and corrupt the adjacent parts, or cause a Fistula, Feaver, *&c.* with many other dangerous Symptoms.

LXXXVII. *How the Blood must be gotten out of the Thorax.*

Place the sick upon a bed, with his Head and Breast hanging over the side, and a footstool, to lean his Elbow upon, to stay his body with; and then stopping his Nose and his Mouth, let him swell his Lungs, and therewith the Midriff will rise, and so the blood will issue out at the wound, especially if you clear the Orifice from clodded blood with your finger, or some proper instrument. When some part of it is come away, lay him at ease upon his bed, and inject into the wound with a large syringe an injection, made with a *decoction of Barley eight parts; Honey of Roses strained, Spirit of Wine, of each one part; well dissolved and mixed together.* Being injected, let him rowle himself on both sides, and round as it were, to rinse or wash the capacity of the *Thorax*, and then lay him over his bed side as before, that the injection may come forth again, with the remainder of the blood mixed with it. The next day iterate the Injection, but make it somewhat more detersive, but put in no very bitter things, for the taste will easily pass through the Lungs to the mouth. Hasten this cleansing of the *Thorax* withall the speed that may be, that you may leave Tenting the wound, for otherwise it will soon grow fistulous. When in the beginning you Tent it, make not your Tents of Lint, lest it be drawn by the breath into the *Thorax*, but make it of fine old Cloth or Rags, letting a good part of it hang by, or be fastned to the Bolster, that you may draw it out at pleasure; for if it fall in it is certain death. Now observe how much of the Injection you cast in, and see you have it all again forth, for if any of it stay behind, it will do mischief. The injection being returned have in readiness a Silver or Leaden Pipe, with two or three holes in the end of it that goes into the wound, that by it the Sanies may come forth. The outward end of it is to be broad, and to have broad Wings on each side (to keep it from going into the Orifice) with holes in them, that with strings it may be tyed fast. Its broad Orifice is to be stopt with a large piece of sponge moistned with Wine and *Aqua Vitæ* warmed together, to keep out the cold air, and receive the Sanious matter from the wound; which it will the better do, if the Sick stop his Breath often, and rowl himself as aforesaid, especially on the wounded side. This Pipe you must use till the wound becomes whole, then may you safely endeavour the Cicatrice, not before.

LXXXVIII. *What must be done if the Orifice becomes Fistulous.*

If it degenerates into a Fistula, which it will sometimes do, do what you can, then is the mischief doubled, for Fistula's of the *Thorax* or Breast, are scarcely ever cured, First, Because the Muscles of the *Thorax* are in continual motion. Secondly,

Secondly, Becauſe the Ribs have no other inward covering, but the *Pleura*, which has little blood in it. Thirdly, Becauſe the wound has no fleſh to reſt againſt; ſo that its lips cannot be ſtitch'd, or drawn together by a Ligature, to induce healing. In this caſe therefore you muſt make uſe of the former Silver or Leaden Pipe, and continue the uſe of it till the fiſtula becomes dry; after which, you muſt manage the Cure as Nature ſhall indicate to you.

LXXXIX. *Of Gunſhot Wounds in General.*

Gun-ſhot wounds are either more ſimple, or more compound. *The more ſimple*, are thoſe which have feweſt ſymptoms, where the Bullet did fall in a fleſhy part, and no notable Veſſel is broken, the Bullet is ſmall, and the wound but ſuperficiary, or not very deep: ſuch a wound will be cured well nigh as eaſily as a wound made with any other Weapon that wounds with contuſion, which is common to all Gun-ſhot wounds more or leſs. *The more Compound*, are thoſe, which have more Symptoms, greater contuſion, Laceration, Diſtemper or Tumor; as alſo any bone is broken, any notable Veſſel hurt or broken, with great Diſtemper, Inflammation or Tumor ſucceeding the wound; where the Bullet is great, and the wound penetrating far or very deep, or going through and through the Body; In theſe wounds the cure of the ſymptoms does many times divert us from our courſe of Suppuration, till we have provided for them, as being more dangerous; and according to theſe varies the cure is more difficult.

XC. *The Signs and Prognoſticks of Gunſhot Wounds.*

The General ſign is that it is Orbicular in its Orifice, if made with a Bullet. Its colour is alſo altered, to livid, blewiſh, greeniſh or both, and there is a ſeeming heavineſs in the wound, as if ſome huge weight had fallen upon the part; the blood iſſues out meanly, the parts are very much bruiſed, and preſently ſwell, ſo that you can ſcarcely put a Pleget into it, for the ſwelling of the Lips of the Wound, which alſo hinder the iſſuing forth of the Blood: there is alſo great heat, with contuſion, for that the Bullet being round, it has no edges, ſides or corner to cut its way, and therefore enters with extream violence. From theſe ſigns accompanied with pain, many ill Symptoms oftentimes ariſe, as fluxion of Humors, Inflammation, Apuſtemation and Convulſion, from whence you may prognoſticate Frenſie, Palſie, Gangreen, Mortification and ſometimes death it ſelf. The contuſion and rending of the adjacent parts, make the *Sanies* or matter of the wound to ſtink egregiouſly. This Note, that you impute not the many evil ſymptoms before mentioned, which follow theſe kinds of wounds, to any thing of Poyſon, but to the Vehemence of the Contuſion, Laceration, and Fracture, made by the impetuous force of the Bullet.

XCI. *The*

XCI. *The first intention of the Cure of Gunshot Wounds.*

You must first enlarge the wound (if the nature, scituation, and condition of the part will permit) both that the *Sanies* may the more freely come forth, and that you may the more easily get any thing out which is got within with the Bullet (as Rags, Tow, Paper, bits of Harness, *&c.*) as also the Bullet it self, splinters of bones, bruised flesh, *&c.* all which with as much speed as may be are to be taken away; for in the beginning the pain and inflammation is not so great as it will be afterwards. To do this, put the sick into the posture he was in when he received the wound, else the conversion of the Muscles will either close up the passage by which the Bullet entred, or at least make it much narrower. Now you must seek for the foreign matter in the wound (with your finger if it may be, for that is most certain, otherwise) with a round obtuse pointed Probe, that it may enter without pain; with which find out the place of the Bullet. The Bullet being found, you must take it out, either with a *toothed Crows-bill Forceps* (*See Tab* I. *at O*) Or with the streight *Cranes-bill Forceps* (*See Tab* II. *at P. Tab.* VI. *at I L.*) Or with *Goose-bill Forceps* (*See Tab.* IV. *at F G.*) according to the variety of the Bullet, or part it is lodged in requires. The *Cranes-bill forceps* is of good use to take out small shot, or any other small things out of the dilated Wound. If the Bullet do not descend deep, it may be gotten out with the *Terebellum Hildani* (*See Tab.* II. *at A B C D E F G H*) which is a small peircer, screwed at the end, and sheathed in a hollow pipe of Iron or Silver, which sharp skrew shall be turned, till it get hold of the Leaden Bullet, that so it may be drawn forth.

XCII. *What must be done if the Bullet be almost through on the other side.*

You ought to use a silver Probe, round and smooth, with a button at the end, and so long that it may reach to the bottom of the wound, for being smooth and buttoned, it will not violate the flesh in the search; it ought also to have a Needles Eye, that if the wound be through and through, you may draw a *Seton* or *Flamula* through it, which you must anoint with Medicines proper for this purpose. But if the wound be not altogether, but nearly through, so that the Bullet cannot be drawn forth where it went in, then the button of the Needle serves to discover what distance there is between the bottom of the wound and the other side; which if it be not much, you must make incision, and so take forth the Bullet, which when done, draw a *Seton* or *Flamula* through, to facilitate the Cure.

XCIII. *The second intention of Cure, which is the first dressing after the Bullet is drawn forth.*

The cure thus far managed, we must now have regard to the contusion, to which you must apply *Suppuratives*. The *Oyl of Whelps* is com-

commeded by *Paræus* as the most incomparable of all things, in all respects, unless the danger of a Gangreen forbid it. If the part hurt be nervous, or near a joynt, where the Tendons of the Muscles are fastned, then instead of the Oyl, you must use *Venice Turpentine*. *Jonbertus* forbids *Escharoticks* (tho they be not *Caustick*s) as well because they induce Pain, Inflammations, Feavers, Gangrens, and other like dangerous and dreadful Symptoms; as also for that when an Eschar is made, all suppuration is hindred, which is most needful in this Case. For by suppuration, the contused flesh is separated from the sound, which otherwise by its contagion would also be brought into putrefaction. Also, when the excrementitious humor is concluded by the Eschar, it rests in the part affected, and then the putrified vapours proceeding therefrom, not having vent, are multiplyed, transmitted and diffused, from the lesser Vessels into the greater, and from them into the whole body, whereby an evil habit is begotten, which in a short time will prohibit the healing. When you have reason therefore to suspect putrefaction, or any inclination thereto, you must forbear suppuratives, and apply such as resist putrefaction; such are *Egyptiacum*, or this following. *Take Roch Alum in powder, Verdigreece, Roman Vitriol, ana, two ounces; the best Vinegar, a sufficient quantity; boil all together according to art, till it is of the thickness of Honey.* The heat and subtilty of this medicine, gives it a faculty to cut and attenuate humors, recall and establish the natural heat of the part, which was hurt and dissipated, and to correct and overcome the virulency and contagion of the putrefaction, which differs not much from the nature of Poyson it self. You shall use therefore this Unguent dissolved in Vinegar or Spirit of Wine, and therewith anoint or besmear the Tent, Seton, or Flamula. At the first dressing you shall make your Tents longer and thicker: longer, that they may reach the depth of the wound; thicker, that the wound may thereby be dilated, so that thereby, way may be made for other Medicines as need shall require. But if the Tent dilate not enough, you must cast in what you think fit with a Syringe; and this even now described Medicine it self, may be dissolved in some fit Vehicle, and so injected, whereby you will search the bottom of the Wound. But this note, that if the parts be Nervous, you must mix it with *Oyls of Turpentine and Hypericon*, or rather *Oleum Catellorum*. But in the place of *Unguentum Egyptiacum*, or that after described, *the Unguentum fuscum Wurtzii* (described in *Our Doron Medicum. lib. 3. cap. 6. Sect. 13.*) may rather be used, which vastly transcends them both.

XCIV. *How the Wound must be ordered if there be no putrefaction.*

Then you may forbear the former medicines, and apply your self to the *Oleum Catellorum*, which must be used warm, for that it has a wonderful vertue to ease pain, hasten suppuration, and to loosen an Eschar. If you have not the *Oyl*

Oyl of Whelps, you may use this following. *Take Linseed Oyl, and Oyl of Lillies, ana three ounces; Basilicon one ounce; melt and mix them.* But what is Superiour to these is that of *Jonbertus*, to wit; *Unguentum Nicotianæ*, of which you may put as much into the wound as you shall think fit, being melted and just warm. It supples, moistens the lips of the wound, eases pain wonderfully, brings forward suppuration, (which is the chief intention in all these kind of wounds, for that all contused flesh must necessarily be maturated, that new and solid flesh may be regenerated in its room) and for the most part, performs all the intentions of the Cure. *Jonbertus* also commends this following Medicine, which has scarcely any equal in Our Physical Republick. *Take Mercury twice calcined and lævigated one ounce; Hogs Lard, or new fresh butter eight ounces; Camphire (dissolved in a little Spirit of Wine) two drams; mix all together, adding a little Linseed Oyl, or Oyl of Lillies.* Reason and Experience both commend this medicine, nor shall *Jonbertus* want praise for inventing the same, so long as the World endures. For by the *Mercury*, the contused flesh is suddenly turned into Quittor, and yet with almost no pain. And by the *Camphire*, not only the corruption and putrefaction is resisted, but by reason of its subtile and volatile parts, it penetrates universally, eases pain, and strengthens the weakned and oppressed Faculties. And be sure you apply no refrigerating and astringent Medicines to the parts adjacent, lest you cool and weaken the Faculties, and so hinder suppuration; and withall constipate and close up the Pores, so that the putrid vapors not expiring (as they ought) a Gangreen or Mortification be caused.

XCV. *What must be done if the Contusion be extraordinary great.*

If the contusion be so great that much flesh about the wound is bruised, you must make many Scarrifications and deep, that the part may be disburthened of that bruised and extravasated blood, which if it remains will easily degenerate into putrefaction. But to the parts farther remote from the Wound, which compass about the contused flesh, you must apply temperate and corroborating medicaments, to stay and prevent the defluxion of Humors, such as this following. *Take fine Bole, Sanguis Draconis, fine Myrrh, ana, one ounce; Whites of two or three Eggs; Vinegar of Roses, a sufficient quantity; mix and make a Liniment.* This and the like you may use, till the fear of Accidents is over. The matter of the dressing being done, you must take great care of the binding. Place the Sick, as much as may be, in an indolent Scituation, or posture; dress them not above once in twenty four hours at first, till the Quittor begins to run, then dress twice a day; but if it flows very much, so that it is troublesome to the Sick, dress it every eight hours, and then again when it begins to fail, only twice a day; and when the Ulcer begins to fill with flesh, only once in twenty four hours.

XCVI. *The*

XCVI. *The way of ordering the second Dressing.*

At second dressing (if no suspicion of putrefaction or a Gangrene be) pour into the wound only some of *the aforesaid Oyls well beaten with the yolks of Eggs, and a little powder of Saffron.* This use so long, till the Sanies of the wound be digested into Quittor, which will be longer than in other kinds of wounds not made with Gunshot, for that the natural heat is more dissipated. Good Quittor appearing (which may be about the third or fourth day, sooner or latter) you shall then use detersives, adding to your former medicine some *Turpentine*; and if the weather be cold, you may wash it with *Aqua Vitæ*, or add a little of it to the other. Your detersive you may make thus.

Take juyces of Plantane, Smallage, Agrimony, Centaury the less, of each one ounce; decoction of Barley a sufficient quantity; Venice Turpentine three ounces; Honey of Roses two ounces; Barley Flower three drams; Saffron a scruple; mix all together very well, making a detergent of a middle consistency.

Or thus. *Take juyces of Water Betony, Plantane, Wormwood, Smallage, ana two ounces; Venice Turpentine four ounces; syrup of Wormwood, Honey of Roses, ana, two ounces; boyl all together. Strain and add in fine powder, Aloes, Maslich, Orrice Root, Barley meal, ana, one dram; mix them.*

Or thus. *Take Venice Turpentine five ounces; Honey of Roses three ounces; Oyl of Roses an ounce; Myrrh, Aloes, Maslich, round Birthwort Roots, ana, a dram and half; mix them for a detergent.*

These or some such like Medicines you shall use with Tents not too long, nor too thick, lest the Vapours be stopt in, which by their sharpness and acrimony may cause new pain, fluxion of Humors, Inflammation, Eating, hollowness in the Ulcer, Putrefaction, *&c.* but if your Tents, will neither reach to the bottom, nor scarcely keep the wound open till the foreign Matter and Quittor are excluded in such *sinous and profound wounds* use the following Injection.

Take Barley-water two quarts; Agrimony, Burnet, Centaury the less, Plantane, Wormwood, ana, half a handful; Roots of round Birthwort half a dram; make a decoction to a pound and half; in the Colature dissolve Aloes half an ounce; Honey of Roses three ounces, mix them by boyling a walm or two.

This inject into the wound warm, three or four times every dressing; if it cleanses not enough, nor consumes the spungy, putrified and dead flesh, dissolve in it *Unguentum Egyptiacum*, or *Unguentum Fuscum Wurtzii*, what you shall think fit, which may be about an ounce to a pint of the decoction; so will the proud, putrid or dead flesh be taken away out of the hollowness, and the true good flesh be hindred from growing till the wound

wound be throughly cleanſed. Some let part of the Injection lye in the hollowneſs if it be *ſinous*; but it is a pernicious way; for it is a Rule in the Art of Chirurgery, *That every Ulcer (as it is an Ulcer) ought to be dried as much as may be, and he that can dry an Ulcer can cure it.*

XCVII. *What muſt be done if the Wound yields very much Quittor.*

Herein ſome Artiſts offend, by the too frequent uſe of Setons, *&c.* which by often drawing them up and down, hurt the tender ſides of the wound, excite more pain than needs, thereby producing many maligne Symptoms. Wherefore if the wound yields very much Matter or Quittor, *Pareus* adviſes to uſe hollow Tents, that the *Sanies* may come forth oftner, than at the times of dreſſing, and ſo nature will be relieved with much the leſs trouble. You may alſo put down fine Linnen Rags, or Lint, (if you can conveniently to the bottom of the wound) to drink up the *Sanies*. As alſo, you may preſs the parts together, that the Matter may the better come forth; but beware that you leave not any of the Rags or Lint in the wound. The double Cloths alſo which you lay over the Orifice of the wound, and upon the hollow Tents, ſhould have a large perforation in them, at which hole, you may put a piece of ſoft ſponge, to ſuck up the Matter as it comes forth.

XCVIII. *The binding up the Wound, and drawing forth ſhattered Bones.*

You muſt be cautious, that you bind it not up too ſtraight, leſt you hinder the coming forth of the putrid Vapours and Excrements, proceeding from the contuſed fleſh, whereby an *Atrophia* of the part will be endangered, by keeping the nutriment from it. You muſt alſo begin to rowl from the bottom of the wound, proceeding orderly to the Top or Orifice of it; for by this means, the Matter the better falls away. Laſtly you ſhall alſo wet your Clothes and Rowlers, with *Oxycratum* or ſharp Wine, for that ſtrengthens the part and parts adjacent, and helps to ſtop the flux of Humors. And ſince ſometime from the vehemency of the Colliſion, the bones are broken and ſhattered into ſmall pieces, which at firſt dreſſing cannot be gotten out, but remaining behind, prick and vex the wound extreamly, you ſhall bring them forth by the following, or ſome ſuch other like medicine.

Take Florentine Orrice roots, bark of Caper roots, Winters Cinnamon, ana three drams; round Birthwort roots, Manna of Frankincenſe, ana, a dram; being all in fine powder, mix them with Honey of Roſes, and Venice Turpentine, of each two ounces.

Or thus. *Take Pine Roſin three ounces; Lapis Calaminaris heat red hot and quenched in white Wine,*

Orrice

Orrice root, round Birth-wort root, Bay-berries cleanſed from husks, of each half a dram; Zedoary, Frankincenſe, ana a dram: Squammæ æris, viz. Scales of Braſs two drams; bring all into fine powder, and mix with a ſufficient quantity of Honey of Roſes.

XCIX. *What remains to be done, after the ſecond dreſſing.*

All things being hitherto performed according to Art, ſo that now the wound begins to grow dry, you ſhall now take care to regenerate new fleſh, and afterwards to draw a cicatrice upon it. And. becauſe this is rather the work of Nature than of Medicine, you muſt order him a good Diet, in reſpect of his Food and Drink, preſcribe proper vulnerary drink, and withall, now and than gently purge the body as you ſee occaſion, with fit Catharticks, that all ſuperfluous Humors (which may hinder healing) may be carried out of the body, with other preſcriptions and regulations, according to the indications preſent, whether they be Coughs, Hoarſeneſs, Spitting or Piſſing Blood, Hecticks, Conſumption, Feavers, ſickneſs at Heart, Fainting, Swooning, or ſuch other like. Concerning all which things, the wiſeſt man living may ſometimes be at a loſs, if he has not reſpect to the Nature of the Ambient Air, ſeaſon of the year, Sex, Age, Temper, Conſtitution, Nobleneſs of the Part hurt, Cuſtom, and way of his Patients Living.

C. *What the particulars obſervable in this caſe are.*

Firſt, *For Diet.* You muſt order the Sick to forbear hot, ſharp, and biting things, as Wine, ſtrong Drink, Spices, Salt, Onions, Garlick, *&c.* for theſe, and ſuch like things do too much attenuate and rariſie the Humours, and make them apt for Fluxion. His diet ought to be thin and ſlender, to hinder the influx of Humours to the hurt part; for an empty Stomach draws from the parts of the Body, eſpecially from thoſe that are neareſt it, and by Conſecution, even from the moſt extream and outward parts: Wherefore at firſt, be ſure the ſick has a very ſlender and ſpare Diet.

Secondly, *For Diet-drink.* We have enumerated many in *Our Synopſis Medicinæ, Pharmacopœia, & Doron Medicum*, where you may receive ample ſatisfaction, and be furniſhed with variety of proper Vulneraries. *Take young Branches of Oak, which bruiſe well; Miſſleto of the Oak, Sanicle, Scabious, Self-heal, Winter green, Tormentil, of each eight ounces: Roots of Confound, Birthwort, Gentian, Centaury, Valerian, Madder, Biſtort, ana three ounces: Angelica, Betony, Sage, Bawm, Savin, Dives-foot, Scordium, Avens, Perwinckle, Agrimony, Cink-foil, Bramble-buds, Mint, Wood-bind-leaves, Red Beets, Plantane, Speedwell, of each a handful: Virginian Snake-root, Winters Cinnamon, ana four ounces: Choice Canary a ſufficient quantity*

quantity; cut and bruise the Simples, which mix with the Canary, and make a decoction according to art, which strain out for use. If by the constitution of the sick, you shall think *Canary* too hot, you may boil them first in half the Quantity of Water, then add the other half of Wine towards the end of the boiling: Or if you boil them in all Water; you may when strained, add to every pint of decoction an ounce or ounce and half of rectified Spirit of Wine, which in my opinion is much better. 'For Spirit of Wine has a 'most admirable power being mix-'ed with any Traumatick or Vul-'nerary drink, to cause an effectu-'al cleansing of Ulcers, filling 'them up with good flesh, glew-'ing together their Lips, and per-'fectly healing them, whether 'used internally or externally, and 'more especially in Ulcers of the 'Nervous parts, so that indeed 'there is nothing yet known, bet-'ter for this purpose. The Dose of this Decoction is about half a pint morning and night; if the cure proceeds not as you would have it, give it morning, noon and night, adding to each dose *a scruple or half a dram of Crabs Eyes prepared*; for *Crabs Eyes*, as also *Savin*, are of singular use in expelling and driving forth corrupted bones, pus, putrified matter and such like.

Thirdly, *For Purging.* You may keep the body loluble, with solutive clysters; and two a week or oftner, if you see occasion carry off the humors with this Purge. *Take Electuarium Lenitivum an ounce or ten drams; Calomelanos lævigated a scruple or half a dram; mix them* Purge with nothing that has *Scammony, Colocynthis,* or any other strong purger in it, lest by their violent agitation of Humors, you cause a new Flux to the Ulcer.

Fourthly, *For Cordials in Fainting, Swooning, Sickness at Heart,* &c. I prefer my *Aqua Bezoartica,* and *Tincture of Coral compound,* above all others now in use.

CI. *How to Mitigate the Pain, if it should yet remain.*

To this you ought to have respect from the first. If the Pain be joyned with Inflammation, (as for the most part it is) you ought to anoint the adjacent parts with *Palm Oyl, beaten up with juyces of Plantane, Poppies, Nightshade, Hemlock, Henbane, Houseleik,* &c. The *Unguentum Diacalciteos* described by *Galen,* dissolved with Vinegar, and Oyl of Poppies, or Oyl of Roses, is as good as the former; these things are not Narcotick, yet will mitigate pain, for that they correct a hot distemper, and stop sharp and bilous Fluxes of Humors to the part. After the Application of them, you may apply this Cataplasm.

Take Crums of Bread Soak in Cows Milk, a pound and half; boyl them a little; then add Oyles of Roses and Poppies seeds, of each three ounces; yolks of four Egge; powders of Red Roses, of Gammomil flowers,

and of Melilot, ana; two ounces; Barley and Bean flower, ana, an ounce; mix and make a Cataplasm. You may also make it immediately with *Crums of bread boyled with Oxycrate, and Oyl of Roses or Poppy Seeds.*

CII. *Of Wounds made with Arrows, Darts, Javelins,* &c.

Wounds made with these Instruments, seldom or never wound with contusion, but they have another property which is as bad or worse, being often made with poysoned Weapons. The forms of the weapons are very various, which sometimes makes some variety in the method of cure. There is also great difference in the wounded part, whether it be Fleshy, Boney, Nervous, Musculous, Tendinous, in a joynt, near, or farther off from a joynt, in a part more or less Noble, as the Brain, Lungs, Heart, Stomach, Liver, Guts, *&c.* In all Mortal Wounds it will be for your Honour to foretell the danger; yet you are not to leave any thing unattempted, which may give hope of Recovery; for as in inward Diseases, so also in wounds, it often happens, that what we may give over as desperate, some ignorant Emperick, or an old woman, may undertake and cure, whereby the fame of the Learned Physician or Chyrurgeon is depressed, and the Ignorance of the other famed for a second *Æsculapius.*

CIII. *How to take a Dart, Javelin, Arrow-head,* &c. *out of the Body.*

You must avoid as much as may be a Butcherly Operation, not cutting, or tearing the Flesh, Veins, Arteries, Nerves or Tendons, more than needs must, lest the By-standers should think that you do more harm with your Instruments, than was done with the Weapon, which will be a disparagement both to your self and Art. The getting out of the weapon is twofold, *viz.* either by the way it went in, or through the opposite side, and this is called expulsion. After the first dressing these works must be done; put the sick into the same posture he was in when he received the wound, and having at hand all your Instruments, as First, A pair of Pliers, whose handles when you press together, the shanks will be divided (*See Tab.* VII. *at G H.*) for these take out an Arrow Head, or the head of any weapon which is hollow, for the shanks being divided in that hollowness will hold the Arrow Head firm and fast, so as to draw it out, Secondly, The Pliers, that are used in like manner, with a screw in their handles, which are more certain and substantial (*See Tab.* VII. *at D.*) Thirdly, A pair of small crooked Pliers, that if the wound be oblique, it may go to the bottom of it, and meeting with any small pieces, may take them out. (*See Tab.* VI. *at H.*) Fourthly, A Hook, to take out some pieces

pieces of a Link of a Chain, or Mayle (which is also useful in Gunshot, where such Rings or pieces of Mayle are forced into the wound) See the Instrument (*Tab.* VI. *at O.*) The Instrument being thus fastned within the hollowness, you are by force to pull it out, and therewith will come forth the Weapons.

CIV. *How to get forth the head of a Pike, Javelin, or Arrow, when it is broken short off.*

This is perform'd by Expulsion, for the most part, *viz.* either when it peirces so deep, that it is near the opposite part, and with a small Incision may there be taken out: Or when the head of the Weapon is so forked, indented, or turned backwards, that if it be drawn back again, it will rend and tear all before it; in both these cases, Incision must be made in the opposite part, and the weapon must be expelled or thrust forth, with a strong knobbed Probe. But if you must of Necessity use Incision, (whether in dilating the mouth of the Wound, or on the opposite side) do it as carefully as may be, avoiding the Vessels and Tendons of the Muscles, as much as may be.

CV. *What must be done, if the point of the Weapon be fixed in a bone.*

In this case you must gently shake it, for fear you should break its sharp point and leave it in the Bone, having thus loosened it, by gentle shaking, then with the *Crows Beak* or the like, you you shall endeavour to draw it out. When it is out, press out the Blood as well as you can; and if much blood follow, so far suffer the Flux to continue, as the strength of the Patient, and the condition of the part affected will permit, for so a *Cacochymia* will not succeed, and the wound it self will be less subject to Pains, Inflammation, Putrefaction, or such other symptoms, as you might otherwise fear, would attend the Cure.

CVI. *What must be done if the Weapon should be poysoned.*

Weapons for the most part are poysoned with hot poysons, seldom or never with cold. If it be poysoned with a hot poyson, the pain will be beyond measure greater than if otherwise; as also pricking and burning like the continual stinging of a Bee. The wounded flesh will be of a pallid and livid colour, and there will be some signs of Mortification, besides many other malignant symptoms, which do not commonly accompany wounds of another quality. In this case, as soon as you have cleared the wound of the weapon, and all strange substances, you shall Scarrifie round about it, frequently and deep; after which set on Cupping Glasses, with a great deal of Flame, which will mightily draw out the Poy-

ſon; and you may alſo draw it out with Veſicatories, Cauteries; and other like manner of Applications, which you in Reaſon and Prudence ſhall ſee fit.

CVII. *Of a Gangrene in General.*

A Gangrene upon a Contuſion comes ſometimes through the Errors of the Patient; ſometimes through the fault of the Artiſt, and ſometimes from the vehemency of the contuſion, and condition of the part affected. The moſt general cauſe of a Gangreen, is a diſſolution of the Harmony and Temper of the part; and a diſſipation of its Natural Heat, by which it is made unfit to receive the Spirits whether Natural, Vital, or Animal, by which it is nouriſht, and by which it Lives, Moves, and has Senſation; for being deprived of theſe, it preſently languiſhes, and not long after dies. The near or External cauſes of a Gangrene are, burnings with Fire, ſcalding with Oyl, melted Mettals or Water, Gunpowder fired, a Fracture, Luxation, or notable contuſion, biting of Mad or Poyſonous Beaſts, or Serpents, pricking of a Nerve or Tendon, wounds of the Nervous parts, and of the Joynts, and large and deep Wounds, wherein the larger Veins and Arteries are cut aſunder; to all which add, Potential Poyſons and Cauteries as *Calcanthum, Arſenick, Sublimate*, &c. Ligatures tyed too hard or faſt: Coldneſs of the Ambient Air, Narcotick Medicines, *&c.* The Remote, Antecedent or Internal Cauſe, is the too plentiful defluxion of Humors, hot or cold to the part, which ſuffocates the innate heat. And that Gangreen eſpecially is moſt incurable, in which the defluxion firſt ſeiſes upon the Bone, to wit, the *Periofiion* which covers it, and thence takes its Original, infecting alſo, the very ſubſtance of the Bone it ſelf.

CVIII. *The Signs of a Gangreen.*

Firſt, If it comes from a Phlegmone or Inflammation, the Pain and Pulſation will ceaſe without any evident Cauſe, *viz.* without Reſolution or Suppuration, and the ruddy colour will preſently become brown and livid. Secondly, If it proceeds from cold, then preſently and on the ſudden an acute pricking and burning pain invades the part; for *Penetrabile frigus aduxit*, and the part turns livid and wan. And if inſtead of an extraordinary heat, that was in the part, it preſently becomes cold, nummed, ſtupid, with a ſenſible horror, as if ſhaken by the cold of a Quartane Ague, a Gangreen follows; and if this cold increaſe ſo much, that it totally extinguiſhes the Natural heat, then a *Sphacelus* or mortification will follow upon that Gangreen; and beſides oftentimes, Convulſions and violent Concuſſions of the whole body. Thirdly, If it comes from too hard Ligatures, upon Fractures, Luxations or Contuſions, there is alwayes an hardneſs

neſs accompanying them, from the afflux of Humors; ſometimes little Puſtules or Bladders riſe upon the skin near to it, which are cauſed by a notable heat, not much below a degree of burning. The Member alſo, is more heavy than it ought to be, becauſe there wants Spirits to enliven and ſupport it; and if you preſs the Gangrene ſomewhat hard with your finger, it will pit, as it is uſual in an Oedema, and a Dropſie. Fourthly, If it proceeds from the biting of a mad Dog, or other venomous creature, an Aneuriſma, the puncture of a Nerve, or ſome notable wound, eſpecially in a part of exquiſite Senſe; it is known by the ſame ſigns, as if it had proceeded from a Phlegmone.

CIX. *The Prognoſticks of a Gangrene.*

The rage and malignity of a Gangrene is ſuch, that in a ſhort time it will not only kill the part affected; but by its contagion ſeiſes alſo the adjacent parts, and in no long time the whole body; for a Gangrene is ſo pernicious and malignant, that it overturns all it meets with, and therefore a ſtop muſt be immediately put to its progreſs. But if the Patient ſhall have a cold ſweat upon his whole body, is taken with a Delirium, cannot Sleep, has an Hiccough, with manifold Belchings, is overtaken with frequent Faintings and Swoonings, and ſometimes Convulſions, or extream Sickneſs at Heart, you may conclude that Death is at the Door; for all theſe ſymptoms are cauſed, from the malignity ariſing from the Poyſon of the Gangrene, and penetrating through innumerable Pores, ſeiſes upon the Heart and Vital Spirits.

CX. *Of the Cure of a Gangrene before Mortification.*

Firſt, If a Gangrene be but in beginning, you may bathe and foment the part well with this. *Take Powers of Amber four ounces; Spirit of Antiaſthmaticus half an ounce; mix them.* Or this, *Take rectified Spirit of Wine ſix ounces; Lime-water two ounces; Spirit of Salarmoniack half an ounce to an ounce; mix them.* The uſe of theſe things have often prevented a Gangrene, whilſt coming, and ſtopt its progreſs whilſt going on. Secondly, If it proceeds from inward Cauſes, preſcribe a good Diet, Diet-Drink, Purging, Altering, *&c.* as you ſee need; fortifie and corroborate the Heart, and defend it from the Tranſmiſſion of Vapours, ariſing from the affected part, by inward Cordials, bathing with the *Powers of Amber, Roſemary, Rhodium, Angelica, &c.* Thirdly, If it proceeds from a plentiful influxion of Humors, as in a great Phlegmon, or the like, begin the Cure by evacuating and drying up of humors which have putrefied in the part; and to this purpoſe put muſt uſe Scarifications or Inciſions, more or leſs deep, as the condition of the Gangrene ſhall require, that the part being thus diſburthened of the many Hu-

mors offending it, may be the more easily dried, and prepared for healing. These Incisions make with the Incision-knife, deep and manifold, if the Gangrene is Great, Profound, and near to Mortification, or reaching near to a bone; but you must have a care to avoid the most eminent Veins, Arteries and Nerves, (unless they be really mortified) making your Incisions in the spaces between them; if the Gangrene be less, use only Scarifications, which when done, you shall foment the part with Wine, Vinegar, wherewith you shall boyl *Radish Roots*, and *Roots of Contra yerva, Serpentaria, Arum, Sigillum Salmonis, Elecampane, Auripigmentum*, and the like. For these sharp Medicines do powerfully warm, resolve and draw, not only viscous and slimy Humors, but also congealed blood, from the bottom of the Gangrene to the superficies, which would otherwise stop the passages of the Spirits, by which the Native Heat would be extinguished; but in this Operation, you must be cautious, that with the congealed blood, you draw not the live blood out of the Veines; and therefore you must be careful that you use not these Drawers, till you are sure that the influx of blood is stayed. If the contusion be but small, apply to it a Plaister made of *Bees Wax* mixed with powders made of *Cummin seed, Cloves and Zedoary*. Or you may apply this following Emplaster, which does powerfully dissolve Grumous and Congealed Blood. *Take black pitch two ounces; Gum Elemi, one ounce and half; liquid Storax, Common Turpentine, ana half an ounce; Powder of Sulphur Vive one ounce; melt them together and spread them upon Leather.*

CXI. *What must be done, when upon Scarrification, the blood comes forth freely.*

You are to let it issue till you think the part well discharged, then foment it with Medicines, which will warm, dry, resolve, deterge and open, whereby the putrefaction may be checkt and corrected; let them also be subtil, to penetrate and consume, the indwelling virulency. For this purpose, Lye made of *Oak Ashes, with Lupines boiled in it till they are tender*, is very proper. Or, *Take Salt-water, boyl in it Aloes, and Egyptiacum, adding in the end of the boyling a little Spirit of Wine.* For S. V. and calcined Vitriol are excellent Remedies against a Gangrene. Or, *Take the best Vinegar a pint; Honey of Roses four ounces; Syrup of Vinegar three ounces; Common-salt five ounces; boyl them together, then add half a pint of Spirit of Wine.* Wash the part often with this Water, for it is of great force to hinder the running of a Gangrene. After this washing, lay on Pledgets with *Egyptiacum*, and with your Probe, press them into the Incisions, if you have made any; for that will wonderfully repress the putrefaction, induce an Eschar, and separate the rotten flesh from that which is sound. But in this case you must not wait till the rotten flesh separate of it self; but if

if you perceive any part of it to be corrupted, with your Knife or Scissars, cut it off; then put in *Egyptiacum*, as you see need. This of *Paræus* is good.

Take Verdigreece, Roch Alum, Honey, ana three ounces; sharp White Wine Vinegar five ounces; Common Salt one ounce; Roman Vitriol half an ounce; Sublimate powdred two drams; boyl all together, and make an Oyntment.

This being insinuated into the Incisions, lay over all this following Cataplasm, which stops putrefaction, resolves, deterges, dries up the malign matter, peirces deep, corroborates the part, and is Anodyne.

Take Meal of Barley, of Beans, of Orobus, of Lentiles, and of Lupines, ana half a pound; Salt and Honey of Roses, ana, four ounces; Juices of Wormwood and Horehound, ana, two ounces and half; Aloes, Mastich, Myrrh, Spirit of Wine, ana two ounces; Oxymel simple a sufficient quantity; mix, and make a Cataplasm.

But above the Gangrene, you may lay this Defensative, to repress the influxion of Humors into the part.

Take Oyles of Roses and Myrtles, ana four ounces; Juyces of Plantane, Nightshade, and Honsleek, ana, two ounces; Whites of five Eggs; fine Bole, Terra sigillata, both finely powdered, ana one ounce; Oxycratum a sufficient quantity, mix them.

All these Applications you must often renew; but if notwithstanding all this which you have done, the Disease be so rebellious, as that it will yeild to none of these Remedies, you must proceed to Cauteries; after the Application whereof, *Galen* Orders that you should apply the juyce of Leeks, in which Salt has been dissolved, for that it penetrates, dries and resists putrefaction. If Cauteries do no good, you must then come unto the last Remedy of all, which is Amputation; but before you design this, be upon certain grounds, that the part is Mortified.

CXII. *Of the Manner of Amputation.*

The Sick being of a strong and good Constitution, and not low Spirited, you shall place him conveniently for the Operation, and firmly, then draw up the sound parts of his Body, and bind the part with a fast and somewhat painful Ligature, a little above the place where the Incision shall be made, let the Ligature be strong, and something broad like to a Womans Fillet. For it First holds the Muscles together with the Skin, somewhat up, which when the Operation is over, fall down again, and cover the extremities of the divided bones. Secondly, It induces a more speedy healing, by so much, as there is more of flesh and skin, about the said Extremities. Thirdly, It prohibits the flax of Blood, by com-

preſſing and intercepting the continuity of the Veins and Arteries. Fourthly, It brings a kind of Stupor upon the part, and abates for time, that quickneſs of Senſe, which otherwiſe there would be, by ſtopping up the paſſages of the Animal Spirits. All things being thus diſpoſed, you ſhall with the Diſmembering Knife, by a ſudden and quick motion cut the fleſh round to the bone (*See Tab.* VIII. *at F.*) but becauſe ſometimes among the bones, there lyes ſome part of the Muſcles, which cannot eaſily be come at, with this Inſtrument, nor with an Inciſion Knife; you ſhall either uſe greater ſtrength and force than ordinary, or, divide it as well as you can, and ſeparate it from the bone, becauſe if it be left to be cut by the Saw, you will put your Patient to much greater pain.

CXIII. *What muſt be done after the fleſh is divided.*

As ſoon as by the Diſmembering Knife, you have made way to the clear Bone, you muſt ſet on your Diſmembering Saw, (*See Tab.* VIII. *E. E.*) which is an Inſtrument about fifteen inches long, with which by two or three ſtrokes you muſt diſpatch the buſineſs, and then you ſhall have a fine Raſp in a readineſs, wherewith you ſhall Lævigate and make ſmooth the Aſperity and Roughneſs, which the ſaw has made upon the bone. The Flux of of blood after the Operation, is not to be immediately ſtaved, but it ought to flow, according to the Patients ſtrength, that the part may be leſs ſubject to Inflammation, and other Evil Symptoms.

CXIV. *How the Flux of Blood muſt be ſtaid.*

The method of the Ancients for performing of this thing, was by Cauterizing with Red hot Irons, which infallibly does the work; but it is an Operation of ſuch Horror and Cruelty, by reaſon of the intolerable pain which it puts the Patient to, that it is not without great reaſon and neceſſity to be attempted, for that the Cautery being applyed to a Nervous part, the vehement impreſſion of the fire, will be ſuddenly communicated to the Viſcera, or Noble Parts, whence many dire Symptoms, as, Faintings, cold Sweats, Swooning, Convulſions, *&c.* follow, and oftentimes death it ſelf; and *Paræus* ſaith, that he had ſcarcely known the third part of ſuch as had been cauterized with theſe red hot Irons, to have eſcaped it; and thoſe who did eſcape, it was not without great difficulty, for that they are often afflicted with Feavers, Convulſions, and upon the falling off of the Eſchar, a new Flux of Blood, which forces the Cauſticks to be applyed again, *&c.* For this Reaſon (ſaith he) I bad an Eternal Adieu to Cauteries, and hot Irons in this Operation.

CXV.

CXV. *How to stop the Flux, by tying the ends of the Vessels.*

You must take hold of the ends of the Vessels by the Crows-Bill Plyers, (*See Tab.* I. *at O.*) and tye them with a double and strong thread; then loosen the Ligature you made above the place of the Amputation. This done, with a sharp Needle and Thread, you shall with four Stitches, taken deep into the flesh, and crossed like the Letter X, sew up the flesh and skin, somewhat loosly, to cover the end of the Bone, that it take not the Air. If you should endeavour to draw the flesh close, and make the skin meet, the Stitches would break out, and the work must then be done again anew; besides way must be left for some matter to come forth, or else, the wound would not heal. But if by accident or for want of Care, any of the Vessels which you tyed be loosned, you must again put on the Ligature with the Fillet, as you did at first; then having a Needle four inches long, square pointed, with sharp edges, in a readiness, with a strong thread, three or four times double in it, with it you shall knit the loosned vessels, thus . marking where the Vessel lyes; enter your Needle on the out side of the flesh opposite to it, and somewhat deep, but half a fingers breadth, wide on one side, and guide your Needle obliquely towards the Vessel, that it may issue again immediately, beyond the Orifice of it, then enter your Needle again within less than a straws breadth, where it first issued, and guide it obliquely, under the Vessel (something deep likewise) and put it forth a whole fingers breadth from the place where the first stitch entred, so shall you have the two ends of your Thread, on the outside of the Flesh, and a fingers breadth distance. In this distance, lay a Pledget of a fine Rag twice or thrice double, and then knit the ends of your Thread in a fast knot upon the Pledget, straining them a little, by which the Vessel will be so compress, that it cannot bleed; and the Pledget, will keep the knot from hurting the flesh.

CXVI. *Another way to stop the Flux of Blood.*

This is done without any Cauterizing or tying the mouths of the Vessels only by applying a large quantity of Lint dipt in *Oyl of Turpentine*, upon the part, and round about it; then putting over all, a strong Oxe Bladder, moistned with Water mixt with Spirit of Wine, and so binding it firmly on, so that nothing of any blood or humor may issue out; by this means there will be a sudden coagulation of the blood, beyond expectation, which if it be afterwards managed according to Art, the Cure will speedily and happily succeed.

CXVII. *What*

CXVII. *What is to be done after the Member is cut off.*

Strew upon the Wound this following or the like powder, and upon it a Pledget of dry Lint. *Take fine Bole four ounces; fine flower three ounces; ſtone Pitch in powder two ounces; all being in fine powder, mix them.* Over all you may put a Bladder, and ſo bind it up. When the wound is thus dreſt up, you muſt next have a defenſative for the Member, to repell the concourſe of humors, which otherwiſe may flow to the wounded part. *Take whites of ſix Eggs; fine bole, Sanguis Draconis Gypſum, Terra Sigillata, Aloes, Maſtich, Galls burnt, ana two ounces; make all into a fine powder, which mix with Oyles of Roſes and Myrtles, ana, an ounce; and make a defenſative Ointment.* This Oyntment muſt be applyed with Stuphes moiſtned with Oxycrate; which Stuphes muſt be ſo large, that they may not only cover the Member it ſelf, but alſo ſome of the adjacent parts much higher, *viz.* ſix, eight, ten or twelve Inches above the wound, as you ſee need. For this Oyntment is repercuſſive and ſtrengthning, it contemporates the Blood, eaſes pain, and prevent Inflammations.

CXVIII. *How the part is to be clothed and layed.*

If you uſe not the Bladder, it will be convenient to cover all all with double Clothes and Swaths, wet in *Oxycratum*; which done, you ſhall lay the part at as much eaſe as you can, upon a Pillow, on Cuſhion, not filled with Feathers, but with Bran, which will hold it up, ſteady in the poſture you lay it in. This firſt dreſſing you ſhall not ſtir for four dayes, if it be in Winter; and not in two dayes, if it be in Summer; unleſs great neceſſity, or ſome vehement ſymptom enforce it. As for the Tyes of the Veſſels, you ſhall not ſtir them at all, till the fleſh is grown upon their Orifices, which you may haſten with this powder. *Take fine Bole, Barley Meal, Stone Pitch in powder, Gypſum, ana two ounces; Aloes, Cypreſs Nuts, Pomegranate Peels, of each half an ounce; mix and make a powder.* Strew it upon the whole wound for three or four dreſſings; afterwards, only upon the Veſſels, and this do eight or ten dreſſings, till you be paſt the fear of their bleeding again. In the mean ſeaſon upon the reſt of the Wound, you ſhall apply a digeſtive till it becomes virulent, or that matter is generated; after which you ſhall forbear the digeſtive, and apply ſuch a deterſive and mundificative as follows. *Take Venice Turpentine three ounces; Honey of Roſes an ounce and half; juyces of Plantane, Smallage, and Centaury the leſs, ana, an ounce; boil all together to the Conſumption of the juyces; then take it from the fire, and add Barley and Bean Flower, ana half an ounce; Venice Treacle two drams; Aloes, Myrrh, Birthwort Root, ana, an ounce and half; Saffron a ſcruple; mix them.*

CXIX.

CXIX. *What must be done to the part, upon any Convulsive Pain or Motion.*

This is remedied by anointing the *Spina Dorsi*, as also the whole Member, with this following mixture. *Take sweet Palm Oyle, Venice Turpentine ana a pound; Oyl of Whelps Oyl of Rosemary, of each four ounces; Oyls of Penny Royal, and of Juniper Berries of each two ounces; Wax six ounces; mix and make a Balsam to anoint with.* It will penetrate the more, if a little *rectified Spirit of Wine* be added.

CXX. *How the Bone is to be Scaled, and proud Flesh removed.*

While all these things are a doing, you must have a great respect to the Scaling of the bone or bones which the Saw touched, and the Air took in the Operation, for they must Scale. Therefore at a fit time, with an Actual Cautery, *viz.* a red hot Iron, you must fear them, but do it with that care, that you touch no part of the flesh or Vessels. Nor much hasten the Scale away, but move it lightly now and than, committing the rest to Nature, which possibly may shoot them within thirty dayes after the Amputation, but sometimes it may be longer. Lastly, When all these things are done, if any proud or spongy flesh should arise, (as is common) you must take it away with Cathereticks, as *Calcanthum, Red Precipitate*, but especially with *Burnt Alum*, which last is excellent, whether used alone, or mixed with the other. These precepts you are to follow till the Wound is perfectly healed; changing now and than your Medicines, as discretion, and the reason of the work shall require.

FINIS.

THE CONTENTS Of the CHYRURGERY.

Chapter I. *Of Pains in General.*

SEction I. *The Cure of Aches and Pains* Page 369.
2. *The Cure of Aches coming from the Pox.* ibid
3. *An Excellent Medicine for any Ach or Pain* 370
4. *A pricking pain of the Breast* ibid
5. *A pain in the Neck* ibid
6. *A pain in the Thigh* ibid
7. *A great pain in the Neck, with Convulsion* 371
8. *A great pain in the Head on one side* ibid
9. *A great pain in one of the Arms* ibid
10. *A great pain in the Shins with Nodes, &c.* ibid
11. *A great pain in the Hip, by taking co'd* 372
12. *Wandering Scorbutick pains in several parts* ibid
13. *A great pain and weakness in the Knee* ibid
14. *A great pain and weakness in the Back* ibid
15. *A great pain and swelling in both hands, and both Wrists* ibid
16. *A pain and numbness of one Arm* 373
17. *A great pain and hardness in a Maidens Breast* ibid
18. *A great pain and hardness in both Breasts* ibid
19. *A great pain and weakness in the Back* ibid
20. *A pain and numbness on one Thigh and Leg* 374
21. *A pain and weakness in one of the Wrists, coming by a blow* ibid
22. *A pain in the Reins; with stoppage of Urine* ibid
23. *A great pain in the Arm, after healing of a Wound* ibid
24. *Pains and Aches in the bones* 375
25. *Pains and Aches in the knees* ibid
26. *A pain in the left Arm* 376

27. *A pain in the side with much Melancholy* pag. 376
28. *A pain in the side with Melancholy* ibid
29. *A pain and swelling in the little Finger* ibid
30. *A great pain and inflammation in the Wrist* 377
31. *A great pain in the side* ibid

Chap. II. *Of Tumors.*

Sect. 1. *A Wolf or Cancer ulcerated, cured* 377
2. *A Cancer cured by an old Emperick* 378
3. *Another* ibid
4. *Herpes Miliaris or a Tetter* ibid
5. *A Tetter* ibid
6. *Another* ibid
7. *The Cure of Shingles* 379
8. *A Tetter or Ringworm* ibid
9. *Many Tetters cured* ibid
10. *The cures of Tetters in Womens Breasts* ibid
11. *The Scrophula or Kings Evil* ibid
12. *Another Cure of the same Disease* 380
13. *Another Cure of the Scrophula* ibid
14. *The Cure of a Wen* 381
15. *Swelling of the Cods* ibid
16. *Erysipelas* ibid
17. *Erysipelas* ibid
18. *Erysipelas in the Head with a difficulty of Swallowing* ibid
19. *An Oedomatous Tumor about the Emunctories of the Brain* 382
20. *Tumors in all the parts of the body cured* ibid
21. *Tumors in the Testicles* ibid
22. *The inflation or swelling of the whole body* ibid.
23. *A Tumor of the Jaw-bones and Neck* 384
24. *Apostem on the Chin* ibid
25. *Apostem in the Nostrils* ibid
26. *Another* ibid
27. *Another* ibid
28. *Another* ibid
29. *Of a Pestilential Bubo* ibid
30. *An Oedema upon the Knee* 386
31. *An Oedema upon the Knee of another Person* 387
32. *A great and painful swelling upon the back of the hand* ibid
33. *A Scirrhus upon a Womans left Breast* ibid
34. *A Scirrhus in another Womans Breast* ibid
35. *A Scirrhus in another Breast* 388
36. *A Cancer not Ulcerated* ibid
37. *A Cancer not Ulcerated in another person* ibid
38. *A Phlegmone upon a Childs Leg* ibid

Chap. III. *Of Wounds.*

Sect. 1. *The Cure of a wound in the Head and the Hand* 389
2. *The cure of another wound in the Head* ibid
3. *A Wound in the Breast* ibid
4. *The Cure of one that had his Nose cut off, and set on again* 390
5. *A Wound in the Arm* ibid
6. *Another great chance which hapned in* Africa ibid
7. *A Wound* 391
8. *Another Wound* ibid
9. *A Wound* ibid
10. *A wound of the Face, by burning with Gunpowder* ibid
11. *Of Wounds in the Head* 392
12. *A wound in the side of the Head* ibid

13. *A*

3. *A dangerous Wound in the Head* ibid
4. *A wound on the Ear which reached the Scull* ibid
5. *Three wounds in the Head with fracture of the Scull* ibid
6. *Of contused Wounds* 393
7. *Another Wound* ibid
8. *A Wound in the Head, with a fracture of the Scull* ibid
9. *Wounds by a Shot or a Lance* 394
10. *Another expeditious way of healing Wounds* ibid
11. *A Wound in the Eye with a Splinter* ibid
12. *A puncture in the Eye with a Knife* ibid
13. *A Hand wounded* ibid
14. *A wound through the Arm* ibid
15. *A wound in the right Arm by a Sword* 395
16. *A wound by the biting of a Viper* ibid
17. *A wound on the Eye* ibid
18. *A wound in the upper part of the Eye, through the Eye-lid* ibid
19. *A wound of the Eye, wherein the Pupilla, seemed to be started out, and the Patient stone blind thereof* ibid
20. *A wound upon the back of the hand* 396
21. *A wound on the Leg by a Hatchet* ibid
22. *A wound on the Leg by a Fall* ibid
23. *A wound with a Sword on the left Arm* ibid
24. *A contused wound on the Head, without hurt of the Scull* 397
25. *A finger almost cut off* ibid
26. *A wound on the Eye-brow, made by a blow* ibid
27. *Many other wounds suddenly healed* ibid

Chap. IV. *Of Ulcers.*

Sect. 1. *The cure of a sore Arm and Leg* 398
2. *Fistulaes in the Breast* ibid
3. *A Fistula in the lower parts* 399
4. *Ulcers over the whole Body* ibid
5. *An Ulcerous Lassitude or weariness of the whole body* ibid
6. *An Ulcer in the upper part of the Palate* 400
7. *The Throat and Larynx Ulcerated* ibid
8. *A corroding Ulcer* ibid
9. *Ulcers on the Thighs* 401
10. *The cure of an Ulcer in the Arm* ibid
11. *The cure of an Ulcer in the Leg* ibid
12. *An Ulcer or Sore* 402
13. *An Ulcer in the upper Lip* ibid
14. *An Ulcer in the Throat* ibid
15. *An ulcer of the Thumb* ibid
16. *An Ulcerated Leg* ibid
17. *A putrified Ulcer in the Leg* ibid
18. *Ulcers in the Leg* ibid
19. *Old Rotten Sores or ulcers* 403
20. *Ulcers in most parts of the body* ibid
21. *Ulcers in a Child* ibid
22. *Ulcers* 404
23. *A Fistula in the right Testicle* ibid
24. *A Fistula* ibid
25. *A Fistula* 405
26. *An Ulcer in the Hand of long continuance* ibid
27. *An ulcer on the out side of the Thigh* 406
28. *An Ulcer in the Leg* ibid
29. *Another* ibid
30. *An inveterate and filthy Ulcer on the head with Scabs* ibid
31. *An old ulcer on the brawn of the Arm* 407
32. *An*

32. *An Ulcerated Cancer on the upper Lip.* 407
33. *An Ulcer and Cancer on a Womans Breast* 408
34. *An Ulcerated Erysipelas* ibid.
35. *A Fistulous Ulcer cured* ibid.

Chap. V. *Of Fractures and Luxation.*

Sect. 1. *A Luxation* 409
2. *A Fracture in the Thigh-bone of a Child* ibid.
3. *A Fracture in a Mans Leg broken short off, without a wound* 410
4 *A Fracture in another Mans Leg.* ibid.
5. *A Fracture in a Youths Leg, with a wound* ibid.
6. *Another like Fracture in the Leg with a wound* 411
7. *A Laxation of the Knee-bone* ibid.
8. *Another Laxation of the Knee outwards* 412
9. *A Laxation of the Talus or Ankle-bone* ibid.
10. *Another Laxation of the Talus or Ankle-bone* ibid.
11. *A dislocation of the Carpus or Wrist outwardly* 413

Chap. VI. *Of the Gout.*

Sect. 1. *The Cure of the Gout* 414
2. *The Gout* ibid.
3. *The cure of the Gout* ibid.
4. *The cure of the Gout and Aches coming from heat* 415
5. *Another Cure of the Gout and Scurvy* ibid.
6. *The Gout or Pain in the Joynts* ibid.
7. *Another such like distemper* 41
8. *Of the Gout* ibi
9. *The Gout in the Hand and Wri* 41
10. *The Gout in both Hands a Feet* ibi
11. *The Gout in the left-hand* ibi
12. *The Gout in the Arm and Wr* 41
13. *The Gout in a lusty young m* ibi
14. *The Gout in Hands, Wrists, A kles, and great Toes* ibi
15. *The Gout in the Hands and Wri* 41
16. *The Gout, with pain and obstr ction of the Reins* ibi
17. *The Gout in the left Hand, a a Paralysis in the right Arm* 42
18. *The Gout in the feet from a b Cause* ibi
19. *The Gout in hands and feet fro a hot Cause* ibi
20. *The Gout in the right hand* 42
21. *The Gout in both hands, and t little fingers* ibi
22. *The Gout in the left Hand, Wr and Elbow* ibi
23. *The Gout in the great Toe of t right foot* 42
24. *The Gout vehemently in the le Thumb* ibi
25. *The Gout in both Arms and Han* ibi
26. *The Gout in the left Hand, a left great Toe* ibi
27. *The Gout in the left hand, wi a pain or Stitch in the left si* ibi
28. *The Gout in the great Toe* 42
29. *The Gout in the left Foot a Ankle, with the Collick, and pa in the Reins, with stoppage of t Urine* ibi
30. *The Gout in the right foot wi Chollick and Vomiting* ibi

31. *The Gout in both Legs with Cholick pains* 424
32. *The Gout with an extream Vomiting* ibid.
33. *The Gout in both Knees* ibid.
34. *The Gout in the Arms and Feet* ibid.
35. *The Gout in all the left side* 425
36. *The Gout in a Patient cured with Topicks* ibid.
37. *The Gout in both hands in another Patient* ibid.
38. *The Gout in the left Ankle, and right great Toe* 426
39. *The Gout in both Knees* ibid.
40. *The Gout in an aged man, from a cold cause* ibid.
41. *The Gout in the hands and fingers in a scorbutick habit* ibid.
42. *The Gout in several scorbutick persons* 427
43. *The Gout in the Wrist, with a contracture in the Elbow* ibid.
44. *The Gout in both hands and fingers, with a contraction in the fingers of one hand* 428
45. *The Gout exulcerated* ibid.
46. *The Gout in the little fingers of the left hand* 429
47. *The Gout cured with* Our Angelus Mineralis ibid.
48. *The Gout in the Ankles, with a Leperous disposition of both Legs* ibid.
49. *The Gout in the left Shoulder, which descended down the whole left side even to the Toes* ibid.
50. *The Gout of more than 25 years standing cured* 430

Chap. VII. *Of the Sciatica.*

Sect. 1. *The Cure of a painful Sciatica* 431
2. *Another* ibid.
3. *The Hip-pain* ibid.
4. *A like distemper* 432
5. *Another of the same nature, with a withering of the Leg* ibid.
6. *A Sciatica in a middle aged woman* 433
7. *A Sciatica in another person* ibid.
8. *An ancient Man afflicted with the Sciatica* ibid.
9. *The Sciatica in a middle aged Man* 434
10. *The Sciatica in a labouring fellow* ibid.
11. *The Sciatica in a middle aged Woman* 435
12. *The Sciatica in an antient Woman* ibid.
13. *The Sciatica in a young man* ibid.
14. *The Sciatica, with pain in the Reins of the Back* ibid.
15. *The Sciatica, with a kind of Rheumatism over the whole body* 436

Chap. VIII. *Of hurts of the Head.*

Sect. 1. *Talpa, with rottenness of the Scull* 437
2. *The cure of a scald Head* ibid.
3. *Another cure of a scalded head* ibid.
4. *Another cure* ibid.
5. *A Wound on the Temporal Muscle, with hurt of the Artery* ibid.
6. *An ulcerated Cancer upon the upper Lip* 438

7. *Many Pocky Ulcers upon the head and Belly* 439
8. *An intolerable Hemicrania or Megrim* ibid
9. *A Leprosie all over the Head* ibid
10. *A Fungus on the Eye-brow Ulcerated* ibid
11. *A wound made in the head by a Club* 440
12. *An Ulcer in one of the Ears* ibid
13. *A wound of the Head, with shaving off a piece of the Scull* 441
14. *A depression of the Scull in a Child* ibid

Chap. IX. *Of Hurts of the Arms and Fingers.*

Sect. 1. *A Scirrhus* 442
2. *Panaritium or Whitlow* ibid
3. *Another manner of Cure* ibid
4. *The Cure of Lithen or Impetigo* ibid
5. *Another* ibid
6. *Wounds made by a blunt Cleaver, on two fingers Ends* ibid
7. *A Rebellious Ulcer on the middle Finger of the left hand* 443
8. *An old Ulcer in the brawn of the right Arm* ibid
9. *A Node upon the left Arm, between the Elbow and Wrist* ibid
10. *A large Gum upon the right Arm in another person* ibid
11. *A Gangreen in a Womans hand* 444
12. *A strumous swelling and ulcer in the hand of a young man* 445
13. *A Whitloe upon the middle finger* 446
14. *A contusion on the brawn of the Arm, and back of the Hand* ibid
15. *A painful swelling of the Wrist* ibid

Chap. X. *Of Diseases of the Throat.*

Sect. 1. *The Squinancy* 447
2. *Another* ibid
3. *The Quinzy* ibid
4. *The falling down of the Uvula, with the inflammation of the Almonds* ibid
5. *A sore Throat in a woman with Child* 448
6. *A sore Throat with swelling of the Amygdale* ibid
7. *A swelling and soreness of the Throat without ulceration* ibid
8. *A true Quinsey in a lusty young man* 445
9. *A Quinsey in another man* ibid
10. *A Quinsey brought to Suppuration* ibid
11. *A Quinsey in a new married wife* 45
12. *A Quinsey cured without Suppuration* ibid
13. *An Inflammation of the Throat*
14. *An Inflammation of the Throat cured with Opium* 45

Chap. XI. *Of Diseases of the Nose.*

Sect. 1. *Bleeding at the Nose* 45
2. *The stopping of the Bleeding at the Nose* ibid
3. *Another for the same* ibid
4. *Another Remedy* 45
5. *A Bleeding at the Nose* ibid

6. *Bleed*

6. *Bleeding at the Nose in another man* ibid
7. *Bleeding at the Nose in a young woman* 453
8. A *vehement Hemorrhage* ibid
9. A *constant Hemorrhage for several weeks* ibid
10. *Many cured of Bleeding at Nose by taking Opiates* ibid
11. A *Malignant ulcer of the Nose* 454
12. A *Nose swelled as big as three or four Noses with the Kings Evil* ibid
13. *An old inveterate Ulcer of the Nostrils* ibid
14. *The Nose and upper Lip swelled with the Kings Evil* ibid
16. *Sore Eyes in a little Girl* ibid
17. *Sore running Eyes in another Girl* ibid
18. *Sore running Eyes in a little youth with a Film* 460
19. *Pin and Web in the Eye of a Maid-servant* ibid
20. *Pin and Web in the Eye of another Person* ibid
21. *Sore Eyes from the Kings Evil* ibid
22. A *vehement Inflammation of the Eyes* 461
23. An *Ulcer in the Canthus of the Right Eye* ibid
24. A *running Ulcer of Fistula in the Canthus of the Left Eye* ibid

Chap. XII. *Of Hurts of the Eyes.*

Sect. 1. A *Dimness of the Sight* 455
2. A *flux of Blood from the Eyes* ibid
3. A *pin and web in the Eyes* 456
4. *Another Remedy* ibid
5. A *water for sore Eyes* ibid
6. *Ophthalmia or Bleardness* 457
7. *Another like Case* ibid
8. An *ungula, or Nail in the Eye so called* ibid
9. *Cataract of the Eyes* ibid
10. A *Suffusion or Cataract in the Eye* 458
11. *Nictalopia* ibid
12. An *inflation or swelling of the the Eyes* ibid
13. A *Meliceres Tumor in the Right Eye-brow* ibid
14. *Dimness of sight with other Symptoms* 459
15. *Running of the Eyes, Dimness of Sight and Films* ibid

Chap. XIII. *Of Diseases of the Fundament.*

Sect. I. *Ficus in Ano* 462
2. *Another* ibid
3. A *Cancerated Hemorrhoides* ibid
4. *The Hemorrhoides* 463
5. *Hemorrhoides* ibid
6. *Another* ibid
7. *Another* ibid
8. *The Piles or Hemorrhoides* ibid
9. *The Piles in another Person* ibid
10. *The Piles or Hemorrhoides in another* ibid
11. *The Piles ulcerated* 465
12. *The Piles Ulcerated in another* ibid
13. *The Piles not Ulcerated* ibid
14. *Ficus in Ano cured* ibid
15. *Ficus in Ano Ulcerated* 466
16. Verrucæ Ani, *Warts of the Fundament* ibid
17. *Warts of the Fundament Ulcerated* ibid

Chap. XIV. *Of Hurts of the Legs and Feet.*

Sect. 1. *A tumour or swelling in the Leg and Foot* 467
2. *Chilblains* ibid.
3. *Corns on the Feet* ibid.
4. *An old Ulcer in the small of the left Leg* 468
5. *A cavernous Fistula in the instep* ibid.
6. *Chilblains cured* 469
7. *Kibes or Ulcerated Chilblains cured* ibid.
8. *An Ulcerated Chilblain, on the outside the instep, near the sole of the foot* ibid.
9. *Corns on the Toes* ibid.
10. *A great weakness in the Ankles, whereby it was often put out of joynt* 470
11. *A great weakness in the Ankle* ibid.
12. *A broad Ulcer upon the Skin, which would not be easily healed* ibid.
13. *The Ankle strained, not out of joynt* ibid.

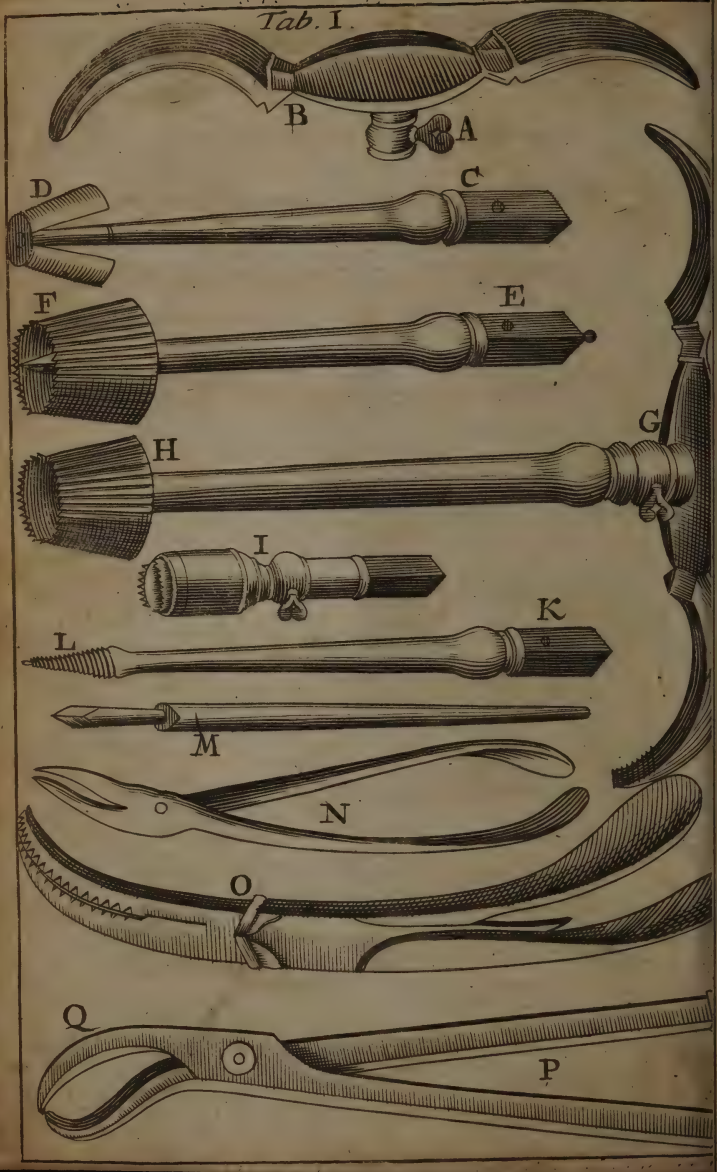
Chap. XV. *Of Chyrurgick Instruments and Operations*

Sect. 1. *Of the opening of Tumours* 471
2. *How the Apostem is to be opened* ibid.
3. *A farther use of the Fleam or Lancet* ibid.
4. *A farther use of the incision Knife* 472
5. *Of the Application of Cauteries in Apostems* ibid.
6. *Actual Cauteries used for other occasions* ibid.
7. *The use of Actual Cauteries in making Issues* ibid.
8. *The actual Seton Cautery* ibid.
9. *The actual Cautery for the* Ranula 473
10. *Cautions in opening of Abscesses or Apostems* ibid.
11. *The swelling or exulceration of the Columella or Uvula* ibid.
12. *Of the Paracentesis in a Dropsie* 474
13. *Of the cure of Ruptures* 475
14. *Another way of curing Ruptures* ibid.
15. *A third way of curing Ruptures* ibid.
16. *A caution in curing Ruptures* 476
17. *Of the kinds of Sutures* ibid.
18. *The first kind of Suture* ibid.
19. *The second kind of Suture* 477
20. *The third kind of Suture* ibid.
21. *The fourth kind of Suture* 478
22. *The fifth kind of Suture, called the dry Suture* ibid.
23. *The composition of the sticking Emplaster* 479
24. *To remove things out of the Eyes* ibid.
25. *The application of the Seton* 480
26. *The Bones of the Nose broken* ibid.
27. *The Cartilages of the Ears cut* 481
28. *Convulsions of the Mouth* ibid.
29. *Of Fractures of the Scull, their number and names* ibid.
30. *Rational signs of a fracture of the Scull* 482
31. *Sensible signs of a fracture of the Scull* ibid.
32. *Of*

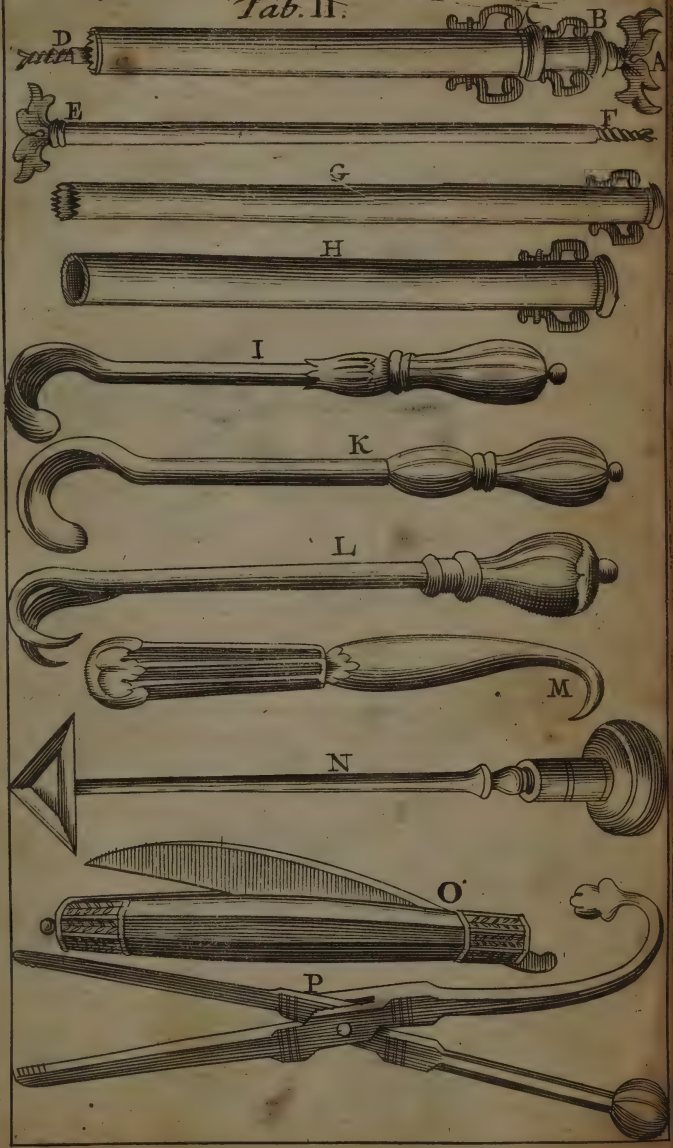
32. *Of a Fissure, the first kind of Fracture of the Scull* 488
33. *To make the incision* ibid
34. *What is to be done after the incision* ibid
35. *The next dressing how to be managed* 484
36. *Of contusions of the Scull, the second kind of Fracture* ibid
37. *What is to be done after Incision* ibid
38. *What must be done if the Peircer will not do* 485
39. *What must be done when Fractured or depressed on one side only* ibid
40. *What must be done if the upper Table only be contused* ibid
41. *Of an Effracture of the Scull, the third kind* ibid
42. *To smooth the Edges of the Bones of the Scull* 486
43. *Of the* Sedes *or Seat, the fourth kind of fracture of the Scull* ibid
44. *What must be done in the Cure of the* Sedes *or Seat* 487
45. *Of a contra-fissure, the fifth kind of fracture* ibid
46. *Of a fracture of the Scull, whether penetrating or not* 488
47. *A simple wound of the head* ibid
48. *A complicated wound of the Head* ibid
49. *What must be done after cleansing the Wound* 489
50. *What must be done if the bone be altered, or the seat of the Instrument appears* ibid
51. *A wound of the Head, Scull made bare, and a Capillary Fissure not penetrating* ibid
52. *A wound of the Head with a fissure that penetrates the Scull* 490
53. *A wound of the Head with a narrow Fissure of the Scull* 491
54. *What must be done after the Trepanning is over* ibid
55. *What is to be done, when good Quittor appears* 492
56. *A wound with a fissure that penetrates and gapes wide enough* ibid
57. *A wound of the Head, Crack in the Scull large enough, and hurt of the* Dura Mater ibid
58. *A fracture of the Scull and wound of the* Pia Mater 493
59. *A wound of the Temporal Muscles, Pericranium and Vessels* ibid
60. *The composition of the Royal Styptick Water for the former Medicine* 494
61. *A superficial wound of the Temporal Muscles* ibid
62. *A wound of the Temporal Muscle with a narrow fissure of the Scull under it* ibid
63. *A wound of the Temporal Muscle, with a wide fissure in the Scull* 495
64. *A contusion of the Head, with breaking the Skin, and the Scull thrust in* ibid
65. *A contusion in Children, the skin being whole, with depression of the Scull* ibid
66. *A contusion with depression of the Scull, without a fissure, and the skin being whole, in People of years* 496
67. *A contusion in elder Persons, with depression of the Scull and Fractures of the inner Table; the skin and outward Table whole* ibid
68. *A Contusion and depression of the Scull, with a broad Fissure in the middle of it.* 497
69. *A depression of the Scull, with a narrow Fissure in the middle of it* ibid
70. *A*

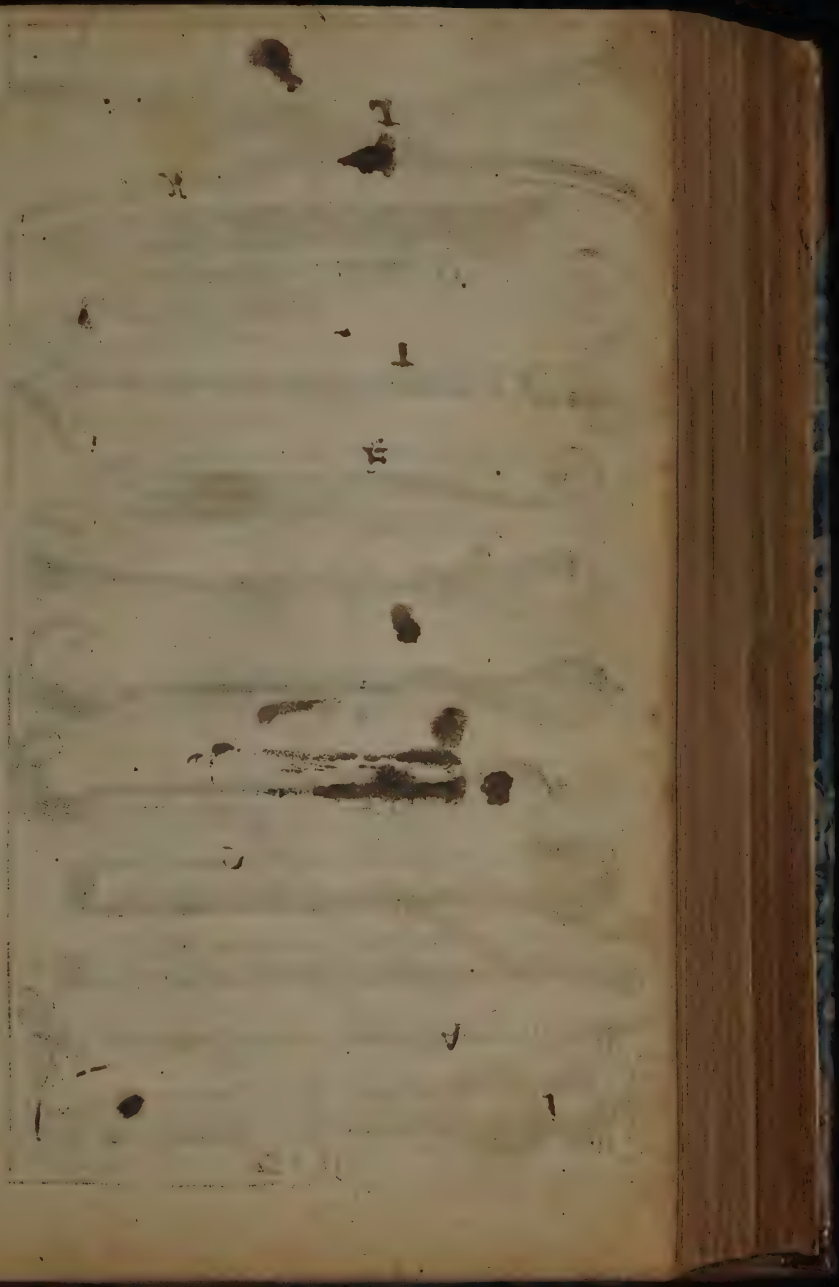
70. *A depression, with a broad or narrow Fissure, at the side of the depression.* 497
71. *Of the Trepan in particular* ibid
72. *What must be done after the Sealing of the Bone* 498
73. *Places of the Scull which will not bear the Trepan* ibid
74. *What other hurts follows the Wounding the Temporal Muscle* 499
75. *Proud or Fungous flesh in a fracture of the Temple bone* ibid
76. *Of the Corruption and Rottenness of the bones of the Scull* 500
77. *How this Cariosity or rottenness of the bone must be cured.* ibid
78. *What must be done if the Bone be Spacelated.* 501
79. *Of the hurts of the* Dura Mater *in a fracture of the Scull.* ibid
80. *What must be done if the* Dura Mater *be tumified in the case aforesaid.* ibid
81. *What must be done if the* Dura Mater *suffers with an Inflammation, with a Flegmon out at the fracture above the Edges of the Scull.* 502
82. *What must be done if the* Dura Mater *is black or putrefied.* ibid
83. *Of Wounds of the Neck and Throat.* 503
84. *Of stopping the Blood.* 504
85. *What is to be done, if the* Aspera Arteria, *or Gullet be divided* ibid
86. *Of Wounds of the Thorax, or Breast which penetrate* ibid
87. *How the Blood must be gotten out of the Thorax.* 505
88. *What must be done if the Orifice becomes Fistulous.* ibid
89. *Of Gunshot Wounds in General.* 506
90. *The Signs and Prognosticks of Gunshot Wounds.* ibid
91. *The first intention of the Cure of Gunshot Wounds.* 507
92. *What must be done if the Bullet be almost through on the other side* ibid
93. *The second intention of Cure, which is the first Dressing after the Bullet is drawn forth* ibid
94. *How the wound must be ordered if there be no putrefaction* 508
95. *What remains to be done, if the contusion be extraordinary great* 509
96. *The way of ordering the second Dressing* 510
97. *What must be done if the Wound yields very much Quittor* 511
98. *The binding up the Wound, and drawing forth shattered Bones* ibid
99. *What remains to be done, after the second dressing* 512
100. *What the particulars observable in this case are* ibid
101. *How to mitigate the pain, if it should yet remain* 513
102. *Of wounds made with* Arrows, *Javelins, &c.* 514
103. *How to take a dart, Javelin or* Arrow, *when it is broken short off* ibid
104. *How to get forth the Head of a Pike, Javelin, or* Arrow, *when it is broken short off* 515
105. *What must be done, if the point of the weapon should be fixed in the Bone* ibid
106. *What must be done if the weapon should be poysoned* ibid
107. *Of a Gangreen in General* 516
108. *The Signs of a Gangreen* ibid
109 *The Prognosticks of a Gangreen* 517

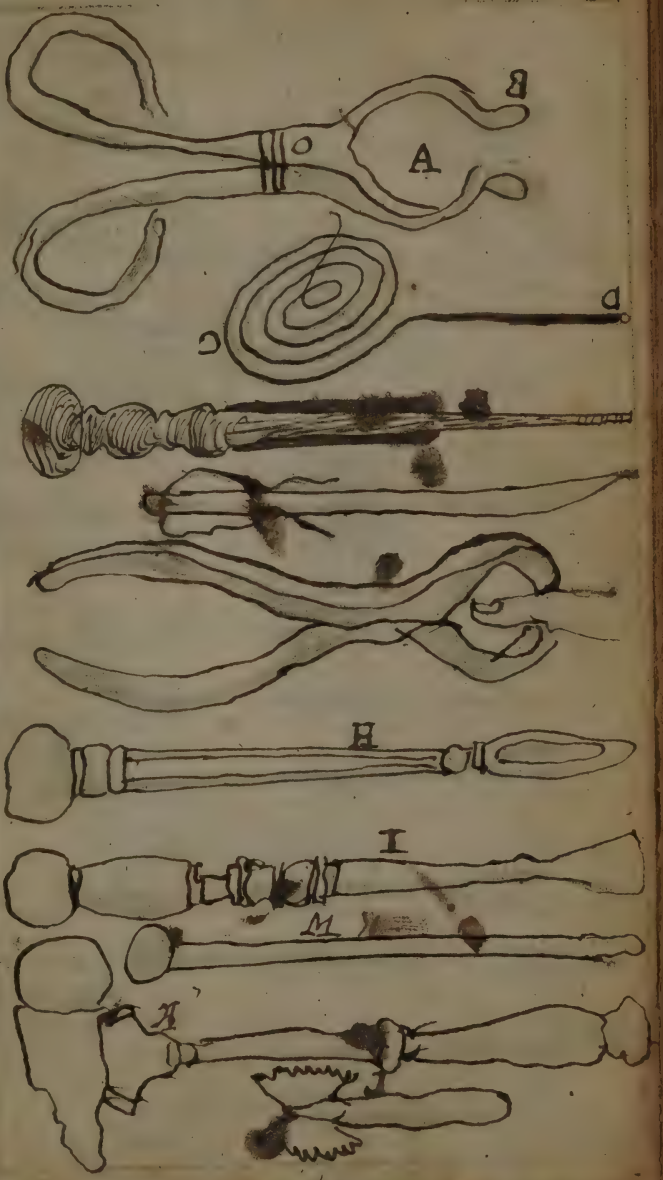
110. *Of the Cure of a Gangreen before Mortification* 518
111. *What must be done, when upon Scarrification, the blood comes forth freely* 518
112. *Of the manner of Amputation* 519
113. *What must be done after the flesh is divided* 520
114. *How the flux of Blood must be stayed* ibid
115. *How to stop the flux, by tying the ends of the Vessels* 521
116. *Another way to stop the flux of Blood* ibid
117. *What is to be done after the Member is cut off* 522
118. *How the part is to be clothed and laid* ibid
119. *What is to be done to the part upon any convulsive pain or motion* 523
120. *How the bone is to be scalled, and proud Flesh removed* ibid


Tab. I.
B
A
D
C
F
E
G
H
I
K
L
M
N
O
Q
P

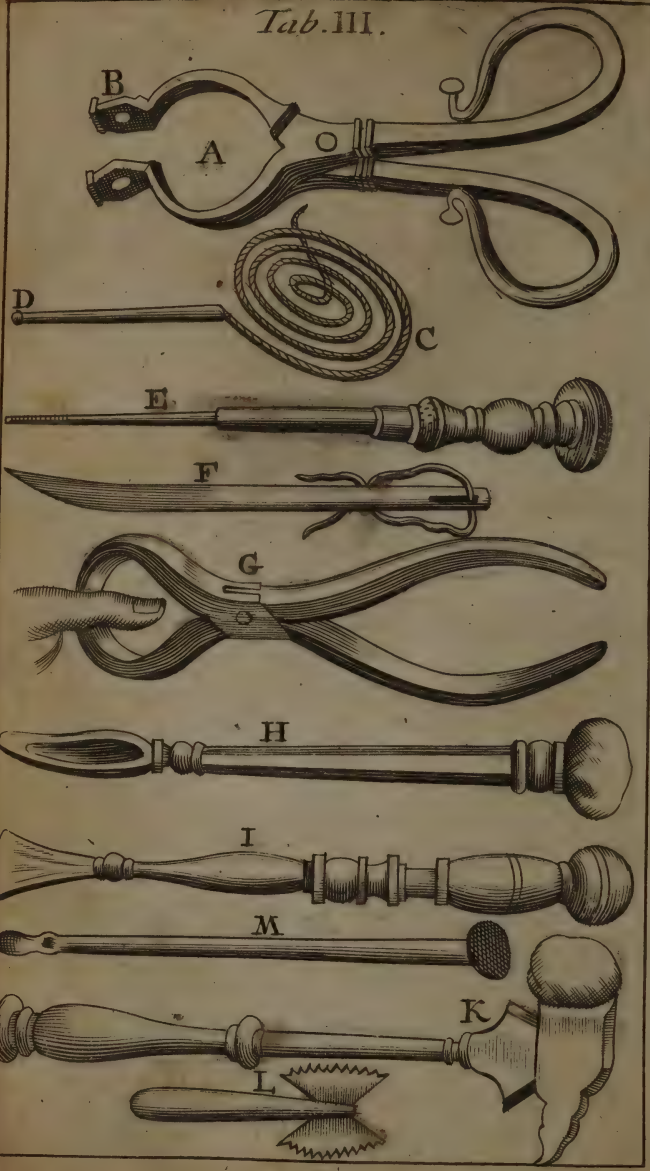
Tab. II.



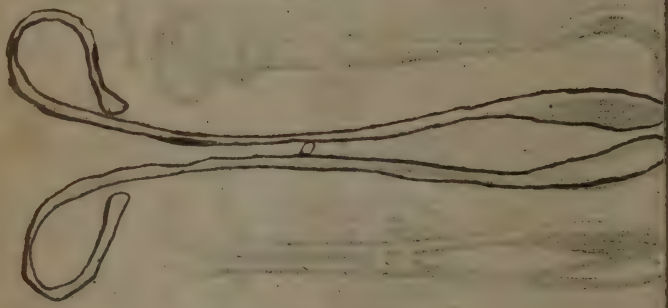



B
A
C
D
H
I
M
N

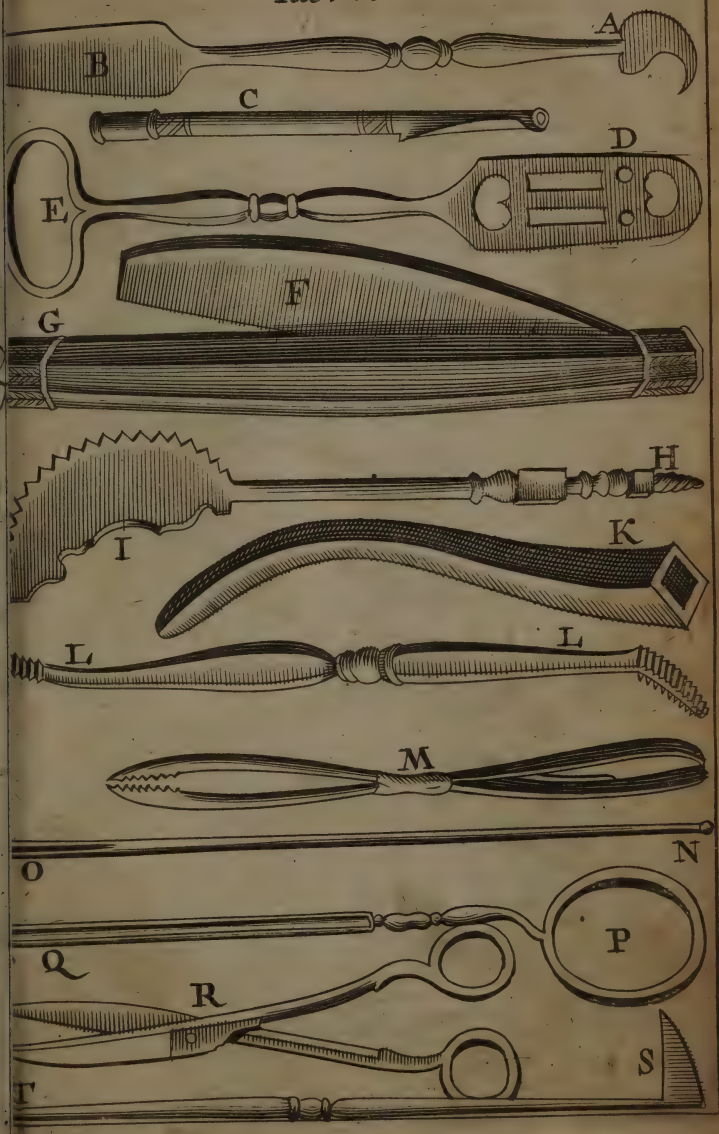
Tab. III.

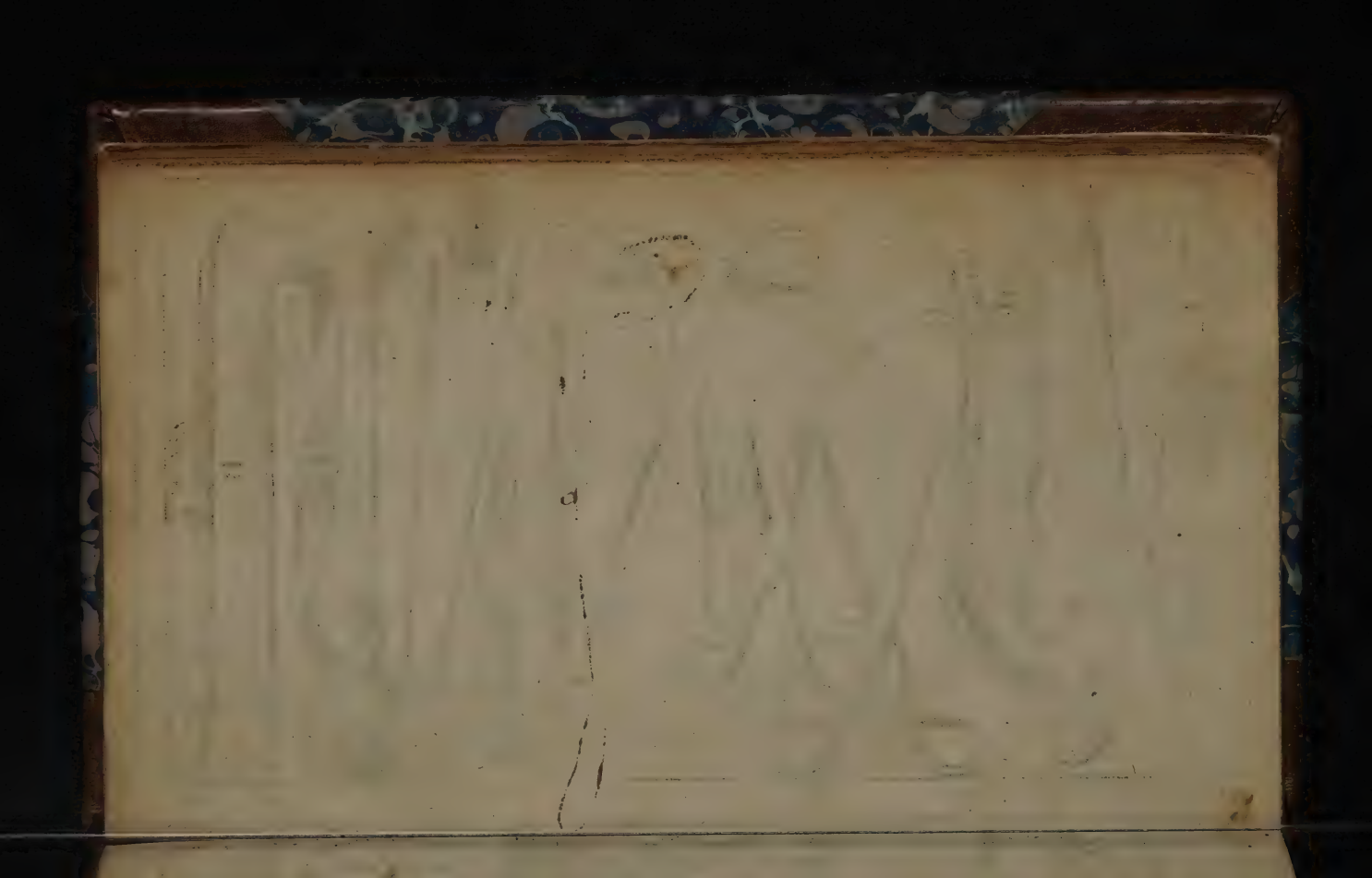


A
Tab. IV.
B
D
E
F
G
H
I
K
L
M
C
O
N
Q
P
R

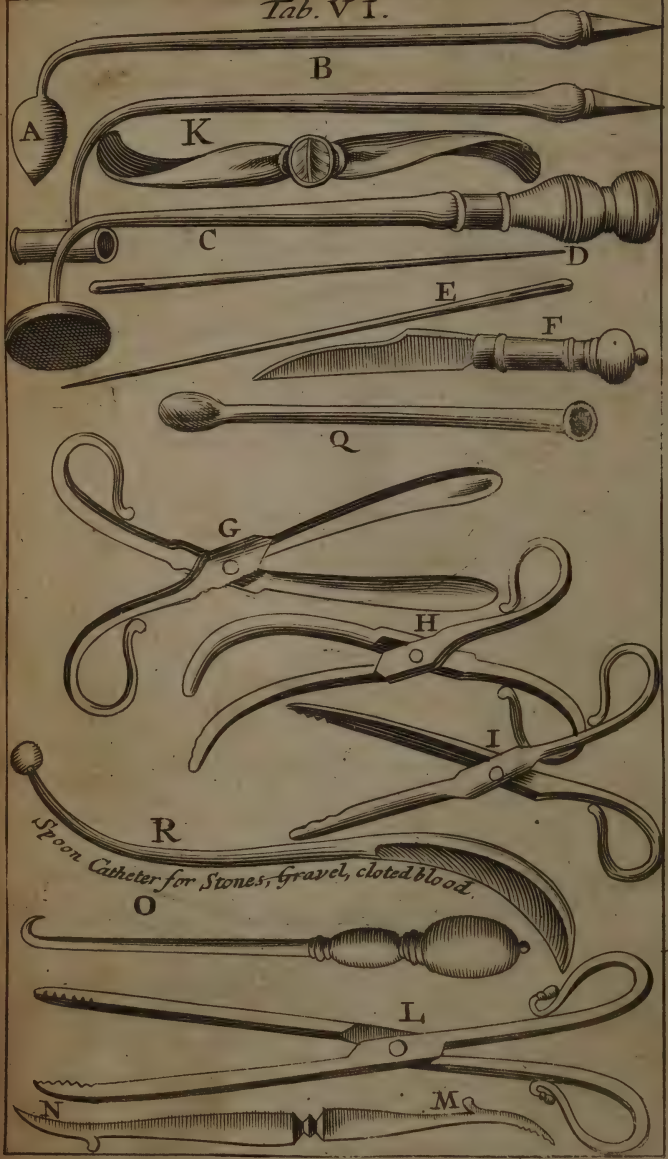


Tab.V.





Tab. VI.


B
A
K
C
D
E
F
Q
G
H
I
R
Spoon Catheter for Stones, Gravel, cloted blood.
O
L
N
M

Tab. VII.

Tab. VIII.

A TABLE,

Of the Chapters and Sections in the Select Physical Observations.

BOOK *Prima.*

Chapter I. *Of the Headach.*

Section 1. *Headach, with sweating of the Head.* Page 1.
. *Pain of the Head.* ibid.
. *A great pain in the hinder part of the Head* p. 2.
. *Another of the same Disease* ibid.
. *A pain of the Head in a Woman with Child* p. 3.
. *Pain of one half of the Head, or the* Hemicrania ibid.
. *Headach with a Vertigo* ibid.
. *Headach, with dimness of Sight, Swimming, Jaundice, and Lost Appetite* p. 4.
. *Headach and want of Appetite* ibid
. *An old Headach in a young man* ibid.

Chap. II. *Of the Vertigo.*

Sect. 1. *A Vertigo, with pain of the Head* pag. 5.
2. *A Vertigo, by consent from the Stomach* p. 6.
3. *The Vertigo* ibid.
4. *A Vertigo or swimming in the Head* ibid.
5. *An old Vertigo, or swimming in the Head* p. 7.
6. *A Vertigo, or Scotomia* ibid.
7. *A Vertigo cured in a man forty years of Age.* ibid.

Chap. III. *Of Deafness.*

Sect. 1. *Deafness in a man grown into years* p. 8.

2. *Another troubled with the like affect* pag. 8.
3. *A Deafness and Tinkling, or noise in the Ears* ibid.
4. *Great difficulty of Hearing, with Ulcers of the Ear* p. 9.
5. *A perfect Deafness cured* ibid.
6. *A Woman deaf of one Ear, and thick of Hearing on the other* ibid.
7. *Difficulty of Hearing* p. 10.
8. *Difficulty of Hearing, and a noise in the Ears from a fall* ibid.

Chap. IV. *Of Madness.*

Sect. 1. *Madness from Grief and Discontent* p. 11.
2. *A Madness and Schirrous Tumor* p. 12.
3. *A Madness cured by* Antimony ibid.
4. *Madness from Love* ibid.
5. *Madness or Frenzie from a sharp Feaver* p. 13.
6. *Madness, with want of sleep.* ibid.
7. *Another troubled with Madness and want of sleep* ibid.
8. *Melancholy Madness* ibid.
9. *A furious Madness* p. 14.
10. *Melancholy Madness in a young Merchant* ibid.
11. *Madness occasioned by a Philtre* p. 15.

Chap. V. *Of Melancholy.*

Sect. 1. *Melancholy and Gangreen* ibid.
2. *Melancholy in a married Woman* p. 16.
3. *A Hypocondriack Melancholy with other Symptoms* ibid.
3. *Melancholy in a young man, accompanied with Temptations of the the Devil* p. 17.
4. *Melancholy and long sadness* ibid.
5. *Melancholy in a man well stricken in years* p. 18.
6. *Melancholy in a middle Aged person* ibid.
7. *Melancholy in a person possessed with the Devil* ibid.

Chap. VI. *Of Lethargy and Carus.*

Sect. 1. *The Sleepy Disease in Children* p. 20.
2. *A Lethargy cured by a Cautery.* ibid.
3. *A Lethargy in a middle aged man* ibid.
4. *A sleepy Disease cured with a sleepy remedy* p. 21.
5. *A Lethargy* ibid.
6. *Lethargies cured by Paracelsus.* ibid.
7. *A Carus* p. 22.

Chap. VII. *Falling-sickness and Catalepsis.*

Sect. 1. *Astonishment or Congelation* p. 22.
2. *The Falling-sickness in a young Child* ibid.
3. *A Boy of three years old cured of the Falling-sickness* p. 23.
4. *An Epilepsie cured in a young man* ibid.

Chap. VIII. *Of Smelling Lost.*

Sect. 1. *The privation of Smelling* p. 24.
2. *Smelling lost by taking a great cold* ibid.
3. *Smelling lost in a woman forty years of Age* ibid.
4. *Smelling lost in an Ancient man* p. 25.
5. *Smelling lost in a Maid-servant taking a great Cold* ibid.

Chap.

Chap. IX. *Of the Hiccough.*

Sect. 1. *The cure of the Hiccough* pag. 26.
2. *The Hiccough in a young Maiden* ibid.
3. *A perpetual Hiccough in a youth* ibid.
4. *An immoderate Hiccough* ibid.
5. *Another vehement Hiccough* ibid.

Chap. X. *Of the Green-sickness.*

Sect. 1. *The Green-sickness* p. 27.
2. *A depraved Appetite, or Green-sickness* ibid.
3. *Another troubled with the same.* ibid.
4. *Appetite destroyed or lost* p. 28.
5. *The Green-sickness and looseness* ibid.
6. *The Green-sickness cured by a Magistral syrup* ibid.
7. *The Green-sickness, with Cholick pains* p. 30.

Chap. XI. *Of a Cough.*

Sect. 1. *A Cough and shortness of Breath* p. 30.
2. *A Cough and shortness of Breath* ibid.
3. *A Cough, Asthma, Thirst, Appetite lost* ibid.
4. *A Cough, Asthma, Thirst, Appetite lost* p. 31.
5. *An old Cough and asthma* ibid.
6. *An old Cough and asthma* ibid.
7. *A Cough and asthma* ibid.
8. *A Cough and shortness of Breath* p. 32.
9. *A most vehement Cough, shortness of Breath, and difficulty of Breathing* ibid.
10. *A long Cough, with pain and noise in the Ear* ibid.
11. *A vehement Cough with shortness of Breath* p. 32
12. *A vehement old Cough* ibid.
13. *An old Cough, Pissing Matter, Gravel, Rupture* p. 33.
14. *A Cough and Catarrh in an Infant* ibid.
15. *A Cough, shortness of Breath, and pains of the shoulders and arms* ibid.
16. *An inveterate Cough* p. 34.
17. *A Cough, with shortness of breath, and a suspition of a consumption of the Lungs* ibid.
18. *A dry Cough* p. 35.
19. *A fierce dry Cough* p. 36.
20. *An uneasie difficult Cough* ibid.
21. *A vehement Cough, with lose of Appetite* p. 37.
22. *A most troublesome Cough* ibid.
23. *A Cough from a Catarrh* p. 38.
24. *A Cough* ibid.
25. *Cough of the Lungs* ibid.
26. *Another Remedy* ibid.
27. *Another Remedy* ibid.
28. *A Cough, with a pain in the side* p. 39.
29. *A Cough or Consumption of the Lungs* ibid.
30. *A Vehement Cough* ibid.

Chap. XII. *Of a Peripneumonia.*

Sect. 1. *A Peripneumonia, inflamation of the Lungs, Asthma, Orthopnæa, spitting Blood, and Thirst* p. 39.
2. *A Peripneumonia with a continual Fever, difficulty of Breathing, vehement Cough, heaviness of the Breast, immense Thirst, and weakness of the whole body* ibid.
3. *A Peripneumonia with palpitation* p. 40.
4. *A Peripneumony and Catarrh on the Muscles of the Breast* p. 41.

5. *Peripneumonia, or inflammation of the Lungs* p 42
6. *A Peripneumony very dangerous* 43
7. *A Peripneumony in a young Virgin* p 44

Chap. XIII. *Of Spitting Blood.*

Sect. 1. *Spitting Blood, Pleurisie, and other symptoms* p 44
2. *Spitting of blood from the Lungs, with a Cough* p 45
3. *Spitting of blood in a new married woman* ibid
4. *Spitting of blood in a man* p 46
5. *Spitting of blood, which returned again* ibid
6. *Spitting of blood after a fever* ibid
7. *Spitting of blood, Dyspnœa, Cough, &c.* p 47
8. *Spitting of blood, with a vehement Cough, Consumption, &c.* p 48
9. *Spitting of blood, with vehement pain in the side, Cough, Feaver, Consumption, &c.* p 49
10. *Spitting of blood, with an intolerable pain of the stomach* p 51
11. *Spitting of blood occasioned by a fall* ibid
12. *Spitting of blood in another, which fell from the top of an house* p 52
13. *Spitting of blood in a young man after running of a Race* ibid
14. *Spitting of blood, with shortness of breathing* ibid
15. *Spitting of blood with pleuritick pains* p 53
16. *Spitting of blood, with a Fever and Vomiting* ibid
17. *Spitting of blood by reason of a vehement Cough* p 54
18. *Spitting of blood* ibid
19. *Another* ibid
20. *Another* p 55
21. *Another* ibid
22. *Spitting of blood in a young man, occasioned by a great fall* ibid
23. *Spitting and Vomiting of blood in a young Virgin from obstructions of her Courses* ibid
24. *Spitting blood in a young man afflicted with the Kings-Evil* ibid
25. *Spitting of blood with a Canker in the mouth and throat* p 56
26. *Spitting blood from a vehement Cough* p 57
27. *Spitting blood with vomiting* ibid
28. *Spitting of blood with a Scirrhus Tumor of the Spleen* ibid
29. *Spitting of blood, with a pining of the whole body* p 58
30. *Spitting of blood with obstruction of the Lungs, shortness of breathing* ibid

Chap. XIV. *Of a Consumption.*

Sect. 1. *The preservation of infants newly born from a wasting or Consumption* p 59
2. *A Phthisis, Ulcer or Consumption of the Lungs* ibid
3. *A preservative against the Phthisis* p 60
4. *A Phthisis or Consumption of the Lungs* ibid
5. *The like Affection* ibid
6. *A Phthisis* p 61
7. *A Phthisis or Consumption cured with womens Milk* ibid
8. *A Consumption cured only by the various use of Sugar of Roses* p 62
9. *A* Tabes, *or Consumption of the Back, arising from Venery, with a Gonorrhœa* p 63
10. *A Consumption in an Infant* ibid
11. *A Consumption arising from the Hip-Gout* p. 64
12. *An Atrophia by applying of Pitch* ibid
13. *A*

13. *A Consumption Asthmatical* p 65
13. *A Consumption from corrupt Lungs turned to an* Empyema p 66
14. *A Phthisis or Consumption from corrupt Lungs* ibid
15. *A Phthisis or Consumption from a wound in the Lungs* p 67
16. *A Consumption from wounded Lungs* ibid
17. *A Consumption of many years standing* p 68
18. *A Consumption in a middle aged woman* p 69
19. *A Consumption in another woman, about forty years of age* ibid
20. *A Consumption in a young Lady from Distemper of the Lungs* p 70
21. *A Consumption, with a vehement Cough, Spitting of blood* p 71
22. *A Consumption, with a continual Diarrhæa or Looseness* p 73
23. *A Consumption in a young man, with a vehement Diarrhæa* p 74
24. *A Consumption in a worthy Lady, of some years continuance* p 75
25. *A Consumption, with a vehement Catarrh, Rheumatisme, Running pains,* &c. ibid
26. *A Consumption, Catarrh, Rheumatisme, with a complication of many other Diseases. Advice concerning the same to a certain Noble Lady* p 76

Chap. XV. *Of the Asthma, Dyspnœa, Orthopœa.*

Sect. 1. *Asthma or shortness of breath* p 82
2. *A Dyspnea, or difficulty of breathing from default of the Organs, with a great weakness of the stomach* p 83
3. *A great Dyspnœa, or difficulty of breathing from default of the Organs* ibid
4. *A Dyspnœa, and a pain about the* Præcordia, *with a constipation of the Belly* ibid
5. *An high Asthma in a Fryer* p 84
6. *An Asthma in an antient woman* ibid
7. *An Orthopœa, or straitness of breath* ibid
8. *An Asthma in a woman* ibid
9. *Asthma, Thirst, want of Appetite, and swelling on the Head and Face* ibid
10. *An Asthma and Flux of the Belly* p 85
11. *An Asthma, Cough,* &c. ibid
12. *An Asthma, Cough, and want of Appetite* ibid
13. *An Asthma, Cough, Thirst, want of Appetite, Vomiting* ibid
14. *An Asthma and Looseness* p 86
15. *An Asthma, Wheezing, and an old Looseness* ibid
16. *An Asthma in a middle aged woman* ibid
17. *An Asthma in a very ancient woman* ibid
18. *An Asthma and weak Digestion* p 87
19. *An Asthma, want of Appetite and bad Digestion* ibid
20. *An Asthma in a middle aged man* ibid
21. *An Asthma with difficulty of breathing* p 88
22. *An Asthma in a young Student* ibid
23. *An Asthma or shortness of breath* ibid
24. *An Asthma, Cough, Gripings in the Bowels, Black Jaundies,* &c. ibid
25. *An Asthma and Cough* p 89
26. *An Asthma very dangerous* ibid

27. an Asthma and Cough p 89
28 an Asthma, Cough, want of appetite, Vertigo ibid
29. an Asthma, Loathing, Dyspepsia, &c. p 190
30. an Asthma, Orthopnæa, and great Cough ibid
31. an Asthma and Cough ibid
32 an Asthma and Orthopnæa ibid
33 an Asthma, Cough, Anorexia ibid
34. an Asthma, Cough, Melancholy p 91
35. a chronick asthma, lassitude, and want of appetite ibid
36. a chronick asthma ibid
37. an asthma, cough, and want of appetite ibid
38. an asthma, cough, pain of the Stomach, and want of appetite ibid
39. an asthma, anorexia, or queasiness of Stomach, Belly-ach, and Lassitude ibid
40. an asthma, cough, want of appetite, Lassitude p 92
41. An asthma and difficulty of breathing ibid
42. an asthma, and pain of the joints ibid
43 an asthma, cough, bad appetite, Thirst ibid
44 an asthma, Orthopnæa ibid
45. a suffocating asthma p 93
46. an asthma, cough, queasiness of stomach, throat, and pain of the Head ibid
47. an asthma, orthopnæa, anorexia, or queasiness of stomach ibid
48. an asthma, orthopnæa, cough, want of appetite ibid.
49. an asthma in a middle aged man p 94
50. an old Dyspnœa or difficulty of breathing, cough, catarrh ibid
51. a dyspnœa, coughing, spitting, and a catarrh p 95
52. A dyspnœa from congestion of humors p 96
53. a dyspnœa from water in the belly in a Dropsie ibid
54. a dyspnœa in one disposed to be in a Dropsie ibid
55. an asthma from congestion of Humors in the Lungs ibid
56 a dyspnœa by fits from a defluxion p 97
57. an asthma, with coughing and wheesing p 98
58 an asthma, vehement cough and Dropsie ibid
59. an asthma, with a cough and catarrh, want of appetite p 99
60. an asthma, with a great pain in the Spleen p 100
61. an asthma with a catarrh, and defluxion of Rheum upon the Eyes ibid
62. an asthma, with an extream Cholick in the Bowels p 101
63. an asthma with difficulty of breathing, a great cough, and much spitting p 102
64 an asthma, with an extream pain in the left side, near the Pap. p 103
65 an asthma, with a Vertigo, Giddiness in the Head ibid
66 an asthma, with obstruction of Urine from viscous flegm, sand, gravel, small stones p 104
67. an asthma, vehement cough, and stoppage of Urine through sand, &c. p 105
68. an asthma, cough, rheumatism ibid
69. an asthma, wheesing, and difficulty of breathing p 106
70. an asthma, cough, and extream pain in the Pleura ibid
71. an asthma, with a vehement cough, and difficulty of breathing p 107

Chap.

Chap. XVI. *Of Kunorexia and Boulimos*

Sect. 1. *A Boulimos* p 108
2. *The differences between Kunorexia and Boulimos* ibid
3. *The various names of these Diseases* ibid
4. *The parts affected, causes and signs of this disease* p 109
5. *The prognosticks of this disease.* ibid
6. *The cure of this disease* ibid
7. *A Boulimos in a young man* p 110
8. *A Dog-like appetite in a man about 35 years of age* p 111
9. *A Doglike appetite in another person* ibid
10. *A Dog-like appetite in a thin lean jawed Woman, about forty years of age* ibid
11. *Another Woman cured of the same disease* ibid
12. *A man cured of the same Disease* p 112
13. *A Boulimos in a young man* ibid
14. *An excessive appetite in two Infants* ibid

Chap. XVII. *Of Vomiting.*

Sect. 1. *A Vomiting, from various symptoms, arising from drinking of cold Water* p 113
2. *A Remedy for Vomiting* 114
3. *Another Remedy* ibid
4. *Vomiting Blood* ibid
5. *Another Remedy of Vomiting joyn with a Fever* ibid
6. *Vomiting in one thirty years of age* p 115
7. *Vomiting Blood by the kick of an Horse* ibid
8. *Vomiting in a Feaver* ibid
9. *Vomiting, with rising of the Mother* ibid
10. *Vomiting, want of Appetite, Belly-ach, Thirst, continual Feaver* p 116
11. *Vomiting, Rising of the Mother, and other symptoms* ibid
12. *Vomiting of blood, Looseness of the Belly, &c.* ibid
13. *Vomiting menstrual blood, and other symptoms* p 117
14. *Vomiting, want of appetite, Worms* p 118
15. *Vomiting of meat and drink, a most vehement Cough, and spitting blood* ibid
16. *Vomiting up of meat and drink* ibid
17. *Vomiting, Dyspepsia, Asthma.* ibid
18. *Vomiting up of meat and drink* ibid
19 *Vomiting, Feaver and Asthma* p 119
20. *Vomiting and Looseness in an extream manner* ibid
21. *Vomiting, Looseness, shortness of breath, difficulty of breathing, and Feaver* p 120
22. *A Vomiting and Looseness in another little Child* p 122
23. *Vomiting and Looseness in a laboring man, with an Apostem in his back parts* ibid
24. *Vomiting and Looseness in another young man* p 123
25. *Vomiting and Looseness in a Woman with Child, subject to miscarry* p 124
26. *A Vomiting in another Woman with child* ibid
27. *A Vomiting, with pain and difficulty of making Water* p 125
28. *Vomiting, with an extream pain of the Head, and a Vertigo* p 126
29. *Vomiting up of Food, with an extream sowreness of Stomach,* ibid

Chap. XVIII. *Of Stitches, Spleen, &c.*

Sect. 1. *A scirrhus of the Spleen.* p 127
2. *The cure of a stitch in the side* ibid
3. *Another cure of a stitch* ibid
4. *A great secret to help the Spleen* ibid
5. *Another* p 128
6. *The pain of the Spleen* ibid
7. *Another* ibid
8. *Swelling of the Spleen* ibid
9. *Another swelling of the Spleen* 129
10. *A scirrhus of the Spleen cured by a Cautery applied to the Region thereof* ibid
11. *The Spleen wanting in a certain woman* p 130
12. *A pain in the side, or pleura* ibid
13. *A pricking pain in the left side* p 131
14. *A pricking pain of the side, Cough and difficult breathing* ibid
15. *An intolerable pricking pain in the left side* ibid
16. *A stitch or pain in the left side* p 132
17. *The Spleen tumified or swoln, with a Melancholy habit of body* ibid
18. *A Tumor of the Spleen, with a mighty Flux of the Terms* p 134
19. *A stitch in the side with a great Cough* ibid
20. *A great pain in the side, with obstructions of the Spleen* p 135
21. *A pain of the Spleen* ibid
22. *A pain in the Spleen, with an Ulcer in the right Arm* ibid
23. *A pain in the side, Cough, and fits of the Mother* p 136
24. *A pain in the left side with a great Obstruction of the Lungs* p 137
25. *A stitch in the left side, Cough, Wheesing, and difficulty of breathing* ibid
26. *A pain and swelling in the Spleen, with difficulty of making Water, Melancholy* ibid
27. *A pain and pricking of the Spleen, with an Ulcer in the left Thigh* 138
28. *A stitch in the side, usual upon any sudden Accident* p 139
29. *A swelling of the Spleen without pain* ibid
30. *A pain in the side and Spleen, with weakness of Stomach, Vomiting, &c.* ibid
31. *A pain of the side, with a great heaviness, weight and pain at stomach* p 140
32. *A pain in the side, sickness at Stomach, and Wind in the Bowels* p 140

Chap. XIX. *Of Pleurisie.*

Sect. 1. *The Pleurisie* p 141
2. *The Pleurisie* ibid
3. *The Pleurisie* p 142
4. *A malignant Pleurisie* ibid
5. *The Pleurisie* p 144
6. *The Pleurisie* ibid
7. *The Pleurisie* p 145
8. *A deadly Pleurisie in a woman with Child* ibid
9. *A Pleurisie with other bad symptoms* p 146
10. *A Pleurisie of the right side* ibid
11. *A crude Pleurisie with a dyspnœa* ibid
12. *A Pleurisie of the right side in a woman that had Milk* p 147
13. *A preservative from it* ibid
14. *The Pleurisie* ibid
15. *The Pleurisie* p 150
16. *A Bastard Pleurisie* p 151
17. *A Pleurisie* ibid
18. *A Pleurisie* ibid
19. *A*

19. *A Pleurisie with spitting of blood* p 151
20. *A Pleurisie with an inflammation of the Tongue* p 152
21 *A Pleurisie in a woman* ibid
22. *Another* ibid
23. *A pleurisie broken with a potion* ibid
24. *Another* ibid
25. *The pleurisie and its symptoms* 153
26. *A pleurisie in an antient man* ibid
27. *A pleurisie and its symptoms* ibid
28. *A pleurisie in a middle aged man* ibid
29. *A pleurisie in a middle aged woman* ibid
30. *A pleurisie, spitting of blood,* 154
31. *A pleurisie, inflamnation of the Tongue, obstructions of the bowels* ib.
32. *A pleurisie and vomiting* ibid
33. *A pleurisie and other symptoms* 155
34. *A pleurisie in a youth* ibid
35. *Another pleurisie in a married woman* ibid
36. *A pleurisie in a middle aged man* ibid
37. *A pleurisie in a married woman* ibid
38. *A pleurisie in a young man thirty years of age* p 156
39. *A pleurisie in another young man thirty years of age* ibid
40. *A pleurisie with its symptoms* ibid
41. *A pleurisie and its symptoms* ibid
42. *A pleurisie with grievous symptoms* p 157
43. *A pleurisie in a married wife* ibid
44. *A pleurisie and its symptoms* 158
45 *A pleurisie and stomach-worms* ibid
46. *A pleurisie, Headach,* &c. ibid
47. *A pleurisie and its symptoms,* &c. ibid
48. *A pleurisie in a woman in Childbed* p 159
49. *A pleurisie in a Nun* ibid
50. *A pleurisie* ibid
51. *A pleurisie in a youug Virgin* p 160
52. *A pleurisie with vehement symptoms* ibid
53. *An exquisite pleurisie in a young woman* p 161
54. *An exquisite pleurisie in an antient man* ibid
55. *A pleurisie in a young Country-Wench* ibid
56. *A pleurisie in a strong lusty Man* p 162
57 *A pleurisie in a strong lusty young Man* ibid
58. *A pleurisie, with a Vertigo, Headach,* &c. ibid
59. *A pleurisie often returning in a woman* p 163
60. *A pleurisie in another elderly woman* p 164
61. *A pleurisie in a foot-boy, by taking cold after running* ibid
62. *A pleurisie in a servant-maid* p 165
63. *A pleurisie in a young Maiden* ibid
64. *A pleurisie in another young maiden* ibid
65. *A pleurisie, with spitting of blood* p 166
66. *A pleurisie in a person Consumptive* ibid
67. *A pleurisie in a person troubled with the Gout* ibid
68. *A pleurisie in a young man, after a fall from a high place* p 167
69. *A strong pleurisie in a lusty servant Maid* ibid
70. *A pleurisie in a young man* p 168
71. *A pleurisie in a person Asthmatick* ibid
72. *A pleurisie in a gross and fat man* p 169

73. *A pleurisie with Hypochondriack Melancholy* p 169
74. *A pleurisie in a servant-maid, which proved Mortal* p 170

Chap. XX. *Of Pain of the Stomach.*

Sect. 1. *The cure of Pain and Wind in the Stomach* p 171
2. *Pain in the Stomach* ibid
3. *A pain in the Stomach* ibid
4. *Another* p 172
5. *A pain at stomach, with fainting and swooning fits* ibid
6. *A pain at stomach with Excoriation* p. 173
7. *A vehement pain at stomach in a young Woman* p 174
8. *A pain in the stomach with much Vomiting* ibid
9. *A pain at stomach, with loss of appetite, vomiting, trembling,* &c. ibid
10. *A pain at stomach, continual vomiting,* &c. p 175
11. *A pain and vomiting in a middle aged Woman* p 176
12. *A great pain of the stomach for the most part continual* ibid
13. *A vehement pain at stomach, with want of appetite* ibid
14. *A great pain at stomach in a young Virgin* p 177
15. *A great pain at stomach in another young Gentlewoman* ibid
16. *A grievous pain in the mouth of the stomach* ibid
17. *A pain in the stomach, inflation, and Vertigo* ibid
18. *Pains in the mouth of the stomach, inflamation of Amygdale* ibid
19. *A pain at the stomach* p 178
20. *A pain gnawing of the stomach, Cardialgia with an Asthma* ibid
21. *Pain in the mouth of the stomach, Cardialgia* ibid
22. *Pain of the stomach* 178
23. *Pain of the stomach, head-ach anorexia* ibid
24. *Pain and swelling of the stomach with a Fever and Asthma* p 179

Chap. XXI. *Of Worms.*

Sect. 1. *Of Worms* p 179
2. *Worms* ibid
3. *Another* p 180
4. *Worms* ibid
5. *Worms in the stomach* ibid
6. *Worms voided upwards and downwards, which pained both stomach and belly* ibid
7. *Worms, Cough, Vomiting, Dropsie* ibid
8. *Worms with pain and swelling in the belly* ibid
9. *Worms and symptoms attending* p 181
10. *Worms, Belly-ach, Fever, Jaundies,* &c. ibid
11. *Worms, Belly-ach, and swelling thereof* ibid
12. *Worms and the Jaundice* ibid
13. *Worms, pains and swelling of the belly, cough, difficulty of breathing, fever, thirst,* &c. p 182
14. *Worms in the stomach, pleurisie* ibid
15. *Worms, vomiting, want of appetite* ibid
16. *Worms, belly-ach, pain of the Womb* ibid
17. *A young Lady troubled with Worms* ibid
18. *Worms in a child seven monthes old* p 183
19. *Worms in another child* ibid
20. *Worms in a middle-aged woman* ibid
21. *Worms in a maiden Gentlewoman with obstruction of her Courses* ibid
22. *Worms in a young Girl* p 184
23. *Worms*

3. *Worms in a a middle-aged man* p 184
4. *Ascarides in a Wine-cooper, which had troubled him some years* ibid
5. *Worms called Ascarides in another man* p 185
6. *Worms called Ascarides in a middle aged woman* ibid
7. *Worms in the stomach brought away* ibid
8. *Worms in the stomach* ibid
9. *Worms in the Stomach of a young child* ibid.

Chap. XXII. *Of Swooning and Palpitation.*

Sect. 1. *The Palpitation of the Heart arising from anger* p 186
2. *A Swooning* ibid
3. *A woman subject to Swooning* 187
4. *A woman consumptive troubled with Vomiting and Swooning* ibid
5. *Fainting and Swooning in a little Youth* ibid
6. *A woman with child troubled with Fainting and Swooning* p 188
7. *Fainting and Swooning in another consumptive woman* ibid
8. *Palpitation of the Heart in a middle aged man* ibid
9. *Palpitation of the Heart in a young married Lady* ibid
10. *Palpitation of the Heart in a young man* p 189
11. *A Palpitation of the Heart in a young Girl* ibid

Chap. XXIII. *Of a Dropsie*

Sect. 1. *A Dropsie* p 190
2. *A Dropsie Anasarca in a middle-aged woman* ibid
3. *An anarsarca in another woman* 191
4. *An anasarca cured in a middle aged man* p 192
5. *A Dropsie anasarca in an antient woman* ibid
6. *An anasarca with obstruction of the Courses in a young woman* p 193
7. *An anasarca in a middle aged man* p 194
8. *An anasarca in a Tooth* ibid

Chap. XXIV. *Of the Jaundice.*

Sect. 1. *The Jaundice* p 195
2. *Another* ibid
3. *Another Remedy* ibid
4. *Another Cure* ibid
5. *The Jaundice in a young woman, with stopping of her Courses* p 196
6. *The Jaundice in another young woman* ibid
7. *The Jaundice in a middle aged man* ibid
8. *The Jaundice in a labouring man* p 197
9. *The yellow-Jaundice in an elderly woman* ibid
10. *The yellow Jaundice in a middle aged woman* ibid
11. *The yellow Jaundice in an antient man* p 198

Chap. XXV. *Of the Cholick.*

Sect. 1. *Pain of the Belly with Vomiting* p 198
2. *Cholick* p 199
3. *A Cholick* ibid
4. *A middle aged man afflicted with the Cholick* ibid
6. *The Cholick in an antient man* 200
7. *The Cholick in a young Gentlewoman* ibid
8. *The Cholick in a man, cured with Mercury* ibid
9. *The Cholick in a young child* ibid
10. *The Cholick in a very melancholy man* p 201

11. *The*

11. *The Cholick in another antient man* p 201
12. *The Cholick in a lusty young man* ibid
13. *A vehement Cholick in a young Virgin* p 202
14. *The Cholick in a woman with Child* ibid
15. *The Cholick in a little youth* 203
16. *The Cholick in an extream costive body* ibid
17. *The Cholick in another big-bellied woman* ibid
18. *The Cholick in a young Child.* ibid

Chap. XXVI. *Of the Bloody and Hepatick Flux.*

Sect. 1. *A Flux from the Liver* 204
2. *A Flux stopped* ibid
3. *A Flux of long continuance* ibid
4. *Bloody Flux or Dysentery* ibid
5. *Another afflicted with the same Disease* ibid
6. *The Bloody Flux in a middle aged man* p 205
7. *A Child two years old afflicted with a Dysentery* ibid
8. *A bloody Flux of a long standing* p 206
9. *The bloody Flux in a young Woman* ibid
10. *The Dysentery in a labouring man* ibid
11. *A bloody Flux in a maid-servant* p 207
12. *A Dysentery cured by Opiatick Clysters* ibid
13. *A Dysentery in another young man* ibid
14. *A Dysentery cure only with o* Volatile Laudanum p 2
15. *A Dysentery cured with* Veni Turpentine ib
16. *A Dysentery in a young Maid* ib
17. *An Hepatick Flux in a midd aged man* ib
18. *Another Hepatick Flux in Woman with Child* p 20

Chap. XXVII. *Of a Lienteria an Diarrhæa.*

Sect. 1. *A Lienteria* p 20
2. *A Diarrhæa very violent in a youn man* ib
3. *A Diarrhæa in another man.* ib
4. *A Diarrhæa in an antient Woma* p 21
5. *A Diarrhæa from a very acid Hu mor in the stomach* ib
6. *A Lienteria in a young Lady* ib
7. *A Lientery in a middle aged ma* p 21
8. *A Lientery in a young woman wit Child* ib
9. *A Lienteria in a young Lady* ib

Chap. XXVIII. *Of Ruptures.*

Sect. 1. *Burstness* p 212
2. *A Rupture in a Child* ib
3. *A Rupture wherein the Bowels fel into the Cod* ib
4. *A Rupture of the Peritonæum i another youth* ib
5. *A Rupture in another youth about eight years old* p 213

THE

THE CONTENTS Of the Second BOOK.

Chap. I. *Of a Dysuria*

Section 1. *A Dysuria* p 214
2. *The Retention and difficulty of Urine* ibid
. *A Dysuria or scalding of urine in a middle aged man* p 216
. *A Dysuria in a young man* ibid
. *A Dysuria in another young man* ibid
. *A Dysuria in an antient woman*
. *A Dysuria in a young Lady* p 217
. *A Dysuria in a labouring man* ibid
. *A Dysuria in another poor labouring man* ibid
0. *A Dysuria in a little youth* ibid

Chap. II. *Of Pissing Blood.*

ect. 1. *A flux of Blood from the Reins* p 218
. *A woman with Child that pissed Blood* p 219
. *Pissing Blood in another woman* ibid
. *Pissing blood in a labouring man* ibid
. *Pissing blood in an antient man* ibid
. *Pissing of blood in a child* p 220
7. *Pissing blood by a fall from a horse* ibid

Chap. III. *Of the Stone and Gravel.*

Sect. 1. *The Stone* p 221
2. *The Stone in the Reins* ibid
3. *Small Stones and Gravel* ibid
4. *Small Stones and Gravel* ibid
5. *Small Stones and Gravel in another woman* p 222
6. *Small Stones and Gravel in another woman* ibid
7. *Small Stones in another woman* ibid
8. *Small Stones and Gravel in a little Youth* 223
9. *Small Stones and Gravel in a young man* ibid
10. *Small Stones and Gravel in a little youth* ibid
11. *Small Stones and Gravel in a Maid-servant* ibid
12. *Small Stones, Gravel and obstruction of Urine, with the Gout* p 224
13. *The Stone and Gout in a middle aged man* ibid
14. *Small Stones and Gravel in an ancient man* p 225

Chap.

Chap. IV. *Of a Gonorrhœa.*

Sect. 1. *Gonorrhœa* p 226
2. *Another of the same* ibid
3. *Another* ibid
4. *Gonorrhœa* ibid
5. *A virulent Gonorrhœa* p 227
6. *A carnous substance in the Urinary passage occasioned by a Gonorrhœa* ibid
7. *The Running of the Reins with heat of Urine* ibid
8. Mercurius Sudorificus; *Sweating Mercury. With an observation of a cure of a Gonorrhœa or Gleet, performed by taking it alone.* p 228
9. *A Gonorrhœa in a new married man* p 230
10. *An old Gonorrhœa* p 231
11. *An old Gonorrhœa in a elderly man* ibid
12. *An old Gonorrhœa in a woman* ibid
13. *An old Gonorrhœa in a middle aged man* p 232
14. *An old Gonorrhœa in another man* ibid
15. *A Gonorrhœa or Gleet cured only with our* Pilulæ Anglicanæ ibid
16 *A Gonorrhœa in a salacious woman* p 233
17. *A recent Gonorrhœa in a young woman* p 234
18. *A Gonorrhœa in a young man* ibid
19. *A virulent Gonorrhœa of long continuance* ibid
20. *A Gonorrhœa in a young man* p 235
21. *A Gonorrhœa in a Gentleman of a years standing* ibid
22. *A Gonorrhœa in a new married man* ibid
23. *An old Gonorrhœa of above seven years standing* p 236
24. *A Gonorrhœa in a young woman married wife* 23
25. *An old Gonorrhœa remaining after the Pox* p 23
26 *Another old Gonorrhœa cured only with our* Angelical Pills ibi
27. *Another old Gonorrhœa* ibi

Chap. V. *Of the* French *Pox.*

Sect. 1. *One troubled with the Po* p 23
2. *Another* ibi
3. *The cure of the pox in the Hea* p 23
4. *The cure of pockey pustules, with Serpigo* ibi
5. *The French pox in an Infant one yea old* ibi
6. *A pox with pockey boils, nocturn pains, &c.* p 24
7. *A recent pox in a young man* 24
8. *A recent pox in a married wife with a Gonorrhœa* ibi
9. *An inveterate pox* p 24
10. *A recent pox in a young man* 24
11. *A old pox leaving dry pustules, Gums, Nodes, Tophs, Nocturn pains* p 24
12. *An old pox, which resisted a manner of Medicines* ibi
13. *A pox with pustules, Herpes, Ser pigo, &c.* p 24
14. *A pox with an Ulcer in the* Peni ibi
15. *A pox with an Ulcer in the* Peni *and a Gonorrhœa* p 24
16. *A pox with a Callous Ulcer, an proud flesh* ibi
17. *A pox with a Canker, or eating Ulcer in the Glans* ibi
18. *A pox, with a Carbuncle in the U rethra, which stopt the Urine* p 24
19. *A pox, with an inflammation the* Præputium p 24

20. *A pox, with an Ulcer upon the* Glans p 248
21. *A pox with pustules in the body, and a violent Gonorrhœa* p 249
22. *A pox with a virulent Ulcer on the Yard, and nocturnal pains* ibid
23. *A pox with inflamation of the* Preputium *and Ulcers of the* Glans p 250
24. *A pox in a delicate young Lady* p 251
25. *A pox with Ulcers in the Mouth, Uvula and Throat* p 252
26. *A pox with Ulcerous Scabs, Serpigo, Herpes, Exedens,* &c. ibid
27. *A pox with Nodes upon the Shinbones* p 253
28. *A pox in woman with Child* ibid
29. *A pox with Ulcers of the Glans* p 254
30. *A pox with a Bubo in the Groin* ibid
31. *A pox with Bubo's in both Groins* p 255
32. *A pox of long continuance, with a Bubo in the Groin* p 256
33. *A pox in a young man, with pustules, wandering pains,* &c. ibid
34. *An old pox with nocturnal pains* p 257
35. *A pox with Serpigines and virulent Ulcers* ibid
36. *A pox, with a virulent Gonorrhœa* ibid
37. *A pox with Pustules, Serpigines, Gonorrhœa, Nocturnal pains,* &c. p 258
38. *The Reliques of an old Pox* ibid
39. *The Reliques of an old Pox in a young Lady* p 259
40. *A pox with a virulent Gonorrhœa Ulcers, Scabs,* &c. ibid
41. *A recent pox easily cured* p 260
42. *A pox with Pustules, Serpigines* p 261
43. *A pox with Exostoses in both Legs and Arms* 261
44. *A pox with pustules,* &c. ibid
45. *A pox with many symptoms* 262
46. *A pox in a man, with loss of his lower jaw* ibid
47. *A pox with Exostoses, Ulcers, Serpigines, Pains,* &c. p 263
48. *A pox with Gummata, Ulcers in the mouth and pallate* p 264
49. *A pox, with Pustules, Ulcers,* &c. p 265
50. *A Pox with Ulcers in the Nose, Tonsils, Nodes,* &c. ibid
51. *A recent pox cured with one only mixture* p 266
52. *A pox cured only with one only mixture* ibid
53. *A pox with Ulcers and Nodes* p 267
54. *A pox with Pustules, Botches, Scabs and Boyls all over* ibid
55. *A pox with Nodes, Gums, Ulcers, Nocturnal pains* p 268
56. *A pox leaving Nocturnal pains* p 269
57. *Pockey Nocturnal pains cured with* our Angelus mineralis *or* Diaphoretick Mercury, *prepared after another manner* p 270
58. *A pox in a young woman, with Nodes and Nocturnal pains* p 271
59. *A pox with Ulcerous Scabs in the Head, Pustules and other breakings out in several parts of his body* ibid

Chap. VI. *Of Barrenness.*

Sect. 1. *Barrenness in a man* p 273
2. *Barrenness in a woman* ibid
3. *A woman married 17 years without children* ibid
4. *Another woman married eight years without children* p 274

6. *A woman which had a child, and went twelve years without* p 275
7. *Barrennes in another Woman from slipperines of the Womb* p 276

Chap. VII. *Of the Loches suppreſt.*

Sect. 1. *A defect of purging in Child-bearing, with other ſymptoms* p 277
2. *Another Woman coming before her time not well purged* ibid
3. *The Loches ſuppreſt in the firſt lying in* p 278
4. *The Loches ſuppreſt in another woman* ibid
5. *The Loches ſuppreſt in an elderly woman* ibid
6. *The Loches ſuppreſt in another elderly Woman* p 279
7. *The Loches ſuppreſt in another Woman* ibid
8. *The Loches ſuppreſt in another Woman* p 280
9. *The Loches ſtopt in another Woman, cauſing fainting fits and ſwooning away* ibid
10. *The Loches ſuppreſt in a Woman that brought forth Twins* p 281

Chap. VIII. *Of falſe Conception*

Sect. 1. *A Mole, or falſe Conception* p 281
2. *A Woman cured, who had gone three years of a Mola* p 282
3. *A Mola in a Woman, who went with it two years and a half* p 283
4. *A Mola in a Woman, who went with it fourteen monthes* p 284
5. *A Mola in a young woman* ibid
6. *A Mola or falſe Conception in another Woman* p 285
7. *A Mola in another woman* ibid
8. *Another Mola, where the Courſes were only ſuſpected to be ſtopt* ibid

Chap. IX. *Of Fits of the Mother.*

Sect. 1. *The Hyſterick Paſſion* p 286
2. *Suffocation of the Womb, with continual pain* p 287
3. *A vagrant or wandering pain of the Matrix* ibid
4. *The ſuffocation of the Matrix* 288
5. *A ſuffocation of the Womb* ibid
6. *A young Woman ſeveral years troubled with Hyſterick Fits* p 289
7. *Fits of the Mother in a fat groſs woman, with the Whites* ibid
8. *Hyſterick Fits with a kind of Leproſie in ſome parts* p 290
9. *Fits of the Mother in a new married Woman* ibid
10. *Fits of the Mother in a Woman with Child* p 291
11. *Fits of the Mother in another Woman* ibid
12. *Fits of the Mother many years continuance* ibid
13. *Fits of the Mother cured by one only Mixture.* p 292
14. *Fits of the Mother in many others* ibid
15. *Fits of the Mother otherwiſe cured* ibid
16. *Fits of the Mother in a Maiden that wanted her Courſes* p 293
17. *Several others cured* ibid
18. *Fits of the Mother in a young Woman, cured with our* Volatile Laudanum ibid
19. *A woman with Child, troubled with Hyſterick Fits* ibid

Chap. X. *Of Stoppage of the Terms,*

Sect. 1. *The Stoppage of Menſtrues* p 294
2. *The Stoppage of the Menſtrues* 295
3. *Another* ibid
4. *The*

4. *The Terms obstructed twenty months in a young Woman* 295
5. *The Terms obstructed in a young woman* 296
6. *The Terms obstructed in a young woman troubled with the Kings Evil* 297
7. *The Courses stopt with a Palsie on one side* ibid
8. *The Terms stopt, in a lusty Country Wench* 298
9. *The Terms stopt in a young Lady* ibid
10. *The Terms stopt, with an extraordinary flux of Whites* 299
11. *The Terms stopt with fainting fits* ibid

Chap. XI. *Of the Overflowing of the Terms.*

Sect. 1. *Immoderate Menstrual Fluxes* 300
2. *Another* ibid
3. *A flux of Blood from the Womb of of one with Child, with diminution of Urine* ibid
4. *A great and long flux of the Terms* 301
5. *A great flux of the Terms stopt with one only Medicine* ibid
6. *An inordinate flux of the Terms* ibid
7. *An inordinate flux of the Terms in an elderly Woman* 302
8. *An inordinate flux of the Loches after Childbearing* ibid
9. *An inordinate flux of the Loches in another woman* 303
10. *An inordinate flux of the Terms in a woman with Child* ibid

Chap. XII. *Of Poyson, Leprosie, and Scabs.*

Sect. 1. *Poyson by Inchantment* 304
2. *The Cure of one that was poysoned with Arsenick* ibid
3. *Leprosie* 305
4. *Scabbiness with Melancholy* ibid
5. *Another* ibid
6. *Scabby hands cured* ibid
7. *A Scabby head cured* 306
8. *Scabs and Itch cured* ibid
9. *Achores, Nodes and Scabs, all over the Head and whole Body* ibid
10. *A monstruous Scabby Face cured* 307
11. *Scabs and Itch cured* ibid
12. *Scabs, Itch, pain of the Head, and want of Appetite* ibid
13. *Scabs and pains of the Feet cured* 301
14. *The Leprosie and Elephantiasis* ibid
15. *A stubborn and malignant Scab cured* ibid
16. *Scurff, Dandriff, Leprosie* 309
17. *A dry Scab or Itch called Psora,* 310
18. *A Scurff and Itch in the Perinæum* ibid
19. *A cruel Scab in the Neck and Face* ibid
20. *A Scabby head cured* 311
21. *Herpes or a Tetterworm* ibid
22. *Herpes or a Ringworm* 312
23. *Herpes and Scabs upon a Frier* ibid
24. *Scabs and Pustules left after the French Pox* ibid
25. *A Leprosie, Psora, and Ring-like Herpes Exedens* 313
26. *A Herpes that crept along and was fixed in the Hand* ibid
27. *A circular Herpes, or Ring-worm of long continuance* 314
28. *Leprosie of the Greeks cured* ibid
29. *Herpes and Serpigo in one lately cured of the Pox* 315
30. *Serpigines, Herpes and Scabs in another lately cured of the Pox* 316
31. *The Leprous Scab in a young woman* ibid
32. *Leprous Scabs, pains in the Shoulders, Joynts, &c. from the Pox* 317

33. *A Leprous Scab all over the face of a young Lady* p 318
34. *A sore and scabby face, of long continuance* p 319
35. *A Leprous Struma* ibid
36. *A Leprosie cured with Powers of Vipers* p 320
37. *Another Scaby and Leprous person cured* p 321
38. *A Leprous Scab upon the Arm* ibid
39. *A Leprous Herpes on both the Legs* ibid
40. *A Herpes and Scabs upon the Hand of a Maid-servant* p 322
41. *A stubborn and inveterate Herpes on the wrist and back of the hand of another Maid-servant* ibid
42. *A Tetter with Scurff and Morphew* ibid
43. *A Herpes or Tetter in the Hands of another Person* ibid
44. *Another Tetter and inveterate Scab* ibid

Chap. XIII. *Of the Scurvy.*

Sect. 1. *The Scurvy accompanied with the Green-sickness* p 323
2. *The Scurvy with a deep Consumption* ibid
3. *The Scurvy accompanied with a pining Consumption* p 324
4. *The Scurvy and Dropsie* ibid
5. *The Scurvy accompanied with pox-key Symptoms* p 325
6. *The Scurvy in a young child* ibid
7. *The Scurvy in a young man* p 326
8. *The Scurvy accompanied with the Gout* ibid
9. *The Scurvy with a Rheumatisme* p 327
10. *The Scurvy in a cold Constitution* ibid
11. *The Scurvy accompanied with the Dropsie* p 328
12. *The Scurvy, with an exceeding stoppage of Urine* ibid
13. *The Scurvy and Dropsie together* p 329
14. *The Scurvy and Dropsie in another* ibid
15. *The Scurvy with Hypochondriacal Melancholy* ibid
16. *The Scurvy with Leprous breakings out in several parts of the body* p 330
17. *The Scurvy in a young Maid* ib.
18. *The Scurvy with heat and pains of the Reins* ibid
19. *The Scurvy with weakness of the Stomach, loss of Appetite, Faintings, &c.* ibid
20. *The Scurvy, with a vehement Cough, and Spitting Blood* p 331

Chap. XIV. *Of Quotidian Feavers.*

Sect. 1. *A Quotidian Feaver* p 332
2. *A Feaver* ibid
3. *A quotidian Ague in a little Girl* ibid
4. *A quotidian Ague in another young Maiden* ibid
5. *A quotidian Ague in a middle aged man* p 333
6. *A quotidian Ague in a young married Woman.* ibid
7. *A quotidian Ague in a youth* ibid
8. *Several cured only with our Antifebritick powder, and Volatile Laudanum* p 334
9. *A quotidian Ague in a young man* ibid
10. *A quotidian Ague with weakness of the Stomach* p 335
11. *A quotidian Ague with the Dropsie Anasarca* ibid
12. *A quotidian Ague in a woman with Child* ibid

Chap.

Chap. XV. *Of a Tertian Ague.*

Sect. 1. A *Baſtard putrid Tertian Feaver* p 336
2. *A Tertian Ague in a young Gentlewoman* p 337
3. *A Tertian Ague in a labouring man* ibid
4. *A tertian ague in another poor man* ibid
5. *A tertian ague in a young Gentlewoman* p 338
6. *A tertian ague in another young Gentlewoman* ibid
7. *A tertian ague in a young Girl* p 339
8. *A tertian ague of long continuance* p 340
9. *A Tertian ague in an elderly woman* ibid
10. *A tertian ague in a little Girl* ib.
11. *A tertian ague in a youth* ibid

Chap. XVI. *Of Quartane Feavers.*

Sect. 1. *A Quartane of long continuance* p. 341.
2. *A quartane* ibid
3. *A quartane Ague* p 342
4. *A quartane* ibid
5. *A quartane ague* ibid
6. *A quartane* ibid
7. *A quartane ague* ibid
8. *A quartane ague* p 343
9. *A quartane ague* ibid
10. *A quartane ague* ibid
11. *A quartane ague* ibid
12. *A double quartane* p 344
13. *A quartane ague in a young Lady* ibid
14. *A quartane Ague cured with Jeſuits Bark* p 345
15. *A quartane ague cured with our* Guttæ Vitæ ibid
16. *A quartane ague in another man* ibid
17. *A quartane ague cured by anointing* p 346
18. *A quartane ague in a youth* ibid
19. *A quartane ague cured in an elderly woman* p 347
20. *A quartane ague in a Countrey Fellow* ibid
21. *A quartane ague cured by juyce of Cammomil* p 348
22. *A quartane ague in a young Lady* ibid

Chap. XVII. *Of Hectick Feavers.*

Sect. 1. *The Hectick Feaver with a Gonorrhœa* ibid
2. *The Hectick Feaver* ibid
3. *Another Hectick Feaver* 350
4. *The Hectick Feaver, with a depreſſion of the Breaſt-bone* ibid
5. *A Hectick Feaver in a young Lady* ibid.
6. *A Hectick Feaver in an elderly Woman* p. 351
7. *A Hectick Feaver in a young man* ibid
8. *A Hectick Feaver in another young Gentleman* ibid
9. *A Hectick Feaver with the Scurvy* p 352
10. *A Hectick Feaver with pain in the Reins and ſtoppage of Urine* ibid
11. *An Hectick in a woman not long Married* p 353
12. *A Hectick in a delicate young Lady* ibid
13. *A Hectick feaver in a middle aged man* ibid
14. *An Hectick Feaver cured by a decoction* p 354

Chap. XVIII. *Of Continual Feavers.*

Sect. 1. *An intenſe feaver* p 355
2. *A wandering or vranick feaver* ibid
3. *Symptomatick feaver* ibid
4. *A putred feaver* p 356

5. *A continual Feaver* 356
6. *A continual quotidian* ibid
7. *A continual quotidian in a little Girl* 357
8. *A continual quotidian in a man* ibid
9. *A continual quotidian in an old man* ibid
10. *A continual tertian in a young man* 358
11. *A continual tertian in a young Lady* ibid
12. *A continual tertian in an antient Woman* ibid
13. *A continual quartane* ibid
14. *A continual quartane with fits of the Mother* 359
15. *A continual quartane* ibid
16. *The Feaver Cauſos, or continual burning Feaver* 360
17. *The Feaver Cauſos, or continual burning Feaver* ibid
18. *The Feaver Cauſos, in a Gentlewoman* ibid
19. *A Cauſos in another Woman* ibid
20. *The Feaver Cauſos in a young Gentleman* ibid

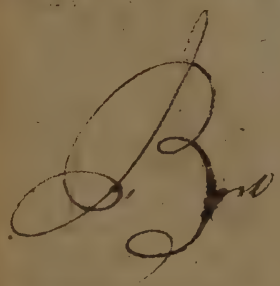
Chap. XIX. *Of Small Pox and Meaſles.*

Sect. 1. *The Meaſles* 361
2. *The Small Pox in three Children* ibid
3. *The Small Pox in a Maid-ſervant* ibid
4. *The Small Pox in another Maid-ſervant* 362
5. *The Small Pox in a young Lady* ibid
6. *The Small Pox in a young Gentleman* ibid
7. *The Small Pox in a Child* ibid
8. *The Small Pox in another Child* ibid
9. *The Small Pox in a Man* ibid
10. *The Small Pox in a young woman* 363
11. *The Small Pox in a middle aged Woman* ibid
12. *The Small Pox in another Woman* ibid
13. *The Small Pox in a Child* ibid
14. *The Small Pox in a youth* ibid
15. *The Small Pox in two young Children* ibid
16. *The Small Pox in a little Lady* ibid
17. *The Small Pox in a luſty young man* ibid
18. *The Small Pox in another young man* 364
19. *The Meaſles in a Child* ibid
20. *The Meaſles in a little youth* ibid
21. *The Meaſles in a young man* ibid
22. *The Small Pox in many Children* ibid
23. *The Small Pox in a luſty Maid-ſervant* ibid

Chap. XX. *Of the Plague.*

Sect. 1. *The Plague or Peſtilence* 365
2. *The Plague with a Vomiting in a Woman with Child* ibid
3. *The Plague or Peſtilence in an old Woman* ibid
4. *The Plague or Peſtilence in a Girl* ibid
5. *The Plague in another Girl* 366
6. *The Plague in a young woman* ibid
7. *The Plague in a middle aged woman* ibid
8. *The Plague in a little youth* ibid
9. *The Plague in an elderly man* ibid
10. *The Plague in a young man* ibid

11. *Many*

11. *Many cured of the Plague with our* London Treacle 367
12. *The Plague in a lusty Countrey Man* ibid
13. *The Plague in a youth* ibid
14. *The Plague or Pestilence in another youth* ibid
15. *The Plague or Pestilence in a little Boy* ibid
16. *The Plague in another Child* ibid
17. *A Pestilential Feaver* ibid
18. *Another Pestilential Feaver* 368
19. *The Plague in a young Lady* ibid
20. *The Plague afflicting another Lady* ibid
21. *The Plague or Pestilence in another* ibid
22. *The Plague in another, a Footboy* ibid

Adver-